Theological Seminary.
PRINCETON, N. J.
Part of the
ADDISON ALEXANDER LIBRARY,
which was presented by
MESSRS. R. L. AND A. STUART.

Case,
Shelf,
Book,
Division SCC
Section 1846
No. V. 1

First Quart Ed.n of
King James Bible

3 Vols

with Sternhold & Hopkins
Psalms

A.D. 1612

King James Bible

4to

Bible. English. 1612
v. 1

THE GENEALOGIES RECORDED IN THE SACRED SCRIPTVRES, According to euery FAMILY and TRIBE.

WITH

The Line of our Sauiour IESVS CHRIST obserued from *Adam* to the blessed VIRGIN MARY.

By

I. S.

CVM PRIVILEGIO.

To the Christian Reader.



HE Spirit of God in the sacred Historie, hath laid down such helps, as are the light and life of all Nations originals. In them the circumstances of *Person, Time*, and *Place*, are the chiefe; else doe wee wander as without a guide: and of these the *Person* is principall. *Genealogies* then drawne from them, from whom all are descended, and by Gods owne warrant recorded vnto vs, must moue a speciall reuerence that they are holy, and farre from those other, against which S. *Paul* writeth. Amongst whose manifold vses, this is the chiefest, that by them is proued how *Christ* was made very man. And therefore in seuerall Tables they are hereexhibited euen from their first root, and so continued through their spreading branches, so farre as the Scripture giueth them sappe. In the reading whereof, let these few directions be thy guides.

1. Tim. 1. 4

1 Such descents as hold on from the *Parents* to their *Children*, without interruption, are verie plaine by their double lines, which runne from rundle to rundle.

2 Those whose *Parents* are not certainly knowne, but are named of their *Countrie, City*, or *Tribe*, are ioined each vnder other, with this figure here in the margent.

3 And likewise such as are set in ranke side by side, and distinguished by this marginall marke, are not to be reputed *Brethren*, but some other *Persons* of note, of that descent where they are so inserted.

4 The names of *Nations* and *People*, (as likewise sometimes of *Cities* and other places of note) we haue not incompassed in rundles as the rest, but in Compartiments, and different letters betwixt direct lines, that so they might be knowne from particular persons, and the *Names* next vnder them, are not inserted as certainly thence descended, but as eminent *Persons* among them.

a Matt. 1 Luke 3.
b De. 18. 15 *Rab Hacadosh* in his third question vpon *Isay* 9. 1.
c *Rab. Hacanas.*
d *Rab. Vla.* Talmud the treatise of *Sanhedrin.* Cha. Nigmar Had.
e *Theodos.* the Iew in Iudas won the Iust Iesus d

5 And where of necessity we are to breake off the succession, to bee continued in some other page, that doe wee at some principall *Persons*: as at the flood with *Noahs* sonnes; at the *Promise* with *Terah* and *Abraham*, &c. So that euer the *Man* at which we breake off, is againe set in the first place of some ensuing page, where his issue is continued, though many times whole leaues fall betwixt them; which are supplied with other collaterals: such is from *Abraham* page 3. vnto his Wiues and seed, page 6. and 7. &c.

6 The lineage of our blessed *Sauiour* (which is our principall scope) is knowne by a Chainelike traile, continued from *Adam* to *Sem*, pag. 1. and thence to *Terah* and *Abraham*, pag. 3. &c. So likewise from *Dauid*, pag. 22. to his sonnes *Salomon* and *Nathan*, pag. 33. And lastly, to our *Sauiours* parents, pag. 34. linked together (as other marriages here are) by the sculpture of an hand in hand. Both descended from [a] *Zorobabel*, as the holy Euangelists haue recorded: from *Dauid, Iudah*, and *Abraham*, [b] as *Moses* and the *Prophets* haue spoken; and *Iewes* themselues thus farre grant, that the *Messiah* should be the *Sonne* of a [e] *Virgin*, her name *Marie*, and shee of [d] *Beth-lehem*, the daughter of *Elie*, of the house of *Zorobabel*, and *Tribe* of *Iudah*. In all which, our *Christ* is manifestly designed, and by these *Iewes* both acknowledged to haue beene of the [c] bloud-roiall, and also recorded in the number of the Priests, in their publike Register at *Ierusalem*, by this Title, IESVS THE SONNE OF THE LIVING GOD, AND OF THE VIRGIN MARY. Thus is he *Dauids* Sonne, and *Abrahams* Heire, in whom all the kindreds of the earth are blessed, [f] beeing the verie Image of the inuisible God, [g] the brightnes of the glorie, and the ingrauen forme of his person, [h] in whom dwelleth the fulnes of the *God-head* bodily, and vnto

Col. 1. 15
Heb. 1. 3.
Apo. 7. 12

all glorie, [h] praise, wisdome, thankes,
ight, for euermore,

:n.

GOD
IVK.3.38.

ADAM,
Gen.2.17

EVE,
Gen.2.22

Cain
Gen 4.1.

Abel
Gen.4.2.

SETH
Ge.4.25.

Enoch
Ge.4.17.

Irad
Ge.4.18.

Mehuiael
Ge.4.18

Methusael.

ENOS.
Ge.4.26

CAINAN.

MAHALALEEL.

IARED
Ge.5.15.

ENOCH,
Ge.5.18.

METHVSELAH.



O death I will be thy death, *Hose.13.14*

L

Adah
Ge.4.19.

Iameeh
Ge.4.18.

Zillah
Ge.4.19.

NOAH
Ge.5.28

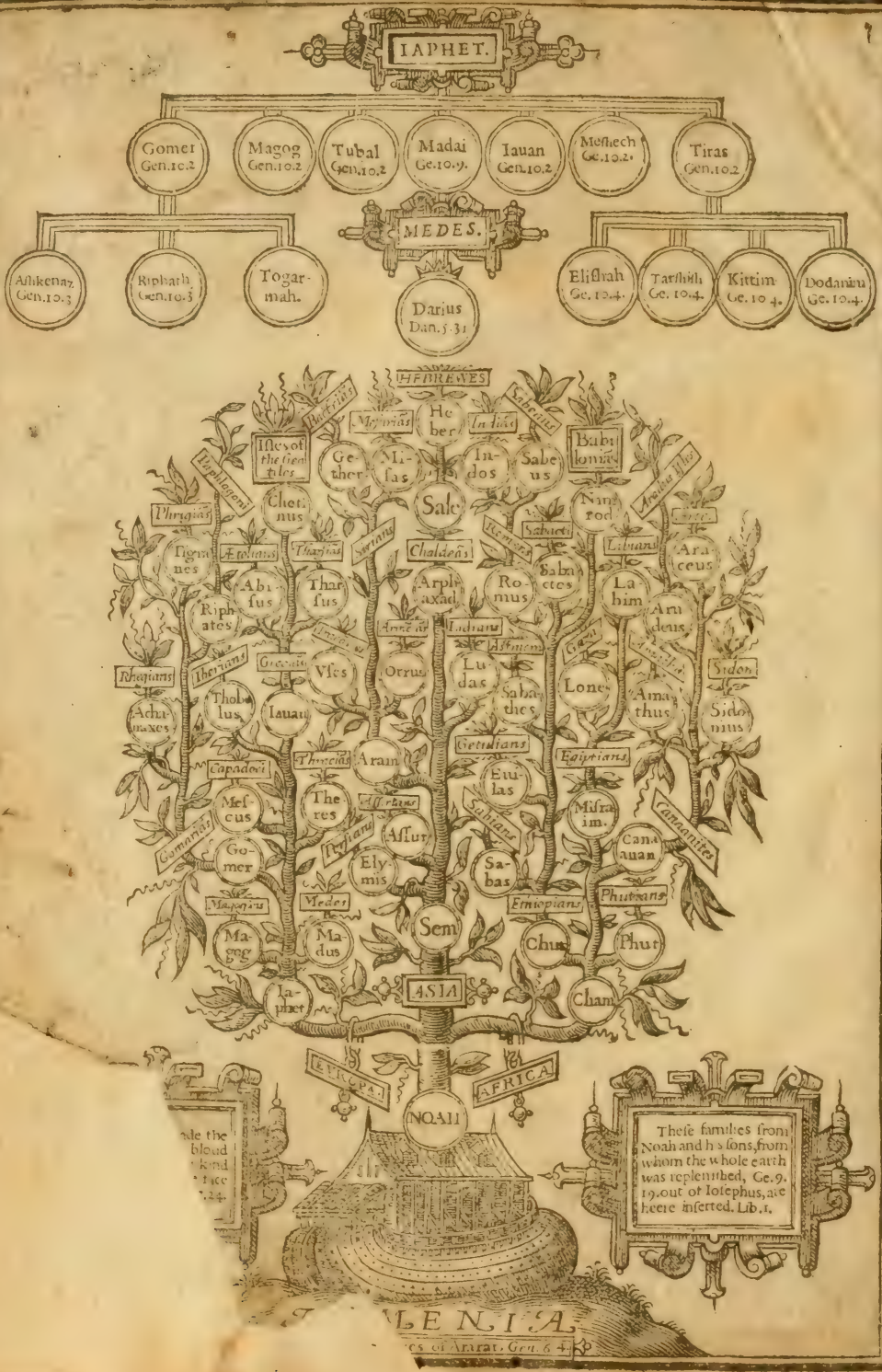
Iabal
Ge.4.20.

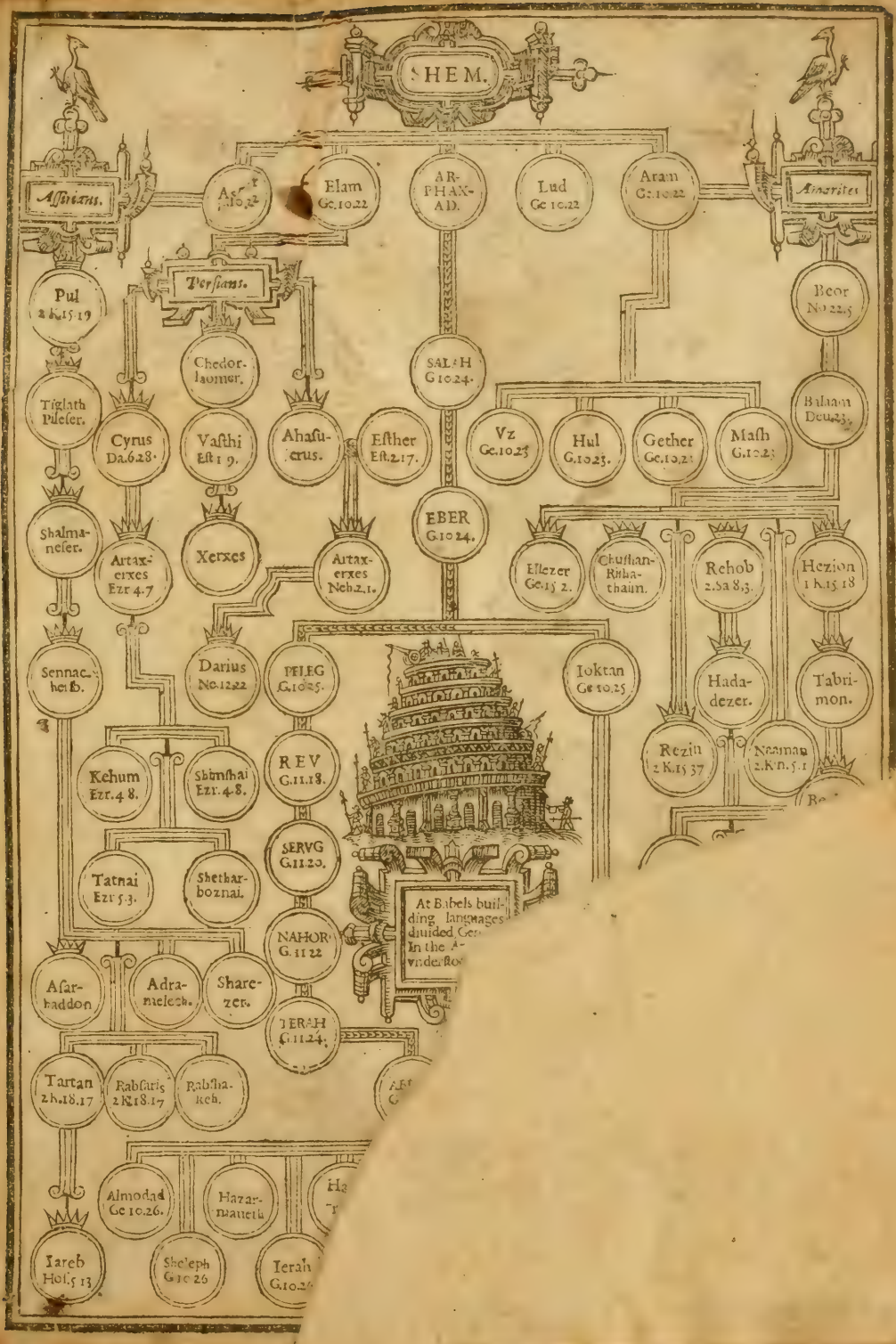
Iubal
Ge.4.21.

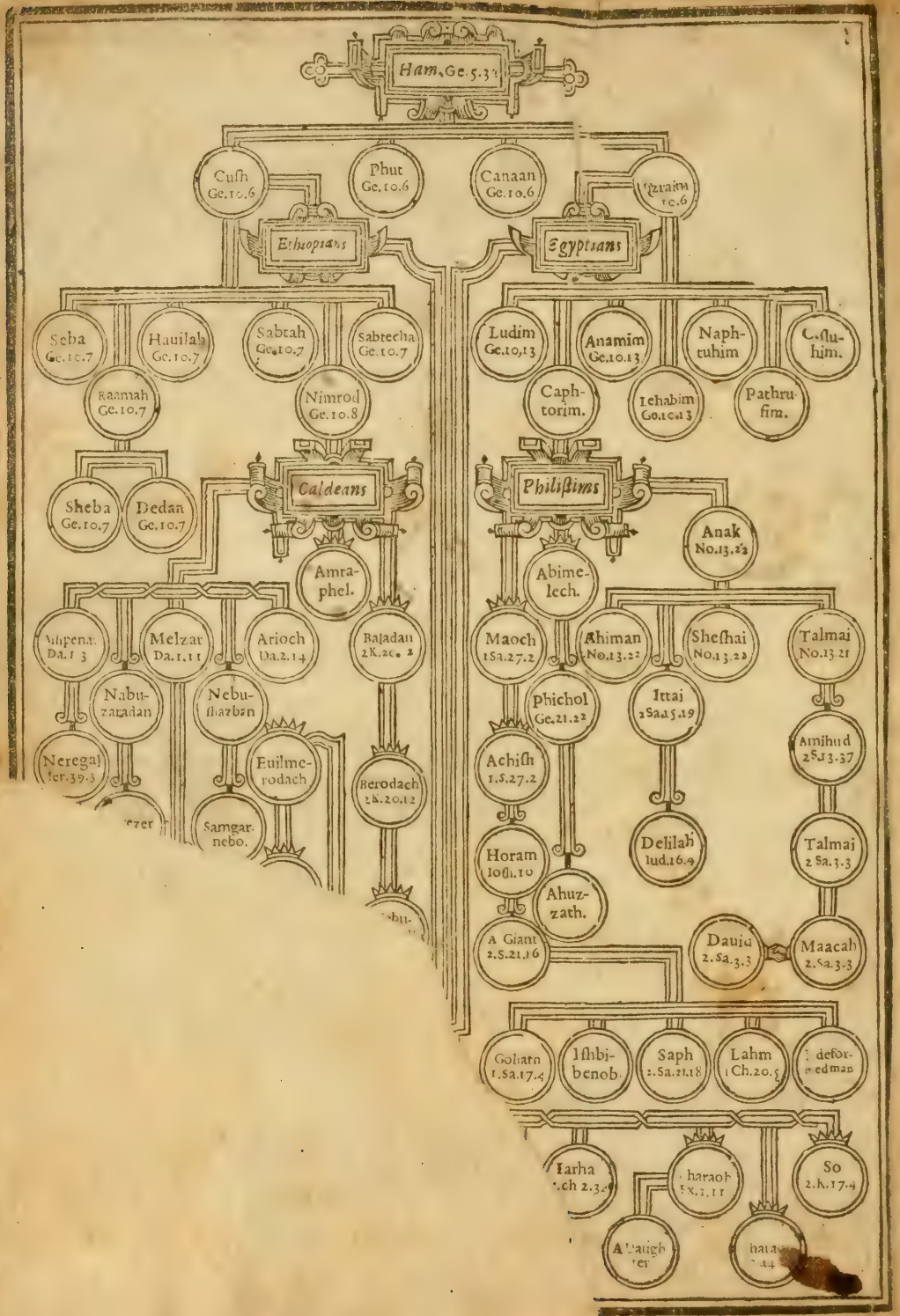
Tubal-cain.

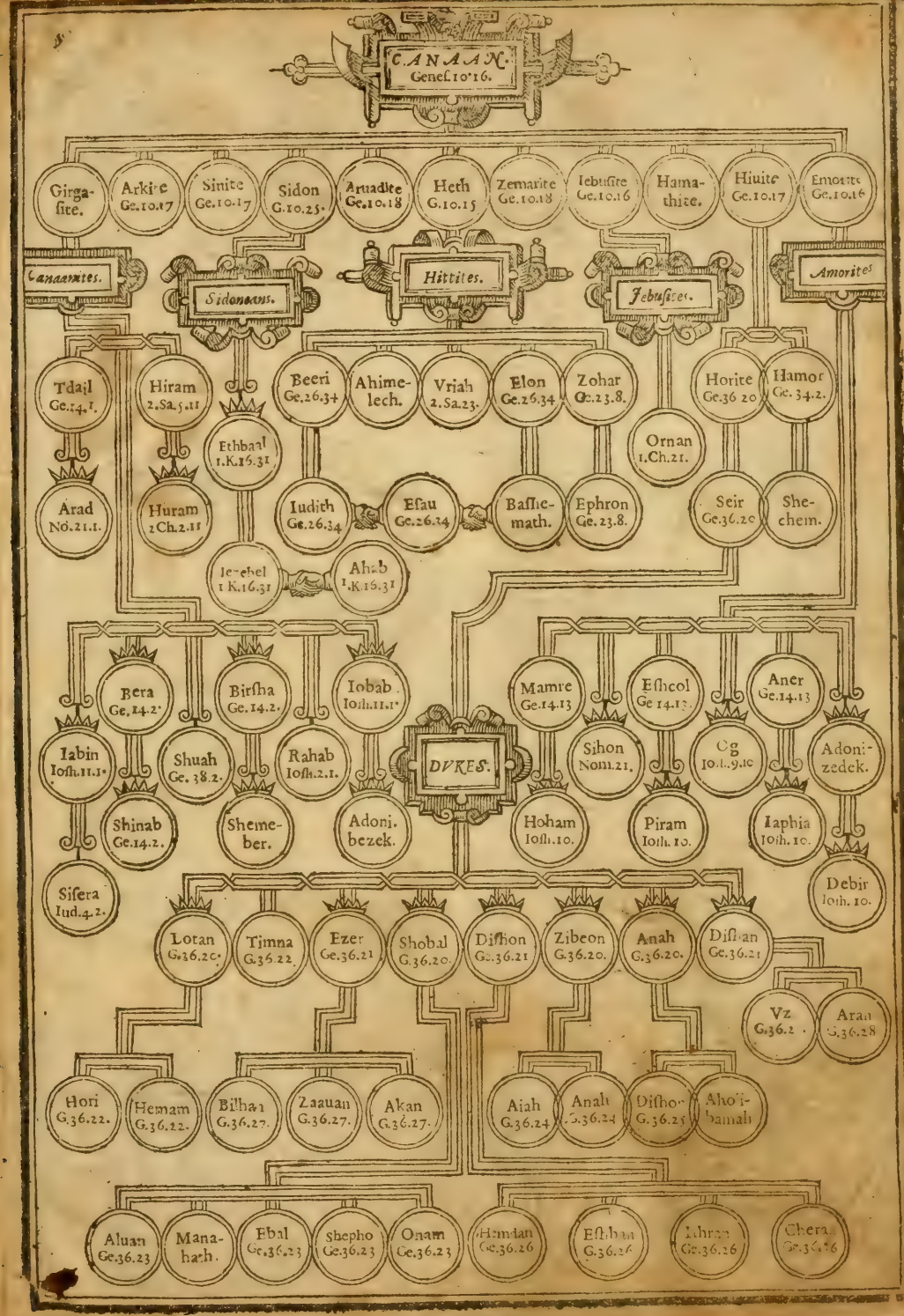
Naamah
Ge.4.22

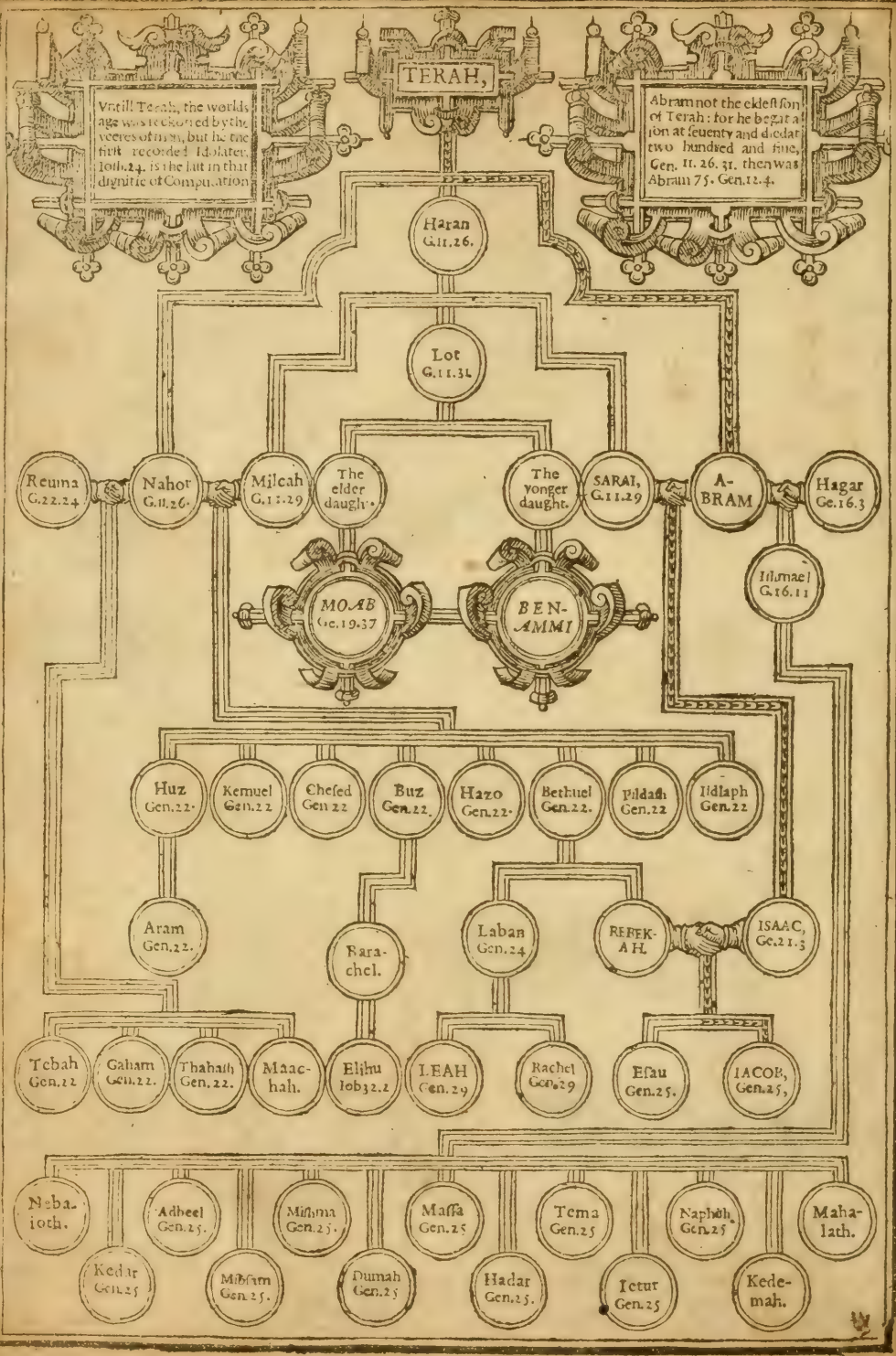
Iapheth
Ge.5.32

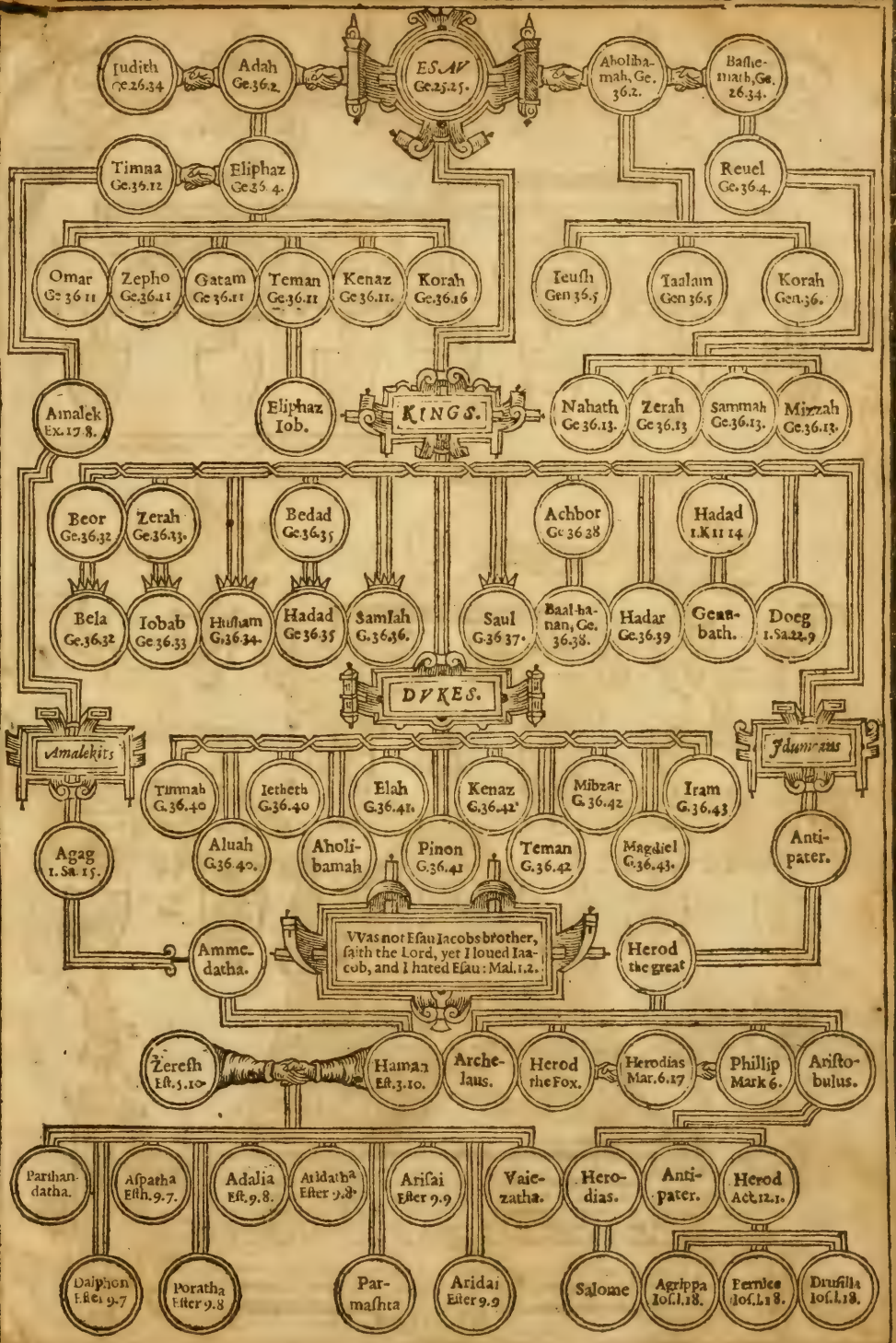

IAPHET.
Gomer Gen.10.2
Magog Gen.10.2
Tubal Gen.10.2
Madai Ge.10.9.
Iauan Gen.10.2
Meshech Ge.10.2.
Tiras Gen.10.2
MEDES.
Ashkenaz Gen.10.3
Riphath Gen.10.3
Togarmah.
Darius Dan.5.31
Elishah Ge.10.4.
Tarshish Ge.10.4.
Kittim Ge.10.4.
Dodanim Ge.10.4.
HEBREWES
Heber
Iectan
Babylonians
Sabeus
Indos
Iesus
Sale
Nimrod
Chetimus
Arphaxad
Romus
Sabactes
Labim
Araeus
Ardeus
Sidonius
Lonei
Amathus
Lud
Sabathes
Vfes
Orrus
Thobus
Iauan
Aram
Thares
Assur
Elymis
Sabas
Mesech
Gomer
Magog
Madus
Iaphet
Sem
Chus
Phut
Cham
ASIA
EVROPA
AFRICA
NOAH
These families from Noah and his sons, from whom the whole earth was replenished, Ge.9. 19. out of Iosephus, are heere inserted. Lib.1.
ARMENIA
ces of Ararat. Gen. 6.4.

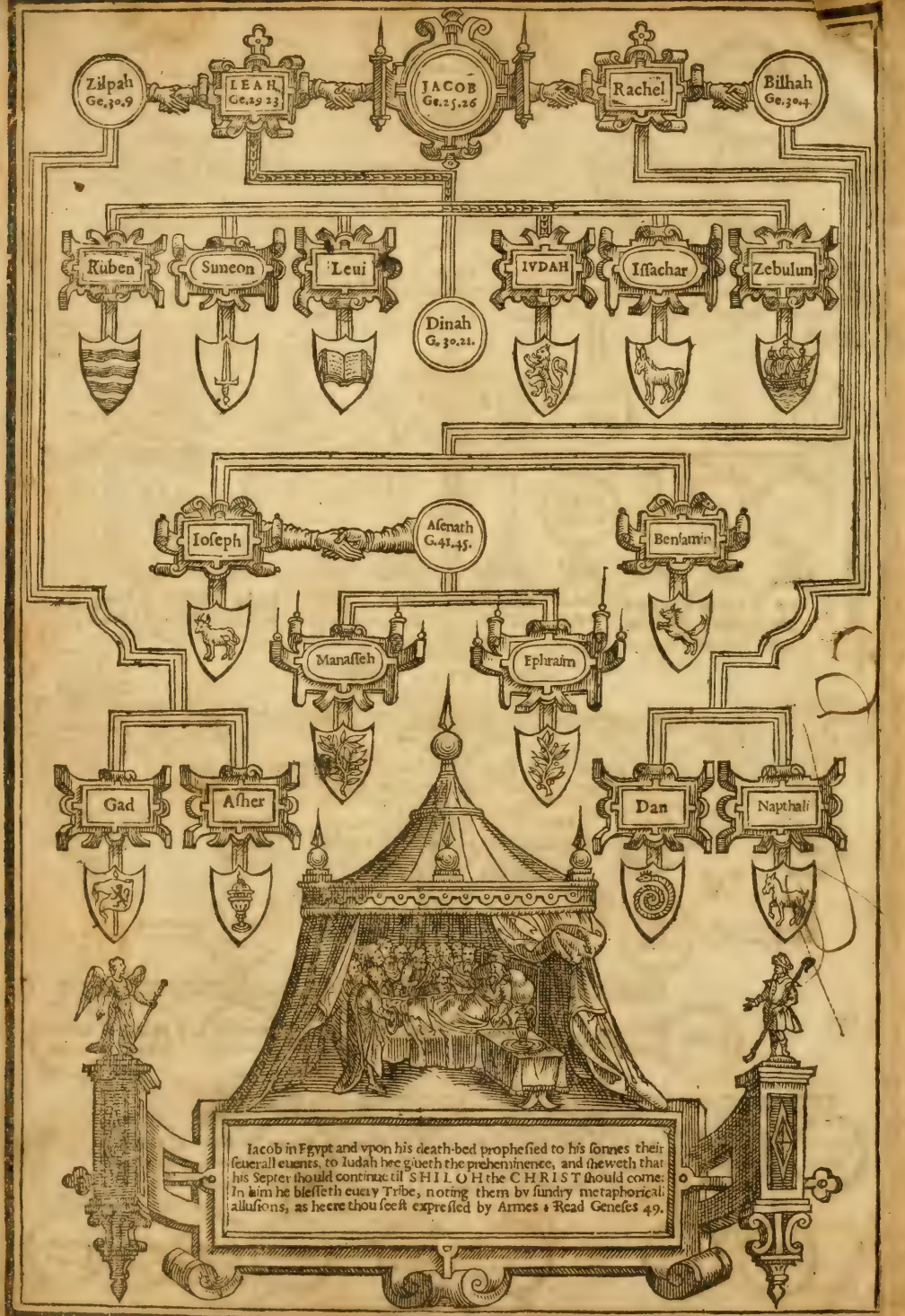

SHEM.
Assirians.
Asshur Gc.10.22
Elam Gc.10.22
ARPHAXAD.
Lud Gc.10.22
Aram Gc.10.22
Amorites
Persians.
Pul 2 K.15.19
Chedorlaomer.
SALAH G.10.24.
Beor No.22.5
Tiglath Pileser.
Cyrus Da.6.28.
Vasthi Est.1.9.
Ahasuerus.
Esther Est.2.17.
Vz Ge.10.23
Hul G.10.23.
Gether Ge.10.23
Mash G.10.23
Balaam Deu.23.
Shalmaneser.
Artaxerxes Ezr.4.7
Xerxes
Artaxerxes Neh.2.1.
EBER G.10.24.
Ellezer Ge.15.2.
Obuslan-Ribhathaim.
Rehob 2.Sa.8.3.
Hezion 1 K.15.18
Sennacherib.
Darius No.12.22
PELEG G.10.25.
Ioktan Ge.10.25
Hadadezer.
Tabrimon.
Kehum Ezr.4.8.
Shimshai Ezr.4.8.
REV G.11.18.
Rezin 2 K.15.37
Naaman 2.Kin.5.1
SERVG G.11.20.
Tatnai Ezr.5.3.
Shetharboznai.
NAHOR G.11.22
Asarhaddon
Adrameleth.
Sharezer.
TERAH G.11.24.
Tartan 2 K.18.17
Rabsaris 2 K.18.17
Rabshakeh.
Almodad Ge.10.26.
Hazarmaveth
Jareb Hos.5.13
Sheleph Ge.10.26
Jerah Ge.10.26
At Babels building languages divided Ge. In the A- vnderstoo

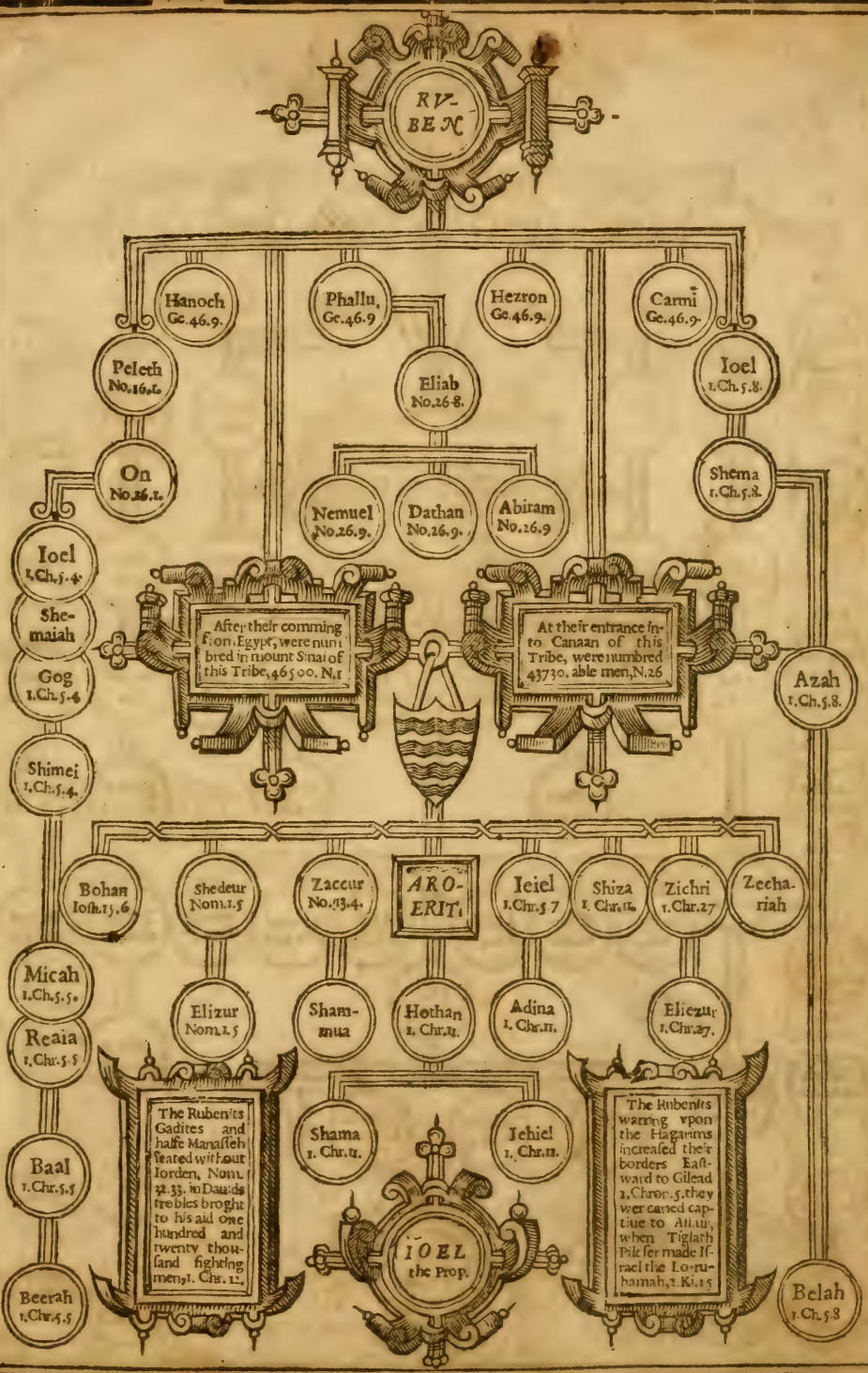

Ham, Ge. 5.32
Cush Ge.10.6
Phut Ge.10.6
Canaan Ge.10.6
Mizraim Ge.10.6
Ethiopians
Egyptians
Seba Ge.10.7
Hauilah Ge.10.7
Sabtah Ge.10.7
Sabtecha Ge.10.7
Raamah Ge.10.7
Nimrod Ge.10.8
Ludim Ge.10,13
Anamim Ge.10.13
Naphtuhim
Casluhim.
Caphtorim.
Lehabim Ge.10.13
Pathrusim.
Sheba Ge.10.7
Dedan Ge.10.7
Caldeans
Philistims
Anak No.13.23
Amraphel.
Abimelech.
Shipenar Da.1.3
Melzar Da.1.11
Arioch Da.2.14
Baladan 2K.20.12
Maoch 1Sa.27.2
Ahiman No.13.22
Sheshai No.13.23
Talmai No.13.21
Nabuzaradan
Nebushazban
Phichol Ge.21.22
Ittai 2Sa.15.19
Amihud 2Sa.3.37
Neregal Jer.39.3
Euilmerodach
Berodach 2K.20.12
Achish 1.S.27.2
Delilah Iud.16.9
Horam Iosh.10
Talmai 2 Sa.3.3
Ahuzzath.
A Giant 2.S.21.16
Dauid 2.Sa.3.3
Maacah 2.Sa.3.3
Goliath 1.Sa.17.4
Ishbibenob.
Saph 2.Sa.21.18
Lahm 1Ch.20.5
deformedman
So 2.K.17.4

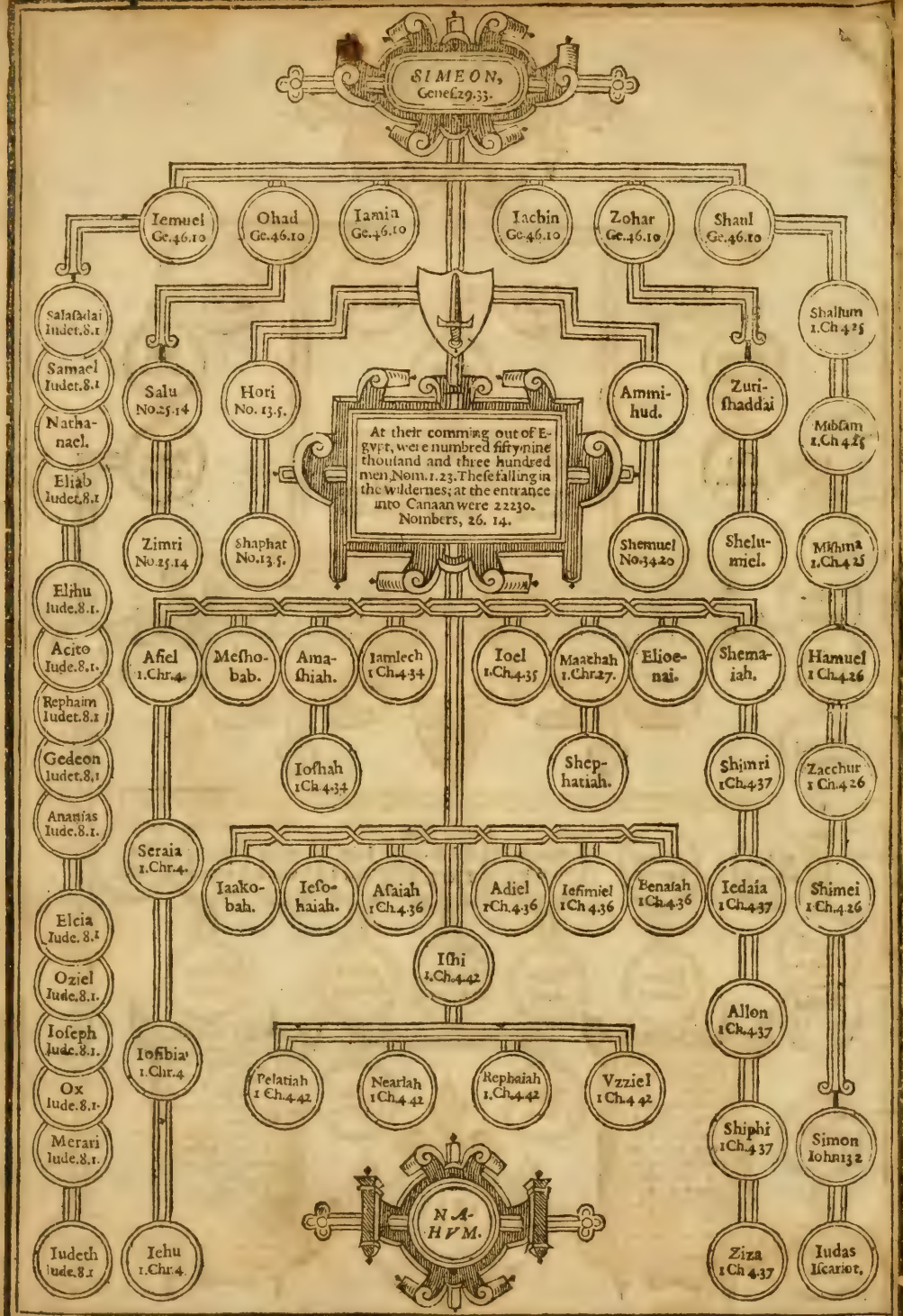

CANAAN.
Genes.10.16.
Girgasite.
Arkite Ge.10.17
Sinite Ge.10.17
Sidon G.10.25.
Aruadite Ge.10.18
Heth G.10.15
Zemarite Ge.10.18
Iebusite Ge.10.16
Hamathite.
Hiuite Ge.10.17
Emorite Ge.10.16
Canaanites.
Sidonians.
Hittites.
Iebusites.
Amorites
Tdail Ge.14.1.
Hiram 2.Sa.5.11
Beeri Ge.26.34
Ahimelech.
Vriah 2.Sa.23.
Elon Ge.26.34
Zohar Ge.23.8.
Horite Ge.36 20
Hamor Ge.34.2.
Ethbaal 1.K.16.31
Ornan 1.Ch.21.
Arad No.21.1.
Huram 2Ch.2.11
Iudith Ge.26.34
Esau Ge.26.34
Basmemath.
Ephron Ge.23.8.
Seir Ge.36.20
Shechem.
Iezebel 1.K.16.31
Ahab 1.K.16.31
Bera Ge.14.2.
Birsha Ge.14.2.
Iobab Iosh.11.1.
Mamre Ge.14.13
Eshcol Ge 14.13
Aner Ge.14.13
Iabin Iosh.11.1.
Shuah Ge.38.2.
Rahab Iosh.2.1.
DVKES.
Sihon Nom.21.
Og Io.1.9.10
Adonizedek.
Shinab Ge.14.2.
Shemeber.
Adonibezek.
Hoham Iosh.10.
Piram Iosh.10.
Iaphia Iosh.10.
Debir Iosh.10.
Sisera Iud.4.2.
Lotan G.36.20.
Timna G.36.22.
Ezer Ge.36.21
Shobal G.36.20.
Dishon Ge.36.21
Zibeon G.36.20.
Anah G.36.20.
Dishan Ge.36.21
Vz G.36.2
Aran G.36.28
Hori G.36.22.
Hemam G.36.22.
Bilhan G.36.27.
Zaauan G.36.27.
Akan G.36.27.
Aiah G.36.24
Anah G.36.24
Dishon G.36.25
Aholibamah
Aluan Ge.36.23
Manahath.
Ebal Ge.36.23
Shepho Ge.36.23
Onam Ge.36.23
Hemdan Ge.36.26
Eshban G.36.26
Ithran Ge.36.26
Chera Ge.36.26

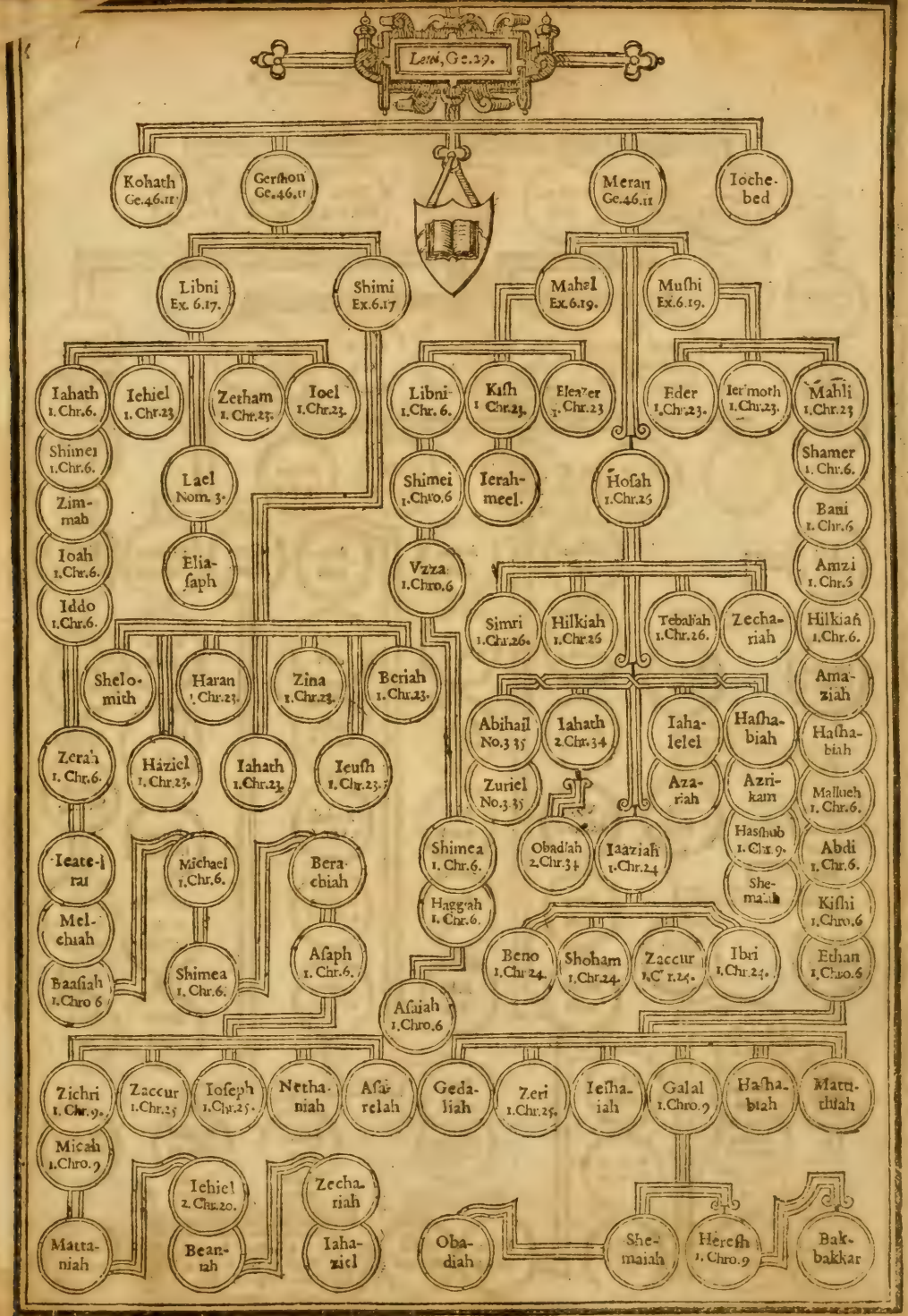

TERAH,
Vntill Terah, the worlds age was reckoned by the yeeres of man, but he the first recorded Idolater, Ioth.24. is the last in that dignitie of Computation
Abram not the eldest son of Terah: for he begat a son at seuenty and diedat two hundred and fiue, Gen. 11. 26. 31. then was Abram 75. Gen.12.4.
Haran G.11.26.
Lot G.11.31.
Reuma G.22.24
Nahor G.11.26.
Milcah G.11.29
The elder daugh.
The yonger daught.
SARAI, G.11.29
A-BRAM
Hagar Ge.16.3
Ismael G.16.11
MOAB Ge.19.37
BEN-AMMI
Huz Gen.22.
Kemuel Gen.22
Chesed Gen 22
Buz Gen.22.
Hazo Gen.22.
Bethuel Gen.22.
Pildash Gen.22
Idlaph Gen.22
Aram Gen.22.
Bara-chel.
Laban Gen.24
REBEK-AH.
ISAAC, Ge.21.3
Tebah Gen.22
Gaham Gen.22.
Thahash Gen.22.
Maac-hah.
Elihu Iob32.2
LEAH Gen.29
Rachel Gen.29
Esau Gen.25.
IACOB, Gen.25.
Nebaioth.
Kedar Gen.25
Adbeel Gen.25.
Mibsam Gen.25.
Mishma Gen.25.
Dumah Gen.25
Massa Gen.25
Hadar Gen.25.
Tema Gen.25
Ietur Gen.25
Naphish Gen.25
Kedemah.
Maha-lath.

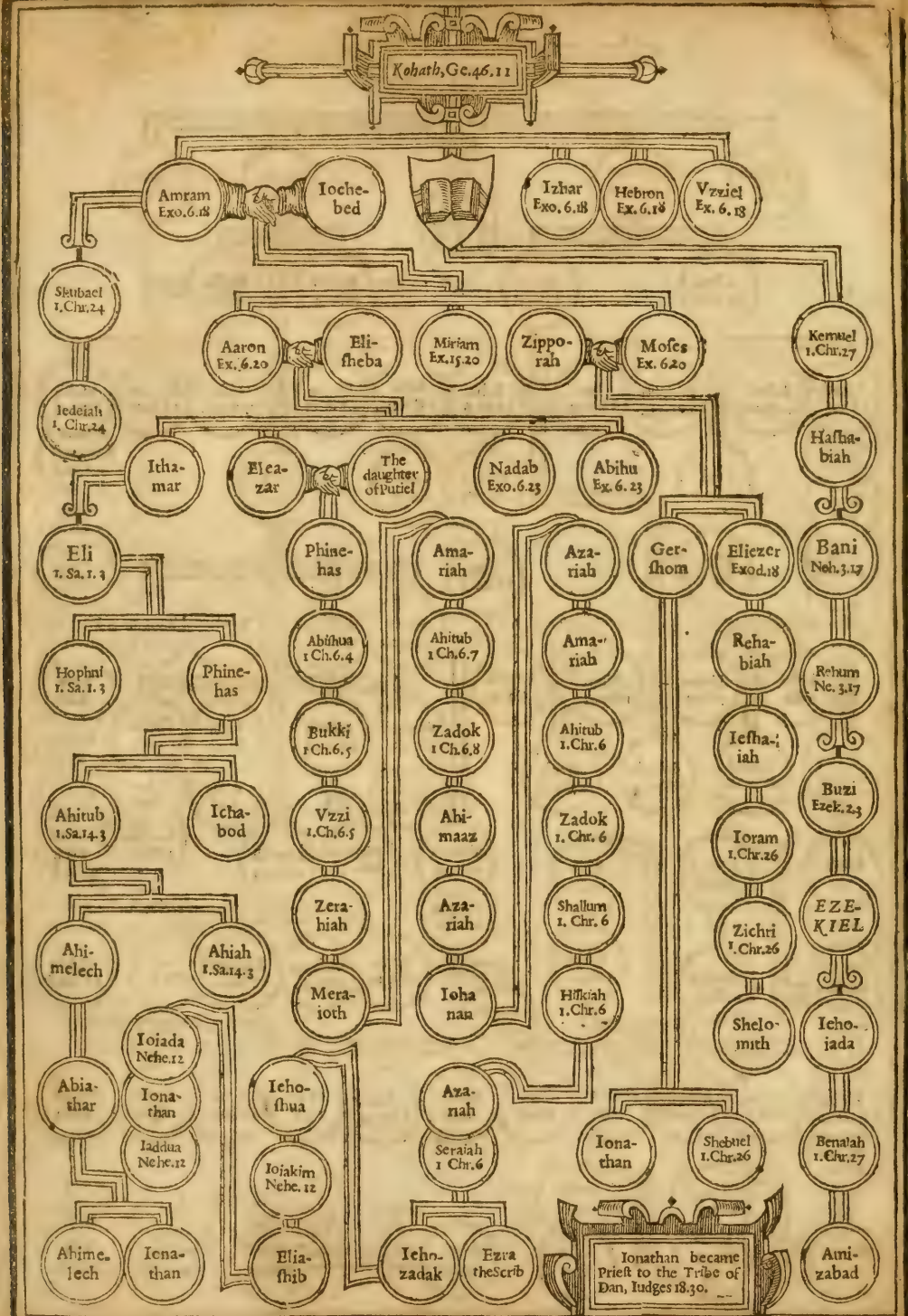

Iudith Ge.26.34
Adah Ge.36.2
ESAV Ge.25.25.
Aholibamah, Ge. 36.2.
Basmemath, Ge. 26.34.
Timna Ge.36.12
Eliphaz Ge.36.4.
Reuel Ge.36.4.
Omar Ge.36.11
Zepho Ge.36.11
Gatam Ge.36.11
Teman Ge.36.11
Kenaz Ge.36.11.
Korah Ge.36.16
Ieush Gen.36.5
Taalam Gen.36.5
Korah Gen.36.
Amalek Ex.17.8.
Eliphaz Iob.
KINGS.
Nahath Ge.36.13.
Zerah Ge.36.13
Sammah Ge.36.13.
Mizzah Ge.36.13.
Beor Ge.36.32
Zerah Ge.36.33.
Bedad Ge.36.35
Achbor Ge.36.38
Hadad 1.K.11.14
Bela Ge.36.32
Iobab Ge.36.33
Husham G.36.34.
Hadad Ge.36.35
Samlah G.36.36.
Saul G.36.37.
Baal-hanan, Ge. 36.38.
Hadar Ge.36.39
Geanbath.
Doeg 1.Sa.22.9
DVKES.
Amalekits
Idumeans
Timnah G.36.40
Ieheth G.36.40
Elah G.36.41.
Kenaz G.36.42.
Mibzar G.36.42
Iram G.36.43
Agag 1.Sa.15.
Aluah G.36.40.
Aholibamah
Pinon G.36.41
Teman G.36.42
Magdiel G.36.43.
Antipater.
Ammedatha.
VVas not Esau Iacobs brother, saith the Lord, yet I loued Iacob, and I hated Esau: Mal.1.2.
Herod the great
Zeresh Est.5.10.
Haman Est.3.10.
Archelaus.
Herod the Fox.
Herodias Mar.6.17
Phillip Mark 6.
Aristobulus.
Parthandatha.
Aspatha Esth.9.7.
Adalia Est.9.8.
Aridatha Ester 9.8.
Arisai Ester 9.9
Vaiezatha.
Herodias.
Antipater.
Herod Act.12.1.
Dalphon Ester 9.7
Poratha Ester 9.8
Parmashta
Aridai Ester 9.9
Salome
Agrippa Ioſ.l.18.
Bernice Ioſ.l.18.
Drusilla Ioſ.l.18.

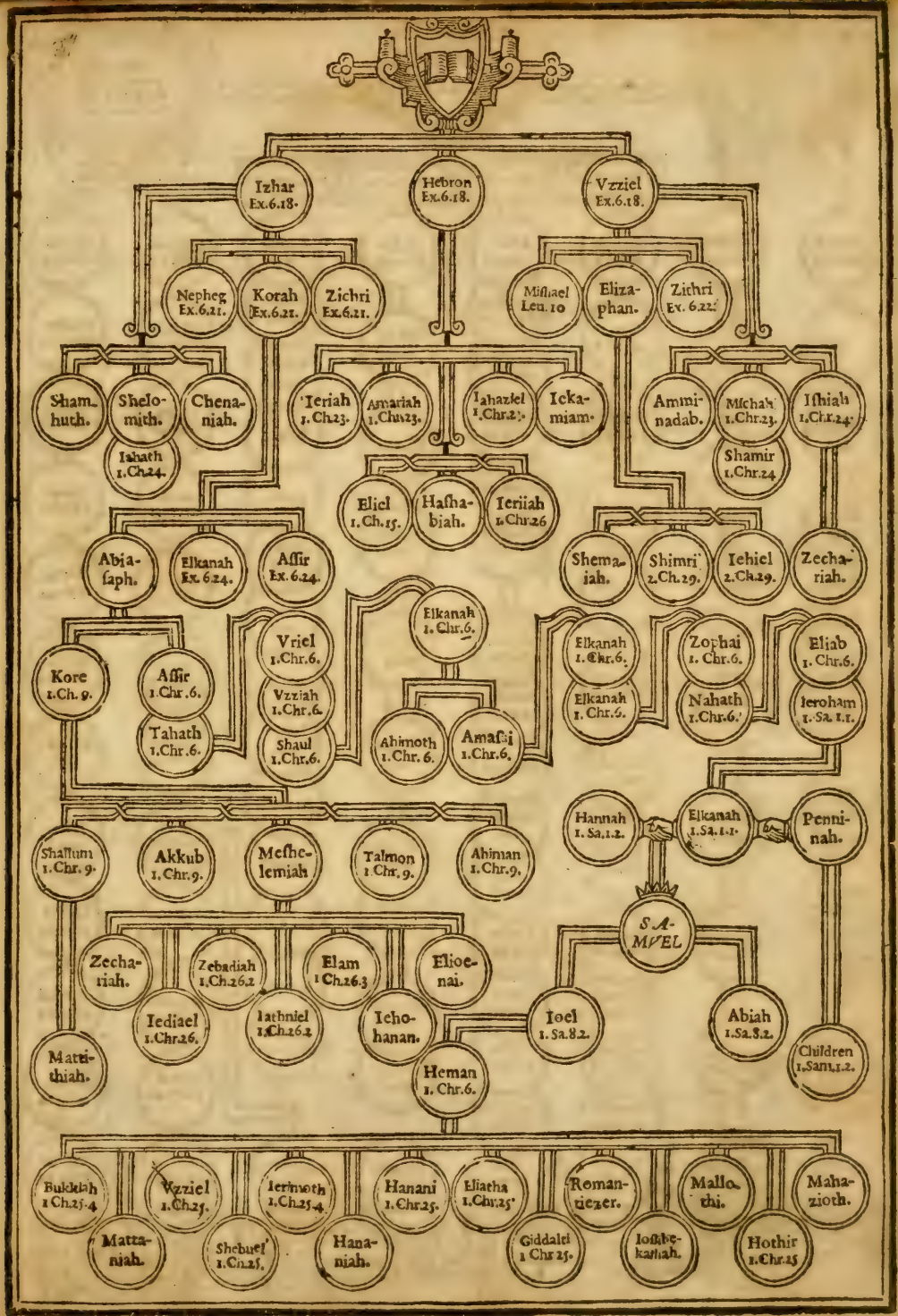

Zilpah
Ge.30.9
LEAH
Ge.29.23
IACOB
Ge.25.26
Rachel
Bilhah
Ge.30.4
Ruben
Sumeon
Leui
Dinah
G.30.21.
IVDAH
Issachar
Zebulun
Ioseph
Asenath
G.41.45.
Beniamin
Manasseh
Ephraim
Gad
Asher
Dan
Napthali
Iacob in Egypt and vpon his death-bed prophesied to his sonnes their
seuerall euents, to Iudah hee giueth the preheminence, and sheweth that
his Septer should continue til SHILOH the CHRIST should come:
In him he blesseth euery Tribe, noting them by sundry metaphorical
allusions, as heere thou seest expressed by Armes : Read Geneses 49.

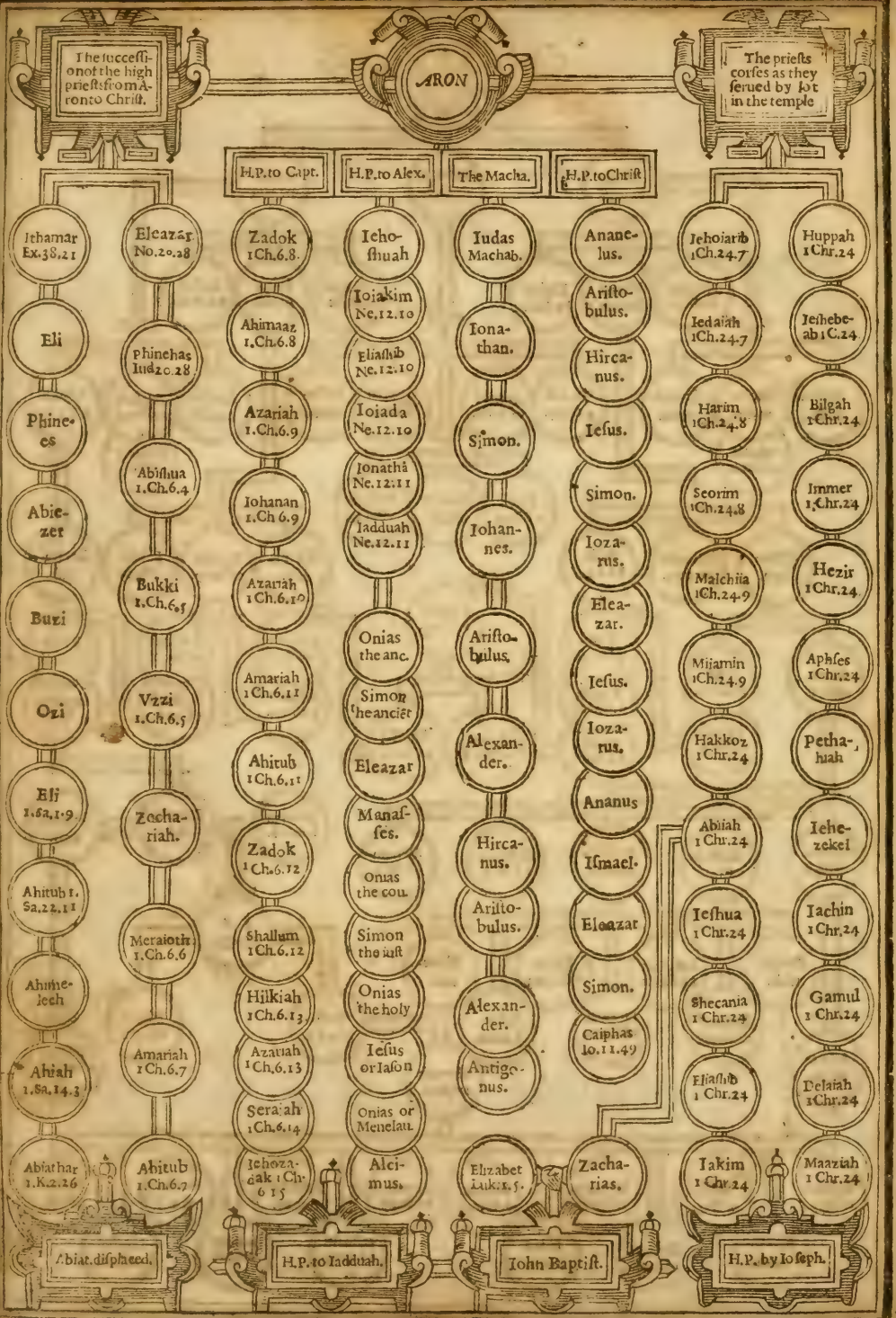

RV-
BEN
Hanoch
Ge.46.9.
Phallu.
Ge.46.9
Hezron
Ge.46.9.
Carmi
Ge.46.9.
Peleth
No.16.2.
Eliab
No.26.8.
Ioel
1.Ch.5.8.
On
No.26.2.
Nemuel
No.26.9.
Dathan
No.26.9.
Abiram
No.26.9
Shema
1.Ch.5.8
Ioel
1.Ch.5.4.
Shemaiah
Gog
1.Ch.5.4
Shimei
1.Ch.5.4.
After their comming from Egypt, were numbred in mount Sinai of this Tribe, 46500. N.1
At their entrance into Canaan of this Tribe, were numbred 43730. able men, N.26
Azah
1.Ch.5.8.
Bohan
Iosh.15.6
Shedeur
Nom.1.5
Zaccur
No.13.4.
ARO-
ERITI
Ieiel
1.Chr.5.7
Shiza
1.Chr.11.
Zichri
1.Chr.27
Zecha-
riah
Micah
1.Ch.5.5.
Reaia
1.Chr.5.5
Elizur
Nom.1.5
Sham-
mua
Hothan
1.Chr.11.
Adina
1.Chr.11.
Eliezur
1.Chr.27.
The Rubenits Gadites and halfe Manasseh treated without Iorden, Nom. 32.33. in Davids troubles brought to his aid one hundred and twenty thousand fighting men 1.Chr.12.
Shama
1.Chr.11.
Iehiel
1.Chr.11.
IOEL
the Prop.
The Rubenits warring vpon the Hagarims increased their borders Eastward to Gilead 1.Chron.5. they were caried captiue to Assur, when Tiglath Pilesser made Israel the Lo-ruhamah, 2.Ki.15
Baal
1.Chr.5.5
Beerah
1.Chr.5.5
Belah
1.Ch.5.8

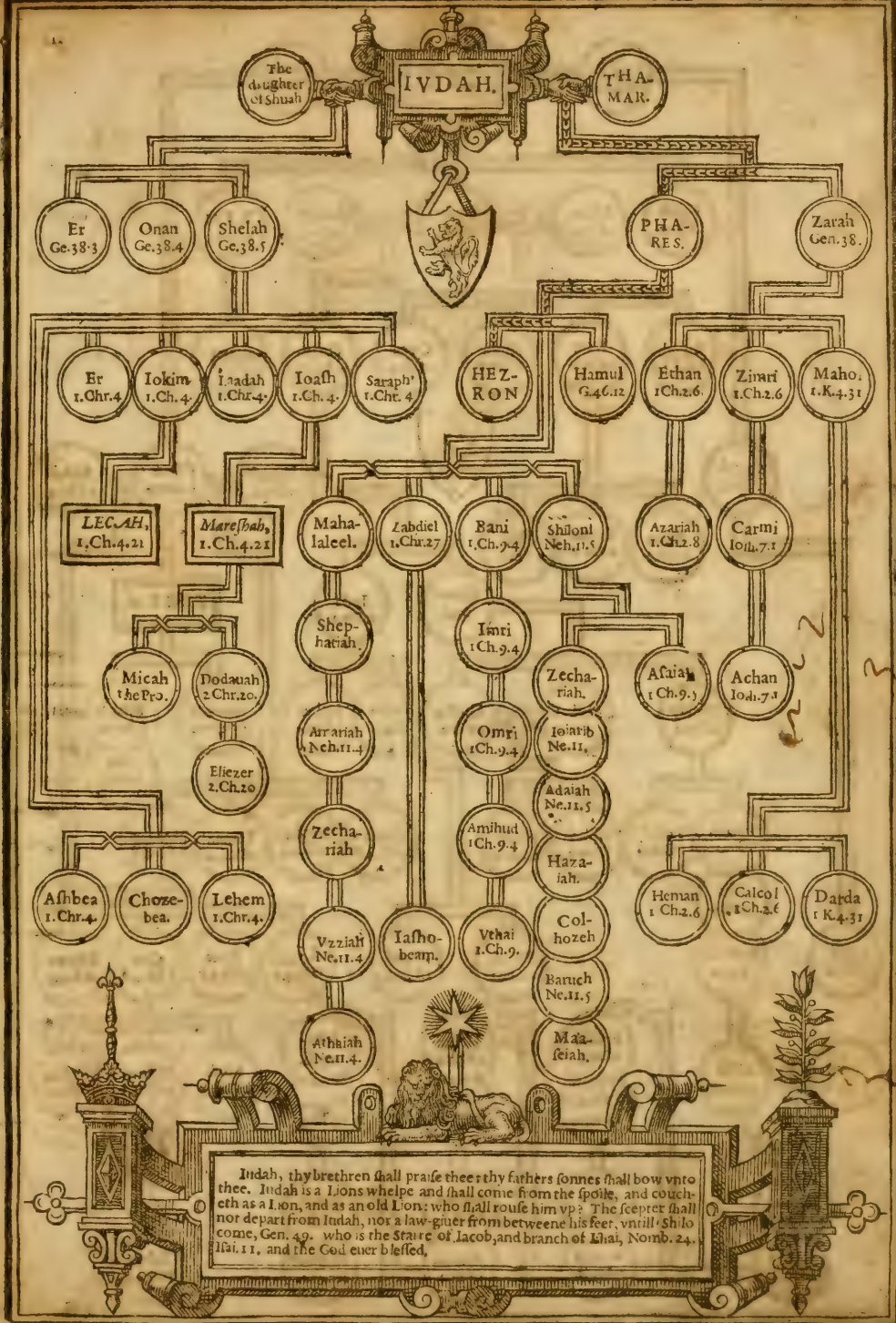

SIMEON,
Genes.29.33.
Iemuel
Ge.46.10
Ohad
Ge.46.10
Iamin
Ge.46.10
Iachin
Ge.46.10
Zohar
Ge.46.10
Shaul
Ge.46.10
Salasadai
Iudet.8.1
Samael
Iudet.8.1
Natha-
nael.
Eliab
Iudet.8.1
Salu
No.25.14
Hori
No.13.5.
At their comming out of Egypt, were numbred fiftynine thousand and three hundred men, Nom.1.23. These falling in the wildernes; at the entrance into Canaan were 22230.
Nombers, 26. 14.
Ammi-
hud.
Zuri-
shaddai
Shallum
1.Ch.4.25
Mibsam
1.Ch.4.25
Mishma
1.Ch.4.25
Zimri
No.25.14
Shaphat
No.13.5.
Shemuel
No.34.20
Shelu-
miel.
Elihu
Iude.8.1.
Acito
Iude.8.1.
Rephaim
Iudet.8.1
Gedeon
Iudet.8.1
Ananias
Iude.8.1.
Afiel
1.Chr.4.
Meſho-
bab.
Ama-
ſhiah.
Iamlech
1.Ch.4.34
Ioel
1.Ch.4.35
Maachah
1.Chr.27.
Elioe-
nai.
Shema-
iah.
Hamuel
1.Ch.4.26
Ioſhah
1.Ch.4.34
Shep-
hatiah.
Shimri
1.Ch.4.37
Zacchur
1.Ch.4.26
Seraia
1.Chr.4.
Iaako-
bah.
Ieſo-
haiah.
Aſaiah
1.Ch.4.36
Adiel
1.Ch.4.36
Ieſimiel
1.Ch.4.36
Benaiah
1.Ch.4.36
Iedaia
1.Ch.4.37
Shimei
1.Ch.4.26
Elcia
Iude.8.1
Oziel
Iude.8.1.
Ioſeph
Iude.8.1.
Ox
Iude.8.1.
Merari
Iude.8.1.
Iſhi
1.Ch.4.42
Allon
1.Ch.4.37
Pelatiah
1.Ch.4.42
Nearlah
1.Ch.4.42
Rephaiah
1.Ch.4.42
Vzziel
1.Ch.4.42
Ioſibia
1.Chr.4
Shiphi
1.Ch.4.37
Simon
Iohn13.2
NA-
HVM.
Iudeth
Iude.8.1
Iehu
1.Chr.4.
Ziza
1.Ch.4.37
Iudas
Iſcariot.

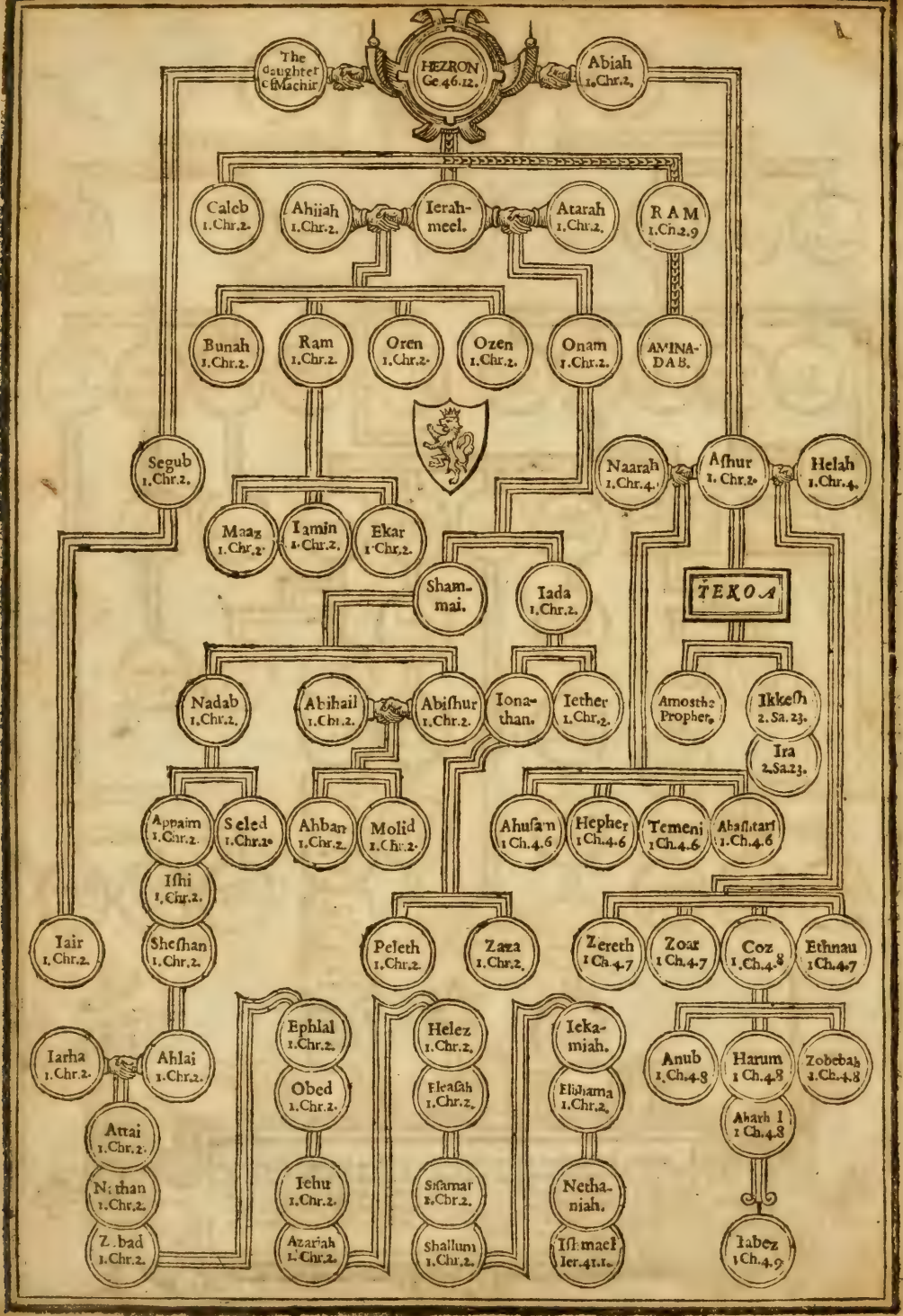

Leui, Ge.29.
Kohath Ge.46.11
Gerſhon Ge.46.11
Merari Ge.46.11
Iochebed
Libni Ex. 6.17.
Shimi Ex.6.17
Mahel Ex.6.19.
Muſhi Ex.6.19.
Iahath 1.Chr.6.
Iehiel 1.Chr.23
Zetham 1.Chr.23.
Ioel 1.Chr.23.
Libni 1.Chr. 6.
Kiſh 1.Chr.23.
Eleazer 1.Chr.23
Eder 1.Chr.23.
Ierimoth 1.Chr.23.
Mahli 1.Chr.23
Shimei 1.Chr.6.
Zimmah
Ioah 1.Chr.6.
Iddo 1.Chr.6.
Lael Nom. 3.
Elisaph
Shimei 1.Chro.6
Ierahmeel.
Hoſah 1.Chr.26
Shamer 1.Chr.6.
Bani 1.Chr.6
Amzi 1.Chr.6
Vzza 1.Chro.6
Simri 1.Chr.26.
Hilkiah 1.Chr.26
Tebaliah 1.Chr.26.
Zechariah
Hilkiah 1.Chr.6.
Amaziah
Shelomith
Haran 1.Chr.23.
Zina 1.Chr.23.
Beriah 1.Chr.23.
Abihail No.3 35
Iahath 2.Chr.34
Iahaleel
Haſhabiah
Haſhabiah
Zuriel No.3 35
Azariah
Azrikam
Mallueh 1.Chr.6.
Zerah 1.Chr.6.
Haziel 1.Chr.23.
Iahath 1.Chr.23.
Ieuſh 1.Chr.23.
Haſhubiah 1.Chr.9.
Abdi 1.Chr.6.
Ieate-rai
Melchiah
Baaſiah 1.Chro 6
Michael 1.Chr.6.
Shimea 1.Chr.6.
Berachiah
Asaph 1.Chr.6.
Shimea 1.Chr.6.
Shimea 1.Chr.6.
Obadiah 2.Chr.34
Iaaziah 1.Chr.24
Haggiah 1.Chr.6.
Shemaiah
Kiſhi 1.Chro.6
Beno 1.Chr.24.
Shoham 1.Chr.24.
Zaccur 1.Chr.24.
Ibri 1.Chr.24.
Ethan 1.Chro.6
Aſaiah 1.Chro.6
Zichri 1.Chr.9.
Zaccur 1.Chr.25
Ioſeph 1.Chr.25.
Nethaniah
Aſarelah
Gedaliah
Zeri 1.Chr.25.
Ieſhaiah
Galal 1.Chro.9
Haſhabiah
Mattithiah
Micah 1.Chro.9
Iehiel 2.Chr.20.
Zechariah
Mattaniah
Beaniah
Iahaziel
Obadiah
Shemaiah
Hereſh 1.Chro.9
Bakbakkar

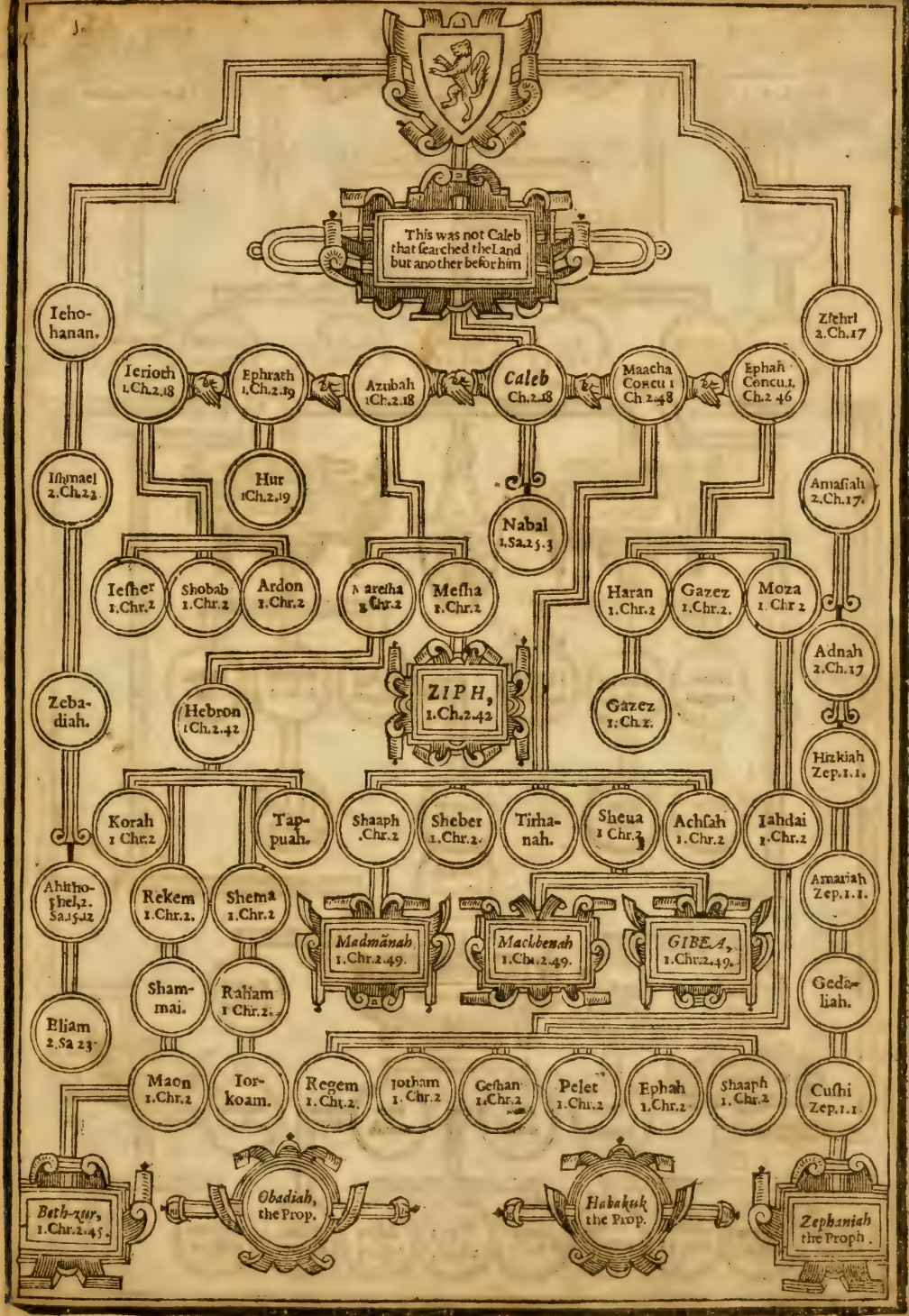

Kohath, Ge. 46. 11
Amram Exo. 6. 18
Iochebed
Izhar Exo. 6. 18
Hebron Ex. 6. 18
Vzziel Ex. 6. 18
Shubael 1. Chr. 24
Aaron Ex. 6. 20
Eli-sheba
Miriam Ex. 15. 20
Zippo-rah
Moses Ex. 6. 20
Kemuel 1. Chr. 27
Iedeiah 1. Chr. 24
Ithamar
Eleazar
The daughter of Putiel
Nadab Exo. 6. 23
Abihu Ex. 6. 23
Hashabiah
Eli 1. Sa. 1. 3
Phinehas
Amariah
Azariah
Gershom
Eliezer Exod. 18
Bani Neh. 3. 17
Hophni 1. Sa. 1. 3
Phinehas
Abishua 1 Ch. 6. 4
Ahitub 1 Ch. 6. 7
Amariah
Rehabiah
Rehum Ne. 3. 17
Ahitub 1. Sa. 14. 3
Ichabod
Bukki 1 Ch. 6. 5
Zadok 1 Ch. 6. 8
Ahitub 1. Chr. 6
Iesha-iah
Buzi Ezek. 2. 3
Vzzi 1. Ch. 6. 5
Ahimaaz
Zadok 1. Chr. 6
Ioram 1. Chr. 26
Ahimelech
Ahiah 1. Sa. 14. 3
Zerahiah
Azariah
Shallum 1. Chr. 6
Zichri 1. Chr. 26
EZEKIEL
Meraioth
Iohanan
Hilkiah 1. Chr. 6
Shelomith
Iehoiada
Ioiada Nehe. 12
Iehoshua
Azarah
Iehoiada
Abiathar
Ionathan
Ioiakim Nehe. 12
Seraiah 1 Chr. 6
Ionathan
Shebuel 1. Chr. 26
Benaiah 1. Chr. 27
Iaddua Nehe. 12
Ahimelech
Ionathan
Eliashib
Iehozadak
Ezra the Scrib
Amizabad
Ionathan became Priest to the Tribe of Dan, Iudges 18. 30.

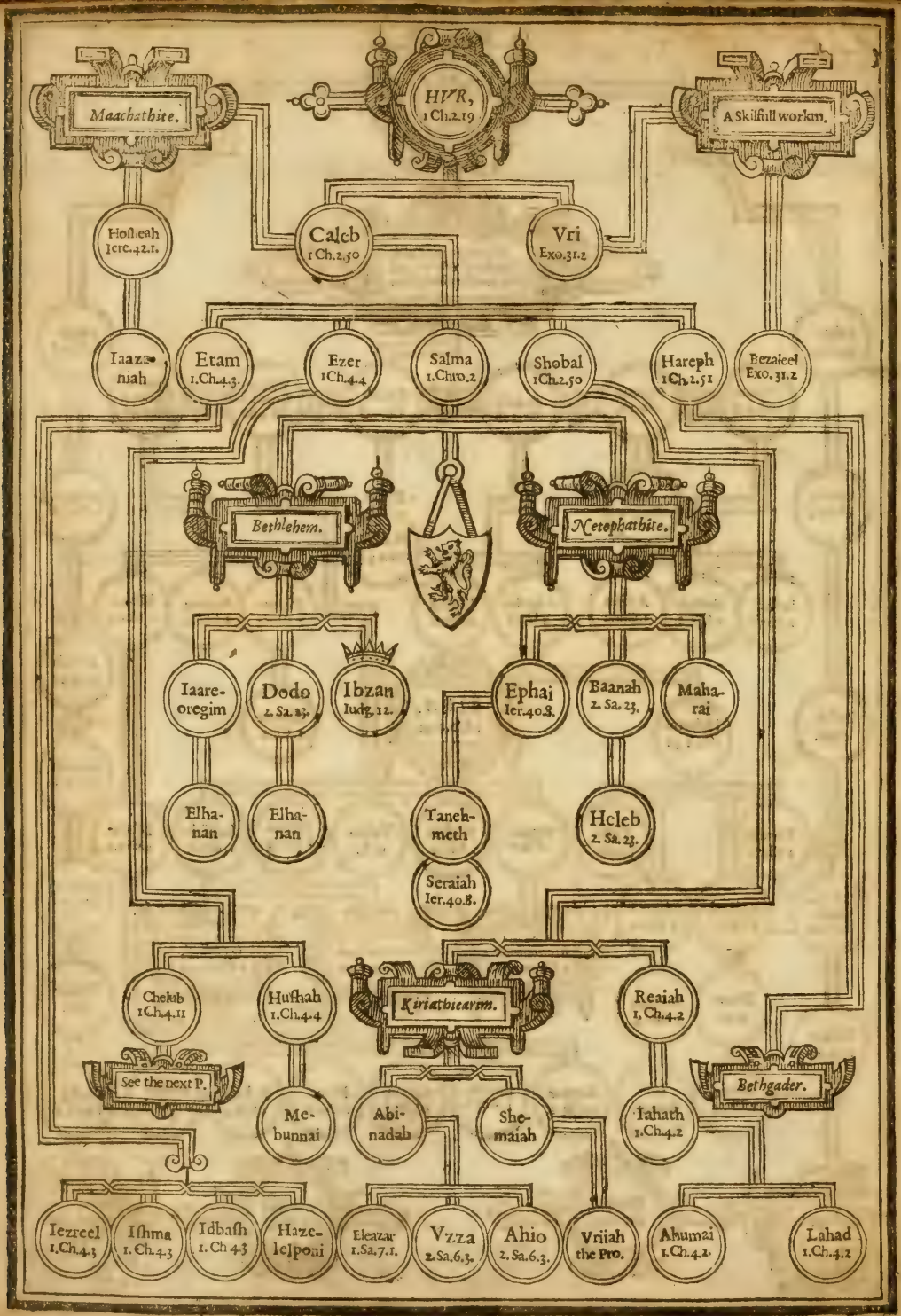

Izhar Ex.6.18.
Hebron Ex.6.18.
Vzziel Ex.6.18.
Nepheg Ex.6.21.
Korah Ex.6.21.
Zichri Ex.6.21.
Mishael Leu.10
Elizaphan.
Zithri Ex.6.22.
Shamhuth.
Shelomith.
Chenaniah.
Iahath 1.Ch.24.
Ieriah 1.Ch.23.
Amariah 1.Ch.23.
Iahaziel 1.Chr.23.
Ieka-miam.
Aminnadab.
Michah 1.Chr.23.
Ishiah 1.Chr.24.
Shamir 1.Chr.24
Eliel 1.Ch.15.
Hashabiah.
Ieriiah 1.Chr.26
Abiasaph.
Elkanah Ex.6.24.
Assir Ex.6.24.
Shemaiah.
Shimri 2.Ch.29.
Iehiel 2.Ch.29.
Zechariah.
Kore 1.Ch.9.
Assir 1.Chr.6.
Tahath 1.Chr.6.
Vriel 1.Chr.6.
Vzziah 1.Chr.6.
Shaul 1.Chr.6.
Elkanah 1.Chr.6.
Ahimoth 1.Chr.6.
Amasai 1.Chr.6.
Elkanah 1.Chr.6.
Elkanah 1.Chr.6.
Zophai 1.Chr.6.
Nahath 1.Chr.6.
Eliab 1.Chr.6.
Ieroham 1.Sa.1.1.
Hannah 1.Sa.1.2.
Elkanah 1.Sa.1.1.
Penninah.
Shallum 1.Chr.9.
Akkub 1.Chr.9.
Meshelemiah
Talmon 1.Chr.9.
Ahiman 1.Chr.9.
SAMVEL
Zechariah.
Zebadiah 1.Ch.26.2
Elam 1.Ch.26.3
Elioenai.
Iediael 1.Chr.26.
Iathniel 1.Ch.26.2
Iehohanan.
Ioel 1.Sa.8.2.
Abiah 1.Sa.8.2.
Mattithiah.
Heman 1.Chr.6.
Children 1.Sam.1.2.
Bukkiah 1.Ch.25.4
Vzziel 1.Ch.25.
Ierimoth 1.Ch.25.4
Hanani 1.Chr.25.
Eliatha 1.Chr.25.
Romantiezer.
Mallothi.
Mahazioth.
Mattaniah.
Shebuel 1.Ch.25.
Hananiah.
Giddalti 1.Chr.25.
Iosbekashah.
Hothir 1.Chr.25

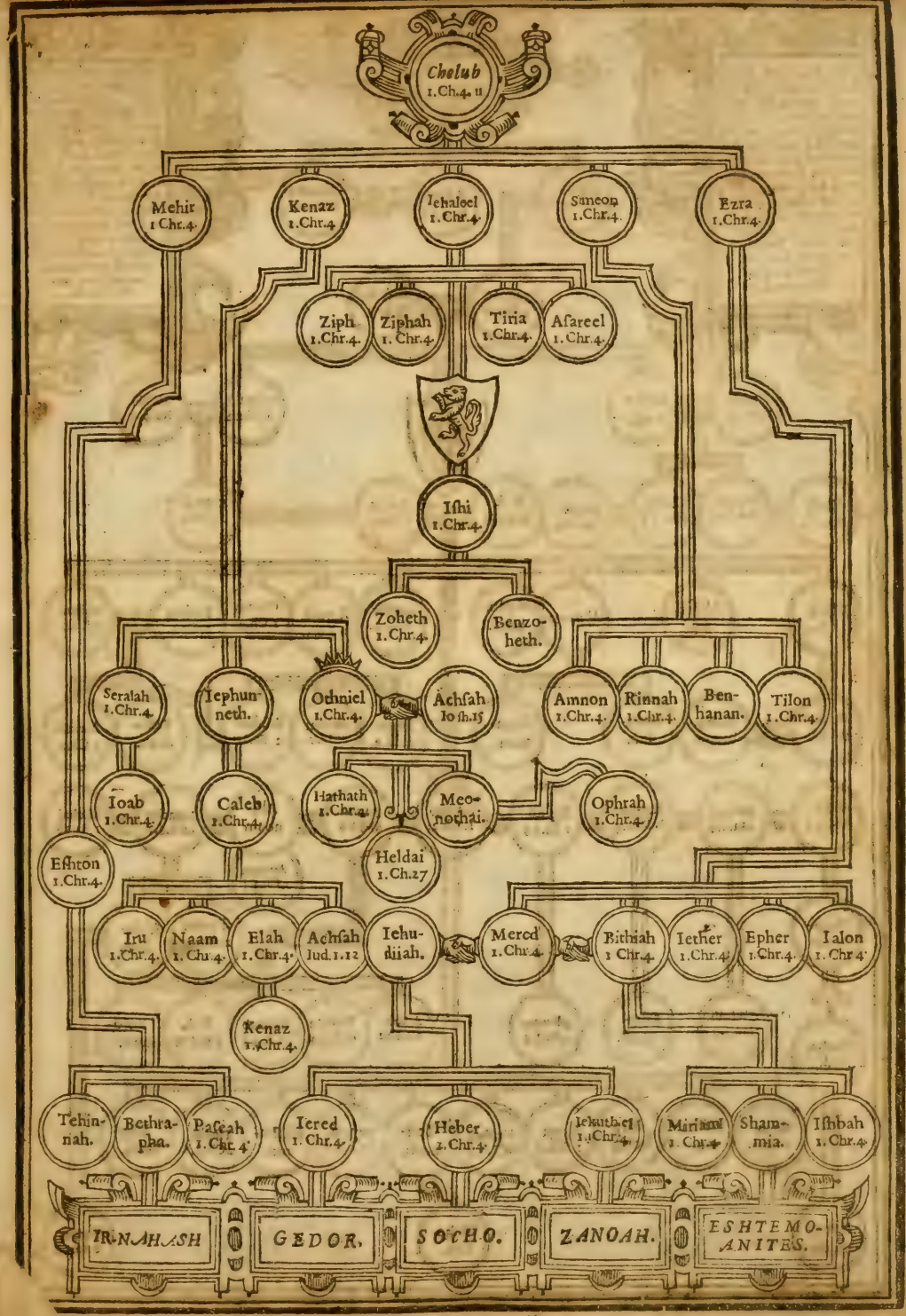

The succession of the high priests from Aaron to Christ.
ARON
The priests corses as they serued by lot in the temple
H.P. to Capt.
H.P. to Alex.
The Macha.
H.P. to Christ
Ithamar Ex.38.21
Eli
Phineas
Abiezer
Buzi
Ozi
Eli 1.Sa.1.9
Ahitub 1.Sa.22.11
Ahimelech
Ahiah 1.Sa.14.3
Abiathar 1.K.2.26
Abiat. displaced.
Eleazar No.20.28
Phinehas Iudz0.28
Abishua 1.Ch.6.4
Bukki 1.Ch.6.5
Vzzi 1.Ch.6.5
Zacharias.
Meraioth 1.Ch.6.6
Amariah 1.Ch.6.7
Ahitub 1.Ch.6.7
Zadok 1Ch.6.8.
Ahimaaz 1.Ch.6.8
Azariah 1.Ch.6.9
Iohanan 1.Ch 6.9
Azariah 1 Ch.6.10
Amariah 1 Ch.6.11
Ahitub 1 Ch.6.11
Zadok 1 Ch.6.12
Shallum 1 Ch.6.12
Hilkiah 1 Ch.6.13
Azariah 1 Ch.6.13
Seraiah 1 Ch.6.14
Iehozadak 1 Ch 6 15
H.P. to Iadduah.
Iehoshuah
Ioiakim Ne.12.10
Eliashib Ne.12.10
Ioiada Ne.12.10
Ionathā Ne.12.11
Iadduah Ne.12.11
Onias the anc.
Simon the anciēt
Eleazar
Manasses.
Onias the cou.
Simon the iust
Onias the holy
Iesus or Iason
Onias or Menelau.
Alcimus.
Iudas Machab.
Ionathan.
Simon.
Iohannes.
Aristobulus.
Alexander.
Hircanus.
Aristobulus.
Alexander.
Antigonus.
Elizabet Luk.1.5.
John Baptist.
Ananelus.
Aristobulus.
Hircanus.
Iesus.
Simon.
Iozarus.
Eleazar.
Iesus.
Iozarus.
Ananus
Ismael.
Eleazar
Simon.
Caiphas Io.11.49
Zacharias.
H.P. by Ioseph.
Iehoiarib 1Ch.24.7
Iedaiah 1Ch.24.7
Harim 1Ch.24.8
Seorim 1Ch.24.8
Malchiia 1Ch.24.9
Mijamin 1Ch.24.9
Hakkoz 1 Chr.24
Abiiah 1 Chr.24
Ieshua 1 Chr.24
Shecania 1 Chr.24
Eliashib 1 Chr.24
Iakim 1 Chr.24
Huppah 1 Chr.24
Ieshebeab 1 C.24
Bilgah 1 Chr.24
Immer 1 Chr.24
Hezir 1 Chr.24
Aphses 1 Chr.24
Pethahiah
Iehezekel
Iachin 1 Chr.24
Gamul 1 Chr.24
Delaiah 1 Chr.24
Maaziah 1 Chr.24

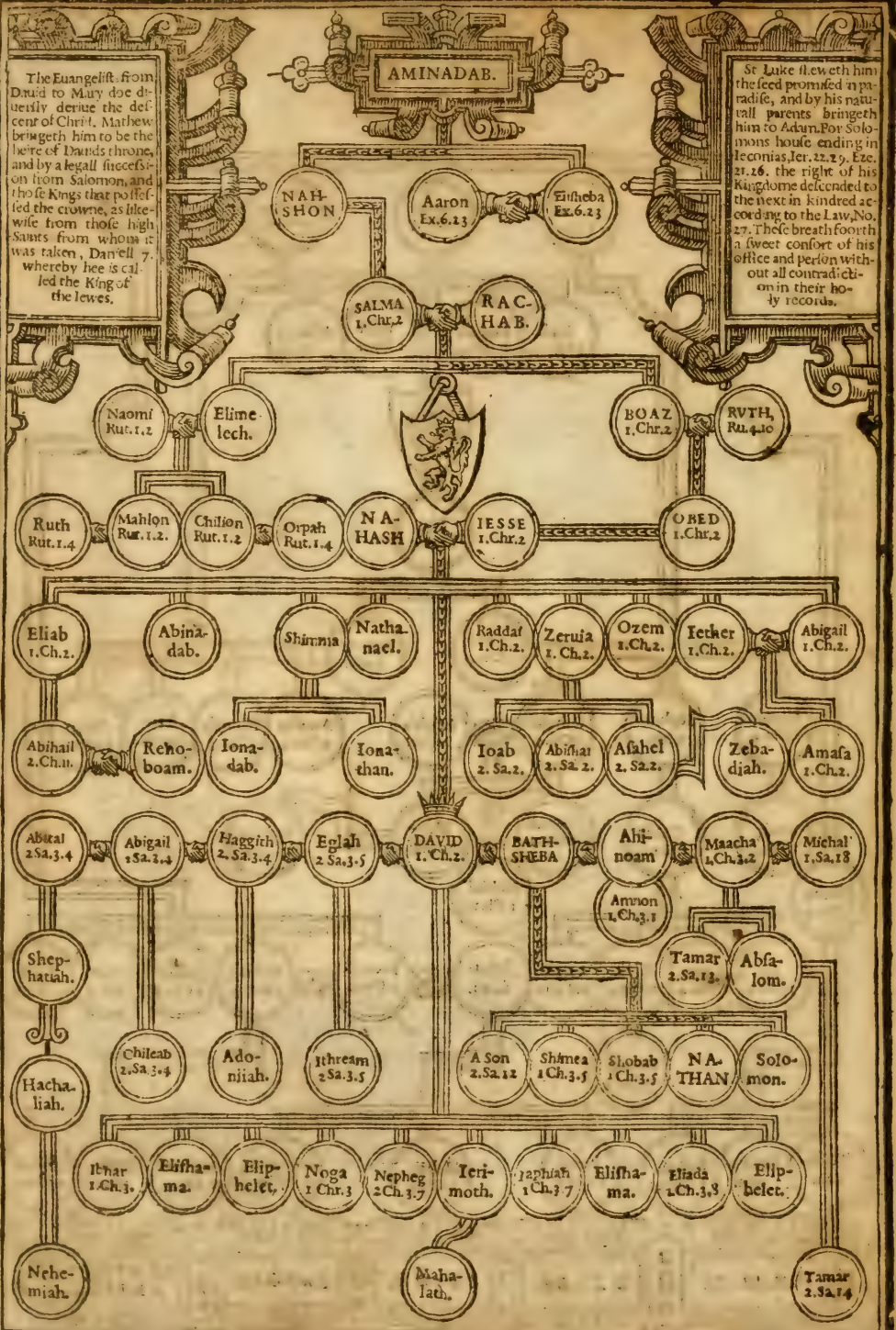

IVDAH.
The daughter of Shuah
THAMAR.
Er Ge.38.3
Onan Ge.38.4
Shelah Ge.38.5
PHARES.
Zarah Gen.38.
Er 1.Chr.4
Iokim 1.Ch.4.
Baadah 1.Chr.4.
Ioash 1.Ch.4.
Saraph 1.Chr.4
HEZRON
Hamul G.46.12
Ethan 1Ch.2.6.
Zimri 1.Ch.2.6
Maho. 1.K.4.31
LECAH, 1.Ch.4.21
Mareshah, 1.Ch.4.21
Mahalaleel.
Zabdiel 1.Chr.27
Bani 1.Ch.9.4
Shiloni Neh.11.5
Azariah 1.Ch.2.8
Carmi Iosh.7.1
Shephatiah
Imri 1.Ch.9.4
Micah the Pro.
Dodauah 2.Chr.20.
Zechariah.
Asaiah 1.Ch.9.5
Achan Iosh.7.1
Arrariah Neh.11.4
Omri 1.Ch.9.4
Ioiarib Ne.11.
Eliezer 2.Ch.20
Adaiah Ne.11.5
Amihud 1.Ch.9.4
Zechariah
Hazaiah.
Ashbea 1.Chr.4.
Chozebea.
Lehem 1.Chr.4.
Heman 1.Ch.2.6
Calcol 1.Ch.2.6
Darda 1.K.4.31
Vzziah Ne.11.4
Iashobeam.
Vthai 1.Ch.9.
Colhozeh
Baruch Ne.11.5
Athaiah Ne.11.4.
Maaseiah.
Iudah, thy brethren shall praise thee: thy fathers sonnes shall bow vnto thee. Iudah is a Lions whelpe and shall come from the spoile, and couch-eth as a Lion, and as an old Lion: who shall rouse him vp? The scepter shall nor depart from Iudah, nor a law-giuer from betweene his feet, vntill Shilo come, Gen. 49. who is the Starre of Iacob, and branch of Ihai, Nomb. 24. Isai. 11. and the God euer blessed.

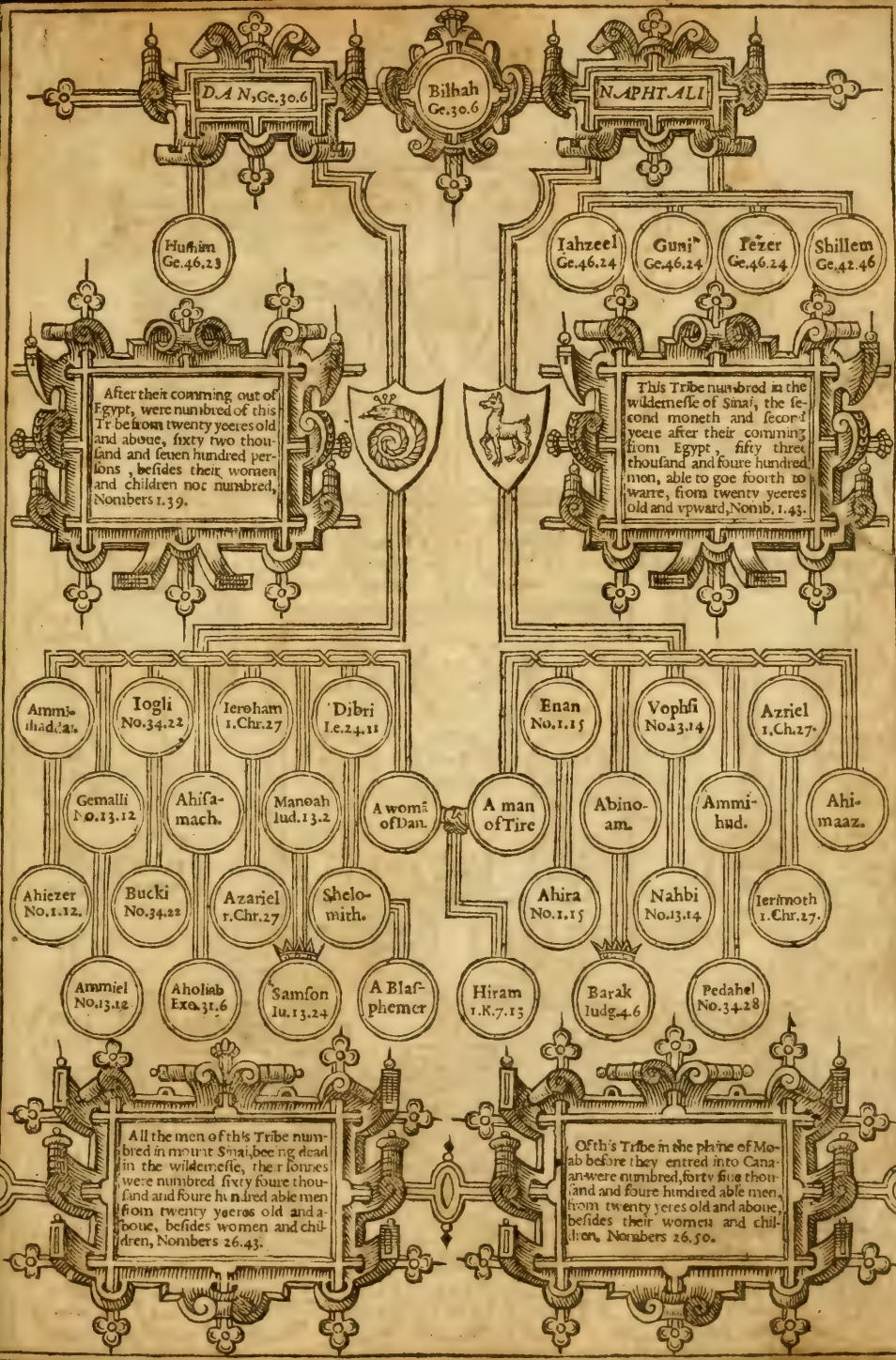

The daughter of Machir
HEZRON Ge.46.12.
Abiah 1.Chr.2.
Caleb 1.Chr.2.
Ahiiah 1.Chr.2.
Ierahmeel.
Atarah 1.Chr.2.
RAM 1.Ch.2.9
Bunah 1.Chr.2.
Ram 1.Chr.2.
Oren 1.Chr.2.
Ozen 1.Chr.2.
Onam 1.Chr.2.
AMINADAB.
Segub 1.Chr.2.
Naarah 1.Chr.4.
Asshur 1.Chr.2.
Helah 1.Chr.4.
Maaz 1.Chr.2.
Iamin 1.Chr.2.
Ekar 1.Chr.2.
Shammai.
Iada 1.Chr.2.
TEKOA
Nadab 1.Chr.2.
Abihail 1.Chr.2.
Abishur 1.Chr.2.
Ionathan.
Iether 1.Chr.2.
Amosthe Propher.
Ikkesh 2.Sa.23.
Ira 2.Sa.23.
Appaim 1.Chr.2.
Seled 1.Chr.2.
Ahban 1.Chr.2.
Molid 1.Chr.2.
Ahusam 1 Ch.4.6
Hepher 1 Ch.4.6
Temeni 1 Ch.4.6
Abashtari 1.Ch.4.6
Ishi 1.Chr.2.
Iair 1.Chr.2.
Sheshan 1.Chr.2.
Peleth 1.Chr.2.
Zaza 1.Chr.2.
Zereth 1 Ch.4.7
Zoar 1 Ch.4.7
Coz 1.Ch.4.8
Ethnan 1 Ch.4.7
Iarha 1.Chr.2.
Ahlai 1.Chr.2.
Ephlal 1.Chr.2.
Helez 1.Chr.2.
Iekamiah.
Anub 1.Ch.4.8
Harum 1 Ch.4.8
Zobebah 1.Ch.4.8
Obed 1.Chr.2.
Eleasah 1.Chr.2.
Elishama 1.Chr.2.
Aharh I 1 Ch.4.8
Attai 1.Chr.2.
Iehu 1.Chr.2.
Sisamai 1.Chr.2.
Nethaniah.
Nathan 1.Chr.2.
Zabad 1.Chr.2.
Azariah 1.Chr.2.
Shallum 1.Chr.2.
Ishmael Ier.41.1.
Iabez 1 Ch.4.9

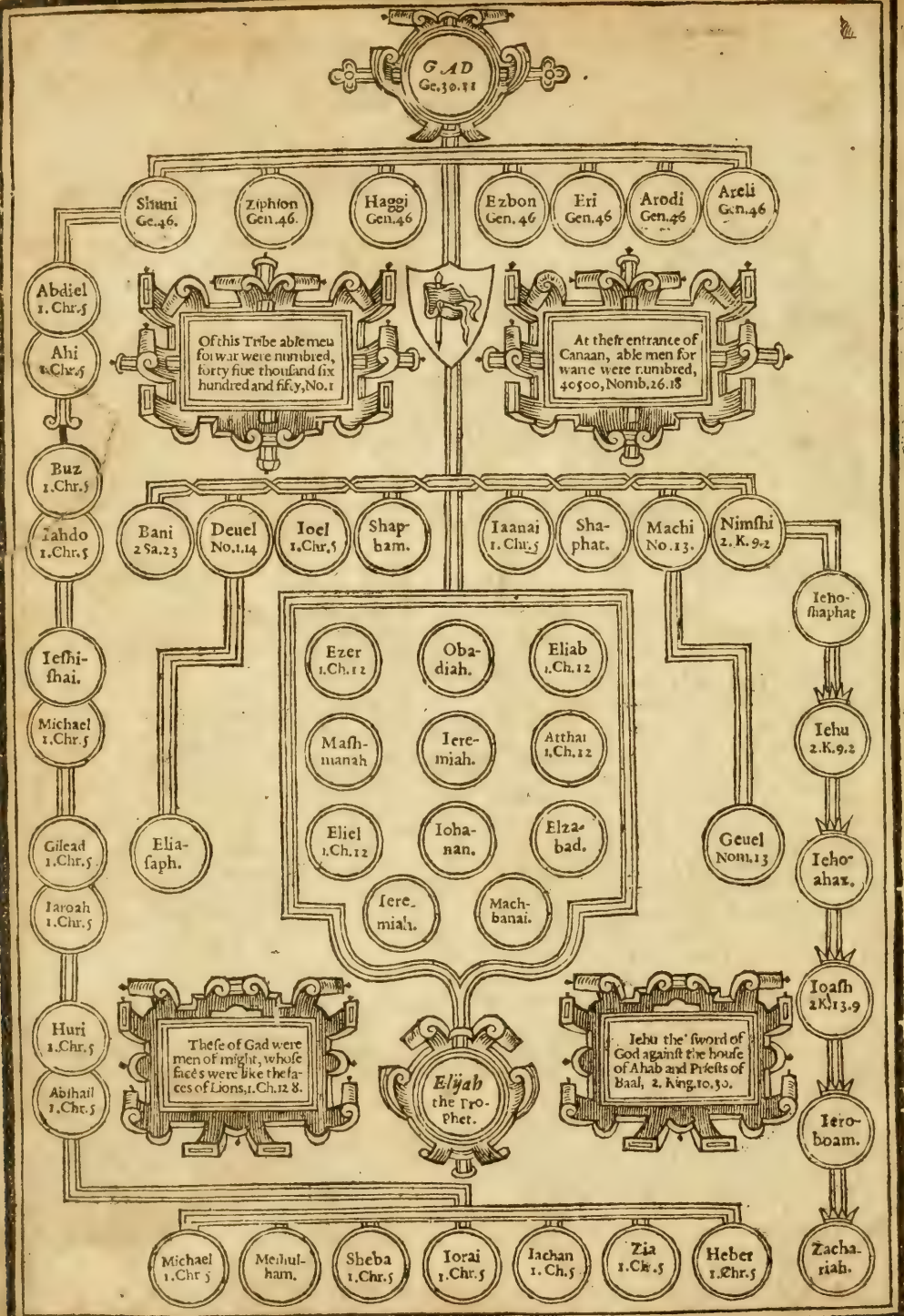

This was not Caleb that searched the Land but another before him
Caleb Ch.2.18
Iehohanan.
Zehri 2.Ch.17
Ierioth 1.Ch.2.18
Ephrath 1.Ch.2.19
Azubah 1Ch.2.18
Maacha Concu 1 Ch.2.48
Ephah Concu.1. Ch.2.46
Ishmael 2.Ch.23
Hur 1Ch.2.19
Amasiah 2.Ch.17.
Nabal 1.Sa.25.3
Iesher 1.Chr.2
Shobab 1.Chr.2
Ardon 1.Chr.2
Mesha 1.Chr.2
Haran 1.Chr.2
Gazez 1.Chr.2.
Moza 1.Chr.2
Adnah 2.Ch.17
Zebadiah.
Hebron 1Ch.2.42
ZIPH, 1.Ch.2.42
Gazez 1.Ch.2.
Hizkiah Zep.1.1.
Korah 1 Chr.2
Tappuah.
Shaaph .Chr.2
Sheber 1.Chr.2.
Tirhanah.
Sheua 1 Chr.2
Achsah 1.Chr.2
Iahdai 1.Chr.2
Amariah Zep.1.1.
Ahithophel.2. Sa.15.12
Rekem 1.Chr.2.
Shema 1.Chr.2
Madmãnah 1.Chr.2.49.
Machbenah 1.Ch.2.49.
GIBEA, 1.Chr.2.49.
Gedaliah.
Sham-mai.
Raham 1 Chr.2.
Eliam 2.Sa 23.
Maon 1.Chr.2
Ior-koam.
Regem 1.Chr.2.
Iotham 1.Chr.2
Gesham 1.Chr.2
Pelet 1.Chr.2
Ephah 1.Chr.2
Shaaph 1.Chr.2
Cushi Zep.1.1.
Beth-zur, 1.Chr.2.45.
Obadiah, the Prop.
Habakuk the Prop.
Zephaniah the Proph.

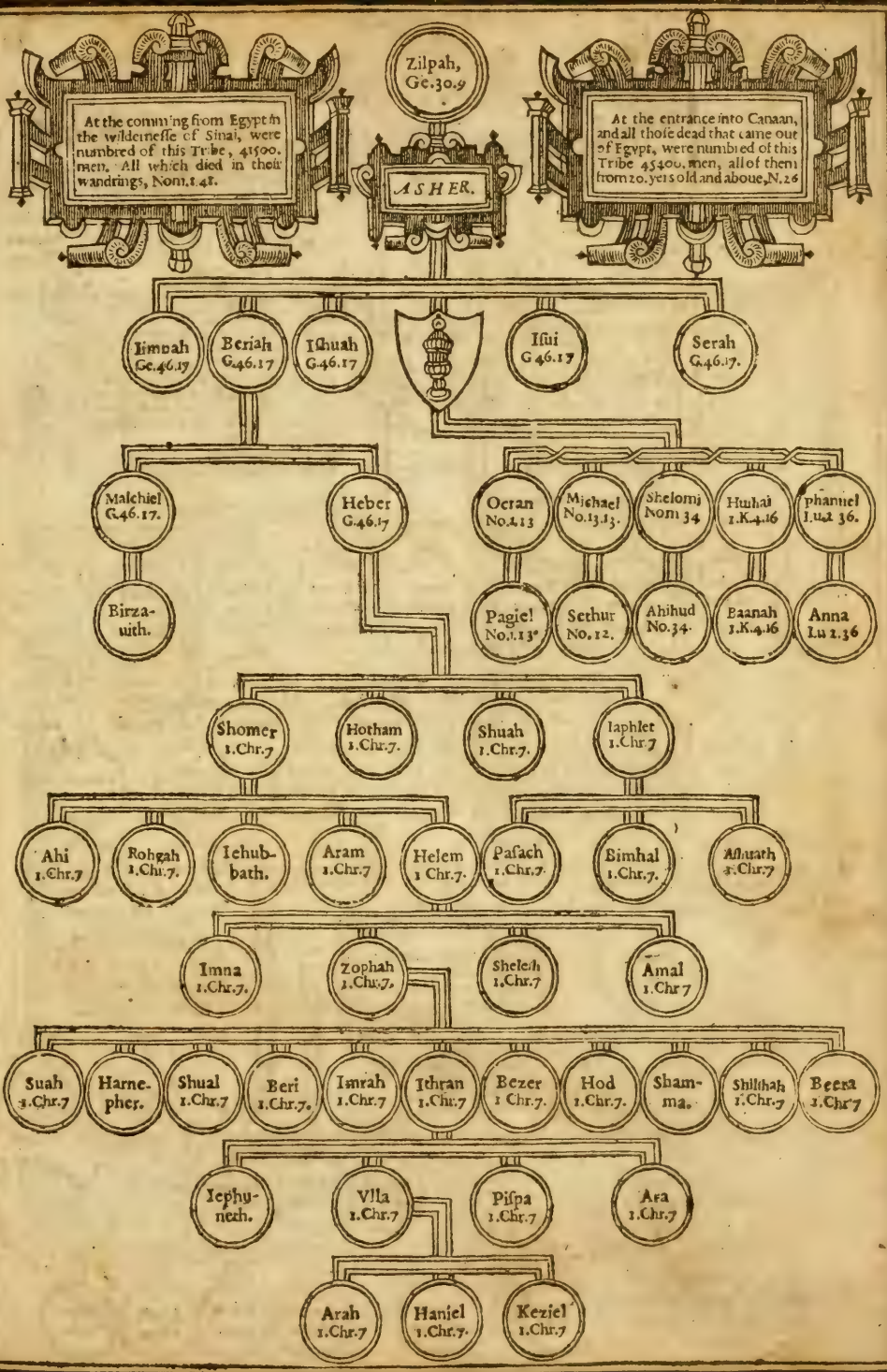

Maachathite.
HVR, 1 Ch.2.19
A Skilfull workm.
Hosheah Iere.42.1.
Caleb 1 Ch.2.50
Vri Exo.31.2
Iaazeniah
Etam 1.Ch.4.3.
Ezer 1Ch.4.4
Salma 1.Chro.2
Shobal 1Ch.2.50
Hareph 1Ch.2.51
Bezaleel Exo.31.2
Bethlehem.
Netophathite.
Iaare-oregim
Dodo 2. Sa.23.
Ibzan Iudg.12.
Ephai Ier.40.8.
Baanah 2. Sa.23.
Mahar-rai
Elha-nan
Elha-nan
Tanch-meth
Seraiah Ier.40.8.
Heleb 2. Sa.23.
Chelub 1Ch.4.11
Hushah 1.Ch.4.4
Kiriathiearim.
Reaiah 1, Ch.4.2
See the next P.
Bethgader.
Me-bunnai
Abi-nadab
She-maiah
Iahath 1.Ch.4.2
Iezreel 1.Ch.4.3
Ishma 1. Ch.4.3
Idbash 1. Ch 4.3
Haze-lelponi
Eleazar 1.Sa.7.1.
Vzza 2.Sa.6.3.
Ahio 2. Sa.6.3.
Vriah the Pro.
Ahumai 1.Ch.4.2.
Lahad 1.Ch.4.2

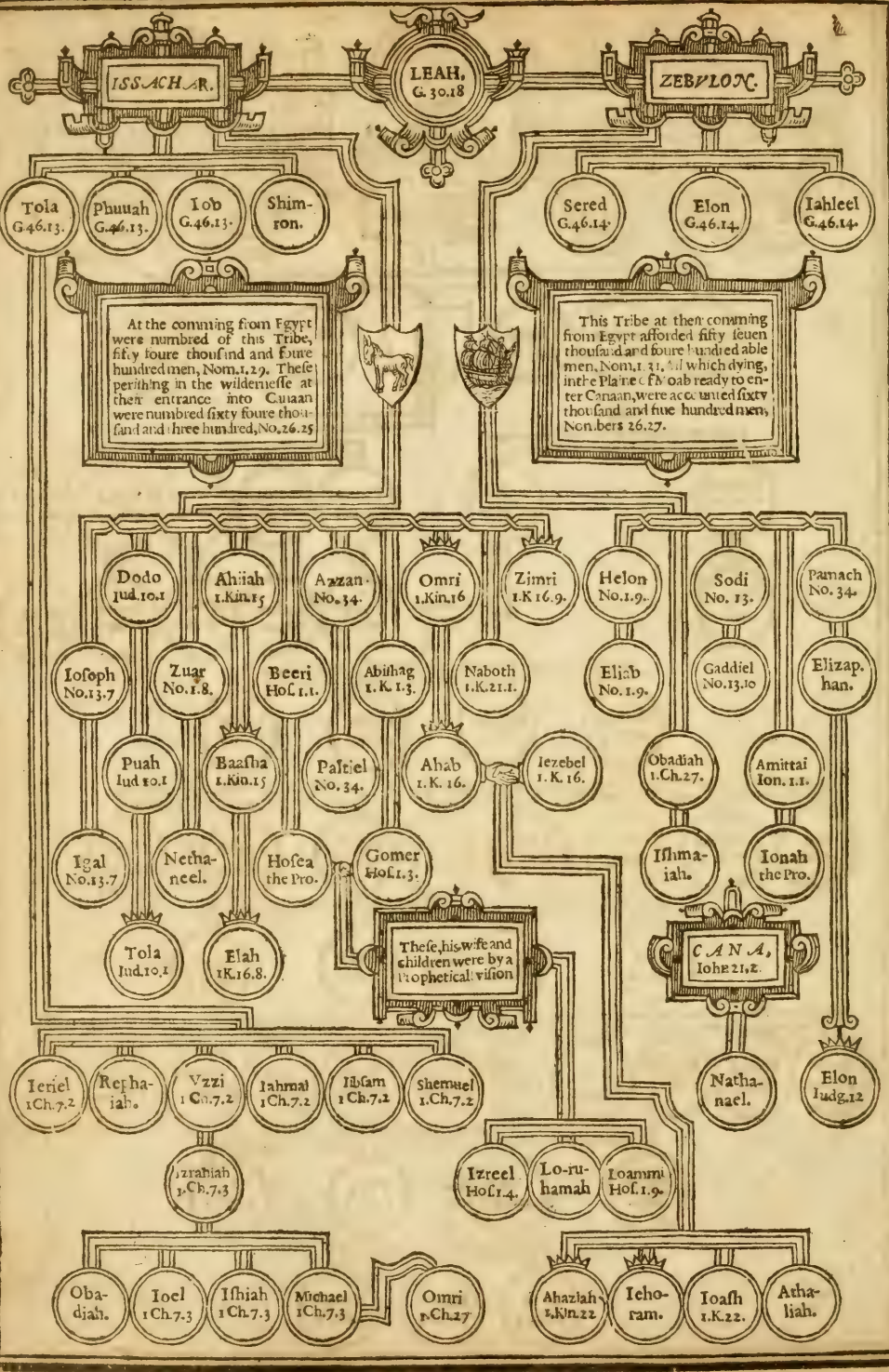

Chelub
1.Ch.4.11
Mehir
1.Chr.4.
Kenaz
1.Chr.4
Iehaleel
1.Chr.4.
Simeon
1.Chr.4.
Ezra
1.Chr.4.
Ziph
1.Chr.4.
Ziphah
1.Chr.4.
Tiria
1.Chr.4.
Asareel
1.Chr.4.
Ishi
1.Chr.4.
Zoheth
1.Chr.4.
Benzo-
heth.
Seralah
1.Chr.4.
Iephun-
neth.
Othniel
1.Chr.4.
Achsah
Ios.15
Amnon
1.Chr.4.
Rinnah
1.Chr.4.
Ben-
hanan.
Tilon
1.Chr.4.
Ioab
1.Chr.4.
Caleb
1.Chr.4.
Hathath
1.Chr.4.
Meo-
nothai.
Ophrah
1.Chr.4.
Heldai
1.Ch.27
Esshton
1.Chr.4.
Iru
1.Chr.4.
Naam
1.Chr.4.
Elah
1.Chr.4.
Achsah
Iud.1.12
Iehu-
diiah.
Mered
1.Chr.4.
Bithiah
1.Chr.4.
Iether
1.Chr.4.
Epher
1.Chr.4.
Ialon
1.Chr.4.
Kenaz
1.Chr.4.
Tehin-
nah.
Bethra-
pha.
Paseah
1.Chr.4.
Iered
1.Chr.4.
Heber
1.Chr.4.
Iekuthiel
1.Chr.4.
Miriam
1.Chr.4.
Sham-
mia.
Ishbah
1.Chr.4.
IRNAHASH
GEDOR.
SOCHO.
ZANOAH.
ESHTEMO-
ANITES.

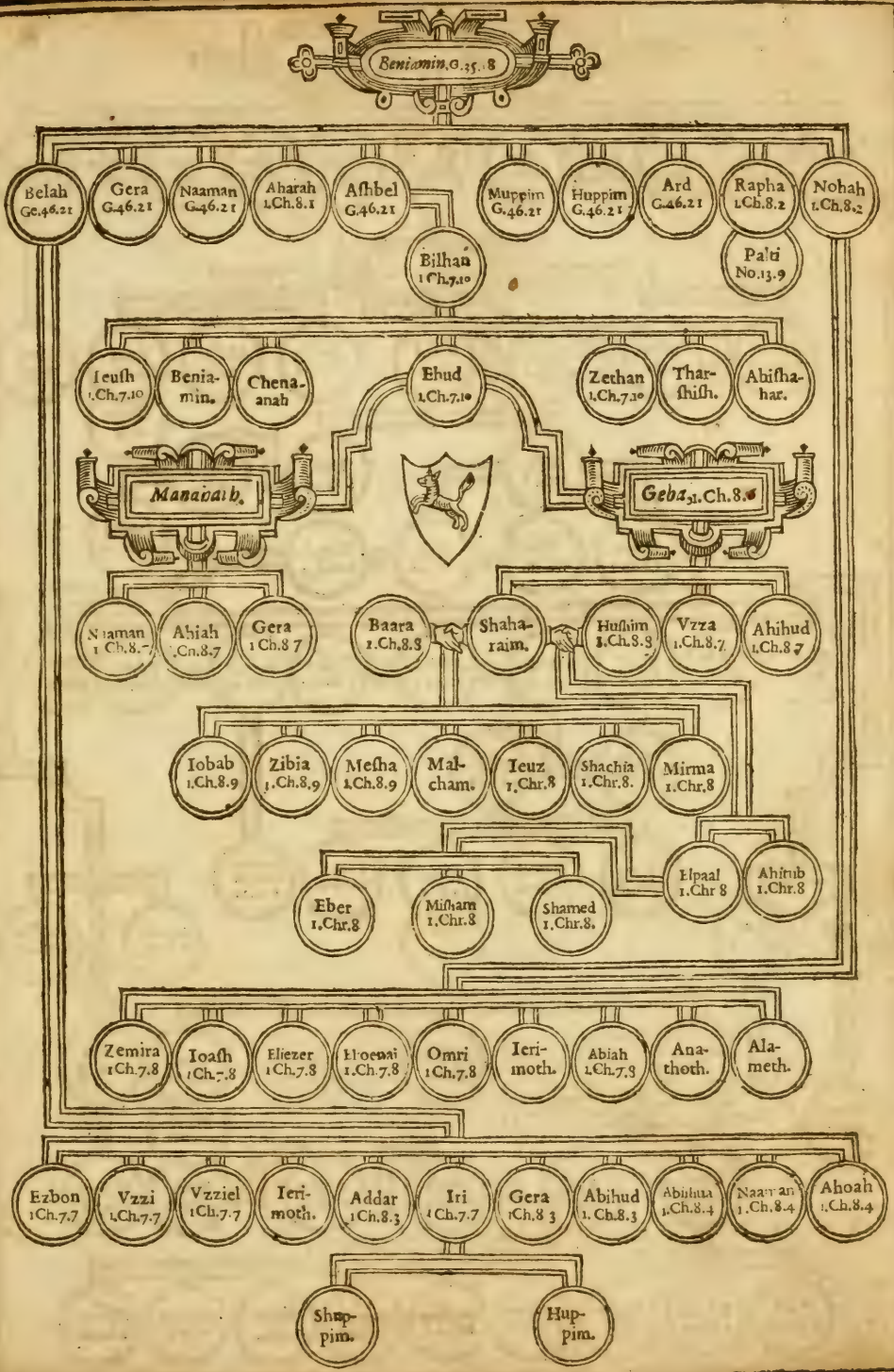

AMINADAB.
The Euangelist from Dauid to Mary doe diuerslie deriue the descent of Christ. Mathew bringeth him to be the heire of Dauids throne, and by a legall succession from Salomon, and those Kings that possessed the crowne, as likewise from those high Saints from whom it was taken, Dan.vll 7. whereby hee is called the King of the Iewes.
St Luke sheweth him the seed promised in paradise, and by his naturall parents bringeth him to Adam. For Solomons house ending in Ieconias, Ier. 22.29. Eze. 21.26. the right of his Kingdome descended to the next in kindred according to the Law, No. 27. These breath fourth a sweet consort of his office and person without all contradiction in their holy records.
NAH-SHON
Aaron Ex.6.23
Elisheba Ex.6.23
SALMA 1.Chr.2
RAC-HAB.
Naomi Rut.1.2
Elime-lech.
BOAZ 1.Chr.2
RVTH, Ru.4.10
Ruth Rut.1.4
Mahlon Rut.1.2.
Chilion Rut.1.2
Orpah Rut.1.4
NA-HASH
IESSE 1.Chr.2
OBED 1.Chr.2
Eliab 1.Ch.2.
Abina-dab.
Shimma
Natha-nael.
Raddai 1.Ch.2.
Zeruia 1.Ch.2.
Ozem 1.Ch.2.
Iether 1.Ch.2.
Abigail 1.Ch.2.
Abihail 2.Ch.11.
Reho-boam.
Iona-dab.
Iona-than.
Ioab 2.Sa.2.
Abishai 2.Sa.2.
Asahel 2.Sa.2.
Zeba-diah.
Amasa 1.Ch.2.
Abital 2.Sa.3.4
Abigail 2.Sa.3.4
Haggith 2.Sa.3.4
Eglah 2.Sa.3.5
DAVID 1.Ch.2.
BATH-SHEBA
Ahi-noam
Maacha 1.Ch.3.2
Michal 1.Sa.18
Ammon 1.Ch.3.1
Tamar 2.Sa.13.
Absa-lom.
Shep-hatiah.
Chileab 2.Sa.3.4
Ado-nijah.
Ithream 2.Sa.3.5
A Son 2.Sa.12
Shimea 1.Ch.3.5
Shobab 1.Ch.3.5
NA-THAN
Solo-mon.
Hacha-liah.
Ibhar 1.Ch.3.
Elisha-ma.
Elip-helet.
Noga 1.Chr.3
Nepheg 2.Ch.3.7
Ieri-moth.
Japhiah 1.Ch.3.7
Elisha-ma.
Eliada 1.Ch.3.8
Elip-helet.
Nehe-miah.
Maha-lath.
Tamar 2.Sa.14

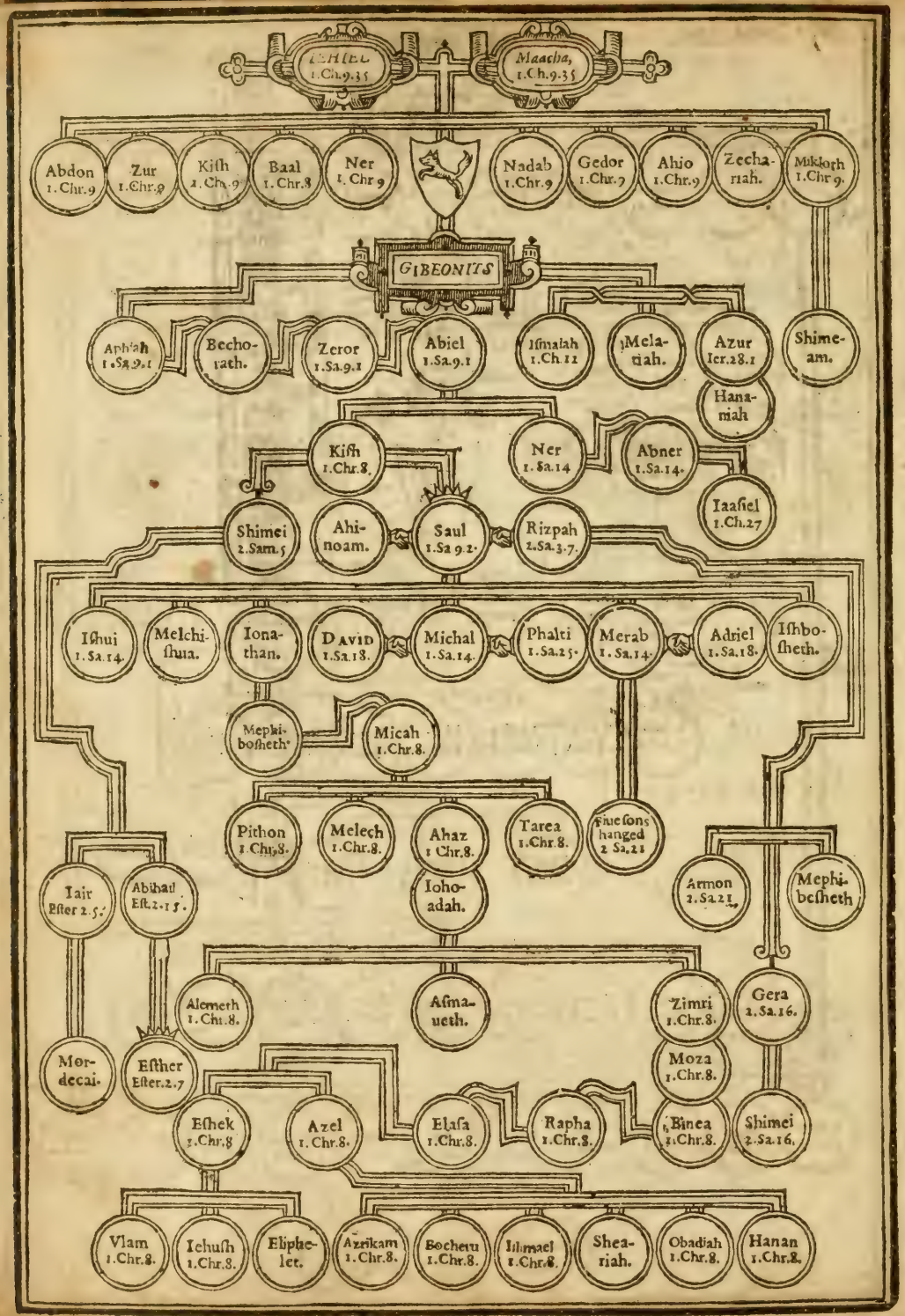

DAN, Ge.30.6
Bilhah Ge.30.6
NAPHTALI
Huſhim Ge.46.23
Iahzeel Ge.46.24
Guni Ge.46.24
Ieżer Ge.46.24
Shillem Ge.42.46
After their comming out of Egypt, were numbred of this Tribe from twenty yeeres old and aboue, ſixty two thouſand and ſeuen hundred perſons, beſides their women and children not numbred, Nombers 1.39.
This Tribe numbred in the wildemeſſe of Sinai, the ſecond moneth and ſecond yeere after their comming from Egypt, fifty three thouſand and foure hundred men, able to goe foorth to warre, from twenty yeeres old and vpward, Nomb. 1.43.
Ammihadai.
Iogli No.34.22
Ieroham 1.Chr.27
Dibri 1.e.24.11
Enan No.1.15
Vophſi No.13.14
Azriel 1.Ch.27.
Gemalli No.13.12
Ahiſamach.
Manoah Iud.13.2
A womã of Dan.
A man of Tire
Abinoam.
Ammihud.
Ahimaaz.
Ahiezer No.1.12.
Bucki No.34.22
Azariel 1.Chr.27
Shelomith.
Ahira No.1.15
Nahbi No.13.14
Ierimoth 1.Chr.27.
Ammiel No.13.12
Aholiab Exo.31.6
Samſon Iu.13.24
A Blaſphemer
Hiram 1.K.7.15
Barak Iudg.4.6
Pedahel No.34.28
All the men of this Tribe numbred in mount Sinai, beeing dead in the wildemeſſe, their ſonnes were numbred ſixty foure thouſand and foure hundred able men from twenty yeeres old and aboue, beſides women and children, Nombers 26.43.
Of this Tribe in the plaine of Moab before they entred into Canaan were numbred, forty fiue thouſand and foure hundred able men, from twenty yeres old and aboue, beſides their women and children, Nombers 26.50.

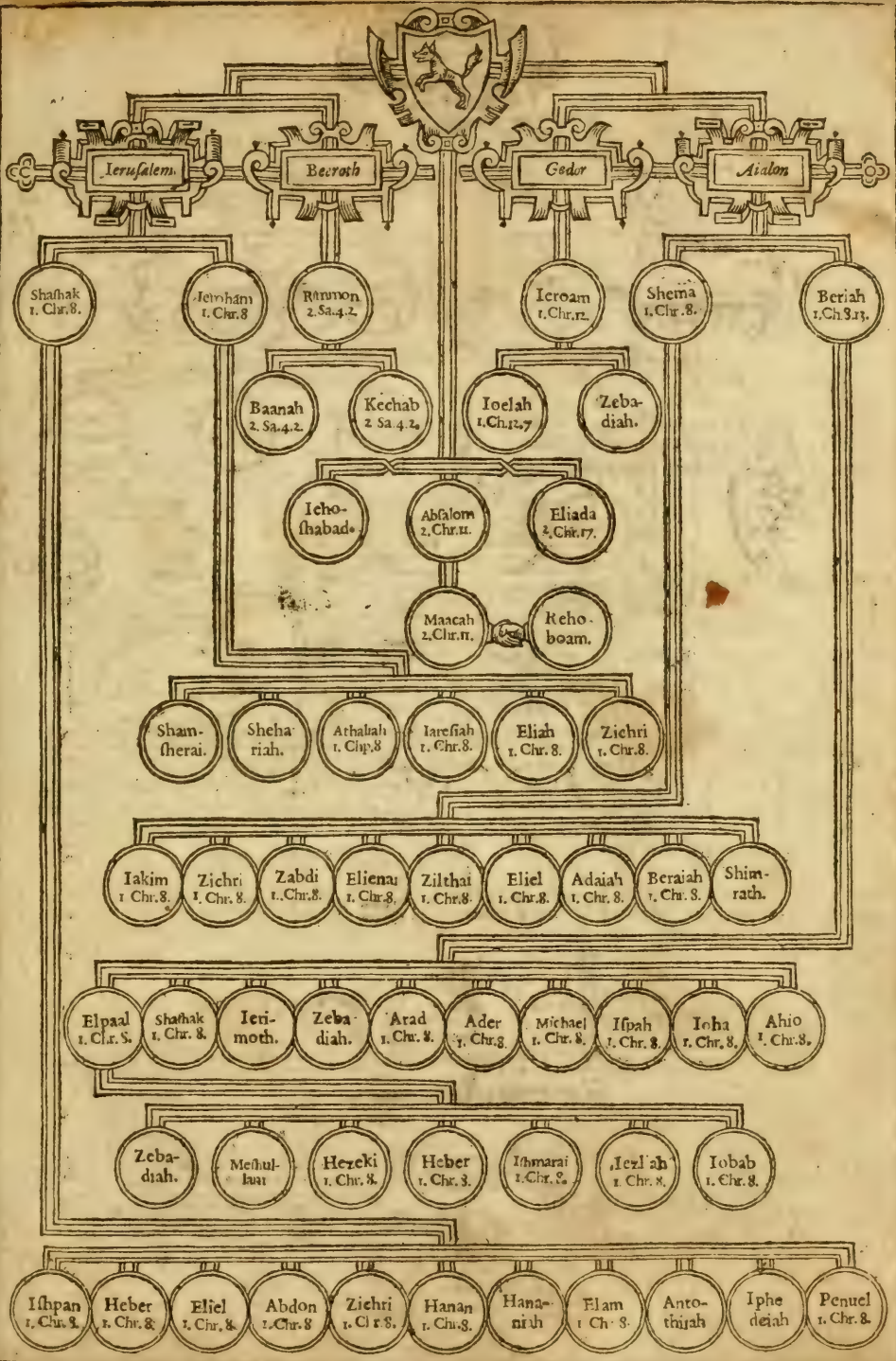

GAD
Ge.30.11
Shuni Ge.46.
Ziphion Gen.46.
Haggi Gen.46
Ezbon Gen.46
Eri Gen.46
Arodi Gen.46
Areli Gen.46
Abdiel 1.Chr.5
Ahi 1.Chr.5
Of this Tribe able men for war were numbred, forty fiue thousand six hundred and fifty, No.1
At their entrance of Canaan, able men for warre were numbred, 40500, Nomb.26.18
Buz 1.Chr.5
Iahdo 1.Chr.5
Bani 2 Sa.23
Deuel No.1.14
Ioel 1.Chr.5
Shapham.
Iaanai 1.Chr.5
Shaphat.
Machi No.13.
Nimshi 2.K.9.2
Iehoshaphat
Ezer 1.Ch.12
Obadiah.
Eliab 1.Ch.12
Iesshishai.
Michael 1.Chr.5
Mashmanah
Ieremiah.
Atthai 1.Ch.12
Iehu 2.K.9.2
Eliel 1.Ch.12
Iohanan.
Elzabad.
Eliasaph.
Geuel Nom.13
Iehoahaz.
Gilead 1.Chr.5
Iaroah 1.Chr.5
Ieremiah.
Machbanai.
Ioash 2K.13.9
These of Gad were men of might, whose faces were like the faces of Lions, 1.Ch.12.8.
Eliyah the Prophet.
Iehu the sword of God against the house of Ahab and Priests of Baal, 2. King.10.30.
Huri 1.Chr.5
Abihail 1.Chr.5
Ieroboam.
Michael 1.Chr.5
Meshullam.
Sheba 1.Chr.5
Iorai 1.Chr.5
Iachan 1.Ch.5
Zia 1.Chr.5
Heber 1.Chr.5
Zachariah.

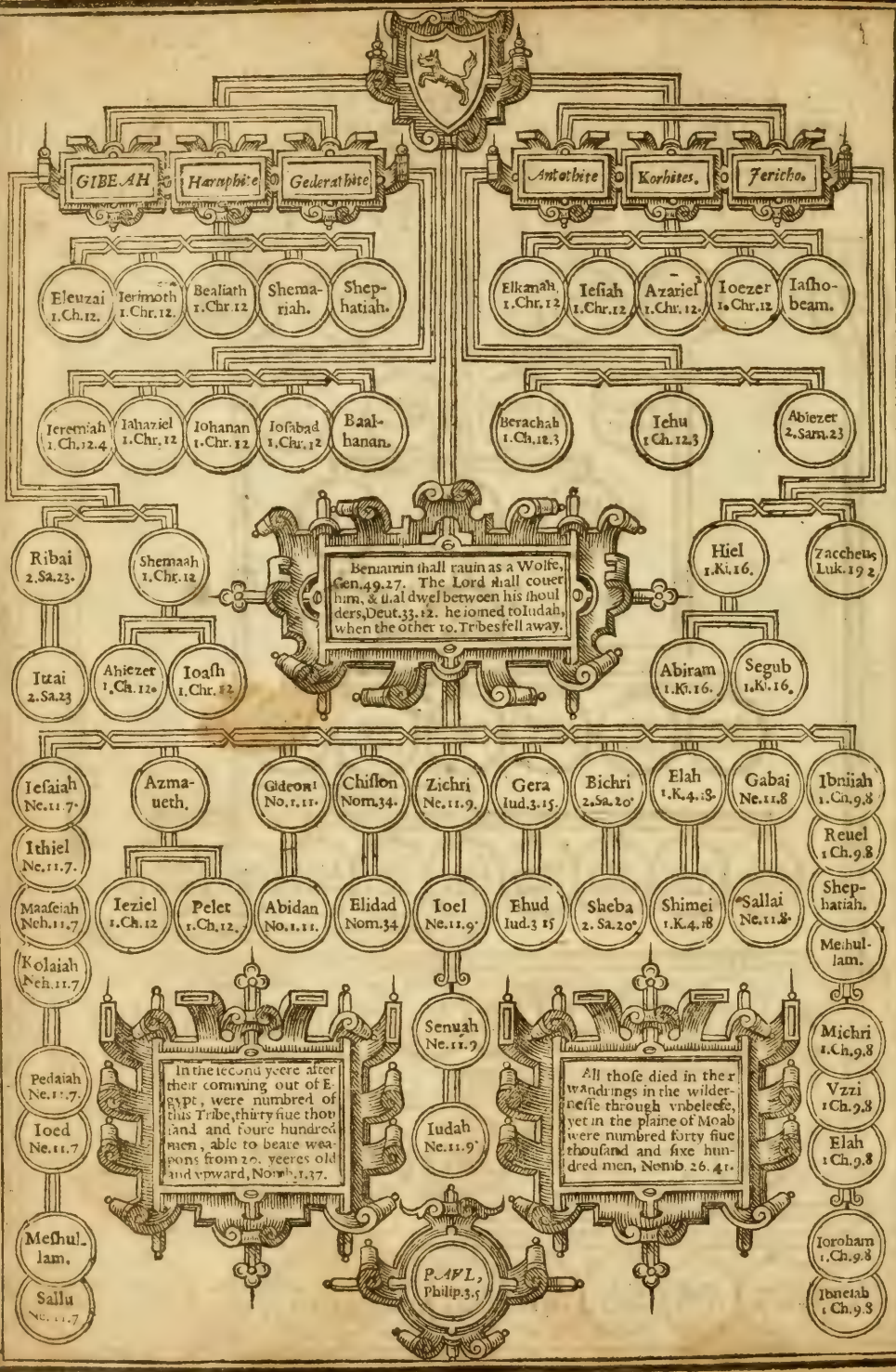

At the comming from Egypt in the wildernesse of Sinai, were numbred of this Tribe, 41500. men. All which died in their wandrings, Nom.1.41.
Zilpah, Ge.30.9
ASHER.
At the entrance into Canaan, and all those dead that came out of Egypt, were numbred of this Tribe 45400. men, all of them from 20. yers old and aboue, N.26
Iimnah Ge.46.17
Beriah G.46.17
Ishuah G.46.17
Isui G.46.17
Serah G.46.17.
Malchiel G.46.17.
Heber G.46.17
Birzaith.
Ocran No.1.13
Michael No.13.13.
Shelomi Nom 34
Huhai 1.K.4.16
Phanuel Lu.2.36.
Pagiel No.1.13.
Sethur No.12.
Ahihud No.34.
Baanah 1.K.4.16
Anna Lu 2.36
Shomer 1.Chr.7
Hotham 1.Chr.7.
Shuah 1.Chr.7.
Iaphlet 1.Chr.7
Ahi 1.Chr.7
Rohgah 1.Chr.7.
Iehubbath.
Aram 1.Chr.7
Helem 1 Chr.7.
Pasach 1.Chr.7.
Bimhal 1.Chr.7.
Ashuarh 1.Chr.7
Imna 1.Chr.7.
Zophah 1.Chr.7.
Sheleth 1.Chr.7
Amal 1.Chr.7
Suah 1.Chr.7
Harnepher.
Shual 1.Chr.7
Beri 1.Chr.7.
Imrah 1.Chr.7
Ithran 1.Chr.7
Bezer 1 Chr.7.
Hod 1.Chr.7.
Shamma.
Shilshah 1.Chr.7
Beera 1.Chr.7
Iephyneth.
Vlla 1.Chr.7
Pispa 1.Chr.7
Ara 1.Chr.7
Arah 1.Chr.7
Haniel 1.Chr.7.
Keziel 1.Chr.7

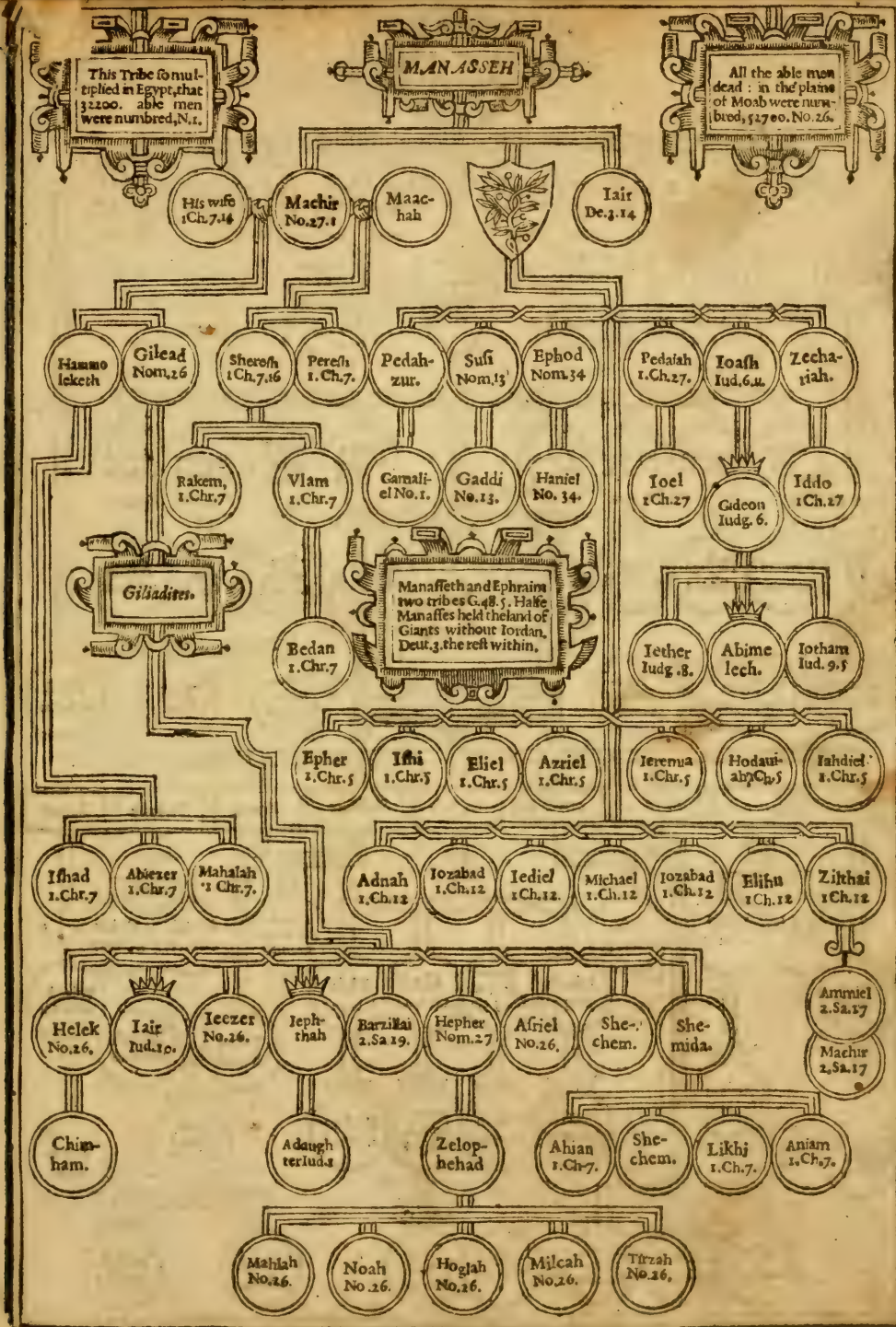

ISSACHAR.
LEAH, G. 30.18
ZEBVLON.
Tola G.46.13.
Phuuah G.46.13.
Iob G.46.13.
Shimron.
Sered G.46.14.
Elon G.46.14.
Iahleel G.46.14.
At the comming from Egypt were numbred of this Tribe, fifty foure thousand and foure hundred men, Nom.1.29. These perishing in the wildernesse at their entrance into Canaan were numbred sixty foure thousand and three hundred, No.26.25
This Tribe at their comming from Egypt afforded fifty seuen thousand and foure hundred able men, Nom.1.31. All which dying, in the Plaine of Moab ready to enter Canaan, were accounted sixty thousand and fiue hundred men, Nombers 26.27.
Dodo Iud.10.1
Ahiiah 1.Kin.15
Azzan No.34.
Omri 1.Kin.16
Zimri 1.K 16.9.
Helon No.1.9.
Sodi No. 13.
Pamach No. 34.
Ioseph No.13.7
Zuar No.1.8.
Beeri Hos 1.1.
Abihag 1. K. 1.3.
Naboth 1.K.21.1.
Eliab No. 1.9.
Gaddiel No.13.10
Elizaphan.
Puah Iud 10.1
Baasha 1.Kin.15
Paltiel No. 34.
Ahab 1. K. 16.
Iezebel 1. K. 16.
Obadiah 1.Ch.27.
Amittai Ion. 1.1.
Igal No.13.7
Nethaneel.
Hosea the Pro.
Gomer Hos 1.3.
Ishmaiah.
Ionah the Pro.
Tola Iud.10.1
Elah 1K.16.8.
These, his wife and children were by a Prophetical vision
CANA, Ioh 2.1.2.
Ieriel 1Ch.7.2
Rephaiah.
Vzzi 1 Ch.7.2
Iahmai 1Ch.7.2
Ibsam 1 Ch.7.2
Shemuel 1.Ch.7.2
Nathanael.
Elon Iudg.12
Izrahiah 1.Ch.7.3
Izreel Hos 1.4.
Lo-ruhamah
Loammi Hos 1.9.
Obadiah.
Ioel 1Ch.7.3
Ishiah 1Ch.7.3
Michael 1Ch.7.3
Omri 1.Ch.27
Ahaziah 2.Kin.22
Iehoram.
Ioash 1.K.22.
Athaliah.

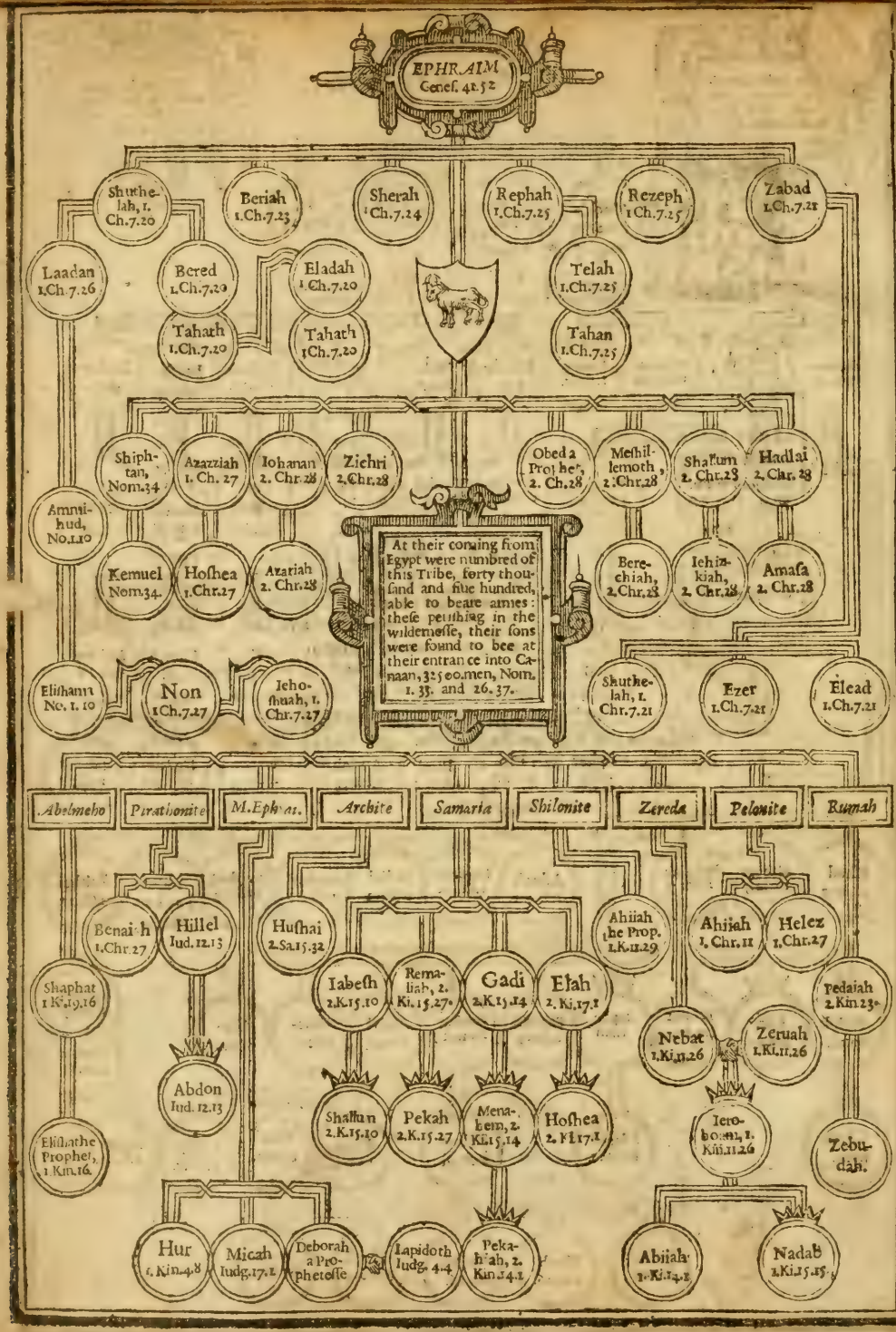

Beniamin, G. 35. 18
Belah Ge.46.21
Gera G.46.21
Naaman G.46.21
Aharah 1.Ch.8.1
Aſhbel G.46.21
Muppim G.46.21
Huppim G.46.21
Ard G.46.21
Rapha 1.Ch.8.2
Nohah 1.Ch.8.2
Pa'ti No.13.9
Bilhan 1 Ch.7.10
Ieuſh 1.Ch.7.10
Beniamin.
Chenanah
Ehud 1.Ch.7.10
Zethan 1.Ch.7.10
Tharſhiſh.
Abiſhahar.
Manahath.
Geba 1.Ch.8.6
Naaman 1 Ch.8.7
Ahiah 1.Ch.8.7
Gera 1 Ch.8 7
Baara 1.Ch.8.8
Shaharaim.
Huſhim 1.Ch.8.8
Vzza 1.Ch.8.7
Ahihud 1.Ch.8 7
Iobab 1.Ch.8.9
Zibia 1.Ch.8.9
Meſha 1.Ch.8.9
Malcham.
Ieuz 1.Chr.8
Shachia 1.Chr.8.
Mirma 1.Chr.8
Eber 1.Chr.8
Miſham 1.Chr.8
Shamed 1.Chr.8.
Elpaal 1.Chr 8
Ahimb 1.Chr.8
Zemira 1 Ch.7.8
Ioaſh 1 Ch.7.8
Eliezer 1 Ch.7.8
Eloenai 1.Ch.7.8
Omri 1 Ch.7.8
Ieri-moth.
Abiah 1.Ch.7.8
Ana-thoth.
Ala-meth.
Ezbon 1 Ch.7.7
Vzzi 1.Ch.7.7
Vzziel 1 Ch.7.7
Ieri-moth.
Addar 1 Ch.8.3
Iri 1 Ch.7.7
Gera 1 Ch.8 3
Abihud 1. Ch.8.3
Abihua 1.Ch.8.4
Naaman 1.Ch.8.4
Ahoah 1.Ch.8.4
Shup-pim.
Hup-pim.

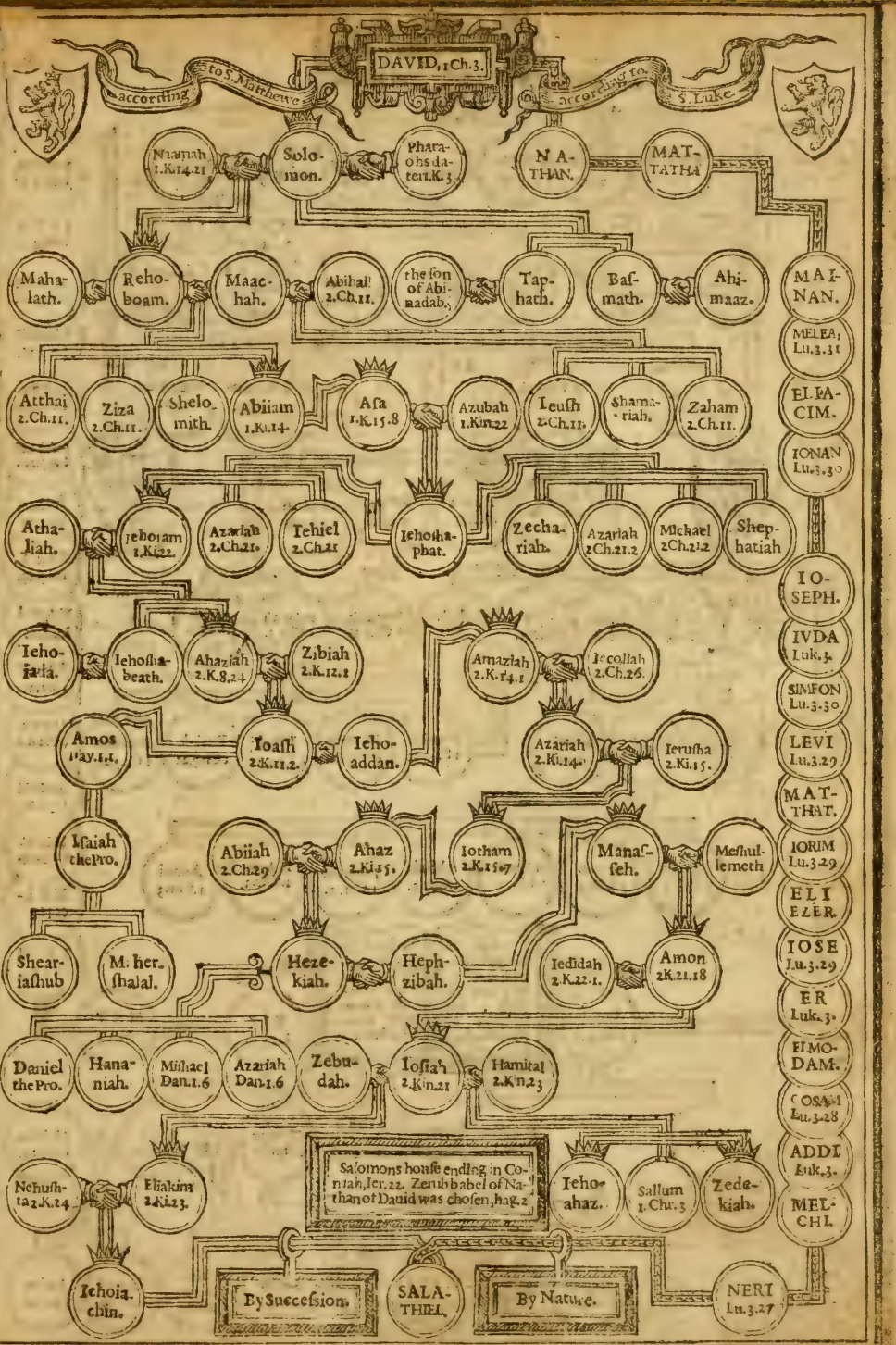

Jehiel 1.Ch.9.35
Maacha, 1.Ch.9.35
Abdon 1.Chr.9
Zur 1.Chr.8
Kish 1.Ch.9
Baal 1.Chr.8
Ner 1.Chr.9
Nadab 1.Chr.9
Gedor 1.Chr.7
Ahio 1.Chr.9
Zechariah.
Mikkoth 1.Chr.9.
GIBEONITS
Aphiah 1.Sa.9.1
Bechorath.
Zeror 1.Sa.9.1
Abiel 1.Sa.9.1
Ismaiah 1.Ch.12
Melatiah.
Azur Ier.28.1
Hananiah
Shimeam.
Kish 1.Chr.8.
Ner 1.Sa.14
Abner 1.Sa.14.
Iaasiel 1.Ch.27
Shimei 2.Sam.5
Ahinoam.
Saul 1.Sa.9.2.
Rizpah 2.Sa.3.7.
Ishui 1.Sa.14.
Melchishua.
Ionathan.
DAVID 1.Sa.18.
Michal 1.Sa.14.
Phalti 1.Sa.25.
Merab 1.Sa.14.
Adriel 1.Sa.18.
Ishbosheth.
Mephibosheth
Micah 1.Chr.8.
Pithon 1.Chr.8.
Melech 1.Chr.8.
Ahaz 1.Chr.8.
Iehoadah.
Tarea 1.Chr.8.
Fiue sons hanged 2.Sa.21
Armon 2.Sa.21.
Mephibesheth
Iair Esther 2.5.
Abihail Est.2.15.
Alemeth 1.Chr.8.
Asmaueth.
Zimri 1.Chr.8.
Moza 1.Chr.8.
Binea 1.Chr.8.
Gera 2.Sa.16.
Shimei 2.Sa.16.
Mordecai.
Esther Ester.2.7
Eshek 1.Chr.8
Azel 1.Chr.8.
Elasa 1.Chr.8.
Rapha 1.Chr.8.
Vlam 1.Chr.8.
Iehush 1.Chr.8.
Eliphelet.
Azrikam 1.Chr.8.
Bocheru 1.Chr.8.
Ishmael 1.Chr.8.
Sheariah.
Obadiah 1.Chr.8.
Hanan 1.Chr.8.

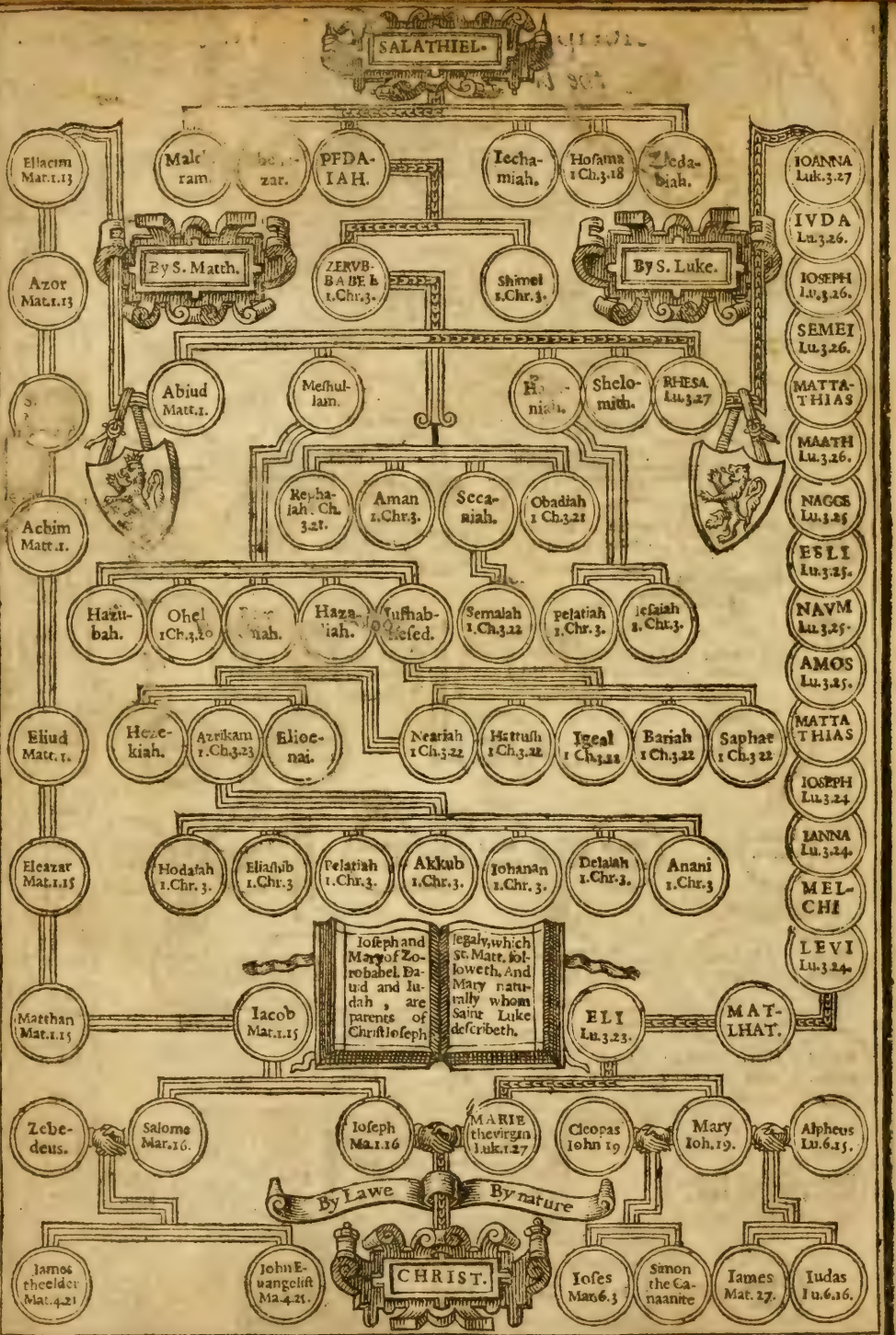

Ierusalem
Beeroth
Gedor
Aialon
Shashak 1. Chr. 8.
Jeroham 1. Chr. 8
Rimmon 2. Sa. 4. 2.
Ieroam 1. Chr. 12.
Shema 1. Chr. 8.
Beriah 1. Ch. 8. 13.
Baanah 2. Sa. 4. 2.
Kechab 2 Sa. 4. 2.
Ioelah 1. Ch. 12. 7
Zebadiah.
Iehoshabad.
Abſalom 2. Chr. 11.
Eliada 2. Chr. 17.
Maacah 2. Chr. 11.
Reho-boam.
Shamsherai.
Shehariah.
Athaliah 1. Chr. 8
Iareſiah 1. Chr. 8.
Eliah 1. Chr. 8.
Zichri 1. Chr. 8.
Iakim 1 Chr. 8.
Zichri 1. Chr. 8.
Zabdi 1. Chr. 8.
Elienai 1. Chr. 8.
Zilthai 1. Chr. 8.
Eliel 1. Chr. 8.
Adaiah 1. Chr. 8.
Beraiah 1. Chr. 8.
Shimrath.
Elpaal 1. Chr. 8.
Shashak 1. Chr. 8.
Ierimoth.
Zebadiah.
Arad 1. Chr. 8.
Ader 1. Chr. 8.
Michael 1. Chr. 8.
Iſpah 1. Chr. 8.
Ioha 1. Chr. 8.
Ahio 1. Chr. 8.
Zebadiah.
Meshullam
Hezeki 1. Chr. 8.
Heber 1. Chr. 8.
Ishmerai 1. Chr. 8.
Iezliah 1. Chr. 8.
Iobab 1. Chr. 8.
Ishpan 1. Chr. 8.
Heber 1. Chr. 8.
Eliel 1. Chr. 8.
Abdon 1. Chr. 8
Zichri 1. Chr. 8.
Hanan 1. Chr. 8.
Hananiah
Elam 1 Chr. 8.
Antothijah
Iphedeiah
Penuel 1. Chr. 8.


GIBEAH
Haruphite
Gederathite
Antothite
Korhites.
Jericho.
Eleuzai 1.Ch.12.
Ierimoth 1.Chr.12.
Bealiath 1.Chr.12
Shemariah.
Shephatiah.
Elkanah 1.Chr.12
Iesiah 1.Chr.12
Azariel 1.Chr.12.
Ioezer 1.Chr.12
Iashobeam.
Ieremiah 1.Ch.12.4
Iahaziel 1.Chr.12
Iohanan 1.Chr.12
Iosabad 1.Chr.12
Baalhanan.
Berachah 1.Ch.12.3
Iehu 1.Ch.12.3
Abiezer 2.Sam.23
Ribai 2.Sa.23.
Shemaah 1.Chr.12
Ittai 2.Sa.23
Ahiezer 1.Ch.12.
Ioash 1.Chr.12
Benjamin shall ravin as a Wolfe, Gen.49.27. The Lord shall couer him, & shal dwel between his shoulders, Deut.33.12. he ioined to Iudah, when the other 10. Tribes fell away.
Hiel 1.Ki.16.
Zaccheus Luk.19.2
Abiram 1.Ki.16.
Segub 1.Ki.16.
Iesaiah Ne.11.7.
Ithiel Ne.11.7.
Maaseiah Neh.11.7
Kolaiah Neh.11.7
Pedaiah Ne.11.7.
Ioed Ne.11.7
Meshullam.
Sallu Ne.11.7
Azmaueth.
Ieziel 1.Ch.12
Pelet 1.Ch.12.
Gideoni No.1.11.
Abidan No.1.11.
Chiſlon Nom.34.
Elidad Nom.34
Zichri Ne.11.9.
Ioel Ne.11.9.
Gera Iud.3.15.
Ehud Iud.3 15
Bichri 2.Sa.20.
Sheba 2. Sa.20.
Elah 1.K.4.18.
Shimei 1.K.4.18
Gabai Ne.11.8
Sallai Ne.11.8.
Ibnijah 1.Ch.9.8
Reuel 1 Ch.9.8
Shephatiah.
Meshullam.
Michri 1.Ch.9.8
Vzzi 1 Ch.9.8
Elah 1 Ch.9.8
Ioroham 1.Ch.9.8
Ibneiah 1 Ch.9.8
Senuah Ne.11.9
Iudah Ne.11.9.
In the second yeere after their comming out of Egypt, were numbred of this Tribe, thirty fiue thousand and foure hundred men, able to beare weapons from 20. yeeres old and vpward, Numb.1.37.
All those died in the wandrings in the wildernesse through vnbeleefe, yet in the plaine of Moab were numbred forty fiue thousand and sixe hundred men, Numb. 26.41.
PAVL, Philip.3.5


This Tribe so multiplied in Egypt, that 32200. able men were numbred, N.1.
MANASSEH
All the able men dead: in the plaine of Moab were numbred, 52700. No.26.
His wife 1Ch.7.14
Machir No.27.1
Maachah
Iair De.3.14
Hammo leketh
Gilead Nom.26
Shereſh 1Ch.7.16
Pereſh 1.Ch.7.
Pedahzur.
Suſi Nom.13
Ephod Nom.34
Pedaiah 1.Ch.27.
Ioaſh Iud.6.11.
Zechariah.
Rakem, 1.Chr.7
Vlam 1.Chr.7
Gamaliel No.1.
Gaddi No.13.
Haniel No. 34.
Ioel 1Ch.27
Gideon Iudg. 6.
Iddo 1Ch.27
Giliadites.
Manaſſeth and Ephraim two tribes G.48.5. Halfe Manaſſes held the land of Giants without Iordan, Deut.3. the reſt within.
Bedan 1.Chr.7
Iether Iudg.8.
Abimelech.
Iotham Iud. 9.5
Epher 1.Chr.5
Iſhi 1.Chr.5
Eliel 1.Chr.5
Azriel 1.Chr.5
Ieremia 1.Chr.5
Hodauiah 1Ch.5
Iahdiel 1.Chr.5
Iſhad 1.Chr.7
Abiezer 1.Chr.7
Mahalah 1 Chr.7.
Adnah 1.Ch.12
Iozabad 1.Ch.12
Iediel 1Ch.12.
Michael 1.Ch.12
Iozabad 1.Ch.12
Elihu 1Ch.12
Zilthai 1Ch.12
Ammiel 2.Sa.17
Machir 2.Sa.17
Helek No.26.
Iair Iud.10.
Ieezer No.26.
Iephthah
Barzillai 2.Sa 19.
Hepher Nom.27
Aſriel No.26.
Shechem.
Shemida.
Chimham.
Adaughterlud.1
Zelophehad
Ahian 1.Ch.7.
Shechem.
Likhi 1.Ch.7.
Aniam 1.Ch.7.
Mahlah No.26.
Noah No.26.
Hoglah No.26.
Milcah No.26.
Tirzah No.26.


EPHRAIM
Genes. 48.52
Shuthelah, 1. Ch.7.20
Beriah 1.Ch.7.23
Sherah 1.Ch.7.24
Rephah 1.Ch.7.25
Rezeph 1.Ch.7.25
Zabad 1.Ch.7.21
Laadan 1.Ch.7.26
Bered 1.Ch.7.20
Eladah 1.Ch.7.20
Tahath 1.Ch.7.20
Tahath 1.Ch.7.20
Telah 1.Ch.7.25
Tahan 1.Ch.7.25
Shiphtan, Nom.34
Azazziah 1. Ch. 27
Iohanan 2. Chr.28
Zichri 2.Chr.28
Obed a Prophet, 2. Ch.28
Meshillemoth 2.Chr.28
Shallum 2. Chr.28
Hadlai 2. Chr. 28
Ammihud, No.1.10
Kemuel Nom.34.
Hoshea 1.Chr.27
Azariah 2. Chr.28
Berechiah, 2.Chr.28
Iehizkiah, 2. Chr.28
Amasa 2. Chr.28
At their coming from Egypt were numbred of this Tribe, forty thousand and fiue hundred, able to beare armes: these pertaining in the wildernesse, their sons were found to bee at their entrance into Canaan, 32500.men, Nom. 1. 33. and 26. 37.
Elishama No. 1. 10
Non 1 Ch.7.27
Iehoshuah, 1. Chr.7.27
Shuthelah, 1. Chr.7.21
Ezer 1.Ch.7.21
Elead 1.Ch.7.21
Abelmeho
Pirathonite
M.Ephrai.
Archite
Samaria
Shilonite
Zereda
Pelonite
Rumah
Benaiah 1.Chr.27
Hillel Iud.12.13
Hushai 2.Sa.15.32
Ahiiah the Prop. 1.K.11.29
Ahiiah 1. Chr.11
Helez 1.Chr.27
Shaphat 1.K.19.16
Iabesh 2.K.15.10
Remaliah, 2. Ki.15.27.
Gadi 2.K.15.14
Elah 2. Ki.17.1
Pedaiah 2.Kin.23.
Nebat 1.Ki.11.26
Zeruah 1.Ki.11.26
Abdon Iud.12.13
Shallum 2.K.15.10
Pekah 2.K.15.27
Menahem, 2. Ki.15.14
Hoshea 2. Ki17.1
Ierobo'am 1. Kin.11.26
Elijah the Prophet, 1.Kin.16.
Zebudah.
Hur 1. Kin.4.8
Micah Iudg.17.1
Deborah a Prophetesse
Lapidoth Iudg. 4.4
Pekahiah, 2. Kin.15.1
Abiiah 1.Ki.14.1
Nadab 1.Ki.15.25


DAVID, 1 Ch. 3.
according to S. Matthew
according to S. Luke
Nathan 1.K.1.4.21
Solomon.
Pharaohs daughter. K.3.
NATHAN.
MATTATHA
Mahalath.
Rehoboam.
Maachah.
Abihail 2.Ch.11.
the son of Abinadab.
Taphath.
Basmath.
Ahimaaz.
MAINAN.
MELEA, Lu.3.31
ELIACIM.
IONAN Lu.3.30
Atthai 2.Ch.11.
Ziza 2.Ch.11.
Shelomith.
Abiiam 1.K.14.
Asa 1.K.15.8
Azubah 1.Kin.22
Ieusi 2.Ch.11.
Shamariah.
Zaham 2.Ch.11.
Athaliah.
Iehoram 1.Ki.22.
Azariah 2.Ch.21.
Iehiel 2.Ch.21
Iehoshaphat.
Zechariah.
Azariah 2.Ch.21.2
Michael 2.Ch.21.2
Shephatiah
IOSEPH.
IVDA Luk.3.
SIMEON Lu.3.30
LEVI Lu.3.29
MATTHAT.
IORIM Lu.3.29
ELIEZER.
IOSE Lu.3.29
ER Luk.3.
ELMODAM.
COSAM Lu.3.28
ADDI Luk.3.
MELCHI.
Iehoiada.
Iehoshabeath.
Ahaziah 2.K.8.24
Zibiah 2.K.12.1
Amaziah 2.K.14.1
Iecoliah 2.Ch.26.
Amos Hay.1.1.
Ioash 2.K.11.2.
Iehoaddan.
Azariah 2.Ki.14.
Ierusha 2.Ki.15.
Isaiah the Pro.
Abiiah 2.Ch.29
Ahaz 2.Ki.15.
Iotham 2.K.15.7
Manasseh.
Meshullemeth
Sheariashub
Maher-shalal.
Hezekiah.
Hephzibah.
Iedidah 2.K.22.1.
Amon 2K.21.18
Daniel the Pro.
Hananiah.
Mishael Dan.1.6
Azariah Dan.1.6
Zebudah.
Iosiah 2.Kin.21
Hamital 2.Kin.23
Nehushta 2.K.24
Eliakim 2.Ki.23.
Salomons house ending in Coniah, Ier. 22. Zerubbabel of Nathan of Dauid was chosen, hag. 2
Iehoahaz.
Sallum 1.Chr.3
Zedekiah.
Iehoiachin.
By Succession.
SALATHIEL.
By Nature.
NERI Lu.3.27


SALATHIEL.
Eliacim Mat.1.13
Malc' ram.
be[illegible] zar.
PEDAIAH.
Iechamiah.
Hosama 1 Ch.3.18
Zedabiah.
IOANNA Luk.3.27
IVDA Lu.3.26.
IOSEPH Lu.3.26.
SEMEI Lu.3.26.
MATTATHIAS
MAATH Lu.3.26.
NAGGE Lu.3.25
ESLI Lu.3.25.
NAVM Lu.3.25.
AMOS Lu.3.25.
MATTATHIAS
IOSEPH Lu.3.24
IANNA Lu.3.24.
MELCHI
LEVI Lu.3.24.
Azor Mat.1.13
By S. Matth.
ZERVBBABEL 1.Chr.3.
Shimei 1.Chr.3.
By S. Luke.
Abiud Matt.1.
Meshullam.
Ho[illegible]niah.
Shelomith.
RHESA Lu.3.27
Achim Matt.1.
Rephaiah. Ch. 3.21.
Aman 1.Chr.3.
Secaniah.
Obadiah 1 Ch.3.21
Hazubah.
Ohel 1Ch.3.20
[illegible]nah.
Hazaiah.
Tuſhhalleſed.
Semaiah 1.Ch.3.22
Pelatiah 1.Chr.3.
Iesaiah 1.Chr.3.
Eliud Matt.1.
Hezekiah.
Azrikam 1.Ch.3.23
Elioenai.
Neariah 1 Ch.3.22
Hattuſh 1 Ch.3.22
Igeal 1 Ch.3.22
Bariah 1 Ch.3.22
Saphat 1 Ch.3.22
Eleazar Mat.1.15
Hodaiah 1.Chr.3.
Eliashib 1.Chr.3
Pelatiah 1.Chr.3.
Akkub 1.Chr.3.
Iohanan 1.Chr.3.
Delaiah 1.Chr.3.
Anani 1.Chr.3
Ioſeph and Mary of Zorobabel. Dauid and Iudah, are parents of Christ Ioſeph legaly, which St. Matt. followeth. And Mary naturally whom Saint Luke deſcribeth.
Matthan Mat.1.15
Iacob Mat.1.15
ELI Lu.3.23.
MATLHAT.
Zebedeus.
Salome Mar.16.
Ioseph Ma.1.16
MARIE the virgin Luk.1.27
Cleopas Iohn 19
Mary Ioh.19.
Alpheus Lu.6.15.
By Lawe
By nature
CHRIST.
Iames theelder Mat.4.21
Iohn Euangeliſt Ma.4.21.
Ioſes Mar.6.3
Simon the Canaanite
Iames Mat.27.
Iudas Iu.6.16.

THE FIRST BOOKE OF Moses, called Genesis.

CHAP. I.

1 The creation of Heauen and Earth, 3 of the light, 6 of the firmament, 9 of the earth separated from the waters, 11 and made fruitfull, 14 of the Sun, Moone and Starres, 20 of fish and foule, 24 of beasts and cattell, 26 of man in the image of God. 29 Also the appointment of food.

IN *the beginning God created the Heauen, and the Earth.

2 And the earth was without forme, and voide, and darkenesse *was* vpon the face of the deepe: and the Spirit of God mooued vpon the face of the waters.

3 And God said,* Let there bee light: and there was light.

4 And God saw the light, that *it was* good: and God diuided † the light from the darkenesse.

5 And God called the light, Day, and the darkenesse he called Night: † and the euening and the morning were the first day.

6 ¶ And God said, * Let there bee a † firmament in the midst of the waters: and let it diuide the waters from the waters.

7 And God made the firmament, and diuided the waters, which *were* vnder the firmament, from the waters, which *were* aboue the firmament: and it was so.

8 And God called the * firmament, Heauen: and the euening and the morning were the second day.

9 ¶ And God said, * Let the waters vnder the heauen be gathered together vnto one place, and let the drie land appeare: and it was so.

10 And God called the drie land, Earth, and the gathering together of the waters called he, Seas: and God saw that *it was* good.

11 And God said, Let the Earth bring foorth † grasse, the herbe yeelding seed, *and* the fruit tree, yeelding fruit after his kinde, whose seed *is* in it selfe, vpon the earth: and it was so.

12 And the earth brought forth grasse, *and* herbe yeelding seed after his kinde, and the tree yeelding fruit, whose seed *was* in it selfe, after his kind: and God saw that *it was* good.

13 And the euening and the morning were the third day.

14 ¶ And God said, Let there be * lights in the firmament of the heauen, to diuide † the day from the night: and let them bee for signes and for seasons, and for dayes and yeeres.

15 And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heauen, to giue light vpon the earth: and it was so.

16 And God made two great lights: the greater light † to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: *he made* the starres also.

17 And God set them in the firmament of the heauen, to giue light vpon the earth:

18 And to * rule ouer the day, and ouer the night, and to diuide the light from the darkenesse: and God saw that *it was* good.

19 And the euening and the morning were the fourth day.

20 And God said, *Let the waters bring foorth abundantly the || moouing creature that hath † life, & foule *that* may flie aboue the earth in the † open firmament of heauen

21 And God created great whales, and euery liuing creature that mooueth, which the waters brought forth abundantly after their kinde, and euery winged foule after his kinde: and God saw that *it was* good.

22 And God blessed them, saying, * Be fruitfull, and multiply, and fill the waters in the Seas, and let foule multiply in the earth.

23 And the euening and the morning were the fift day.

24 ¶ And

* Psal. 33.6 and 136.5. acts 14.15. and 17.24. hebr. 11.3.

* 2. Cor. 4 6

† Hebr. betweene the light and betweene the darkenesse † Hebr. and the euening was, and the morning was, &c.

* Psal. 136. 5 ier. 10.12. and 51.15.

† Heb. Expansion.

* Iere. 51.15

* Psal. 33.7. and 136.5. iob. 38.8.

† Heb. tender grasse.

* Deut. 4.19 psal. 136 7.

† Heb. betweene the day and betweene the night.

† Hebr. for the rule of the day, &c.

* Iere. 31.35

* 4. Esd. 6 47

|| Or, creeping

† Heb. soule.

† Heb. face of the firmament of heauen.

* Chap. 8. 17 and 9. 1.

24 ¶ And God said, Let the earth bring forth the liuing creature after his kind, cattell, and creeping thing, and beast of the earth after his kind: and it was so.

25 And God made the beast of the earth after his kinde, and cattell after their kinde, & euery thing that creepeth vpon the earth, after his kind: & God saw that *it was* good.

* Chap. 5. 1. and 9. 6. 1 cor. 11. 7 ephe 4. 14. col. 3. 10.

26 ¶ And God said,* Let vs make man in our Image, after our likeneſſe: and let them haue dominion ouer the fiſh of the ſea, and ouer the foule of the aire, and ouer the cattell, and ouer all the earth, and ouer euery creeping thing that creepeth vpon the earth.

27 So God created man in his owne Image, in the Image of God created he him; * male and female created he them.

* Matt 19. 4. wiſd. 2. 23.

28 And God bleſſed them, and God said vnto them, * Be fruitfull, and multiply, and repleniſh the earth, and ſubdue it, and haue dominion ouer the fiſh of the Sea, and ouer the foule of the aire, and ouer euery liuing thing that † moueth vpon the earth.

* Chap. 9. 1.

† *Heb. creepeth.*

29 ¶ And God said, Behold, I haue giuen you euery herbe † bearing ſeed, which *is* vpon the face of all the earth, and euery tree, in the which *is* the fruit of a tree yeelding ſeed,* to you it ſhall be for meat:

† *Heb. ſeeding ſeed.*

* Chap. 9. 3.

30 And to euery beaſt of the earth, and to euery foule of the aire, and to euery thing that creepeth vpon the earth, wherein there *is* † life, *I haue giuen* euery greene herbe for meat: and it was ſo.

† *Heb. a liuing ſoule.*

31 And * God ſaw euery thing that hee made: and behold, *it was* very good. And the euening and the morning were the ſixt day.

* Ecclus. 39. 16.

CHAP. II.

1 The firſt Sabbath. 4 The maner of the creation. 8 The planting of the garden of Eden, 10 and the riuer thereof. 17 The tree of knowledge onely forbidden. 19 20 The naming of the creatures. 21 The making of woman, and inſtitution of mariage.

THus the heauens and the earth were finiſhed, and all the hoſte of them.

2 * And on the ſeuenth day God ended his worke, which he had made: And he reſted on the ſeuenth day from all his worke, which he had made.

* Exod 20. 11. and 31. 17. deu. 5. 14 hebr. 4. 4.

3 And God bleſſed the ſeuenth day, and ſanctified it: becauſe that in it hee had reſted from all his worke, which God † created and made.

† *Heb. created to make.*

4 ¶ Theſe *are* the generations of the heauens, and of the earth, when they were created; in the day that the LORD God made the earth, and the heauens,

5 And euery plant of the field, before it was in the earth, and euery herbe of the field, before it grew: for the LORD God had not cauſed it to raine vpon the earth, and there *was* not a man to till the ground.

6 ‖ But there went vp a miſt from the earth, and watered the whole face of the ground.

‖ *Or, a miſt which went vp from, &c.*

7 And the LORD God formed man † * of the duſt of the ground, and breathed into his noſtrils the breath of life; and * man became a liuing ſoule.

† *Heb. duſt of the ground.*
* 1. Cor. 15. 47.
* 1. Cor. 15. 45.

8 ¶ And the LORD God planted a garden Eaſtward in Eden; and there he put the man whom he had formed.

9 And out of the ground made the LORD God to grow euery tree that is pleaſant to the ſight, and good for food: the tree of life alſo in the midſt of the garden, and the tree of knowledge of good and euill.

10 And a riuer went out of Eden to water the garden, and from thence it was parted, and became into foure heads.

11 The name of the firſt *is* * Piſon: that *is* it which compaſſeth the whole lande of Hauilah, where *there is* gold.

* Ecclus. 24 29.

12 And the gold of that land *is* good: There *is* Bdellium and the Onix ſtone.

13 And the name of the ſecond riuer *is* Gihon: the ſame *is* it that compaſſeth the whole land of † Ethiopia.

† *Heb. Cuſh.*

14 And the name of the third riuer *is* Hiddekel: that *is it* which goeth ‖ toward the Eaſt of Aſſyria: and the fourth riuer is Euphrates.

‖ *Or, Eaſtward to Aſſyria.*

15 And the LORD God tooke ‖ the man, and put him into the garden of Eden, to dreſſe it, and to keepe it.

‖ *Or, Adam.*

16 And the LORD God commanded the man, ſaying, Of euery tree of the garden thou mayeſt † freely eate.

† *Heb. eating thou ſhalt eat.*

17 But of the tree of the knowledge of good and euill, thou ſhalt not eate of it: for in the day that thou eateſt thereof, thou ſhalt † ſurely die.

† *Heb. dying thou ſhalt die.*

18 ¶ And the LORD God ſaid, It *is* not good that the man ſhould be alone: I will make him * an helpe † meet for him.

* Ecclus. 17. 5
† *Heb as before him.*

19 And out of the ground the LORD God formed euery beaſt of the field, and euery foule of the aire, and brought *them* vnto ‖ Adam, to ſee what he would call them: and whatſoeuer Adam called euery liuing creature, that *was* the name thereof.

‖ *Or, the man*

20 And Adam † gaue names to all cattell, and to the foule of the aire, and to euery beaſt of the field: but for Adam there was not

† *Hebr. called*

not found an helpe meet for him.

21 And the LORD God caused a deepe sleepe to fall vpon Adam, and he slept; and he tooke one of his ribs, and closed vp the flesh in stead thereof.

22 And the rib which the LORD God had taken from man, † made he a woman, and brought her vnto the man.

† Heb. builded.

23 And Adam said, This is now bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh: she shall be called woman, because she was * taken out of man.

* 1. Cor. 11. 8 * Matt. 19. 5. mar. 10. 7 1. cor. 6. 16. ephe. 5. 31.

24 * Therefore shall a man leaue his father and his mother, and shall cleaue vnto his wife: and they shall be one flesh.

25 And they were both naked, the man and his wife, and were not ashamed.

CHAP. III.

1 The serpent deceiueth Eue. 6 Mans shamefull fall. 9 God arraigneth them. 14 The serpent is cursed. 15 The promised Seed. 16 The punishment of mankind. 21 Their first clothing. 22 Their casting out of paradise.

NOw the serpent was more subtill then any beast of the field, which the LORD God had made, and hee said vnto the woman, † Yea, hath God said, Yee shall not eate of euery tree of the garden?

† Heb. Yea, because, &c.

2 And the woman saide vnto the serpent, We may eate of the fruite of the trees of the garden:

3 But of the fruit of the tree which *is* in the midst of the garden, God hath sayd, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die.

4 And the serpent said vnto the woman, Ye shall not * surely die.

* 2. Cor. 11. 3. 1. tim. 2. 14.

5 For God doth know, that in the day ye eate thereof, then your eyes shall be opened: and ye shalbe as Gods, knowing good and euill.

6 And when the woman saw, that the tree *was* good for foode, and that it *was* † pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make one wise, she tooke of the fruit thereof, * and did eate, and gaue also vnto her husband with her, and he did eate.

† Heb. a desire

* Ecclus. 25. 26. 1. tim. 2. 14.

7 And the eyes of them both were opened, and they knew that they *were* naked, and they sewed fig leaues together, & made themselues || aprons.

|| Or, things to gird about.

8 And they heard the voyce of the LORD God, walking in the garden in the † coole of the day: and Adam and his wife hid themselues from the presence of the LORD God, amongst the trees of the garde.

† Heb. wind.

9 And the LORD God called vnto Adam, and said vnto him, Where *art* thou?

10 And he said, I heard thy voyce in the garden: and I was afraid, because I *was* naked, and I hid my selfe.

11 And hee said, Who told thee, that thou *wast* naked? Hast thou eaten of the tree, whereof I commanded thee, that thou shouldest not eate?

12 And the man said, The woman who thou gauest *to be* with me, shee gaue mee of the tree, and I did eate.

13 And the LORD God said vnto the woman, What *is* this *that* thou hast done? And the woman said, The Serpent beguiled me, and I did eate.

14 And the LORD God said vnto the Serpent, Because thou hast done this, thou *art* cursed aboue all cattell, and aboue euery beast of the field: vpon thy belly shalt thou goe, and dust shalt thou eat, all the dayes of thy life.

15 And I wil put enmitie betweene thee and the woman, and betweene thy seed and her seed: it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heele.

16 Vnto the woman he said, I wil greatly multiply thy sorow and thy conception. In sorow thou shalt bring forth children: and thy desire *shalbe* || to thy husband, and he shall * rule ouer thee.

|| Or, subiect to thine husband. * 1. Cor. 14. 34.

17 And vnto Adam hee said, Because thou hast hearkened vnto the voyce of thy wife, and hast eaten of the tree of which I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt not eate of it: curst *is* the ground for thy sake: in sorrow shalt thou eate of it all the dayes of thy life.

18 Thornes also and thistles shall † it bring forth to thee: and thou shalt eate the herbe of the field.

† Heb cause to bud.

19 In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eate bread, till thou returne vnto the ground: for out of it wast thou taken, for dust thou *art*, and vnto dust shalt thou returne.

20 And Adam called his wiues name † Eue, because she was the mother of all liuing.

† Heb Chauah.

21 Vnto Adam also, and to his wife, did the LORD God make coates of skinnes, and cloathed them.

22 ¶ And the LORD God said, Behold, the man is become as one of vs, to knowe good and euill. And now lest he put foorth his hand, and take also of the tree of life, and eate and liue for euer:

23 Therefore the LORD God sent him forth from the garden of Eden, to till the ground, from whence he was taken.

24 So hee droue out the man: and hee

placed at the East of the garden of Eden, Cherubims, and a flaming sword, which turned euery way, to keepe the way of the tree of life.

CHAP. IIII.

1 The birth, trade and religion of Cain and Abel. 8 The murder of Abel. 9 The curse of Cain. 17 Enoch the first citie. 19 Lamech and his two wiues. 25 The birth of Seth, 26 and Enos.

AND Adam knew Eue his wiue, and she conceiued, and bare Cain, and said, I haue gotten a man from the LORD.

† *Heb. Hebel.*

2 And she againe bare his brother † Abel, and Abel was a † keeper of sheepe, but Cain was a tiller of the ground.

† *Heb. a feeder.*

3 And † in processe of time, it came to passe, that Cain brought of the fruit of the ground, an offering vnto the LORD.

† *Hebr. at the end of dayes.*

4 And Abel, he also brought of the firstlings of his † flocke, and of the fat thereof: and the LORD had *respect vnto Abel, and to his offering.

† *Heb sheepe, or goats.*

5 But vnto Cain, and to his offering, he had not respect: and Cain was very wroth, and his countenance fell.

6 And the LORD said vnto Cain, Why art thou wroth? and why is thy countenance fallen?

* Heb. 11.4.

7 If thou doe well, shalt thou not ‖ bee accepted? and if thou doest not well, sinne lieth at the doore: And ‖ vnto thee *shall bee* his desire, and thou shalt rule ouer him.

‖ *Or,* haue *the excellencie?* ‖ *Or, subiect vnto thee.*

8 And Cain talked with Abel his brother: and it came to passe *when they were in the field, that Cain rose vp against Abel his brother, and slew him.

*Wisd. 10.3. matt. 23.35. 1 iohn 3.12 iude 11.

9 ¶ And the LORD said vnto Cain, Where *is* Abel thy brother? And he said, I know not: Am I my brothers keeper?

10 And he said, What hast thou done? the voyce of thy brothers † blood crieth vnto me, from the ground.

† *Heb. bloods.*

11 And now *art* thou cursed from the earth, which hath opened her mouth to receiue thy brothers blood from thy hand.

12 When thou tillest the ground, it shall not henceforth yeeld vnto thee her strength: A fugitiue and a vagabond shalt thou be in the earth.

13 And Cain said vnto the LORD, ‖ My punishment *is* greater, then I can beare.

‖ *Or, my iniquities is greater, then that it may be forgiuen.*

14 Behold, thou hast driuen me out this day from the face of the earth, and from thy face shall I be hid, and I shall bee a fugitiue, and a vagabond in the earth: and it shall come to passe, *that* euery one that findeth me, shall slay me.

15 And the LORD said vnto him, Therfore whosoeuer slayeth Cain, vengeance shall be taken on him seuen folde. And the LORD set a marke vpon Cain, lest any finding him, should kill him.

16 ¶ And Cain went out from the presence of the LORD, and dwelt in the lande of Nod, on the East of Eden.

17 And Cain knew his wife, and she conceiued and bare † Enoch, and he builded a citie, and called the name of the citie, after the name of his sonne, Enoch.

† *Heb. Chanoch.*

18 And vnto Enoch was borne Irad: and Irad begate Mehuiael, and Mehuiael begate Methusael, and Methusael begate † Lamech.

† *Heb. Lemech.*

19 ¶ And Lamech tooke vnto him two wiues: the name of the one *was* Adah, and the name of the other Zillah.

20 And Adah bare Iabel: he was the father of such as dwell in tents, and *of such as haue* cattell.

21 And his brothers name was Iubal: he was the father of all such as handle the harpe and organ.

22 And Zillah, shee also bare Tubal-Cain, an † instructer of euery artificer in brasse and iron: and the sister of Tubal-Cain *was* Naamah.

† *Heb. whetter.*

23 And Lamech said vnto his wiues, Adah and Zillah, Heare my voyce, ye wiues of Lamech, hearken vnto my speech: for ‖ I haue slaine a man to my wounding, and a yong man to my ‖ hurt.

‖ *Or, I would slay a man in my wound, &c.* ‖ *Or, in my hurt.*

24 If Cain shall be auenged seuen fold, truely Lamech seuentie and seuen fold.

25 ¶ And Adam knew his wife againe, & she bare a sonne, and called his name † Seth: For God, *said she*, hath appointed me another seed in stead of Abel, whom Cain slew.

† *Heb. Sheth.*

26 And to Seth, to him also there was borne a sonne, and he called his name † Enos: then beganne men to ‖ call vpon the Name of the LORD.

† *Heb. Enosh.* ‖ *Or, to call themselues by the Name of the* LORD

CHAP. V.

1 The genealogie, age, and death of the Patriarchs from Adam vnto Noah. 24 The godlinesse and translation of Enoch

THIS *is* the *booke of the generations of Adam: In the day that God created man, in the likenesse of God made he him.

*1. Chro. 1.1

2 *Male and female created he them, and blessed them, and called their name Adam, in the day when they were created.

*Wisd. 2.23.

3 ¶ And Adam liued an hundred & thirty yeeres, and begat *a sonne* in his owne likenes, after his image; & called his name Seth.

4 * And

* 1. Chron. 1. 1. &c.

4 * And the dayes of Adam, after hee had begotten Seth, were eight hundred yeeres: and he begate sonnes & daughters.

5 And all the dayes that Adam liued, were nine hundred and thirtie yeeres: and he died.

† Heb. Enosh

6 And Seth liued an hundred and fiue yeeres: and begate † Enos.

7 And Seth liued, after he begat Enos, eight hundred and seuen yeeres, and begate sonnes and daughters.

8 And all the dayes of Seth, were nine hundred and twelue yeeres, and he died.

† Heb. Kenan

9 ¶ And Enos liued ninety yeeres, and begate † Cainan.

10 And Enos liued after he begate Cainan, eight hundred and fifteene yeeres, and begate sonnes and daughters.

11 And all the dayes of Enos were nine hundred and fiue yeeres; and he died.

‖ Gr. Maleleel.

12 ¶ And Cainan liued seuentie yeeres, and begate ‖ Mahalaleel.

13 And Cainan liued after hee begate Mahalaleel, eight hundred & fortie yeeres, and begate sonnes and daughters.

14 And all the dayes of Cainan were nine hundred and ten yeeres; and he died.

† Heb. Iared.

15 ¶ And Mahalaleel liued sixtie and fiue yeeres, and begate † Iared.

16 And Mahalaleel liued after hee begate Iared, eight hundred and thirtie yeres, and begate sonnes and daughters.

17 And all the dayes of Mahalaleel were eight hundred ninetie and fiue yeeres, and he died.

18 ¶ And Iared liued an hundred sixtie and two yeeres, and he begate Enoch.

19 And Iared liued after he begate Enoch, eight hundred yeeres, and begate sonnes and daughters.

20 And all the dayes of Iared were nine hundred sixtie and two yeeres, and he died.

‖ Gr. Mathusala.

21 ¶ And Enoch liued sixtie and fiue yeeres, and begate ‖ Methuselah.

22 And Enoch walked with God, after he begat Methuselah, three hundred yeres, and begate sonnes and daughters.

23 And all the dayes of Enoch, were three hundred sixtie and fiue yeeres.

* Ecclus. 44 16. heb. 11. 5

24 And * Enoch walked with God: and he was not; for God tooke him.

25 And Methuselah liued an hundred eightie and seuen yeeres, & begat Lamech.

† Heb. Lemech.

26 And Methuselah liued, after he begate † Lamech, seuen hundred, eightie and two yeeres, and begate sonnes and daughters.

27 And all the dayes of Methuselah were nine hundred, sixtie and nine yeeres, and he died.

28 ¶ And Lamech liued an hundred eightie and two yeeres: and begate a sonne.

‖ Gr. Noe.

29 And he called his name ‖ Noah, saying; This *same* shal comfort vs, concerning our worke and toile of our hands, because of the ground which the LORD hath cursed.

30 And Lamech liued, after hee begate Noah, fiue hundred ninetie and fiue yeeres, and begate sonnes and daughters.

31 And all the dayes of Lamech were seuen hundred seuentie and seuen yeeres, and he died.

32 And Noah was fiue hundred yeeres old: and Noah begate Sem, Ham and Iapheth.

CHAP. VI.

1 The wickednesse of the world which prouoked Gods wrath, and caused the Flood. 8 Noah findeth grace. 13 The order, forme, and end of the Arke.

AND it came to passe, when men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were borne vnto them:

2 That the sonnes of God sawe the daughters of men, that they were faire, and they tooke them wiues, of all which they chose.

3 And the LORD said, My Spirit shall not alwayes striue with man; for that he also *is* flesh: yet his dayes shall be an hundred and twentie yeeres.

4 There were Giants in the earth in those dayes: and also after that, when the sonnes of God came in vnto the daughters of men, and they bare *children* to them; the same became mightie men, which *were* of old, men of renowme.

‖ Or, the whole imagination. The Heb. worde signifieth not only the imagination, but also the purposes and desires.

5 ¶ And God saw, that the wickednes of man was great in the earth, and ‖ *that* euery imagination of the thoughts of his * heart was onely euill † continually.

* Chap. 8. 21 mat. 15. 19. † Heb. euery day.

6 And it repented the LORD that hee had made man on the earth, and it grieued him at his heart.

7 And the LORD saide, I will destroy man, whom I haue created, from the face of the earth: † both man and beast, and the creeping thing, and the foules of the aire: for it repenteth me that I haue made them.

† Heb. from man vnto beast.

8 But Noah found grace in the eyes of the LORD.

* Ecclus 44. 17. 2. pet. 2. 5.

9 ¶ These *are* the generations of Noah: * Noah was a iust man, *and* ‖ perfect in his generations, *and* Noah walked with God.

‖ Or, vpright.

10 ¶ And

10 And Noah begat three sonnes: Sem, Ham, and Iapheth.

11 The earth also was corrupt before God; and the earth was filled with violence.

12 And God looked vpon the earth, and behold, it was corrupt: for all flesh had corrupted his way vpon the earth.

13 And God said vnto Noah, The end of all flesh is come before mee; for the earth is filled with violence through them; and behold I will destroy them ‖ with the earth.

‖ *Or, from the earth.*

14 ¶ Make thee an Arke of Gopher-wood: † roomes shalt thou make in the arke, and shalt pitch it within and without with pitch.

† *Hebr. nests*

15 And this is the *fashion*, which thou shalt make it of: the length of the ark *shalbe* three hundred cubits, the breadth of it fifty cubits, and the height of it thirtie cubites.

16 A windowe shalt thou make to the arke, & in a cubit shalt thou finish it aboue; and the doore of the arke shalt thou set in the side thereof: With lower, second, and third stories shalt thou make it.

17 And behold, I, euen I doe bring a flood of waters vpon the earth, to destroy all flesh, wherein is the breath of life from vnder heauen, *and* euery thing that is in the earth shall die.

18 But with thee will I establish my Couenant: and thou shalt come into the Arke, thou, and thy sonnes, and thy wife, and thy sonnes wiues with thee.

19 And of euery liuing thing of all flesh, two of euery *sort* shalt thou bring into the arke, to keepe *them* aliue with thee: they shall be male and female.

20 Of foules after their kinde, and of cattell after their kinde: of euery creeping thing of the earth after his kinde, two of euery *sort* shall come vnto thee, to keepe *them* aliue.

21 And take thou vnto thee of all food that is eaten, & thou shalt gather *it* to thee; and it shall bee for food, for thee, and for them.

22 * Thus did Noah; according to all that God commanded him, so did he.

* *Hebr. 11.7.*

CHAP. VII.

1 *Noah with his familie, and the liuing creatures enter into the Arke.* 17 *The beginning, increase, and continuance of the Flood.*

AND the * LORD saide vnto Noah, Come thou and all thy house into the Arke: for thee haue I seene righteous before me, in this generation.

* *2. Pet. 2.5.*

2 Of euery cleane beast thou shalt take to thee † by seuens, the male and his female: and of beasts that are not cleane, by two, the male and his female.

† *Hebr seuen seuen.*

3 Of fowles also of the aire, by seuens, the male and the female; to keepe seed aliue vpon the face of all the earth.

4 For yet seuen dayes, and I will cause it to raine vpon the earth, fortie dayes, and fortie nights: and euery liuing substance that I haue made, will I † destroy, from off the face of the earth.

† *Hebr. blot out.*

5 And Noah did according vnto all that the LORD commanded him.

6 And Noah was six hundred yeeres old, when the flood of waters was vpon the earth.

7 ¶ And Noah went in, and his sonnes, and his wife, and his sonnes wiues with him, into the Arke, because of the waters of the Flood.

8 Of cleane beasts, and of beasts that are not cleane, and of fowles, and of euery thing that creepeth vpon the earth,

9 There went in two and two vnto Noah into the Arke, the male and the female, as God had commanded Noah.

10 And it came to passe ‖ after seuen dayes, that the waters of the Flood were vpon the earth.

‖ *Or, on the seuenth day.*

11 ¶ In the six hundred yeere of Noahs life, in the second moneth, the seuenteenth day of the moneth, the same day, were all the fountaines of the great deepe broken vp, and the ‖ windowes of heauen were opened.

‖ *Or, floodgates.*

12 And the raine was vpon the earth, fortie dayes, and fortie nights.

13 In the selfe same day entred Noah, and Sem, & Ham, and Iapheth, the sonnes of Noah, and Noahs wife, and the three wiues of his sons with them, into the Arke,

14 They, and euery beast after his kind, and all the cattell after their kinde: and euery creeping thing that creepeth vpon the earth after his kinde, and euery foule after his kinde, euery bird of euery † sort.

† *Heb. wing*

15 And they went in vnto Noah into the Arke, two and two of all flesh, wherein is the breath of life.

16 And they that went in, went in male and female of all flesh, as God had comanded him: and the LORD shut him in.

17 And the Flood was fortie dayes vpon the earth, and the waters increased, and bare

bare vp the Arke, and it was lift vp aboue the earth.

18 And the waters preuailed, and were encreased greatly vpon the earth: and the Arke went vpon the face of the waters.

19 And the waters preuailed exceedingly vpon the earth, and all the high hils, that *were* vnder the whole heauen, were couered.

20 Fifteene cubits vpward, did the waters preuaile; and the mountaines were couered.

21 *And all flesh died, that moued vpon the earth, both of fowle, and of cattell, and of beast, and of euery creeping thing that creepeth vpon the earth, and euery man.

22 All in whose nostrils *was* † the breath of life, of all that was in the dry land, died.

23 And euery liuing substance was destroyed, which was vpon the face of the ground, both man and cattell, and the creeping things, and the foule of the heauen; and they were destroyed from the earth: and *Noah onely remained aliue, and they that *were* with him in the Arke.

24 And the waters preuailed vpon the earth, an hundred and fiftie dayes.

CHAP. VIII.

1 The waters asswage. 4 The Arke resteth on Ararat. 7 The rauen and the doue. 15 Noah, being commanded, 18 goeth forth of the Arke. 20 Hee buildeth an Altar, and offereth sacrifice, 21 which God accepteth, and promiseth to curse the earth no more.

AND God remembred Noah, and euery liuing thing, and all the cattell that *was* with him in the Arke: and God made a winde to passe ouer the earth, and the waters asswaged.

2 The fountaines also of the deep, and the windowes of heauen were stopped, and the raine from heauen was restrained.

3 And the waters returned from off the earth, † continually: and after the end of the hundred and fiftie dayes, the waters were abated.

4 And the Arke rested in the seuenth moneth, on the seuenteenth day of the moneth, vpon the mountaines of Ararat.

5 And the waters † decreased continually vntill the tenth moneth: in the tenth moneth, on the first *day* of the moneth, were the tops of the mountaines seene.

6 ¶ And it came to passe at the end of fortie dayes, that Noah opened the window of the Arke which he had made.

7 And he sent foorth a Rauen, which went foorth † to and fro, vntill the waters were dried vp from off the earth.

8 Also he sent forth a doue from him, to see if the waters were abated from off the face of the ground.

9 But the doue found no rest for the sole of her foote, and she returned vnto him into the Arke: for the waters *were* on the face of the whole earth. Then he put forth his hand, and tooke her, and † pulled her in vnto him, into the Arke.

10 And he stayed yet other seuen dayes; and againe hee sent foorth the doue out of the Arke.

11 And the doue came in to him in the euening, and loe, in her mouth *was* an oliue leafe pluckt off: So Noah knew that the waters were abated from off the earth.

12 And he stayed yet other seuen daies, and sent forth the doue, which returned not againe vnto him any more.

13 ¶ And it came to passe in the sixe hundreth and one yeere, in the first *moneth*, the first *day* of the moneth, the waters were dried vp from *off* the earth: and Noah remooued the couering of the Arke, and looked, and beholde, the face of the ground was dry.

14 And in the second moneth, on the seuen and twentieth day of the moneth, was the earth dried.

15 ¶ And God spake vnto Noah, saying,

16 Goe forth of the Arke, thou, and thy wife, and thy sonnes, and thy sonnes wiues with thee:

17 Bring foorth with thee euery liuing thing that *is* with thee, of all flesh, *both* of fowle, and of cattell, and of euery creeping thing that creepeth vpon the earth, that they may breed abundantly in the earth, and be fruitful, and multiply vpon the earth.

18 And Noah went foorth, and his sonnes, and his wife, and his sonnes wiues with him:

19 Euery beast, euery creeping thing, and euery foule, *and* whatsoeuer creepeth vpon the earth, after their † kindes, went forth out of the Arke.

20 ¶ And Noah builded an Altar vnto the LORD, and tooke of euery cleane beast, and of euery cleane fowle, and offred burnt offerings on the Altar.

21 And the LORD smelled a † sweet sauour, and the LORD said in his heart, I will not againe curse the ground any more for mans sake; for the * imagination of mans heart *is* euill from his youth: neither will I againe smite any more euery thing liuing, as I haue done.

† *Hebr. the breath of the spirit of life.*

* Wisd. 10.4.

* Wisd. 10.4 2.pet. 2.5.

† *Hebr. in going and returning.*

† *Hebr. were in going and decreasing.*

† *Hebr. in going forth, and returning.*

† *Hebr. caused her to come.*

† *Heb. a sauour of rest*

† *Heb families*

* *Chap 6.5. mat. 15.19.*

22 † While the earth remaineth, seede-time and harueſt, and cold, and heate, and Summer, and Winter, and day, and night, ſhall not ceaſe.

† *Heb. as yet all the dayes of the earth.*

CHAP. IX.

1 God bleſſeth Noah. 4 Blood and murder are forbidden. 9 Gods Couenant 13 ſignified by the Rainebow. 18 Noah repleniſheth the world, 20 planteth a vineyard, 21 is drunken, and mocked of his ſonne: 25 Curſeth Canaan, 26 Bleſſeth Shem, 27 praieth for Iaphet, 28 and dieth.

AND God bleſſed Noah, & his ſonnes, and ſaid vnto them, * Be fruitfull and multiply, and repleniſh the earth.

* Chap. 1. 28 and 8. 17.

2 And the feare of you, and the dread of you ſhalbe vpon euery beaſt of the earth, and vpon euery foule of the ayre, vpon all that mooueth *vpon* the earth, and vpon all the fiſhes of the ſea; into your hand are they deliuered.

3 Euery mouing thing that liueth, ſhal be meat for you; euen as the * greene herbe haue I giuen you all things.

* Chap. 1. 29

4 * But fleſh with the life thereof, *which is* the blood thereof, ſhall you not eat.

* Leuit. 17. 14.

5 And ſurely your blood of your liues wil I require: at the hand of euery beaſt wil I require it, and at the hand of man, at the hand of euery mans brother will I require the life of man.

6 * Who ſo ſheddeth mans blood, by man ſhall his blood bee ſhed: * for in the image of God made he man.

* Mat. 26. 52 reuel. 13. 10
* Chap. 1. 27

7 And you, be ye fruitfull, and multiply, bring foorth abundantly in the earth, and multiply therein.

8 ¶ And God ſpake vnto Noah, and to his ſonnes with him, ſaying;

9 And I, behold, I eſtabliſh my Couenant with you, and with your ſeed after you:

10 And with euery liuing creature that *is* with you, of the fowle, of the cattel, and of euery beaſt of the earth with you, from all that goe out of the Arke, to euery beaſt of the earth.

* Eſai. 54. 9.

11 And * I will eſtabliſh my couenant with you, neither ſhal all fleſh be cut off any more by the waters of a flood, neither ſhall there any more bee a flood to deſtroy the earth.

12 And God ſaid, This is the token of the couenant which I make betweene mee and you, and euery liuing creature that is with you, for perpetuall generations.

13 I doe ſet my bow in the cloud, and it ſhalbe for a token of a couenant, betweene me and the earth.

* Eccluſ. 43 11, 12.

14 * And it ſhall come to paſſe, when I bring a cloud ouer the earth, that the bow ſhalbe ſeene in the cloud.

15 And I will remember my couenant, which is betweene mee and you, and euery liuing creature of all fleſh: and the waters ſhall no more become a flood to deſtroy all fleſh.

16 And the bowe ſhalbe in the cloude; and I will looke vpon it, that I may remember the euerlaſting couenant between God and euery liuing creature, of all fleſh that *is* vpon the earth.

17 And God ſaid vnto Noah, This *is* the token of the couenant, which I haue eſtabliſhed betweene me and all fleſh, that *is* vpon the earth.

18 ¶ And the ſonnes of Noah that went foorth of the Arke, were Shem, and Ham, & Iaphet: & Ham is the father of † Canaan.

† *Heb. Chenaan.*

19 Theſe *are* the three ſonnes of Noah: & of them was the whole earth ouerſpread.

20 And Noah began *to be* an husbandman, and he planted a vineyard.

21 And he dranke of the wine, and was drunken, and he was vncouered within his tent.

22 And Ham the father of Canaan ſaw the nakednes of his father, and tolde his two brethren without.

23 And Shem and Iaphet tooke a garment, and laid *it* vpon both their ſhoulders, and went backeward, and couered the nakedneſſe of their father, and their faces *were* backeward, and they ſaw not their fathers nakedneſſe.

24 And Noah awoke from his wine, and knew what his yonger ſonne had done vnto him.

25 And he ſaid, Curſed *be* Canaan: a ſeruant of ſeruants ſhal he be vnto his brethrē.

26 And he ſaid, Bleſſed *be* the LORD God of Shem, and Canaan ſhalbe ‖ his ſeruant.

‖ *Or, ſeruant to them.*

27 God ſhall ‖ enlarge Iaphet, and hee ſhall dwel in the tents of Shem, and Canaan ſhalbe his ſeruant.

‖ *Or, perſwade.*

28 ¶ And Noah liued after the flood, three hundred and fiftie yeres.

29 And all the daies of Noah were nine hundred and fiftie yeeres, and he died.

CHAP. X.

1 The generations of Noah. 2 The ſonnes of Iaphet. 6 The ſonnes of Ham. 8 Nimrod the firſt Monarch. 21 The ſonnes of Shem.

NOw theſe *are* the generations of the ſonnes of Noah; Shem, Ham, and Iaphet: and vnto them were ſonnes borne after the flood.

2 * The

2 * The sonnes of Iaphet: Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Iauan, and Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras.

3 And the sonnes of Gomer: Ashkenaz, and Riphath, and Togarmah.

4 And the sonnes of Iauan: Elishah, and Tarshish, Kittim, and Dodanim.

5 By these were the Iles of the Gentiles diuided in their lands, euery one after his tongue: after their familes in their nations.

6 ¶ * And the sonnes of Ham: Cush, and Mizraim, and Phut, and Canaan.

7 And the sonnes of Cush, Seba, and Hauilah, and Sabtah, and Raamah, and Sabtecha: and the sonnes of Raamah: Sheba, and Dedan.

8 And Cush begat Nimrod: he began to be a mightie one in the earth.

9 Hee was a mightie hunter before the LORD: wherefore it is said, Euen as Nimrod the mightie hunter before the LORD.

10 And the beginning of his kingdome was ‖Babel, and Erech, and Accad, and Calneh, in the land of Shinar.

11 Out of that land ‖went forth Asshur, and builded Nineueh, and the ‖citie Rehoboth, and Calah,

12 And Resen betweene Nineueh and Calah: the same is a great citie.

13 And Mizraim begate Ludim, and Anamim, and Lehabim, and Naphtuhim,

14 And Pathrusim, and Casluhim (out of whom came Philistim) and Caphtorim.

15 ¶ And Canaan begat † Sidon his first borne, and Heth,

16 And the Iebusite, and the Emorite, and the Girgasite,

17 And the Hiuite, and the Arkite, and the Sinite,

18 And the Aruadite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite: and afterward were the families of the Canaanites spread abroad.

19 And the border of the Canaanites, was from Sidon, as thou commest to Gerar vnto † Gaza, as thou goest vnto Sodoma and Gomorah, and Admah, and Zeboim, euen vnto Lasha.

20 These *are* the sonnes of Ham, after their familes, after their tongues, in their countries, *and* in their nations.

21 ¶ Vnto Shem also the father of all the children of Eber, the brother of Iaphet the elder, euen to him were *children* borne.

22 The * children of Shem: Elam, and Asshur, and † Arphaxad, and Lud, and Aram.

23 And the children of Aram: Vz, and Hul, and Gether, and Mash.

24 And Arphaxad begate † Salah, and Salah begate Eber.

25 * And vnto Eber were borne two sonnes: the name of one *was* Peleg, for in his dayes was the earth diuided, and his brothers name *was* Ioktan.

26 And Ioktan begate Almodad, and Sheleph, and Hazermaueth, and Ierah,

27 And Hadoram, & Vzal, and Diklah,

28 And Obal, and Abimael, and Sheba,

29 And Ophir, and Hauilah, and Iobab: all these *were* the sonnes of Ioktan.

30 And their dwelling was from Mesha, as thou goest vnto Sephar, a mount of the East.

31 These *are* the sonnes of Shem, after their families, after their tongues, in their lands, after their nations.

32 These *are* the families of the sonnes of Noah after their generations, in their nations: and by these were the nations diuided in the earth after the flood.

CHAP. XI.

1 One language in the world. 3 The building of Babel. 5 The confusion of tongues. 10 The generations of Shem. 27 The generations of Terah the father of Abram. 31 Terah goeth from Vr to Haran.

AND * the whole earth was of one † language, and of one † speach.

2 And it came to passe as they iourneyed from the East, they found a plaine in the land of Shinar, and they dwelt there.

3 And † they said one to another; Go to, let vs make brick, and † burne them thorowly. And they had bricke for stone, and slime had they for morter.

4 And they said; Goe to, let vs build vs a citie and a tower, whose top may *reach* vnto heauen, and let vs make vs a name, lest we be scattered abroad vpon the face of the whole earth.

5 And the LORD came downe to see the citie and the tower, which the children of men builded.

6 And the LORD said; Behold, the people *is* one, & they *haue* all one language: and this they beginne to do: and now nothing will bee restrained from them, which they haue imagined to doe.

7 Go to, let vs go downe, and there confound their language, that they may not vnderstand one anothers speach.

8 So the LORD scattered them abroad from

* 1. Chron. 1. 5.
* 1. Chron. 1. 8.
‖ *Gr. Babylon.*
‖ *Or, he went out into Assyria.*
‖ *Or, the streetes of the citie.*
† *Heb. Tzidon.*
† *Heb. Azzah.*
* 1. Chron. 1. 17.
† *Heb Arpachshad.*
† *Heb. Shelah*
* 1. Chron. 1. 19.
* Wisd 10. 5.
† *Heb. lippe.*
† *Heb. words.*
† *Heb. a man said to his neighbour.*
† *Heb burne them to a burning.*

from thence vpon the face of all the earth: and they left off to build the Citie.

9 Therefore is the name of it called † Babel, becauſe the LORD did there confound the language of all the earth: and from thence did the LORD ſcatter them abroad vpon the face of all the earth.

† *That is, confuſion.*

10 ¶* Theſe *are* the generations of Shem. Shem *was* an hundred yeres old and begate Arphaxad two yeeres after the Flood.

*1. Chron. 1.17.

11 And Shem liued, after he begate Arphaxad, fiue hundred yeeres, and begate ſonnes and daughters.

12 And Arphaxad liued fiue and thirtie yeeres, and begate Salah.

13 And Arphaxad liued, after he begate Salah, foure hundred and three yeeres, and begate ſonnes and daughters.

14 And Salah liued thirtie yeres, and begate Eber.

15 And Salah liued, after hee begate Eber, foure hundred and three yeeres, and begate ſonnes and daughters.

*1. Chron. 1.19.

16 * And Eber liued foure and thirtie yeeres, and begate *Peleg.

*Called Luke 3.35. Phalec.

17 And Eber liued, after hee begate Peleg, foure hundred and thirty yeres, and begate ſonnes and daughters.

18 And Peleg liued thirty yeres, and begate Reu.

19 And Peleg liued, after he begat Reu, two hundred and nine yeres, and begate ſonnes and daughters.

20 And Reu liued two and thirty yeres, and begate *Serug.

*Luke 3.35 Saruch.

21 And Reu liued, after he begate Serug, two hundreth and ſeuen yeeres, and begate ſonnes and daughters.

22 And Serug liued thirty yeeres, and begat Nahor.

23 And Serug liued, after he begat Nahor, two hundred yeeres, and begate ſonnes and daughters.

24 And Nahor liued nine and twentie yeeres, and begat *Terah.

*Luke 3.34. Thara.

25 And Nahor liued, after he begat Terah, an hundred and nineteene yeeres, and begat ſonnes and daughters.

26 And Terah liued ſeuenty yeeres, and *begate Abram, Nahor, and Haran.

*Ioſh. 24.2 1. Chron. 1.26.

27 ¶ Now theſe *are* the generations of Terah: Terah begate Abram, Nahor, and Haran: And Haran begate Lot.

28 And Haran died, before his father Terah in the land of his natiuitie, in Vr of the Chaldees.

29 And Abram and Nahor tooke them wiues: the name of Abrams wife *was* Sarai, and the name of Nahors wife, Milcah, the daughter of Haran, the father of Milcah, and the father of Iſcah.

30 But Sarai was barren; ſhe *had* no child.

31 And Terah tooke Abram his ſonne, and Lot the ſon of Haran his ſonnes ſonne, and Sarai his daughter in law, his ſonne Abrams wife, and they went forth with them from * Vr of the Chaldees, to goe into the land of Canaan: and they came vnto Haran, and dwelt there.

*Nehem. 9.7 Iudith 5.7. actes 7.4.

32 And the daies of Terah, were two hundred & fiue yeres: and Terah died in Haran.

CHAP. XII.

1 God calleth Abram, and bleſſeth him with a promiſe of Chriſt. 4 Hee departeth with Lot from Haran. 6 He iourneyeth through Canaan, 7 which is promiſed him in a viſion. 10 He is driuen by a famine into Egypt. 11 Feare maketh him faine his wife to bee his ſiſter. 14 Pharaoh hauing taken her from him, by plagues is compelled to reſtore her.

NOw the *LORD had ſaid vnto Abram, Get thee out of thy countrey, and from thy kinred, & from thy fathers houſe, vnto a land that I will ſhew thee.

*Acts 7.3.

2 And I will make of thee a great nation, and I wil bleſſe thee, and make thy name great; and thou ſhalt be a bleſſing.

3 And I wil bleſſe them that bleſſe thee, and curſe him that curſeth thee: *& in thee ſhall all families of the earth be bleſſed.

*Cha. 18.18 and 22.18. actes 3.25. galat. 3.8.

4 So Abram departed, as the LORD had ſpoken vnto him, and Lot went with him: And Abram was ſeuentie and fiue yeeres old when he departed out of Haran.

5 And Abram tooke Sarai his wife, and Lot his brothers ſonne, and all their ſubſtance that they had gathered, and the ſoules that they had gotten in Haran, and they went forth to goe into the land of Canaan, & into the land of Canaan they came

6 ¶ And Abram paſſed through the land, vnto the place of Sichem, vnto the plaine of Moreh. And the Canaanite *was* then in the land.

7 And the LORD appeared vnto Abram, and ſaid, * Vnto thy ſeede will I giue this land: and there builded hee an * altar vnto the LORD, who appeared vnto him.

*Chap. 13. 15. *Chap. 13.4

8 And he remooued from thence vnto a mountaine on the Eaſt of Beth-el, and pitched his tent *hauing* Beth-el on the Weſt, and Hai on the Eaſt: and there hee builded an altar vnto the LORD, and called vpon the Name of the LORD.

9 And Abram iourneyed, † going on ſtill toward the South.

† *Heb in going and iourneying.*

10 ¶ And

10 ¶And there was a famine in the land, and Abram went downe into Egypt, to ſoiourne there: for the famine was grieuous in the land.

11 And it came to paſſe when hee was come neere to enter into Egypt, that he ſaid vnto Sarai his wife, Behold now, I knowe that thou art a faire woman to looke vpon.

12 Therfore it ſhall come to paſſe, when the Egyptians ſhall ſee thee, that they ſhall ſay, This is his wife: and they will kill mee, but they will ſaue thee aliue.

13 Say, I pray thee, thou art my ſiſter, that it may be well with mee, for thy ſake; and my ſoule ſhall liue, becauſe of thee.

14 ¶ And it came to paſſe, that when Abram was come into Egypt, the Egyptians beheld the woman, that ſhe was very faire.

15 The Princes alſo of Pharaoh ſawe her, and commended her before Pharaoh: and the woman was taken into Pharaohs houſe.

16 And he entreated Abram wel for her ſake: and he had ſheepe, and oxen, and hee aſſes, and men ſeruants, and maid ſeruants, and ſhee aſſes, and camels.

17 And the LORD plagued Pharaoh and his houſe with great plagues, becauſe of Sarai Abrams wife.

18 And Pharaoh called Abram, and ſaid, What is this that thou haſt done vnto me? Why didſt thou not tell me that ſhee was thy wife?

19 Why ſaideſt thou, Shee is my ſiſter? ſo I might haue taken her to me to wife: now therefore, behold, thy wife, take *her*, and goe thy way.

20 And Pharaoh commanded *his* men concerning him: and they ſent him away, and his wife, and all that he had.

CHAP XIII.

1 Abram and Lot returne out of Egypt. 7 By diſagreement they part aſunder. 10 Lot goeth to wicked Sodom. 14 God renueth the promiſe to Abram. 18 He remoueth to Hebron, and there buildeth an Altar.

AND Abram went vp out of Egypt, he, and his wife, and all that he had, and Lot with him, into the South.

2 And Abram was very rich in cattell, in ſiluer, and in gold.

3 And he went on his iourneyes from the South, euen to Beth-el, vnto the place where his tent had bene at the beginning, betweene Beth-el and Hai:

4 Vnto the *place of the Altar, which he had made there at the firſt: and there Abram called on the Name of the LORD.

5 ¶And Lot alſo which went with Abram, had flocks, and herds, and tents.

6 And the land was not able to beare them, that they might dwell together: for their ſubſtance was great, ſo that they could not dwell together.

7 And there was a ſtrife betweene the herdmen of Abrams cattell, and the herdmen of Lots cattell: And the Canaanite, and the Perizzite dwelled then in the land.

8 And Abram ſaid vnto Lot, Let there be no ſtrife, I pray thee, betweene mee and thee, and betweene my herdmen and thy herdmen: for we bee † brethren.

9 Is not the whole lande before thee? Separate thy ſelfe, I pray thee, from me: if thou *wilt take* the left hand, then I will goe to the right: or if thou *depart* to the right hand, then I will goe to the left.

10 And Lot lifted vp his eies, and beheld all the plaine of Iordane, that it was well watered euery where before the Lord deſtroyed Sodome and Gomorah, *euen* as the garden of the LORD, like the land of Egypt, as thou commeſt vnto Zoar.

11 Then Lot choſe him all the plaine of Iordane: and Lot iourneyed Eaſt; and they ſeparated themſelues the one frō the other.

12 Abram dwelled in the land of Canaan, & Lot dwelled in the cities of the plaine, and pitched his tent toward Sodome.

13 But the men of Sodom were wicked, and ſinners before the LORD exceedingly.

14 ¶And the LORD ſaid vnto Abram, after that Lot was ſeparated from him, Lift vp now thine eyes, and looke from the place where thou art, Northward, and Southward, and Eaſtward, and Weſtward.

15 For all the land which thou ſeeſt,* to thee will I giue it, and to thy ſeed for euer.

16 And I will make thy ſeed as the duſt of the earth: ſo that if a man can number the duſt of the earth, then ſhall thy ſeed alſo be numbred.

17 Ariſe, walke through the land, in the length of it, and in the breadth of it: for I will giue it vnto thee.

18 Then Abram remoued his tent, and came and dwelt in the †plaine of Mamre, which is in Hebron, and built there an Altar vnto the LORD.

CHAP. XIIII.

1 The battell of foure Kings againſt fiue. 11 Lot is taken priſoner. 14 Abram reſcueth him. 18 Melchi-zedek bleſſeth Abram. 20 Abram giueth him tithe. 22 The reſt of the ſpoile, his partners hauing had their portions, he reſtoreth to the king of Sodom.

And

*Chap. 12.7

† *Hebr. men brethren.*

*Chap. 12.7 and 26.4. deut. 34.4.

† *Hebr. plaines.*

AND it came to passe in the dayes of Amraphel king of Shinar, Arioch king of Ellasar, Chedorlaomer king of Elam, and Tidal king of nations:

2 That *these* made warre with Bera king of Sodome, and with Birsha king of Gomorrah, Shinab king of Admah, and Shemeber king of Zeboiim, and the king of Bela, which is Zoar.

3 All these were ioyned together in the vale of Siddim; which is the salt sea.

4 Twelue yeres they serued Chedorlaomer, & in the thirteenth yere they rebelled.

5 And in the foureteenth yeere came Chedorlaomer, & the kings that were with him, and smote the Rephaims, in Ashteroth Karnaim, and the Zuzims in Ham, and the Emims in ‖ Shaueh Kiriathaim;

‖ *Or, the plaine of Kiriathaim.*

6 And the Horites in their mount Seir, vnto ‖ El-paran, which is by the wilderneſſe.

‖ *Or, the plaine of Paran.*

7 And they returned, and came to Enmishpat, which is Kadesh, and smote all the countrey of the Amalekites, and also the Amorites, that dwelt in Hazezon-tamar.

8 And there went out the king of Sodome, and the king of Gomorrah, and the king of Admah, and the king of Zeboiim, and the king of Bela, (the same is Zoar) and they ioyned battell with them, in the vale of Siddim,

9 With Chedorlaomer the king of Elam, and with Tidal king of nations, and Amraphel king of Shinar, and Arioch king of Ellasar; foure kings with fiue.

10 And the vale of Siddim was full of slime pits: and the kings of Sodome & Gomorrah fled, and fell there: and they that remained, fled to the mountaine.

11 And they tooke all the goods of Sodom and Gomorrah, and all their victuals, and went their way.

12 And they tooke Lot, Abrams brothers sonne, (who dwelt in Sodom) and his goods, and departed.

13 ¶ And there came one that had escaped, and tolde Abram the Hebrew, for hee dwelt in the plaine of Mamre the Amorite, brother of Eshcol, and brother of Aner: and these were confederate with Abram.

14 And when Abram heard that his brother was taken captiue, he ‖ armed his ‖ trained *seruants*, borne in his owne house, three hundreth and eighteene, and pursued *them* vnto Dan.

‖ *Or, ledde foorth.*
† *Or, instructed.*

15 And hee diuided himselfe against them, hee and his seruants by night, and smote them, and pursued them vnto Hoba, which is on the left hand of Damascus.

16 And he brought backe all the goods, and also brought againe his brother Lot, and his goods, and the women also, and the people.

17 ¶ And the king of Sodome went out to meete him, (after his returne from the slaughter of Chedorlaomer, & of the kings that were with him) at the valley of Saueh, which is the *kings dale.

*2.Sam.18.18.

18 And *Melchizedek king of Salem brought foorth bread and wine: and he was the Priest of the most high God.

*Hebr.7.1.

19 And he blessed him, and said; Blessed be Abram of the most high God, possessor of heauen and earth,

20 And blessed be the most high God, which hath deliuered thine enemies into thy hand: and he gaue him *tithes of all.

*Hebr.7.4.

21 And the king of Sodome said vnto Abram, giue me the † persons, and take the goods to thy selfe.

† *Heb. soules.*

22 And Abram said to the king of Sodome, I haue lift vp my hand vnto the LORD, the most high God, the possessour of heauen and earth,

23 That I will not take from a threed euen to a shooe latchet, and that I will not take any thing that is thine, lest thou shouldest say, I haue made Abram rich:

24 Saue onely that which the yong men haue eaten, and the portion of the men which went with mee, Aner, Eschol, and Mamre; let them take their portion.

CHAP. XV.

1 God encourageth Abram. 2 Abram complaineth for want of an heire. 4 God promiseth him a sonne, and a multiplying of his seed. 6 Abram is iustified by faith. 7 Canaan is promised againe, and confirmed by a signe, 12 and a vision.

AFter these things, the word of the LORD came vnto Abram in a vision, saying; Feare not, Abram: I am thy shield, *and* thy exceeding *great reward.

*Psal.16.16

2 And Abram said, Lord GOD, what wilt thou giue mee, seeing I goe childlesse? and the steward of my house *is* this Eliezer of Damascus.

3 And Abram said; Behold, to me thou hast giuen no seede: and loe, one borne in my house is mine heire.

4 And behold, the word of the LORD *came* vnto him, saying; This shall not bee thine heire: but he that shall come out of thy owne bowels, shalbe thine heire.

5 And he brought him forth abroad, and said, Looke now towards heauen, and tell the

the ſtarres, if thou be able to number them. And he ſaid vnto him, *So ſhall thy ſeed be.

*Rom. 4. 18

6 And he *beleeued in the LORD; and he counted it to him for righteouſnes.

*Rom. 4. 3. galat. 3. 6. ames 2. 23

7 And he ſaid vnto him; I am the LORD that brought thee out of Vr of the Caldees, to giue thee this land, to inherite it.

8 And hee ſaid, Lord GOD, whereby ſhall I know that I ſhall inherit it?

9 And he ſaid vnto him, Take mee an heifer of three yeeres old, and a ſhee goat of three yeres old, and a ramme of three yeres old, and a turtle doue, and a yong pigeon.

10 And he tooke vnto him all theſe, and diuided them in the midſt, and laide each piece one againſt another: but the birds diuided he not.

11 And when the fowles came down vpon the carkeiſes, Abram droue them away.

12 And when the Sunne was going downe, a deepe ſleepe fell vpon Abram: and loe, an horrour of great darkeneſſe fell vpon him.

13 And he ſaid vnto Abram, Know of a ſuretie, *that thy ſeed ſhalbe a ſtranger, in a land that is not theirs, and ſhall ſerue them, and they ſhall afflict them foure hundred yeeres.

*Actes 7. 6.

14 And alſo that nation whom they ſhal ſerue, will I iudge: and afterward ſhall they come out with great ſubſtance.

15 And thou ſhalt goe to thy fathers in peace; thou ſhalt be buried in a good olde age.

16 But in the fourth generation they ſhal come hither againe: for the iniquitie of the Amorites is not yet full.

17 And it came to paſſe that when the Sunne went down, and it was *darke*, behold, a ſmoking furnace, and a † burning lampe that paſſed betweene thoſe pieces.

† *Hebr. a lampe of fire.*

18 In that ſame day the LORD made a couenant with Abram, ſaying; *Vnto thy ſeed haue I giuen this land from the riuer of Egypt vnto the great riuer, the riuer Euphrates:

*Chap. 12. 7 and 13. 15. and 26. 4. deut. 34. 4.

19 The Kenites, and the Kenizites, and the Kadmonites:

20 And the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the Rephaims,

21 And the Amorites, and the Canaanites, & the Girgaſhites, and the Iebuſites.

CHAP. XVI.

1 Sarai being barren giueth Hagar to Abram. 4 Hagar being afflicted for deſpiſing her miſtreſſe, runneth away. 7 An Angel ſendeth her backe to ſubmit her ſelfe, 11 And telleth her of her childe. 15 Iſmael is borne.

NOw Sarai Abrams wife bare him no children: and ſhee had an handmaid, an Egyptian, whoſe name was Hagar.

2 And Sarai ſaid vnto Abram, Behold now, the LORD hath reſtrained mee from bearing: I pray thee go in vnto my maid: it may be that I may † obtaine childrē by her: and Abram hearkned to the voice of Sarai.

† *Hebr. be builded by her.*

3 And Sarai Abrams wife, tooke Hagar her maide, the Egyptian, after Abram had dwelt ten yeres in ỹ land of Canaan, & gaue her to her huſband Abram to bee his wife.

4 ¶ And he went in vnto Hagar, and ſhe conceiued: And when ſhe ſaw that ſhe had conceiued, her miſtreſſe was deſpiſed in her eyes.

5 And Sarai ſaide vnto Abram, My wrong be vpon thee: I haue giuen my maid into thy boſome, and when ſhe ſaw that ſhe had conceiued, I was deſpiſed in her eyes: the LORD iudge betweene me and thee.

6 But Abram ſaid vnto Sarai, Behold, thy maide *is* in thy hand; doe to her † as it pleaſeth thee. And when Sarai † dealt hardly with her, ſhe fled from her face.

† *Heb. that which is good in thine eyes.* † *Heb. afflicted her.*

7 ¶ And the Angel of the LORD found her by a fountaine of water, in the wildernes, by the fountaine in the way to Shur:

8 And hee ſaid, Hagar Sarais maide, whence cameſt thou? and whither wilt thou goe? And ſhee ſaid, I flee from the face of my miſtreſſe Sarai.

9 And the Angel of the LORD ſaid vnto her, Returne to thy miſtreſſe, and ſubmit thy ſelfe vnder her hands.

10 And the Angel of the LORD ſaid vnto her, I will multiply thy ſeed exceedingly, that it ſhall not be numbred for multitude.

11 And the Angel of the LORD ſaid vnto her, Behold, thou art with child, and ſhalt beare a ſonne, and ſhalt call his name ‖ Iſhmael; becauſe the LORD hath heard thy affliction.

‖ That is, *God ſhall heare.*

12 And he will be a wild man; his hand will bee againſt euery man, and euery mans hand againſt him: *and hee ſhall dwell in the preſence of all his brethren.

*Chap. 25. 18.

13 And ſhe called the name of the LORD that ſpake vnto her, Thou God ſeeſt mee: for ſhe ſaid, Haue I alſo heere looked after him that ſeeth me?

14 Wherfore the wel was called, *‖Beerlahai-roi: behold, it is betweene Cadeſh and Bered.

*Chap 24 62. ‖ That is, *the well of him that liueth and ſeeth mee.*

15 ¶ And Hagar bare Abram a ſonne: and Abram called his ſonnes name, which Hagar bare, Iſhmael.

16 And

16 And Abram was foureſcore and ſixe yeeres olde, when Hagar bare Iſhmael to Abram.

CHAP. XVII.

1 God reneweth the Couenant. 5 Abram his name is changed, in token of a greater bleſſing. 10 Circumciſion is inſtituted. 15 Sarai her name is changed, and ſhe bleſſed. 17 Iſaac is promiſed. 23 Abraham and Iſhmael are circumciſed.

AND when Abram was ninetie yeeres old and nine, the LORD appeared to Abram, and ſaide vnto him, I am the almightie God, * walke before mee, and bee thou ‖ perfect.

2 And I will make my couenant betweene me and thee, and will multiply thee exceedingly.

3 And Abram fell on his face, and God talked with him, ſaying,

4 As for mee, behold, my Couenant is with thee, and thou ſhalt bee a * father of ‖ many nations.

5 Neither ſhall thy name any more be called Abram, but thy name ſhall be Abraham: * for a father of many nations haue I made thee.

6 And I will make thee exceeding fruitfull, and I will make nations of thee, and kings ſhall ſhall come out of thee.

7 And I will eſtabliſh my couenant betweene me and thee, and thy ſeed after thee, in their generations for an euerlaſting Couenant, to bee a God vnto thee, and to thy ſeed after thee.

8 And I will giue vnto thee, and to thy ſeed after thee, the land † wherein thou art a ſtranger, al the land of Canaan, for an euerlaſting poſſeſſion, and I will be their God.

9 ¶ And God ſaid vnto Abraham, Thou ſhalt keepe my Couenant therefore, thou, & thy ſeede after thee, in their generations.

10 This is my couenant, which ye ſhall keepe between me and you, and thy ſeed after thee: * euery man child among you ſhal be circumciſed.

11 And yee ſhall circumciſe the fleſh of your foreskin; and it ſhal be a * token of the couenant betwixt me and you.

12 And hee that is † eight dayes olde, * ſhalbe circumciſed among you, euery man child in your generations, hee that is borne in the houſe, or bought with money of any ſtranger, which is not of thy ſeed.

13 He that is borne in thy houſe, and he that is bought with thy money, muſt needs be circumciſed: and my couenant ſhalbe in your fleſh, for an euerlaſting couenant.

14 And the vncircumciſed man childe, whoſe fleſh of his foreſkin is not circumciſed, that ſoule ſhall be cut off from his people: he hath broken my couenant.

15 ¶ And God ſaid vnto Abraham, As for Sarai thy wife, thou ſhalt not call her name Sarai, but Sarah *ſhall* her name *be*.

16 And I will bleſſe her, and giue thee a ſonne alſo of her: yea, I will bleſſe her, and ‖ ſhee ſhalbe *a mother* of nations; kings of people ſhall be of her.

17 Then Abraham fell vpon his face, and laughed, and ſaide in his heart, Shall a *childe* be borne vnto him that is an hundred yeeres olde? and ſhall Sarah that is ninetie yeeres old beare?

18 And Abraham ſaide vnto God, O that Iſhmael might liue before thee.

19 And God ſaid, * Sarah thy wife ſhall beare thee a ſonne in deede, and thou ſhalt call his name Iſaac: and I will eſtabliſh my couenant with him, for an euerlaſting couenant, *and* with his ſeed after him.

20 And as for Iſhmael, I haue heard thee: beholde, I haue bleſſed him, and will make him fruitfull, and will multiply him exceedingly: * Twelue princes ſhall he beget, and I will make him a great nation.

21 But my couenant will I eſtabliſh with Iſaac, which Sarah ſhall beare vnto thee, at this ſet time, in the next yeere.

22 And he left off talking with him, and God went vp from Abraham.

23 ¶ And Abraham tooke Iſhmael his ſonne, and all that were borne in his houſe, and all that were bought with his money, euery male among the men of Abrahams houſe, and circumciſed the fleſh of their foreskinne, in the ſelfe ſame day, as God had ſaid vnto him.

24 And Abraham *was* ninetie yeres old and nine, when hee was circumciſed in the fleſh of his foreskinne.

25 And Iſhmael his ſonne *was* thirteene yeeres old when hee was circumciſed in the fleſh of his foreskinne.

26 In the ſelfe ſame day was Abraham circumciſed, and Iſhmael his ſonne.

27 And all the men of his houſe, borne in the houſe, and bought with money of the ſtranger, were circumciſed with him.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Abraham entertaineth three Angels. 9 Sarah is reprooued for laughing at the ſtrange promiſe. 17 The deſtruction of Sodome is reuealed to Abraham. 23 Abraham maketh interceſſion for the men thereof.

AND the * LORD appeared vnto him, in the plaines of Mamre: and he ſate in the

* Chap 5.22 ‖ *Or, vpright, or ſincere.*

† *Hebr. multitude of nations.*

* Rom. 1.17

† *Hebr. of thy ſoiournings.*

* Actes 7.8.

* Actes 7.8. rom. 4.11.

† *Hebr. a ſonne of eight dayes.*

* Leuit. 12.3. luke 2.21. iohn 7.22.

† *Hebr. ſhe ſhall become nations.*

* Chap. 18. 10. & 21. 2.

* Gene. 25. 12.

*Hebr. 13.2.

in the tent doore, in the heate of the day.

2 And hee lift vp his eyes and looked, and loe, three men ſtood by him: and when he ſaw *them*, hee ranne to meet them from the tent doore, and bowed himſelfe toward the ground,

3 And ſaid, My Lord, If now I haue found fauour in thy ſight, paſſe not away, I pray thee, from thy ſeruant:

4 Let a little water, I pray you, be fetched, and waſh your feete, and reſt your ſelues vnder the tree:

† *Hebr. ſtay.* 5 And I will fetch a morſell of bread; and †comfort ye your hearts, after that you ſhall paſſe on: for therefore † are you come to your ſeruant. And they ſaid; So doe, as thou haſt ſaid.

† *Hebr. you haue paſſed.*

† *Heb. Haſten* 6 And Abraham haſtned into the tent vnto Sarah, and ſaid; † Make ready quickly three meaſures of fine meale, knead *it*, and make cakes vpon the hearth.

7 And Abraham ran vnto the herd, and fetcht a calfe tender and good, and gaue it vnto a yong man: and he haſted to dreſſe it.

8 And he tooke butter and milke, and the calfe which he had dreſſed, and ſet it before them; and he ſtood by them vnder the tree: and they did eat.

9 ¶ And they ſaid vnto him, Where is Sarah thy wife? And he ſaid, Behold, in the tent.

10 And he ſaid, I will certainely returne vnto thee according to the time of life; and loe, *Sarah thy wife ſhal haue a ſonne. And Sarah heard *it* in the tent doore, which was behind him.

* Chap. 17. 19. and 21. 2

11 Now Abraham and Sarah were old, and well ſtricken in age: *and* it ceaſed to be with Sarah after the maner of women.

12 Therefore Sarah laughed within her ſelfe, ſaying, After I am waxed olde, ſhall I haue pleaſure, my *lord being old alſo?

* 1. Pet. 3. 6.

13 And the LORD ſaid vnto Abraham, Wherefore did Sarah laugh, ſaying; Shall I of a ſurety beare a child, which am old?

14 Is any thing too hard for the LORD? At the time appoynted will I returne vnto thee, according to the time of life, and Sarah ſhall haue a ſonne.

15 Then Sarah denied, ſaying, I laughed not: for ſhe was afraid. And he ſaid, Nay, but thou didſt laugh.

16 ¶ And the men roſe vp from thence, and looked toward Sodome: & Abraham went with them, to bring them on the way.

17 And the LORD ſayd, Shall I hide from Abraham that thing which I doe;

18 Seeing that Abraham ſhall ſurely become a great and mightie nation, and all the nations of the earth ſhall be * bleſſed in him?

* Chap. 12. 3 and 22. 18. actes 3, 25. galat. 3. 8.

19 For I know him, that hee will commaund his children, and his houſhold after him, and they ſhall keepe the way of the LORD, to doe iuſtice and iudgement, that the LORD may bring vpon Abraham, that which he hath ſpoken of him.

20 And the LORD ſaid, Becauſe the crie of Sodome and Gomorrah is great, and becauſe their ſinne is very grieuous:

21 I will go down now, and ſee whether they haue done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come vnto me: and if not, I will know.

22 And the men turned their faces from thence, and went toward Sodome: but Abraham ſtood yet before the LORD.

23 ¶ And Abraham drewe neere, and ſaid, Wilt thou alſo deſtroy the righteous with the wicked?

24 Peraduenture there bee fiftie righteous within the citie; wilt thou alſo deſtroy, and not ſpare the place for the fiftie righteous that are therein?

25 That be farre from thee, to do after this manner, to ſlay the righteous with the wicked, and that the righteous ſhould be as the wicked, that be far from thee: Shal not the Iudge of all the earth doe right?

26 And the LORD ſaid, If I find in Sodome fiftie righteous within the citie, then I will ſpare all the place for their ſakes.

27 And Abraham anſwered, & ſaid, Behold now, I haue taken vpon me to ſpeake vnto the LORD, which am but duſt & aſhes.

28 Peraduenture there ſhal lacke fiue of the fifty righteous: wilt thou deſtroy all the citie for *lacke* of fiue? And he ſaid, If I find there fortie and fiue, I will not deſtroy *it*.

29 And hee ſpake vnto him yet againe, and ſaid, Peraduenture there ſhall be fortie found there: and he ſaid, I will not do *it* for forties ſake.

30 And he ſaid vnto him, Oh let not the Lord be angry, & I wil ſpeak: Peraduenture there ſhall thirtie be found there. And hee ſaid, I will not doe *it*, if I find thirtie there.

31 And hee ſaid, Behold now, I haue taken vpon me to ſpeake vnto the Lord: Peraduenture there ſhalbe twenty found there. And hee ſaid, I will not deſtroy *it* for twenties ſake.

32 And he ſaid, Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will ſpeake yet but *this* once:

Perad-

Peraduenture ten shalbe found there. And he said, I will not destroy it for tennes sake.

33 And the LORD went his way, assoone as he had left communing with Abraham: and Abraham returned to his place.

CHAP. XIX.

1 Lot entertaineth two Angels. 4 The vicious Sodomites are stricken with blindnesse. 12 Lot is sent for safety into the mountaines. 18 Hee obtaineth leaue to goe into Zoar. 24 Sodome and Gomorrah are destroyed. 26 Lots wife is a pillar of salt. 30 Lot dwelleth in a cane. 31 The incestuous original of Moab and Ammon.

AND there came two Angels to Sodom at euen, and Lot sate in the gate of Sodome: and Lot seeing *them*, rose vp to meet them, and he bowed himselfe with his face toward the ground.

2 And he said, Behold now my Lords, turne in, I pray you, into your seruants *Chap. 18. 4* house, and tarry all night, and *wash your feet, and ye shal rise vp earely, & go on your wayes. And they sayd, Nay, but wee will abide in the street all night.

3 And hee pressed vpon them greatly, and they turned in vnto him, & entred into his house: and hee made them a feast, and did bake vnleauened bread, & they did eat.

4 ¶ But before they lay down, the men of the citie, *euen* the men of Sodome, compassed the house round, both old and yong, all the people from euery quarter.

5 And they called vnto Lot, and saide vnto him, Where are the men which came in to thee this night? bring them out vnto vs, that we may know them.

6 And Lot went out at the doore vnto them, and shut the doore after him,

7 And said, I pray you, brethren, do not so wickedly.

8 Beholde now, I haue two daughters, which haue not knowen man; let me, I pray you, bring them out vnto you, and do ye to them, as is good in your eyes: onely vnto these men doe nothing: for therefore came they vnder the shadow of my roofe.

9 And they said, Stand backe. And they said againe, This one *fellow* came in to soiourne, and he wil needs be a iudge: Now will wee deale worse with thee, then with them. And they pressed sore vpon the man, *euen* Lot, & came neere to breake the dore.

10 But the men put foorth their hand, and pulled Lot into the house to them, and shut to the doore.

11 And they smote the men * that *were* at the doore of the house, with blindnesse, both small and great: so that they wea- *Wisd. 19 16.* ried themselues to finde the doore.

12 ¶ And the men said vnto Lot, Hast thou heere any besides? sonne in lawe, and thy sonnes, and thy daughters, and whatsoeuer thou hast in the citie, bring *them* out of this place.

13 For we wil destroy this place, because the * crie of them is waxen great before the face of the LORD: and the LORD hath sent vs to destroy it. *Chap. 18. 20.*

14 And Lot went out, and spake vnto his sonnes in law, which maried his daughters, and said, Vp, get ye out of this place: for the LORD will destroy this citie: but he seemed as one that mocked, vnto his sonnes in law.

15 ¶ And when the morning arose, then the Angels hastened Lot, saying, Arise, take thy wife, and thy two daughters, which † are here, left thou be consumed in the ‖ iniquitie of the citie. *† Hebr. are found. ‖ Or, punishment.*

16 And *while he lingred, the men laid holde vpon his hand, and vpon the hand of his wife, & vpon the hand of his two daughters, the LORD being mercifull vnto him: and they brought him foorth, and set him without the citie. *Wisd. 10. 6.*

17 ¶ And it came to passe, when they had brought them foorth abroad, that hee said, Escape for thy life, looke not behinde thee, neither stay thou in all the plaine: escape to the mountaine, left thou be consumed.

18 And Lot said vnto them, Oh not so, my Lord.

19 Behold now, thy seruant hath found grace in thy sight, and thou hast magnified thy mercy, which thou hast shewed vnto me in sauing my life, & I cannot escape to the mountaine, left some euill take me, & I die.

20 Behold now, this city is neere to flee vnto, and it is a little one: Oh let me escape thither, (is it not a little one?) and my soule shall liue.

21 And he said vnto him, See, I haue accepted † thee concerning this thing, that I will not ouerthrow this citie, for the which thou hast spoken. *† Hebr. thy face.*

22 Haste thee, escape thither: for I cannot do any thing till thou be come thither: therfore ȳ name of the city was called Zoar.

23 ¶ The Sunne was † risen vpon the earth, when Lot entred into Zoar. *† Hebr. gone foorth.*

24 Then * the LORD rained vpon Sodome and vpon Gomorrah, brimstone and fire from the LORD out of heauen. *Deut. 29. 23 luke 17. 29. isay 13. 19 iere. 50 40. amos 4. 11. iude 7.*

25 And hee ouerthrew those cities, and all the plaine, and all the inhabitants of the cities,

cities,& that which grew vpon the ground.

26 ¶But his wife looked backe from behind him,and she became a pillar of salt.

27 ¶And Abraham gate vp early in the morning, to the place where hee stood before the LORD.

28 And he looked toward Sodome and Gomorrah, and toward all the land of the plaine, and behelde, and loe, the smoke of the countrey went vp as the smoke of a furnace.

29 ¶And it came to passe,when God destroied the cities of the plaine,that God remembred Abraham, and sent Lot out of the midst of the ouerthrow,when hee ouerthrew the cities,in the which Lot dwelt.

30 ¶And Lot went vp out of Zoar,and dwelt in the mountaine,and his two daughters with him: for he feared to dwell in Zoar, and he dwelt in a caue, hee and his two daughters.

31 And the first borne said vnto the yonger, Our father is olde, and there is not a man in the earth,to come in vnto vs, after the maner of all the earth.

32 Come,let vs make our father drinke wine, and we will lie with him,that we may preserue seed of our father.

33 And they made their father drinke wine that night, and the first borne went in,and lay with her father: and hee perceiued not,when she lay downe, nor when she arose.

34 And it came to passe on the morrow, that the first borne said vnto the younger, Beholde, I lay yesternight with my father: let vs make him drinke wine this night also, and goe thou in, and lie with him, that wee may preserue seed of our father.

35 And they made their father drinke wine that night also,and the younger arose, and lay with him: and hee perceiued not, when she lay downe, nor when she arose.

36 Thus were both the daughters of Lot with child by their father.

37 And the first borne bare a sonne,and called his name Moab: the same is the father of the Moabites vnto this day.

38 And the younger, shee also bare a sonne,and called his name,Ben-ammi: the same is the father of the children of Ammon,vnto this day.

CHAP. XX.

1 Abraham sojourneth at Gerar, 2 denieth his wife, and looseth her. 3 Abimelech is reproued for her in a dreame. 9 He rebuketh Abraham, 14 restoreth Sarah, 16 and reproueth her. 17 He is healed by Abrahams prayer.

AND Abraham iourneyed from thence toward the South country, and dwelled betweene Cadesh and Shur,and sojourned in Gerar.

2 And Abraham said of Sarah his wife, Shee is my sister: And Abimelech king of Gerar sent,and tooke Sarah.

3 But God came to Abimelech in a dreame by night,and said to him,Beholde, thou *art but* a dead man, for the woman which thou hast take: for she is † a mans wife.

4 But Abimelech had not come neere her: and he said, LORD,wilt thou slay also a righteous nation?

5 Said he not vnto me,She is my sister? and she,euen shee her selfe said, Hee is my brother: in the ‖ integritie of my heart,and innocency of my hands haue I done this.

6 And God said vnto him in a dreame, Yea,I know that thou didst this in the integritie of thy heart: for I also withheld thee from sinning against me,therefore suffered I thee not to touch her.

7 NOW therefore restore the man his wife: for hee is a Prophet,and he shall pray for thee,and thou shalt liue: and if thou restore her not, know thou that thou shalt surely die,thou,and all that are thine.

8 Therefore Abimelech rose earely in the morning,and called all his seruants,and told all these things in their eares: and the men were sore afraid.

9 Then Abimelech called Abraham, and said vnto him, What hast thou done vnto vs? and what haue I offended thee, that thou hast brought on mee, and on my kingdome a great sinne? thou hast done deedes vnto me that ought not to be done.

10 And Abimelech said vnto Abraham, What sawest thou,that thou hast done this thing?

11 And Abraham said,Because I thought, Surely the feare of God is not in this place: and they will slay me for my wiues sake.

12 And yet indeed she is my sister: she *is* the daughter of my father,but not § daughter of my mother;and she became my wife.

13 And it came to passe when God caused mee to wander from my fathers house, that I said vnto her, This *is* thy kindnesse which thou shalt shew vnto mee; at euery place whither we shal come,* say of me,He is my brother.

14 And Abimelech tooke sheepe, and oxen,& menseruants,and women seruants, and gaue them vnto Abraham, and restored him Sarah his wife.

† *Heb.maried to an husband.*

‖ *Or, simplicitie, or sinceritie.*

* Chap. 12. 13.

Reumah, she bare also Tebah, and Gaham, and Thahash, and Maachah.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 *The age and death of Sarah.* 3 *The purchase of Machpelah,* 9 *where Sarah was buried.*

AND Sarah was an hundred and seuen and twentie yeeres old: *these were* the yeeres of the life of Sarah.

2 And Sarah died in Kiriath-arba, the same is Hebron in the land of Canaan: And Abraham came to mourne for Sarah, and to weepe for her.

3 ¶ And Abraham stood vp from before his dead, and spake vnto the sonnes of Heth, saying,

4 I am a stranger and a soiourner with you: giue me a possession of a burying place with you, that I may bury my dead out of my sight.

5 And the children of Heth answered Abraham, saying vnto him,

† *Hebr. a Prince of God.*

6 Heare vs, my Lord, thou art a † mightie Prince amongst vs: in the choise of our sepulchres bury thy dead: none of vs shall withold from thee his sepulchre, but that thou mayest bury thy dead.

7 And Abraham stood vp and bowed himselfe to the people of the land, *euen* to the children of Heth.

8 And hee communed with them, saying, If it bee your minde that I should bury my dead out of my sight, heare me, and entreat for me to Ephron the sonne of Zohar:

9 That hee may giue mee the caue of Machpelah, which hee hath, which *is* in the end of his field: for † as much money as it is worth he shall giue it me, for a possession of a burying place amongst you.

† *Hebr. full money.*

10 And Ephron dwelt amongst the children of Heth. And Ephron the Hittite answered Abraham in the † audience of the children of Heth, *euen* of all that went in at the gates of his citie, saying,

† *Hebr. eare.*

11 Nay, my lord, heare me: the field giue I thee, and the caue that *is* therein, I giue it thee, in the presence of the sonnes of my people giue I it thee: bury thy dead.

12 And Abraham bowed downe himselfe before the people of the land.

13 And hee spake vnto Ephron in the audience of the people of the land, saying, But if thou wilt *giue it*, I pray thee heare me: I will giue thee money for the field: take it of me, and I will bury my dead there.

14 And Ephron answered Abraham, saying vnto him,

15 My Lord, hearken vnto me: the land is worth foure hundred shekels of siluer: what is that betwixt mee and thee? bury therefore thy dead.

16 And Abraham hearkened vnto Ephron, & Abraham weighed to Ephron the siluer which he had named, in the audience of the sons of Heth, foure hundred shekels of siluer, currant *money* with the merchant.

17 ¶ And the field of Ephron, which *was* in Machpelah, which *was* before Mamre, the fielde and the caue which *was* therein, and all the trees that were in the field, that were in all the borders round about, were made sure

18 Vnto Abraham for a possession in the presence of the children of Heth, before all that went in at the gates of his citie.

19 And after this Abraham buried Sarah his wife in the caue of the field of Machpelah, before Mamre: the same is Hebron in the land of Canaan.

20 And the fielde, and the caue that *is* therein, were made sure vnto Abraham, for a possession of a burying place, by the sons of Heth.

CHAP XXIIII.

1 *Abraham sweareth his seruant.* 10 *The seruants iourney:* 12 *His prayer:* 14 *His signe.* 15 *Rebekah meeteth him,* 18 *fulfilleth his signe,* 22 *receiueth iewels,* 23 *sheweth her kinred,* 25 *and inuiteth him home.* 26 *The seruant blesseth God.* 28 *Laban entertaineth him.* 34 *The seruant sheweth his message.* 50 *Laban and Bethuel approue it.* 58 *Rebekah consenteth to go.* 62 *Isaac meeteth her.*

AND Abraham was old *and* † wel stricken in age: and the LORD had blessed Abraham in all things.

† *Hebr goes into dayes.*

2 And Abraham saide vnto his eldest seruant of his house, that ruled ouer all that hee had, * Put, I pray thee, thy hand vnder my thigh:

* *Chap. 47. 29.*

3 And I will make thee sweare by the LORD the God of heauen, and the God of the earth, that thou shalt not take a wife vnto my sonne of the daughters of the Canaanites amongst whom I dwell.

4 But thou shalt go vnto my countrey, and to my kinred, and take a wife vnto my sonne Isaac.

5 And the seruant said vnto him, Peraduenture the woman will not be willing to follow mee vnto this land: must I needes bring thy sonne againe, vnto the land from whence thou camest?

6 And Abraham said vnto him, Beware thou, that thou bring not my sonne thither againe.

7 ¶ The LORD God of heauen which tooke

tooke me from my fathers house, and from the land of my kindred, and which spake vnto mee, and that sware vnto mee, saying, *Vnto thy seed will I giue this land, he shal send his Angel before thee, and thou shalt take a wife vnto my sonne from thence.

* Chap. 12. 7 and 13. 15. and 15. 18. and 26. 4.

8 And if the woman wil not be willing to follow thee, then thou shalt bee cleare from this my oath: onely bring not my sonne thither againe.

9 And the seruant put his hand vnder the thigh of Abraham his master, & sware to him concerning that matter.

10 ¶ And the seruant tooke ten camels, of the camels of his master, and departed, (‖ for all the goods of his master were in his hand) and he arose, and went to Mesopotamia, vnto the citie of Nahor.

‖ Or, And

11 And hee made his camels to kneele downe without the citie, by a well of water, at the time of the euening, *euen* the time † that women go out to draw *water*.

† Heb. that women which draw water, goe forth,

12 And he said, O LORD, God of my master Abraham, I pray thee send me good speed this day, and shew kindnesse vnto my master Abraham.

13 Behold, * I stand here by the well of water; and the daughters of the men of the citie come out to draw water:

* Verse 43.

14 And let it come to passe, that the damsell to whom I shall say, Let downe thy pitcher, I pray thee, that I may drinke, and she shall say, Drinke, and I will giue thy camels drinke also; let the same be shee that thou hast appointed for thy seruant Isaac: and thereby shall I know that thou hast shewed kindnesse vnto my master.

15 ¶ And it came to passe before he had done speaking, that behold, Rebekah came out, who was borne to Bethuel, sonne of Milcah, the wife of Nahor Abrahams brother, with her pitcher vpon her shoulder.

† Hebr. good of countenance.

16 And the damsell was † very faire to looke vpon, a virgin, neither had any man knowen her; and shee went downe to the well, and filled her pitcher, and came vp.

17 And the seruant ranne to meet her, and said, Let me (I pray thee) drinke a little water of thy pitcher.

18 And she said, Drinke, my lord: and she hasted, and let downe her pitcher vpon her hand, and gaue him drinke.

19 And when she had done giuing him drinke, she said, I will draw water for thy camels also, vntill they haue done drinking.

20 And she hasted, and emptied her pitcher into the trough, and ranne againe vnto the well to draw *water*, and drew for all his camels.

21 And the man wondering at her, held his peace, to wit, whether the LORD had made his iourney prosperous, or not.

22 And it came to passe as the camels had done drinking, that the man tooke a golden ‖ earering, of halfe a shekel weight, and two bracelets for her hands, of ten *shekels* weight of gold,

‖ Or, iewell for the forehead.

23 And said, Whose daughter art thou? tell me, I pray thee: is there roome in thy fathers house for vs to lodge in?

24 And shee said vnto him, I am the daughter of Bethuel the sonne of Milcah, which she bare vnto Nahor:

25 She said moreouer vnto him, Wee haue both straw and prouender ynough, and roome to lodge in.

26 And the man bowed down his head, and worshipped the LORD.

27 And he said, Blessed *be* the LORD God of my master Abraham, who hath not left destitute my master of his mercy, and his trueth: I being in the way, the LORD led me to the house of my masters brethrē.

28 And the damsell ran, and told *them* of her mothers house, these things.

29 ¶ And Rebekah had a brother, and his name *was* Laban: and Laban ranne out vnto the man, vnto the well.

30 And it came to passe when he saw the eare-ring and bracelets vpon his sisters hands, & when he heard the wordes of Rebekah his sister, saying, Thus spake the man vnto me, that he came vnto the man; and behold, he stood by the camels at the well.

31 And hee said, Come in, thou blessed of the LORD, wherefore standest thou without? for I haue prepared the house, and roome for the camels.

32 ¶ And the man came into the house: and he vngirded his camels, and gaue straw and prouender for the camels, and water to wash his feete, and the mens feete that *were* with him.

33 And there was set *meat* before him to eat: but he said, I will not eat, vntill I haue told mine errand. And he said, Speake on.

34 And he said, I *am* Abrahams seruāt.

35 And the LORD hath blessed my master greatly, and hee is become great: and he hath giuen him flockes, and heards, and siluer, and golde, and men seruants, and maid seruants, and camels, and asses.

36 And Sarah my masters wife bare a sonne to my master when she was old: and

vnto him hath he giuen all that he hath.

37 And my master made mee sweare, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife to my sonne, of the daughters of the Canaanites, in whose land I dwell:

38 But thou shalt goe vnto my fathers house, and to my kinred, and take a wife vnto my sonne.

39 And I said vnto my master, Peraduenture the woman will not follow me.

40 And hee said vnto me, The LORD, before whome I walke, will send his Angel with thee, and prosper thy way: and thou shalt take a wife for my sonne of my kinred, and of my fathers house.

41 Then shalt thou be cleare from this my oth, when thou commest to my kinred, and if they giue not thee *one*, thou shalt bee cleare from my oath.

42 And I came this day vnto the well, and said, O LORD God of my master Abraham, if now thou doe prosper my way, which I goe:

* Verse 13. 43 *Behold, I stand by the well of water; and it shal come to passe, that when the virgin commeth forth to draw *water*, and I say to her, Giue mee, I pray thee, a little water of thy pitcher to drinke;

44 And she say to me, Both drinke thou, and I will also draw for thy camels: let the same be the woman, whom the LORD hath appointed out for my masters sonne.

45 And before I had done speaking in mine heart, behold, Rebekah came foorth, with her pitcher on her shoulder; & she went downe vnto the well, and drew *water:* and I said vnto her, Let me drinke, I pray thee.

46 And she made haste, & let down her pitcher from her *shoulder*, and said, Drinke, and I willl giue thy camels drinke also: so I dranke, and she made the camels drink also.

47 And I asked her, and said, Whose daughter art thou? And shee saide, The daughter of Bethuel, Nahors sonne, whom Milcah bare vnto him: and I put the eare-ring vpon her face, and the bracelets vpon her hands.

48 And I bowed down my head, & worshipped the LORD, and blessed the LORD God of my master Abraham, which had led me in the right way to take my masters brothers daughter vnto his sonne.

49 And now if you wil deale kindly and truely with my master, tell me: and if not, tell me, that I may turne to the right hand, or to the left.

50 Then Laban & Bethuel answered, and said, The thing proceedeth from the LORD: wee cannot speake vnto thee bad or good.

51 Behold, Rebekah is before thee, take *her*, and go, and let her be thy masters sons wife, as the LORD hath spoken.

52 And it came to passe, that when Abrahams seruat heard their words, he worshipped the LORD, *bowing* himselfe to the earth.

53 And the seruant brought forth † iewels of siluer, and iewels of gold, & raiment, and gaue *them* to Rebekah: He gaue also to her brother, and to her mother preciousthings. † Heb. vessels

54 And they did eat and drinke, he and the men that were with him, and tarried all night, and they rose vp in the morning, and he said, * Send me away vnto my master. * Verse 56. and 59.

55 And her brother & her mother said, Let the damsel abide with vs ‖ a *few* daies, at the least ten; after that, she shall go. ‖ Or. a full yeere, or, ten moneths.

56 And he said vnto them, Hinder mee not, seeing the LORD hath prospered my way: send mee away, that I may goe to my master.

57 And they said, We wil call the Damsell, and enquire at her mouth.

58 And they called Rebekah, and sayd vnto her, Wilt thou go with this man? and she said, I will goe.

59 And they sent away Rebekah their sister, and her nurse, and Abrahams seruant and his men.

60 And they blessed Rebekah, and said vnto her, Thou art our sister, bee thou *the mother* of thousands of millions, and let thy seede possesse the gate of those which hate them.

61 ¶ And Rebekah arose, and her Damsels, and they rode vpon the camels, and followed the man: and the seruant tooke Rebekah, and went his way.

62 And Isaac came from the way of the * well Lahai-roi, for hee dwelt in the South countrey. *Chap. 16. 14. and 25. 11.

63 And Isaac went out, to ‖ meditate in the field at the euentide: and he lift vp his eyes, and saw, and behold, the camels were comming. ‖ Or, to pray.

64 And Rebekah lift vp her eyes, & when she saw Isaac, she lighted off the camell.

65 For shee had saide vnto the seruant, What man is this that walketh in the fielde to meete vs? and the seruant had said, It is my master: therefore she tooke a vaile and couered her selfe.

66 And the seruant told Isaac all things that he had done.

67 And

67 And Isaac brought her into his mother Sarahs tent, and tooke Rebekah, & she became his wife, and he loued her: and Isaac was comfored after his mothers *death*.

CHAP. XXV.

1 The sonnes of Abraham by Keturah. 5 The dimision of his goods. 7 His age and death. 9 His buriall. 12 The generations of Ishmael. 17 His age, and death. 19 Isaac prayeth for Rebekah being barren. 21 The children striue in her wombe. 24 The birth of Esau and Iacob. 27 Their difference. 29 Esau selleth his birthright.

THen againe Abraham tooke a wife, and her name was Keturah.

2 And she bare him Zimram, and Ioksham, and Medan, and Midian, and Ishbak, and Shuah.

*1.Chron.1.32. 3 And * Ioksham begat Sheba, and Dedan. And the sonnes of Dedan *were* Asshurim, and Letushim, and Leummim.

4 And the sonnes of Midian, Ephah, and Epher, & Hanoch, and Abida, and Eldaah: al these were the children of Keturah.

5 ¶ And Abraham gaue all that he had vnto Isaac.

6 But vnto the sonnes of the concubines which Abraham had, Abraham gaue giftes, and sent them away from Isaac his sonne (while hee yet liued) Eastward, vnto the East countrey.

7 And these *are* the dayes of the yeres of Abrahams life which hee liued; an hundred threescore and fifteene yeeres.

8 Then Abraham gaue vp the ghost, and died in a good old age, an old man, and full *of yeeres*, & was gathered to his people.

9 And his sonnes Isaac and Ishmael buried him in the caue of Machpelah, in the field of Ephron the sonne of Zohar the Hittite, which *is* before Mamre;

*Chap.23.16. 10 *The field which Abraham purchased of the sonnes of Heth: there was Abraham buried, and Sarah his wife.

11 ¶ And it came to passe after the death of Abraham, that God blessed his sonne Isaac, & Isaac dwelt by the * well Lahai-roi.

*Chap.16.14 & 24.62 12 ¶ Now these *are* the generations of Ishmael Abrahams sonne, whom Hagar the Egyptian Sarahs handmaid, bare vnto Abraham:

*1.Chron.1.29. 13 And * these are the names of the sonnes of Ishmael by their names, according to their generations; The first borne of Ishmael, Nebaioth, and Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibsam,

14 And Mishma, & Dumah, and Massa,

15 Hadar, and Tema, Ietur, Naphish, and Kedemah.

16 These are the sonnes of Ishmael, and these are their names, by their townes, and by their castels; twelue princes according to their nations.

17 And these *are* the yeres of the life of Ishmael; an hundred and thirtie and seuen yeres: and hee gaue vp the ghost and died, and was gathered vnto his people.

18 And they dwelt from Hauilah vnto Shur, that *is* before Egypt, as thou goest towards Assyria: *and* he † died in the presence of all his brethren. † *Heb. fell.*

19 ¶ And these *are* the generations of Isaac, Abrahams sonne: Abraham begate Isaac.

20 And Isaac was fortie yeres old when hee tooke Rebekah to wife, the daughter of Bethuel the Syrian of Padan Aram, the sister to Laban the Syrian.

21 And Isaac intreated the LORD for his wife, because shee *was* barren: and the LORD was intreated of him, and Rebekah his wife conceiued.

22 And the children struggled together within her; and shee said, If it bee so, why am I thus? And she went to enquire of the LORD.

23 And the LORD said vnto her, Two nations are in thy wombe, and two maner of people shall be separated from thy bowels: and the one people shall bee stronger then the other people: and * the elder shall serue the yonger. *Rom.9.12

24 ¶ And when her dayes to be deliuered were fulfilled, behold, there *were* twinnes in her wombe.

25 And the first came out red, all ouer like an hairy garment: and they called his name, Esau.

26 And after that came his brother out, & * his hand took hold on Esaus heele; and his name was called Iacob: and Isaac was threescore yeeres old, when she bare them. *Osc.12.3.

27 And the boyes grew; and Esau was a cunning hunter, a man of the field: and Iacob was a plaine man dwelling in tents.

28 And Isaac loued Esau, because † hee did eate of his venison: but Rebekah loued Iacob. † *Hebr. venison was in his mouth.*

29 ¶ And Iacob sod pottage: and Esau came from the field, and he was faint.

30 And Esau said to Iacob, Feed mee, I pray thee, † with that same red *pottage*: for I am faint; therefore was his name called Edom. † *Hebr. with that red, with that red pottage.*

31 And Iacob said, Sell me this day thy birthright.

† *Hebr. going to die.*

32 And Esau said, Behold, I am † at the point to die: and what profit shal this birthright doe to me?

33 And Iacob said, Sweare to mee this day: and he sware to him: and *he sold his birthright vnto Iacob.

*Heb. 12.16

34 Then Iacob gaue Esau bread and pottage of lentiles; and hee did eate and drinke, and rose vp, and went his way: thus Esau despised *his* birthright.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 Isaac becauſe of famine went to Gerar. 2 God inſtructeth and bleſſeth him. 7 He is reproued by Abimelech for denying his wife. 12 He groweth rich. 18 Hee diggeth Eſek, Sitnah, and Rehoboth. 23 Abimelech maketh a couenant with him at Beer-ſheba. 34 Eſaus wiues.

AND there was a famine in the land, beſides the firſt famine that was in the daies of Abraham. And Isaac went vnto Abimelech King of the Philistims, vnto Gerar.

2 And the LORD appeared vnto him, and said, Goe not downe into Egypt; dwell in the land, which I shall tell thee of.

3 Soiourne in this land, and I will bee with thee, & will bleſſe thee: for vnto thee, and vnto thy ſeed* I wil giue al theſe countreys, and I will performe the oath, which I ſware vnto Abraham thy father.

*Chap. 13. 15. & 15.18

4 And I wil make thy ſeed to multiply as the ſtarres of heauen, and will giue vnto thy ſeed all theſe countries: and in thy Seed ſhall all the nations of the earth be* bleſſed:

* Chap. 12.3 and 15.18. and 22.18.

5 Becauſe that Abraham obeyed my voice, and kept my charge, my commandements, my ſtatutes, and my lawes.

6 ¶ And Isaac dwelt in Gerar.

7 And the men of the place asked *him* of his wife: and he said, She is my ſiſter: for he feared to ſay, *She is* my wife; leſt, *ſaid he*, the men of the place ſhould kill me for Rebekah, becauſe ſhe was faire to looke vpon.

8 And it came to paſſe when hee had bin there a long time, that Abimelech king of the Philiſtims looked out at a windowe, and ſaw, and beholde, Isaac was ſporting with Rebekah his wife.

9 And Abimelech called Isaac, and ſaid, Behold, of a ſuretie ſhe is thy wife: and how ſaideſt thou, Shee is my ſiſter? And Isaac ſaid vnto him, Becauſe I ſaid, Leſt I die for her.

10 And Abimelech ſaid, What is this thou haſt done vnto vs? one of the people might lightly haue lien with thy wife, and thou ſhouldeſt haue brought guiltineſſe vpon vs.

11 And Abimelech charged all his people, ſaying, Hee that toucheth this man or his wife, ſhall ſurely be put to death.

12 Then Isaac ſowed in that land, and † receiued in the ſame yeere an hundreth fold, and the LORD bleſſed him.

† *Heb. found.*

13 And the man waxed great, and † went forward, and grew vntill he became very great.

† *Hebr. went going.*

14 For he had poſſeſſion of flocks, and poſſeſſion of herds, and great ſtore of ‖ ſeruants, and the Philiſtims enuied him.

‖ *Or, huſbandry.*

15 For all the wels which his fathers ſeruants had digged in the dayes of Abraham his father, the Philiſtims had ſtopped them, and filled them with earth.

16 And Abimelech ſaid vnto Isaac, Go from vs: for thou art much mightier then wee.

17 ¶ And Isaac departed thence, and pitched his tent in the valley of Gerar, and dwelt there.

18 And Isaac digged againe the wels of water, which they had digged in the dayes of Abraham his father: for the Philiſtims had ſtopped them after the death of Abraham, and hee called their names after the names bywhich his father had called them.

19 And Isaacs ſeruants digged in the valley, and found there a well of † ſpringing water.

† *Heb liuing.*

20 And the herdmen of Gerar did ſtriue with Isaacs herdmen, ſaying, The water is ours; and hee called the name of the well, ‖ Eſek, becauſe they ſtroue with him.

‖ *That is, Contention.*

21 And they digged another well, and ſtroue for that alſo: and he called the name of it, ‖ Sitnah.

‖ *That is, Hatred.*

22 And he remooued from thence, and digged another well, & for that they ſtroue not: and he called the name of it ‖ Rehoboth: and he ſaid, For now the LORD hath made roome for vs, and we ſhall bee fruitfull in the land.

‖ *That is, Rooms.*

23 And hee went vp from thence to Beer-ſheba.

24 And the LORD appeared vnto him the ſame night, and ſaid, I *am* the God of Abraham thy father: feare not, for I am with thee, and will bleſſe thee, and multiply thy ſeed, for my ſeruant Abrahams ſake.

25 And hee builded an altar there, and called vpon the Name of the LORD, and pitched his tent there: and there Isaacs ſeruants digged a well.

26 ¶ Then Abimelech went to him from Gerar, and Ahuzzath one of his friendes, & Phichol the chiefe captaine of his army.

27 And

27 And Isaac said vnto them, Wherfore come ye to me, seeing ye hate me, and haue sent me away from you?

28 And they said, † We saw certainely that the LORD was with thee: and we said, Let there now be an oath betwixt vs, euen betwixt vs and thee, and let vs make a couenant with thee,

† *Heb. seeing we saw.*

29 † That thou wilt doe vs no hurt, as we haue not touched thee, and as wee haue done vnto thee nothing but good, and haue sent thee away in peace: thou art now the blessed of the LORD.

† *Heb. if thou shalt, &c.*

30 And he made them a feast, and they did eate and drinke.

31 And they rose vp betimes in the morning, and sware one to another: and Isaac sent them away, and they departed from him in peace.

32 And it came to passe the same day, that Isaacs seruants came, and tolde him cõcerning the Well which they had digged, and said vnto him, We haue found water.

33 And he called it ‖ Shebah: therfore the name of the citie is ‖ Beer-sheba vnto this day.

‖ *That is, an oath.*

‖ *That is, the well of the oath.*

34 ¶ And Esau was fortie yeeres olde, when he tooke to wife Iudith, the daughter of Beeri the Hittite, and Bashemath the daughter of Elon the Hittite:

35 Which * were † a griefe of mind vnto Isaac and to Rebekak.

* *Chap. 27. 46.*

† *Heb. bitternesse of spirit.*

CHAP. XXVII.

1 Isaac sendeth Esau for venison. 5 Rebekah instructeth Iacob to obtaine the blessing. 15 Iacob vnder the person of Esau obtaineth it. 30 Esau bringeth venison. 33 Isaac trembleth. 34 Esau complaineth, and by importunity obtaineth a blessing. 41 He threatneth Iacob. 42 Rebekah disappointeth it.

AND it came to passe that when Isaac was old, and his eyes were dimme, so that he could not see, he called Esau his eldest son, and said vnto him, My sonne. And he said vnto him, Behold, here am I.

2 And he said, Behold now, I am old, I know not the day of my death.

3 Now therefore take, I pray thee, thy weapons, thy quiuer, and thy bow, and goe out to the field, and † take me *some* venison.

† *Heb. hunt.*

4 And make me sauourie meat, such as I loue, and bring it to me, that I may eate, that my soule may blesse thee before I die.

5 And Rebekah heard when Isaac spake to Esau his sonne: and Esau went to the field to hunt *for* venison, *and* to bring *it*.

6 ¶ And Rebekah spake vnto Iacob her sonne, saying, Behold, I heard thy father speake vnto Esau thy brother, saying,

7 Bring me venison, and make me sauoury meat, that I may eate, and blesse thee before the LORD, before my death.

8 Now therefore my sonne, obey my voice, according to that which I command thee.

9 Goe now to the flocke, and fetch me frõ thence two good kids of the goats, and I will make them sauoury meat for thy father, such as he loueth.

10 And thou shalt bring *it* to thy father, that he may eate, and that hee may blesse thee, before his death.

11 And Iacob said to Rebekah his mother, Beholde, Esau my brother is a hairie man, and I am a smooth man.

12 My father peraduenture wil fecle me, and I shall seeme to him as a deceiuer, and I shal bring a curse vpon me, and not a blessing.

13 And his mother said vnto him, Vpon me be thy curse, my sonne: onely obey my voyce, and goe fetch me *them*.

14 And he went, and fetched, & brought *them* to his mother, and his mother made sauoury meat, such as his father loued.

15 And Rebekah tooke † goodly raiment of her eldest sonne Esau, which were with her in the house, and put them vpon Iacob her yonger sonne:

† *Heb. desireable.*

16 And she put the skinnes of the kids of the goats vpon his hands, and vpon the smooth of his necke,

17 And she gaue the sauourie meat, and the bread, which she had prepared, into the hand of her sonne Iacob.

18 ¶ And he came vnto his father, and said, My father: And he said, Here am I: who art thou, my sonne?

19 And Iacob said vnto his father, I am Esau thy first borne; I haue done according as thou badest me: arise, I pray thee, sit, and eate of my venison, that thy soule may blesse me.

20 And Isaac said vnto his sonne, How is it that thou hast found it so quickely, my sonne? And he said, Because the LORD thy God brought it † to me.

† *Heb. before me.*

21 And Isaac said vnto Iacob, Come neere, I pray thee, that I may feele thee, my sonne, whether thou be my very son Esau, or not.

22 And Iacob went neere vnto Isaac his father: and he felt him, and said, The voice *is* Iacobs voyce, but the handes *are* the hands of Esau.

23 And

23 And he discerned him not, because his hands were hairie, as his brother Esaus hands: So he blessed him.

24 And he said, Art thou my very sonne Esau? and he said, I am.

25 And he said, Bring *it* neere to mee, and I will eate of my sonnes venison, that my soule may blesse thee: and hee brought *it* neere to him, and he did eate: and hee brought him wine, and he dranke.

26 And his father Isaac said vnto him, Come neere now, and kisse me, my sonne.

27 And he came neere, and kissed him: and he smelled the smell of his raiment, and blessed him, and said, See, the smell of my sonne is as the smell of a field, which the LORD hath blessed.

*Heb. 11.20

28 Therefore * God giue thee of the dew of heauen, and the fatnes of the earth, and plentie of corne and wine.

29 Let people serue thee, and nations bow downe to thee: bee lord ouer thy brethren, & let thy mothers sonnes bow downe to thee: Cursed be euery one that curseth thee, and blessed be he that blesseth thee.

30 ¶ And it came to passe, assoone as Isaac had made an end of blessing Iacob, and Iacob was yet scarce gone out from the presence of Isaac his father, that Esau his brother came in from his hunting.

31 And he also had made sauoury meat, and brought it vnto his father, and said vnto his father, Let my father arise, and eate of his sonnes venison, that thy soule may blesse me.

32 And Isaac his father said vnto him, Who *art* thou? and he said, I am thy sonne, thy first borne Esau.

† *Heb. trembled with a great trembling greatly.* † *Heb. hunted*

33 And Isaac † trembled very exceedingly, & said, Who? where *is* hee that hath † taken venison, and brought it me, and I haue eaten of all before thou camest, and haue blessed him? yea, and he shalbe blessed

34 And when Esau heard the wordes of his father, he cried with a great and exceeding bitter crie, and saide vnto his father, Blesse me, *euen* me also, O my father.

35 And he said, Thy brother came with subtiltie, and hath taken away thy blessing.

36 And he said, Is not he rightly named ‖ Iacob? for he hath supplanted mee these two times: hee tooke away my birthright, and behold, now hee hath taken away my blessing: and he said, Hast thou not reserued a blessing for me?

‖ *That is, a supplanter.*

37 And Isaac answered and said vnto Esau, Behold, I haue made him thy lord, and all his brethren haue I giuen to him for seruants: and with corne and wine haue I ‖ susteined him: and what shall I doe now vnto thee, my sonne?

‖ *Or, supported.*

38 And Esau said vnto his father, Hast thou but one blessing, my father? blesse me, *euen* me also, O my father. And Esau lift vp his voyce, * and wept.

*Heb. 12.17

39 And Isaac his father answered, and said vnto him, Behold, * thy dwelling shall be ‖ the fatnesse of the earth, and of the dew of heauen from aboue,

* Verse 28. ‖ *Or, of the fatnesse.*

40 And by thy sword shalt thou liue, and shalt serue thy brother: and it shall come to passe when thou shalt haue the dominion, that thou shalt breake his yoke from off thy necke.

41 ¶ And Esau hated Iacob, because of the blessing, wherewith his father blessed him: and Esau said in his heart, The dayes of mourning for my father are at hande; * then will I slay my brother Iacob.

*Obad. 10.

42 And these wordes of Esau her elder sonne were told to Rebekah: And she sent and called Iacob her yonger sonne, and said vnto him, Behold, thy brother Esau as touching thee, doth comfort himselfe, *purposing* to kill thee.

43 Now therefore my sonne, obey my voice: and arise, flee thou to Laban my brother, to Haran.

44 And tarie with him a few dayes, vntil thy brothers furie turne away;

45 Vntill thy brothers anger turne away from thee, and he forget that, which thou hast done to him: then I wil send, and fetch thee from thence: why should I be depriued also of you both in one day?

46 And Rebekah said to Isaac, * I am weary of my life, because of the daughters of Heth: If Iacob take a wife of the daughters of Heth, such as these which are of the daughters of the land, what good shall my life doe me?

* Chap. 26. 35.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 Isaac blesseth Iacob, and sendeth him to Padan Aram. 9 Esau marieth Mahalath the daughter of Ishmael. 10 The vision of Iacobs ladder. 18 The stone of Bethel. 20 Iacobs vow.

AND Isaac called Iacob, and blessed him, and charged him, and said vnto him, Thou shalt not take a wife, of the daughters of Canaan.

2 * Arise, goe to Padan Aram, to the house of Bethuel thy mothers father, and take thee a wife from thence, of the daughters of Laban thy mothers brother.

* Ose. 12. 12

3 And

3 And God Almightie blesse thee, and make thee fruitfull: and multiply thee, that thou mayest be † a multitude of people:

† Hebr. an assembly of people.

4 And giue thee the blessing of Abraham, to thee and to thy seed with thee, that thou mayest inherit the land † wherin thou art a stranger, which God gaue vnto Abraham.

† Heb. of thy sojournings.

5 And Isaac sent away Iacob, and hee went to Padan-Aram, vnto Laban, sonne of Bethuel the Syrian, the brother of Rebekah, Iacobs and Esaus mother.

6 ¶ When Esau saw that Isaac had blessed Iacob, and sent him away to Padan-Aram, to take him a wife from thence; and that as hee blessed him, hee gaue him a charge, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Canaan;

7 And that Iacob obeyed his father, & his mother, and was gone to Padan-Aram;

8 And Esau seeing that the daughters of Canaan † pleased not Isaac his father.

† Heb. were euill in the eyes, &c.

9 Then went Esau vnto Ishmael, and tooke vnto the wiues which he had, Mahalath the daughter of Ishmael Abrahams sonne, the sister of Nebaioth, to be his wife.

10 ¶ And Iacob went out from Beersheba, and went toward * Haran.

* Called Acts 7.2. Charran.

11 And he lighted vpon a certaine place, and taried there all night, because the sunne was set: and he tooke of the stones of that place, and put them for his pillowes, and lay downe in that place to sleepe.

12 And he dreamed, and behold, a ladder set vp on the earth, and the top of it reached to heauen: and behold the Angels of God ascending and descending on it.

13 * And behold, the LORD stood aboue it, and said, I am the LORD God of Abraham thy father, and the God of Isaac: the land whereon thou liest, to thee will I giue it, and to thy seed.

* Chap. 35.1 and 48.3.

14 And thy seed shall be as the dust of the earth, and thou shalt † spread abroad * to the West, and to the East, and to the North, and to the South: and in thee, and * in thy seed, shall all the families of the earth be blessed.

† Heb. breake forth. * Deut. 12.3. * Chap. 12.3. and 18.18. and 22.18. and 26.4.

15 And behold, I am with thee, and will keepe thee in all *places* whither thou goest, and will bring thee againe into this land: for I will not leaue thee, vntill I haue done that which I haue spoken to thee of.

16 ¶ And Iacob awaked out of his sleep, and he said, Surely the LORD is in this place, and I knew it not.

17 And he was afraid, and said, How dreadfull *is* this place? this is none other, but the house of God, and this *is* the gate of heauen.

18 And Iacob rose vp early in the morning, and tooke the stone that hee had for his pillowes, and set it vp for a pillar, and powred oyle vpon the top of it.

19 And he called the name of that place † Bethel: but the name of that citie was called Luz, at the first.

‖ That is, *the house of God.*

20 And Iacob vowed a vow, saying, If God will be with me, and will keepe mee in this way that I goe, and will giue me bread to eate, and raiment to put on,

21 So that I come againe to my fathers house in peace: then shall the LORD be my God.

22 And this stone which I haue set for a pillar, shall be Gods house: and of all that thou shalt giue mee, I will surely giue the tenth vnto thee.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 Iacob commeth to the well of Haran. 9 He taketh acquaintance of Rachel. 13 Laban entertaineth him. 18 Iacob couenanteth for Rachel. 23 Hee is deceiued with Leah. 28 He marrieth also Rachel, and serueth for her seuen yeeres more. 32 Leah beareth Reuben, 33 Simeon, 34 Leui, 35 & Iudah.

THen Iacob † went on his iourney, and came into the lande of the † people of the East.

† Heb. lift vp his feet. † Heb. children.

2 And he looked, and behold, a well in the field, and loe, there *were* three flocks of sheepe lying by it: for out of that well they watered the flocks: and a great stone was vpon the wels mouth.

3 And thither were all the flockes gathered, and they rolled the stone from the wels mouth, and watered the sheepe, and put the stone againe vpon the wels mouth in his place.

4 And Iacob said vnto them, My brethren, whence be ye? and they sayde, Of Haran are we.

5 And he said vnto them, Know ye Laban the sonne of Nahor? And they saide, We know *him.*

6 And he said vnto them, † Is he well? and they said, He is well: and behold, Rachel his daughter commeth with the sheep.

† Hebr. Is there peace to him?

7 And he said Loe, † *it is* yet high day, neither is it time that the cattell should bee gathered together: water ye the sheepe, and goe and feed *them.*

† Heb. yet the day is great.

8 And they said, We cannot, vntill all the flockes bee gathered together, and till they rolle the stone from the welles mouth: then we water the sheepe.

9 ¶ And

9 ¶ And while he yet spake with them, Rachel came with her fathers sheepe: for she kept them.

10 And it came to passe, when Iacob saw Rachel the daughter of Laban his mothers brother, and the sheepe of Laban his mothers brother; that Iacob went neere, and rolled the stone from the wels mouth, and watered the flocke of Laban his mothers brother.

11 And Iacob kissed Rachel, and lifted vp his voyce, and wept.

12 And Iacob told Rachel, that he was her fathers brother, and that hee was Rebekahs sonne: and she ran and told her father.

13 And it came to passe, when Laban heard the † tidings of Iacob his sisters son, that he ran to meet him, and imbraced him and kissed him, and brought him to his house: and he told Laban all these things.

† Heb. hearing.

14 And Laban said to him, Surely thou art my bone and my flesh: and hee abode with him the † space of a moneth.

† Heb. a moneth of dayes.

15 ¶ And Laban said vnto Iacob, Because thou art my brother, shouldest thou therefore serue me for nought? tell mee, what shall thy wages be?

16 And Laban had two daughters: the name of the elder was Leah, and the name of the yonger *was* Rachel.

17 Leah was tender eyed: but Rachel was beautifull and well fauoured.

18 And Iacob loued Rachel, and saide, I will serue thee seuen yeeres for Rachel thy yonger daughter.

19 And Laban said, It is better that I giue her to thee, then that I should giue her to another man: abide with me.

20 And Iacob serued seuen yeeres for Rachel: and they seemed vnto him but a few dayes, for the loue he had to her.

21 ¶ And Iacob said vnto Laban, Giue me my wife (for my dayes are fulfilled) that I may goe in vnto her.

22 And Laban gathered together all the men of the place, and made a feast.

23 And it came to passe in the euening, that hee tooke Leah his daughter, and brought her to him, & he went in vnto her.

24 And Laban gaue vnto his daughter Leah, Zilpah his maid, for a handmaid.

25 And it came to passe, that in the morning behold it was Leah: and he said to Laban, What is this thou hast done vnto me? did not I serue with thee for Rachel? wherfore then hast thou beguiled me?

26 And Laban said, It must not bee so done in our † countrey, to giue the yonger before the first borne.

† Heb. place.

27 Fulfill her weeke, and wee will giue thee this also, for the seruice which thou shalt serue with me, yet seuen other yeeres.

28 And Iacob did so, and fulfilled her weeke: and he gaue him Rachel his daughter to wife also.

29 And Laban gaue to Rachel his daughter, Bilhah his handmaid, to bee her maide.

30 And hee went in also vnto Rachel, and he loued also Rachel more then Leah, and serued with him yet seuen other yeeres.

31 ¶ And when the LORD sawe that Leah was hated, he opened her womb: but Rachel was barren.

32 And Leah conceiued and bare a son, and she called his name ‖ Reuben: for shee said, Surely the LORD hath looked vpon my affliction; now therefore my husband will loue me.

‖ That is, *See a sonne.*

33 And she conceiued againe, and bare a sonne, and said, Because the LORD hath heard that I was hated, hee hath therefore giuen me this *sonne* also, and shee called his name ‖ Simeon.

‖ That is, *Hearing.*

34 And she conceiued againe, and bare a sonne, and said, Now this time will my husband be ioyned vnto me, because I haue borne him three sonnes: therefore was his name called ‖ Leui.

‖ That is, *ioyned.*

35 And she conceiued againe, and bare a sonne: and she said, Now will I praise the LORD: therefore she called his name * ‖ Iudah, and † left bearing.

* Matth. 1. 2.
‖ That is, *Praise.*
† Heb. stood from bearing.

CHAP. XXX.

1 Rachel in griefe for her barrennesse, giueth Bilhah her maid vnto Iacob. 5 Shee beareth Dan and Naphtali. 9 Leah giueth Zilpah her maid, who beareth Gad and Asher. 14 Reuben findeth Mandrakes, with which Leah buyeth her husband of Rachel. 17 Leah beareth Issachar, Zebulun, and Dinah. 22 Rachel beareth Ioseph. 25 Iacob desireth to depart. 27 Laban stayeth him on a new couenant. 37 Iacobs policie, whereby he became rich.

AND when Rachel saw that shee bare Iacob no children, Rachel enuied her sister, and said vnto Iacob, Giue me children, or els I die.

2 And Iacobs anger was kindled against Rachel, and he said, Am I in Gods stead, who hath withheld from thee the fruite of the wombe?

3 And she said, Beholde my maid Bilhah: goe in vnto her, and shee shall beare vpon my knees, that I may also † haue children by her.

† Heb. be builded by her.

4 And

4 And she gaue him Bilhah her handmaid to wife: and Iacob went in vnto her.

5 And Bilhah conceiued, and bare Iacob a sonne.

6 And Rachel saide, God hath iudged me, and hath also heard my voyce, and hath giuen me a sonne; therefore called shee his name ‖ Dan.

‖ That is, *Iudging.*

7 And Bilhah Rachels maid conceiued againe, and bare Iacob a second sonne.

8 And Rachel said, With † great wrastlings haue I wrastled with my sister, and I haue preuailed: and shee called his name ‖ * Naphtali.

† *Heb. wrastlings of God.*

‖ That is, *My wrastling.* * Called, Mat 4 13. *Nephthali.*

9 When Leah saw that she had left bearing, she tooke Zilpah her maid, and gaue her Iacob to wife.

10 And Zilpah Leahs maid bare Iacob a sonne.

11 And Leah said, A troupe commeth: and she called his name ‖ Gad.

‖ That is, *A troupe or company.*

12 And Zilpah Leahs maid bare Iacob a second sonne.

13 And Leah said, † Happy am I, for the daughters will call me blessed: and she called his name ‖ Asher.

† *Heb. in my happinesse.* ‖ That is, *Happy.*

14 ¶ And Reuben went in the dayes of wheat harueſt, and found Mandrakes in the field, and brought them vnto his mother Leah. Then Rachel said to Leah, Giue me, I pray thee, of thy sonnes Mandrakes.

15 And she said vnto her, Is it a small matter, that thou hast taken my husband? and wouldest thou take away my sonnes Mandrakes also? and Rachel said, Therfore he shal lie with thee to night, for thy sonnes Mandrakes.

16 And Iacob came out of the field in the euening, and Leah went out to meete him, & said, Thou must come in vnto me: for surely I haue hired thee with my sonnes Mandrakes. And he lay with her that night.

17 And God hearkened vnto Leah, and she conceiued, and bare Iacob the fift son.

18 And Leah said, God hath giuen mee my hire, because I haue giuen my maiden to my husband: and shee called his name ‖ Issachar.

‖ That is, *An hire.*

19 And Leah conceiued againe, and bare Iacob the sixt sonne.

20 And Leah said, God hath endued me *with* a good dowry: Now will my husband dwell with me, because I haue borne him sixe sonnes: and she called his name ‖ * Zebulun.

‖ That is, *Dwelling.* * Called, Mat. 4. 13. *Zabulon.*

21 And afterwards she bare a daughter, and called her name ‖ Dinah.

‖ That is, *Iudgement.*

22 ¶ And God remembred Rachel, and God hearkened to her, and opened her wombe.

23 And she conceiued and bare a sonne, and said; God hath take away my reproch:

24 And shee called his name ‖ Ioseph, and said, The LORD shall adde to me another sonne.

‖ That is, *Adding.*

25 ¶ And it came to passe when Rachel had borne Ioseph, that Iacob said vnto Laban, Send me away, that I may goe vnto mine owne place, and to my country.

26 Giue *me* my wiues and my children, for whome I haue serued thee, and let mee goe: for thou knoweſt my seruice which I haue done thee.

27 And Laban said vnto him, I pray thee, if I haue found fauour in thine eyes, *tarie*: for I haue learned by experience, that the LORD hath blessed me for thy sake.

28 And he said, Appoint me thy wages, and I will giue it.

29 And he said vnto him, Thou knoweſt how I haue serued thee, and howe thy cattell *was* with me.

30 For it was little which thou haddest before I *came*; and it is *now* † increased vnto a multitude; and the LORD hath blessed thee † since my comming: and nowe when shall I prouide for mine owne house also?

† *Heb. broken forth.* † *Heb. at my foot.*

31 And he said, What shall I giue thee? and Iacob said, Thou shalt not giue me any thing; if thou wilt doe this thing for mee, I will againe feed *and* keepe thy flocke.

32 I will passe through all thy flocke to day, remouing from thence all the speckled and spotted cattell: and all the browne cattell among the sheepe, and the spotted and speckled among the goats, and *of such* shall be my hire.

33 So shall my righteousneſſe answere for me † in time to come, when it shal come for my hire, before thy face: euery one that is not speckled and spotted amongst the goats, and browne amongst the sheepe, that shalbe counted stollen with me.

† *Heb. to morrow.*

34 And Laban said, Behold, I would it might be according to thy word.

35 And he remooued that day the hee goats that were ring-straked, and spotted, and all the shee goats that were speckled and spotted, *and* euery one that had *some* white in it, and all the browne amongst the sheepe, and gaue *them* into the hand of his sonnes.

36 And hee set three dayes iourney betwixt

twixt himselfe and Iacob: and Iacob fed the rest of Labans flocks.

37 ¶ And Iacob tooke him roddes of greene poplar, and of the hasel and chesnut tree, and pilled white strakes in them, and made the white appeare which was in the rods.

38 And he set the rods which hee had pilled, before the flocks in the gutters in the watering troughes when the flocks came to drinke, that they should conceiue when they came to drinke.

39 And the flocks conceiued before the rods, and brought forth cattel ring-straked, speckled and spotted.

40 And Iacob did separate the lambes, and set the faces of the flockes toward the ring-straked, & all the browne in the flocke of Laban: and he put his owne flockes by themselues, and put them not vnto Labans cattell.

41 And it came to passe whensoeuer the stronger cattell did conceiue, that Iacob laid the rods before the eyes of the cattell in the gutters, that they might conceiue among the rods.

42 But when the cattell were feeble, he put *them* not in: so the feebler were Labans, and the stronger Iacobs.

43 And the man increased exceedingly, and had much cattell, and maid seruants, and men seruants, and camels, and asses.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 Iacob vpon displeasure departeth secretly. 19 Rachel stealeth her fathers images. 22 Laban pursueth after him, 26 and complaineth of the wrong. 34 Rachels policie to hide the images. 36 Iacobs complaint of Laban. 43 The couenant of Laban and Iacob at Galeed.

AND hee heard the words of Labans sonnes, saying, Iacob hath taken away all that was our fathers; and of that which was our fathers, hath hee gotten all this glory.

2 And Iacob beheld the countenance of Laban, and behold, it *was* not toward him † as before.

† *Hebr. as yesterday and the day before.*

3 And the LORD said vnto Iacob, Returne vnto the land of thy fathers, and to thy kindred; and I will be with thee.

4 And Iacob sent and called Rachel and Leah, to the field vnto his flocke,

5 And said vnto them, I see your fathers countenance, that it is not toward me as before: but the God of my father hath bene with me.

6 And ye know that with all my power I haue serued your father.

7 And your father hath deceiued mee, and changed my wages ten times: but God suffered him not to hurt me.

8 If he said thus, The speckled shalbe thy wages, then all the cattell bare speckled: and if he said thus, The ring-straked shall be thy hire, then bare all the cattell ring-straked.

9 Thus God hath taken the cattell of your father, and giuen *them* to me.

10 And it came to passe at the time that the cattell conceiued, that I lifted vp mine eyes, and saw in a dreame, and behold, the ‖ rammes which leaped vpon the cattell *were* ring-straked, speckled, and grisled.

‖ *Or, hee goats.*

11 And the Angel of God spake vnto me in a dreame, *saying*, Iacob; and I said, Here am I.

12 And he said, Lift vp now thine eyes, and see, all the rammes which leape vpon the cattell *are* ring-straked, speckled and grisled: for I haue seene all that Laban doth vnto thee.

13 I am the God of Bethel, * where thou anointedst the pillar, *and* where thou vowedst a vow vnto me: now arise, get thee out from this lande, and returne vnto the land of thy kindred.

* *Chap. 28. 18.*

14 And Rachel and Leah answered, and said vnto him; Is there yet any portion or inheritance for vs in our fathers house?

15 Are wee not counted of him strangers? for he hath sold vs, and hath quite deuoured also our money.

16 For all the riches which God hath taken from our father, that is ours, and our childrens: now then whatsoeuer God hath said vnto thee, doe.

17 Then Iacob rose vp, and set his sons and his wiues vpon camels.

18 And he caried away all his cattel, and all his goods which he had gotten, the cattell of his getting, which he had gotten in Padan Aram, for to goe to Isaac his father in the land of Canaan.

19 And Laban went to sheare his sheep: and Rachel had stollen the † Images that *were* her fathers.

† *Heb. Teraphim.*

20 And Iacob stale away † vnawares to Laban the Syrian, in that hee told him not that he fled.

† *Heb. the heart of Laban.*

21 So he fled with all that he had, and he rose vp and passed ouer the Riuer, and set his face *toward* the mount Gilead.

22 And it was told Laban on the third day, that Iacob was fled.

23 And

23 And he tooke his brethren with him, and purſued after him ſeuen dayes iourney, and they ouertooke him in the mount Gilead.

24 And God came to Laban the Syrian in a dreame by night, and ſaide vnto him, Take heed that thou ſpeake not to Iacob † either good or bad.

† *Heb. from good to bad.*

25 ¶ Then Laban ouertooke Iacob. Nowe Iacob had pitched his tent in the mount: and Laban with his brethren pitched in the mount of Gilead.

26 And Laban ſaid to Iacob, What haſt thou done, that thou haſt ſtollen away vnawares to me, and caried away my daughters, as captiues *taken* with the ſword?

† *Heb. haſt ſtollen me.*

27 Wherefore didſt thou flie away ſecretly, and † ſteale away from me, and didſt not tell me? that I might haue ſent thee away with mirth, and with ſongs, with tabret, and with harpe,

28 And haſt not ſuffered mee to kiſſe my ſonnes and my daughters? thou haſt now done fooliſhly in *ſo* doing.

29 It is in the power of my hand to doe you hurt: but the God of your father ſpake vnto me yeſternight, ſaying, Take thou heed, that thou ſpeake not to Iacob either good or bad.

30 And now *though* thou wouldeſt needs be gone, becauſe thou ſore longedſt after thy fathers houſe; *yet* wherefore haſt thou ſtollen my gods?

31 And Iacob anſwered and ſaid to Laban, Becauſe I was afraid: for I ſaid, Peraduenture thou wouldeſt take by force thy daughters from me.

32 With whomſoeuer thou findeſt thy gods, let him not liue: before our brethren diſcerne thou what is thine with mee, and take it to thee: for Iacob knew not that Rachel had ſtollen them.

33 And Laban went into Iacobs tent, and into Leahs tent, and into the two maid ſeruants tents: but he found *them* not. Then went he out of Leahs tent, and entred into Rachels tent.

34 Now Rachel had taken the images, and put them in the camels furniture, and ſate vpon them: and Laban † ſearched all the tent, but found *them* not.

† *Heb. felt.*

35 And ſhe ſaid to her father, Let it not diſpleaſe my lord, that I cannot riſe vp before thee; for the cuſtome of women is vpon me: and he ſearched, but found not the images.

36 ¶ And Iacob was wroth, and chode with Laban: and Iacob anſwered and ſaid to Laban, What *is* my treſpaſſe? what *is* my ſinne, that thou haſt ſo hotly purſued after mee?

37 Whereas thou haſt † ſearched all my ſtuffe, what haſt thou found of al thy houſehold-ſtuffe? ſet it here before my brethren, and thy brethren, that they may iudge betweene vs both.

† *Heb. felt.*

38 This twentie yeeres *haue* I *bene* with thee: thy ewes and thy ſhee goats haue not caſt their yong, & the rammes of thy flocke haue I not eaten.

39 That which was torne *of beaſts*, I brought not vnto thee: I bare the loſſe of it; of *my hand didſt thou require it, whether ſtollen by day, or ſtollen by night.

*Exo. 22. 12

40 *Thus* I was in the day, the drought conſumed me, and the froſt by night, and my ſleepe departed from mine eyes.

41 Thus haue I beene twentie yeres in thy houſe: I ſerued thee foureteene yeeres for thy two daughters, and ſixe yeeres for thy cattell; and thou haſt changed my wages ten times.

42 Except the God of my father, the God of Abraham, and the feare of Iſaac had bin with me, ſurely thou hadſt ſent me away now emptie: God hath ſeene mine affliction, and the labour of my hands, and rebuked *thee* yeſternight.

43 ¶ And Laban anſwered, and ſayde vnto Iacob, Theſe daughters are my daughters, and theſe children are my children, and theſe cattell are my cattell, and all that thou ſeeſt, is mine: and what can I doe this day vnto theſe my daughters, or vnto their children which they haue borne?

44 Now therefore come thou, let vs make a couenant, I and thou: and let it bee for a witneſſe betweene me and thee.

45 And Iacob tooke a ſtone, and ſet it vp for a pillar.

46 And Iacob ſaide vnto his brethren, Gather ſtones: and they tooke ſtones, and made an heape, and they did eate there vpon the heape.

47 And Laban called it ‖ Iegar-Sahadutha: but Iacob called it Galeed,

‖ *That is, The heape of witneſſe.*

48 And Laban ſaid, This heape is a witneſſe betweene me and thee this day. Therfore was the name of it called Galeed,

49 And ‖ Mizpah: for he ſaid, The LORD watch betweene me and thee when wee are abſent one from another.

‖ *That is, A beacon: or watch tower*

50 If thou ſhalt afflict my daughters,

or

or if thou shalt take *other* wiues beside my daughters, no *man is* with vs; See, God is witnesse betwixt me and thee.

51 And Laban said to Iacob, Beholde this heape, and behold this pillar, which I haue cast betwixt me and thee.

52 This heape be witnesse, and this pillar be witnesse, that I wil not passe ouer this heape to thee, and that thou shalt not passe ouer this heape, and this pillar vnto me, for harme.

53 The God of Abraham, and the God of Nahor, the God of their father, iudge betwixt vs. And Iacob sware by the feare of his father Isaac.

‖ *Or, killed beasts.*

54 Then Iacob ‖ offered sacrifice vpon the mount, and called his brethren to eate bread, and they did eate bread, and taried all night in the mount.

55 And earely in the morning, Laban rose vp and kissed his sonnes, & his daughters, and blessed them: and Laban departed, and returned vnto his place.

CHAP. XXXII.

1 Iacobs vision at Mahanaim. 3 His message to Esau. 6 He is afraid of Esau: comming. 9 He prayeth for deliuerance. 13 He sendeth a present to Esau. 24 Hee wrestleth with an Angel at Peniel, where he is called Israel. 31 He halteth.

AND Iacob went on his way, and the Angels of God met him.

2 And when Iacob saw them, he saide, This *is* Gods hoste: and he called the name of that place ‖ Mahanaim.

‖ *That is, two hosts or camps.*

3 And Iacob sent messengers before him, to Esau his brother, vnto the land of Seir, the † countrey of Edom.

† *Heb. Field*

4 And hee commanded them, saying, Thus shall ye speake vnto my lord Esau, Thy seruant Iacob saith thus, I haue sojourned with Laban, and stayed there vntill now.

5 And I haue oxen, and asses, flockes, and men seruants, and women seruants: and I haue sent to tell my lord, that I may find grace in thy sight.

6 ¶ And the messengers returned to Iacob, saying, We came to thy brother Esau, and also he commeth to meete thee, and foure hundred men with him.

7 Then Iacob was greatly afraid, and distressed, and hee diuided the people that *was* with him, and the flocks, and herds, and the camels into two bands,

8 And said, If Esau come to the one cõpany, and smite it, then the other company which is left, shall escape.

9 ¶ And Iacob said, O God of my father Abraham, and God of my father Isaac, the LORD which saidst vnto mee, * Returne vnto thy countrey, and to thy kinred, and I will deale well with thee:

* *Chap. 31. 13.*

10 † I am not worthy of the least of all the mercies, & of all the trueth, which thou hast shewed vnto thy seruant: for with my staffe I passed ouer this Iordan, and nowe I am become two bands.

† *Hebr. I am lesse then all, &c.*

11 Deliuer mee, I pray thee, from the hand of my brother, from the hand of Esau: for I feare him, lest hee will come and smite me, & the mother † with the children.

† *Hebr. vpon.*

12 And thou saidst, I will surely doe thee good, and make thy seed as the sand of the sea, which cannot bee numbred for multitude.

13 ¶ And hee lodged there that same night, and tooke of that which came to his hand, a present for Esau his brother:

14 Two hundred shee goats, and twenty hee goats, two hundred ewes, and twentie rammes,

15 Thirty milch camels with their colts, fortie kine, and ten bulles, twenty shee asses, and ten foales.

16 And he deliuered *them* into the hand of his seruants, euery droue by themselues, and said vnto his seruants, Passe ouer before mee, and put a space betwixt droue and droue.

17 And he commanded the foremost, saying, When Esau my brother meeteth thee, and asketh thee, saying, Whose *art* thou? and whither goest thou? and whose *are* these before thee?

18 Then thou shalt say, They *be* thy seruant Iacobs: it is a present sent vnto my lord Esau: & behold also, he is behind vs.

19 And so commanded he the second, and the third, and all that followed the droues, saying, On this maner shall you speake vnto Esau, when you find him.

20 And say ye moreouer, Beholde, thy seruant Iacob is behind vs: for he said, I wil appease him with the present that goeth before me, and afterward I will see his face; peraduenture he will accept † of me.

† *Heb. my face.*

21 So went the present ouer before him: and himselfe lodged that night in the companie.

22 And he rose vp that night, and tooke his two wiues, and his two women seruants, and his eleuen sonnes, and passed ouer the foord Iabbok.

23 And he tooke them, and † sent them ouer

† *Heb caused to passe.*

ouer the brooke, and sent ouer that he had.

24 ¶ And Iacob was left alone: and there wrestled a man with him, vntill the † breaking of the day.

† *Heb. Ascending of the morning.*

25 And when he saw, that he preuailed not against him, he touched the hollow of his thigh: and the hollow of Iacobs thigh was out of ioynt, as he wrestled with him.

26 And he said, Let me goe, for the day breaketh: and he said, * I will not let thee goe, except thou blesse me.

* Ose. 12. 4.

27 And he said vnto him, What is thy name? and he said, Iacob.

28 And he said, * Thy name shall bee called no more Iacob, but Israel: for as a prince hast thou power with God, and with men, and hast preuailed.

* Chap. 35. 10.

29 And Iacob asked *him*, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, thy name: and hee saide, Wherefore is it, that thou doest aske after my name? and he blessed him there.

30 And Iacob called the name of the place || Peniel: for I haue seene God face to face, and my life is preserued.

|| That is, *The face of God.*

31 And as he passed ouer Penuel, the Sun rose vpon him, & he halted vpon his thigh.

32 Therefore the children of Israel eate not of the sinew which shranke, which is vpon the hollow of the thigh, vnto this day: because he touched the hollow of Iacobs thigh, in the sinew that shranke.

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 The kindnesse of Iacob and Esau at their meeting. 17 Iacob commeth to Succoth. 18 At Salem hee buyeth a field, & buildeth an altar called Elohe Israel

AND Iacob lifted vp his eyes, and looked, and behold, Esau came, and with him foure hundreth men: and hee diuided the children vnto Leah, and vnto Rachel, and vnto the two handmaids.

2 And he put the handmaids, and their children formost, and Leah & her children after, and Rachel and Ioseph hindermost.

3 And he passed ouer before them, and bowed himselfe to the ground seuen times, vntill he came neere to his brother.

4 And Esau ran to meet him, and imbraced him, and fell on his necke, and kissed him, and they wept.

5 And he lift vp his eyes, and sawe the women, and the children, and saide, Who are those † with thee? And he said, The children which God hath graciously giuen thy seruant.

† *Heb. To thee.*

6 Then the handmaidens came neere; they and their children, and they bowed themselues.

7 And Leah also with her children came neere, and bowed themselues: and after came Ioseph neere and Rachel, and they bowed themselues.

8 And he said, † What meanest thou by all this droue, which I met? And he said, *These are* to finde grace in the sight of my lord.

† *Heb. what is all this band to thee?*

9 And Esau said, I haue enough: my brother, † keepe that thou hast vnto thy selfe.

† *Heb. bee that to thee that is thine.*

10 And Iacob said, Nay, I pray thee: if now I haue found grace in thy sight, then receiue my present at my hand: for therefore I haue seene thy face, as though I had seene the face of God; and thou wast pleased with me.

11 Take, I pray thee, my blessing that is brought to thee; because God hath dealt graciously with me, and because I haue enough: and he vrged him, and he tooke *it*.

12 And he said, Let vs take our iourney, and let vs goe, and I will goe before thee.

13 And he said vnto him, My lord knoweth, that the children are tender, and the flocks and heards with yong are with mee: and if men should ouerdriue them one day, all the flocke will die.

14 Let my lord, I pray thee, passe ouer before his seruant, and I wil leade on softly, according † as the cattell that goeth before me, and the children be able to endure, vntill I come vnto my lord vnto Seir.

† *Heb, according to the foote of the worke, &c, and according to the foot of the children.*

15 And Esau said, Let mee now † leaue with thee *some* of the folke that are with me: And he said, † What needeth it? let me finde grace in the sight of my lord.

† *Heb. Set, or place.*

16 ¶ So Esau returned that day, on his way vnto Seir.

17 And Iacob iourneyed to Succoth, and built him an house, and made boothes for his cattell: therefore the name of the place is called || Succoth.

† *Heb. wherefore is this?*

|| That is, *boothes.*

18 ¶ And Iacob came to Shalem, a city of * Shechem, which is in the land of Canaan, when hee came from Padan Aram, and pitched his tent before the citie.

* Called Acts 7. 16. Sychem.

19 And hee bought a parcell of a field where he had spread his tent, at the hand of the children of * Hamor Shechems father, for an hundred || pieces of money.

* Called Acts 7. 16. Emor.

20 And he erected there an Altar, and called it || El-Elohe-Israel.

|| *Or, lambes.*

|| That is, *God, the God of Israel.*

CHAP. XXXIIII.

1 Dinah is rauished by Shechem. 4 He sueth to marry her. 13 The sonnes of Iacob offer the condition of Circumcision to the Shechemites. 20 Hamor and Shechem perswade them to accept it. 25 The sonnes

of Iacob vpon that aduantage slay them, 27 and spoile their citie. 30 Iacob reproueth Simeon and Leui.

AND Dinah the daughter of Leah, which she bare vnto Iacob, went out to see the daughters of the land.

2 And when Shechem the sonne of Hamor the Hiuite, prince of the countrey saw her, he tooke her, and lay with her, and † defiled her.

† *Hebr. humbled her.*

3 And his soule claue vnto Dinah the daughter of Iacob, and he loued the damsell, and spake † kindly vnto the damsell.

† *Heb. to her heart.*

4 And Shechem spake vnto his father Hamor, saying, Get me this damsel to wife.

5 And Iacob heard that he had defiled Dinah his daughter (now his sonnes were with his cattell in the field) and Iacob held his peace vntill they were come.

6 ¶ And Hamor the father of Shechem went out vnto Iacob to commune with him.

7 And the sonnes of Iacob came out of the field when they heard it, and the men were grieued: and they were very wroth, because he had wrought folly in Israel, in lying with Iacobs daughter; which thing ought not to be done.

8 And Hamor communed with them, saying, The soule of my sonne Shechem longeth for your daughter: I pray you giue her him to wife.

9 And make ye mariages with vs, and giue your daughters vnto vs, and take our daughters vnto you.

10 And ye shall dwell with vs, and the land shalbe before you: dwel and trade you therein, and get you possessions therein.

11 And Shechem said vnto her father, and vnto her brethren, Let me finde grace in your eyes, and what ye shall say vnto me, I will giue.

12 Aske me neuer so much dowrie and gift, and I will giue according as ye shall say vnto me: but giue mee the damsell to wife.

13 And the sonnes of Iacob answered Shechem, & Hamor his father deceitfully, and said, because he had defiled Dinah their sister.

14 And they said vnto them, We cannot doe this thing, to giue our sister to one that is vncircumcised: for that were a reproch vnto vs.

15 But in this will we consent vnto you: If ye will be as we *be*, that euery male of you be circumcised:

16 Then will we giue our daughters vnto you, and we will take your daughters to vs, and we will dwell with you, and we will become one people.

17 But if ye will not hearken vnto vs, to be circumcised, then wil we take our daughter, and we will be gone.

18 And their words pleased Hamor, and Shechem Hamors sonne.

19 And the yong man deferred not to doe the thing, because he had delight in Iacobs daughter: and he was more honourable then all the house of his father.

20 ¶ And Hamor & Shechem his sonne came vnto the gate of their citie, and communed with the men of their citie, saying,

21 These men are peaceable with vs, therefore let them dwell in the land, and trade therin: for the land, behold, it is large enough for them: let vs take their daughters to vs for wiues, and let vs giue them our daughters.

22 Onely herein will the men consent vnto vs, for to dwell with vs to be one people, if euery male among vs be circumcised, as they are circumcised.

23 Shall not their cattell, and their substance, and euery beast of theirs bee ours? onely let vs consent vnto them, and they will dwell with vs.

24 And vnto Hamor and vnto Shechem his sonne, hearkened all that went out of the gate of his citie; and euery male was circumcised, all that went out of the gate of his citie.

25 ¶ And it came to passe on the third day when they were sore, that two of the sonnes of Iacob, Simeon and Leui, Dinahs brethren, tooke each man his sword and came vpon the citie boldly, and * slewe all the males.

* *Chap. 49.6*

26 And they slew Hamor and Shechem his sonne, with the † edge of the sword, and tooke Dinah out of Shechems house, and went out.

† *Heb, her mouth.*

27 The sonnes of Iacob came vpon the slaine, and spoiled the citie, because they had defiled their sister.

28 They tooke their sheepe, and their oxen, and their asses, and that which *was* in the citie, and that which *was* in the field.

29 And all their wealth, & all their little ones, and their wiues tooke they captiue, and spoiled euen all that *was* in the house.

30 And Iacob said to Simeon and Leui, Ye haue troubled me to make me to stinke among the inhabitants of the land, amõgst the

the Canaanites, and the Perizzites: and I being fewe in number, they shall gather themselues together against mee, and slay me, and I shalbe destroyed, I and my house.

31 And they said, Should he deale with our sister, as with an harlot?

CHAP. XXXV.

1 God sendeth Iacob to Bethel. 2 He purgeth his house of idoles. 6 He buildeth an Altar at Bethel. 8 Deborah dieth at Allon Bachuth. 9 God blesseth Iacob at Bethel. 16 Rachel trauaileth of Beniamin, and dieth in the way to Edar. 22 Reuben lieth with Bilhah. 23 The sonnes of Iacob. 27 Iacob commeth to Isaac at Hebron. 28 The age, death, and buriall of Isaac.

AND God said vnto Iacob, Arise, goe vp to Bethel, and dwell there: and make there an Altar vnto God, that appeared vnto thee, * when thou fleddest from the face of Esau thy brother.

* Chap. 27. 43.

2 Then Iacob said vnto his houshold, and to all that were with him, Put away the strange gods that are among you, and bee cleane, and change your garments,

3 And let vs arise, and goe vp to Bethel, and I will make there an Altar vnto God, who answered me in the day of my distresse, and was with me in the way which I went.

4 And they gaue vnto Iacob all the strange gods which *were* in their hand, and al their eare-rings which *were* in their eares, and Iacob hid them vnder the oke which was by Shechem.

5 And they iourneyed: and the terrour of God was vpon the cities that were round about them, and they did not pursue after the sonnes of Iacob.

6 ¶ So Iacob came to Luz, which *is* in the land of Canaan (that *is* Bethel) he and all the people that *were* with him.

* Chap. 28. 19.

7 And he built there an Altar, and * called the place ‖ El-Bethel, because there God appeared vnto him, when he fled from the face of his brother.

‖ That is, *The God of Bethel.*

8 But Deborah Rebekahs nurse died, and she was buried beneath Beth-el vnder an oke: and the name of *it* was called ‖ Allon Bachuth.

‖ That is, *The oke of weeping.*

9 ¶ And God appeared vnto Iacob againe, when he came out of Padan Aram, and blessed him.

10 And God said vnto him, Thy name is Iacob: thy name shall not be called any more Iacob, * but Israel shall be thy name; and he called his name Israel.

* Chap. 32. 28.

11 And God said vnto him, I am God Almightie: be fruitfull and multiply: a nation and a company of nations shall bee of thee, & Kings shall come out of thy loynes.

12 And the lande which I gaue Abraham, and Isaac, to thee I will giue it, and to thy seed after thee will I giue the land.

13 And God went vp from him, in the place where he talked with him.

14 And Iacob set vp a pillar in the place where hee talked with him, *euen* a pillar of stone: and hee powred a drinke offering thereon, and he powred oyle thereon.

15 And Iacob called the name of the place where God spake with him, Bethel.

16 ¶ And they iourneyed from Bethel: and there was but a † litle way to come to Ephrath; and Rachel traueiled, and shee had hard labour.

† Heb. *a litle piece of ground.*

17 And it came to passe when shee was in hard labour, that the midwife saide vnto her, Feare not: thou shalt haue this sonne also.

18 And it came to passe as her soule was in departing, (for she died) that shee called his name ‖ Ben-oni: but his father called him ‖ Beniamin.

‖ That is, *The sonne of my sorow.*

19 And Rachel died, and was buried in the way to Ephrath, which *is* Beth-lehem.

‖ That is, *The sonne of the right hand.*

20 And Iacob set a pillar vpon her graue: that is the pillar of Rachels graue vnto this day.

21 ¶ And Israel iourneyed and spread his tent beyond the towre of Edar.

22 And it came to passe when Israel dwelt in that lande, that Reuben went and * lay with Bilhah his fathers concubine: and Israel heard *it*. Now the sonnes of Iacob were twelue.

* Chap. 49. 4

23 The sonnes of Leah: Reuben Iacobs first borne, and Simeon, and Leui, and Iudah, and Issachar, and Zebulun.

24 The sonnes of Rachel: Ioseph, and Beniamin.

25 And the sonnes of Bilhah, Rachels handmaid: Dan and Naphtali.

26 And the sonnes of Zilpah, Leahs handmaid: Gad, and Asher. These *are* the sonnes of Iacob, which were borne to him in Padan Aram.

27 ¶ And Iacob came vnto Isaac his father vnto Mamre, vnto the citie of Arbah (which is Hebron) where Abraham and Isaac sojourned.

28 And the dayes of Isaac were an hundred and fourescore yeeres.

29 And Isaac gaue vp the ghost & died, and was * gathered vnto his people, being old and full of dayes: and his sonnes Esau and Iacob buried him.

* Chap. 25. 8

CHAP. XXXVI.

1 Esaus three wiues. 6 His remouing to mount Seir. 9 His sonnes. 15 The Dukes which descended of his sonnes. 20 The sonnes and dukes of Seir. 24 Anah findeth mules. 31 The kings of Edom. 40 The dukes that descended of Esau.

NOw these are the generations of Esau, who *is* Edom.

2 Esau tooke his wiues of the daughters of Canaan: Adah the daughter of Elon the Hittite, and Aholibamah the daughter of Anah the daughter of Zibeon the Hiuite:

3 And Bashemath Ishmaels daughter, sister of Nebaioth.

* 1.Chron. 1.35. 4 And * Adah bare to Esau, Eliphaz: and Bashemath bare Reuel.

5 And Aholibamah bare Ieush, and Iaalam, and Korah: these are the sonnes of Esau, which were borne vnto him in the land of Canaan.

† *Heb. soule.* 6 And Esau tooke his wiues, and his sonnes, and his daughters, and all the † persons of his house, and his cattell, and all his beasts, and all his substance, which he had got in the lande of Canaan: and went into the countrey from the face of his brother Iacob.

7 For their riches were more then that they might dwell together: and the lande wherein they were strangers, could not beare them, because of their cattell.

* Iosh. 24.4. 8 Thus dwelt Esau in * mount Seir: Esau is Edom.

† *Heb Edom.* 9 ¶ And these *are* the generations of Esau, the father of † the Edomites in mount Seir.

* 1.Chro.1. 35,&c. 10 These *are* the names of Esaus sonnes: * Eliphaz the sonne of Adah the wife of Esau, Reuel the sonne of Bashemath, the wife of Esau.

11 And the sonnes of Eliphaz were, Teman, Omar, Zepho, and Gatam, & Kenaz.

12 And Timna was concubine to Eliphaz Esaus sonne, and she bare to Eliphaz Amalek: these were the sonnes of Adah Esaus wife.

13 And these *are* the sons of Reuel: Nahath & Zerah, Shammah, & Mizzah: these were sonnes of Bashemath, Esaus wife.

14 ¶ And these were the sonnes of Aholibamah, the daughter of Anah, daughter of Zibeon Esaus wife: and she bare to Esau, Ieush and Iaalam, and Korah.

15 ¶ These *were* dukes of the sonnes of Esau: the sonnes of Eliphaz the first borne sonne of Esau, duke Teman, duke Omar, duke Zepho, duke Kenaz,

16 Duke Korah, duke Gatam, *and* duke Amalek: These *are* the dukes *that came* of Eliphaz, in the land of Edom: These *were* the sonnes of Adah.

17 ¶ And these *are* the sonnes of Reuel Esaus sonne: duke Nahath, duke Zerah, duke Shammah, duke Mizzah. These *are* the dukes *that came* of Reuel, in the land of Edom: these *are* the sonnes of Bashemath, Esaus wife.

18 ¶ And these *are* the sonnes of Aholibamah Esaus wife: duke Ieush, duke Iaalam, duke Korah: these *were* the dukes *that came* of Aholibamah the daughter of Anah Esaus wife.

19 These *are* the sonnes of Esau, (who *is* Edom) and these *are* their dukes.

* 1.Chron. 1.38. 20 ¶ * These *are* the sonnes of Seir the Horite, who inhabited the land, Lotan, and Shobal, and Zibeon, and Anah.

21 And Dishon, and Ezer, and Dishan: these *are* the dukes of the Horites the children of Seir in the land of Edom.

22 And the children of Lotan, were Hori, and Hemam: and Lotans sister *was* Timna.

23 And the children of Shobal *were* these: Aluan, and Manahath, and Ebal, Shepho, and Onam.

24 And these *are* the children of Zibeon, both Aiah, and Anah: this *was* that Anah that found the mules in the wildernes, as he fed the asses of Zibeon his father.

25 And the children of Anah *were* these: Dishon, and Aholibamah the daughter of Anah.

26 And these *are* the children of Dishon: Hemdan & Eshban, and Ithran, & Cheran.

27 The children of Ezer *are* these: Bilhan and Zaauan, and Akan.

28 The children of Dishan *are* these: Vz, and Aran.

29 These *are* the dukes *that came* of the Horites: duke Lotan, duke Shobal, duke Zibeon, duke Anah,

30 Duke Dishon, Duke Ezer, duke Dishan: these *are* the dukes *that came* of Hori, among their dukes in the land of Seir.

31 ¶ And these *are* the kings that reigned in the land of Edom, before there reigned any king ouer the children of Israel.

32 And Bela the sonne of Beor reigned in Edom: and the name of his citie *was* Dinhabah.

33 And Bela died, and Iobab the sonne of Zerah of Bozra reigned in his stead.

34 And Iobab died, and Husham of the land

land of Temani reigned in his ſtead.

35 And Huſham died, and Hadad the ſonne of Bedad, (who ſmote Midian in the field of Moab) reigned in his ſtead: and the name of his citie *was* Auith.

36 And Hadad died, and Samlah of Maſrekah, reigned in his ſtead.

37 And Samlah died, and Saul of Rehoboth, *by* the riuer, reigned in his ſtead.

38 And Saul died, and Baal-hanan the ſonne of Achbor reigned in his ſtead.

39 And Baal-hanan the ſonne of Achbor died, and Hadar reigned in his ſtead: and the name of the citie *was* Pau, and his wiues name *was* Mehetabel, the daughter of Matred, the daughter of Mezahab.

40 And theſe *are* the names of the dukes that came of Eſau, according to their families, after their places, by their names: duke Timnah, duke Aluah, duke Ietheth,

41 Duke Aholibamah, duke Elah, duke Pinon,

42 Duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke Mibzar,

43 Duke Magdiel, duke Iram. Theſe *be* the dukes of Edom, according to their habitations, in the land of their poſſeſſion: he is Eſau the father of † the Edomites.

† *Heb. Edom.*

CHAP. XXXVII.

2 Joſeph is hated of his brethren. 5 His two dreames. 13 Iacob ſendeth him to viſite his brethren. 18 His brethren conſpire his death. 21 Reuben ſaueth him. 26 They ſell him to the Iſhmaelites. 31 His father, deceiued by the bloodie coat, mourneth for him. 36 He is ſold to Potiphar in Egypt.

† *Heb. of his fathers ſojournings.*

AND Iacob dwelt in the land † wherein his father was a ſtranger, in the lande of Canaan.

2 Theſe *are* the generations of Iacob: Ioſeph being ſeuenteene yeres old, was feeding the flocke with his brethren, and the lad was with the ſonnes of Bilhah, and with the ſonnes of Zilpah, his fathers wiues: and Ioſeph brought vnto his father their euill report.

3 Now Iſrael loued Ioſeph more then all his children, becauſe hee was the ſonne of his old age, and he made him a coate of many || colours.

|| *Or, pieces.*

4 And when his brethren ſaw that their father loued him more then all his brethren, they hated him, & could not ſpeake peaceably vnto him.

5 ¶ And Ioſeph dreamed a dreame, and he told it his brethren, and they hated him yet the more.

6 And he ſaid vnto them, Heare, I pray you, this dreame which I haue dreamed.

7 For behold, we were binding ſheaues in the field, and loe, my ſheafe aroſe, and alſo ſtood vpright; & behold, your ſheaues ſtood round about, and made obeiſance to my ſheafe.

8 And his brethren ſaid to him, Shalt thou indeed reigne ouer vs? or ſhalt thou indeed haue dominion ouer vs? and they hated him yet the more, for his dreames, and for his words.

9 ¶ And he dreamed yet another dreame, and told it his brethren, and ſaid, Beholde, I haue dreamed a dreame more: and behold, the ſunne and the moone, and the eleuen ſtarres made obeiſance to me.

10 And he told *it* to his father, and to his brethren: and his father rebuked him, and ſaid vnto him, What *is* this dreame that thou haſt dreamed? ſhal I, and thy mother, and thy brethren indeede come to bowe downe our ſelues to thee, to the earth?

11 And his brethren enuied him: but his father obſerued the ſaying.

12 ¶ And his brethren went to feed their fathers flocke in Shechem.

13 And Iſrael ſaid vnto Ioſeph, Doe not thy brethren feed the flocke in Shechem? Come, and I will ſend thee vnto them: and he ſaid to him, Here am I.

14 And he ſaid to him, Go, I pray thee, † ſee whether it bee well with thy brethren, and well with the flocks, and bring me word againe: ſo hee ſent him out of the vale of Hebron, and he came to Shechem.

† *Heb. ſee the peace of thy brethren, &c.*

15 ¶ And a certaine man found him, and behold, he was wandring in the field, & the man asked him, ſaying, What ſeekeſt thou?

16 And he ſaid, I ſeeke my brethren: tell me, I pray thee, where they feed their *flocks*.

17 And the man ſaid, They are departed hence: for I heard them ſay, Let vs goe to Dothan. And Ioſeph went after his brethren, and found them in Dothan.

18 And when they ſaw him afarre off, euen before he came neere vnto them, they conſpired againſt him, to ſlay him.

19 And they ſaide one to another, Beholde, this † dreamer commeth.

† *Heb. maſter of dreames.*

20 Come now therefore, and let vs ſlay him, and caſt him into ſome pit, and we will ſay, Some euill beaſt hath deuoured him: and wee ſhall ſee what will become of his dreames.

21 And * Reuben heard *it*, and hee deliuered him out of their hands, and ſaide, Let vs not kill him.

* Chap. 42. 22.

22 And Reuben said vnto them, Shed no blood, *but* cast him into this pit that is in the wildernesse, and lay no hand vpon him; that hee might rid him out of their hands, to deliuer him to his father againe.

23 ¶ And it came to passe when Ioseph was come vnto his brethren, that they stript Ioseph out of his coat, his coat of many ‖ colours that *was* on him.

‖ *Or, pieces.*

24 And they tooke him and cast him into a pit: and the pit *was* emptie, *there was* no water in it.

25 And they sate downe to eate bread: and they lift vp their eyes, and looked, and beholde, a company of Ishmeelites came from Gilead, with their camels, bearing spicery, and baulme, and myrrhe, going to carie *it* downe to Egypt.

26 And Iudah saide vnto his brethren, What profit *is it* if we slay our brother, and conceale his blood?

27 Come, and let vs sell him to the Ishmeelites, and let not our hand be vpon him: for he is our brother, and *our* flesh; and his brethren † were content.

‖ *Or, hearkened.*

28 Then there passed by Midianites merchant men, and they drew and lift vp Ioseph out of the pit, and * sold Ioseph to the Ishmeelites for twenty *pieces* of siluer: and they brought Ioseph into Egypt.

* *Psal.105. 17. wisd 10 13. acts 7.9.*

29 ¶ And Reuben returned into the pit, and behold, Ioseph was not in the pit: and he rent his clothes.

30 And he returned vnto his brethren and said, The childe is not, and I, whither shall I goe?

31 And they tooke Iosephs coat, and killed a kid of the goats, and dipped the coat in the blood.

32 And they sent the coat of many colours, and they brought it to their father, and said, This haue we found: know now whether it be thy sonnes coate or no.

* *Chap. 44. 28.*

† *Hebr Eunuch. But the word doth signifie not onely Eunuches, but also Chamberlaines, Courtiers, and Officers.*

33 And he knew *it*, and saide, *It is* my sonnes coat: an * euill beast hath deuoured him; Ioseph is without doubt rent in pieces.

34 And Iacob rent his clothes, and put sackcloth vpon his loynes, and mourned for his sonne many dayes.

35 And all his sonnes and all his daughters rose vp to comfort him: but he refused to be comforted: and he said, For I will go down into the graue vnto my sonne, mourning; thus his father wept for him.

36 And the Midianites sold him into Egypt vnto Potiphar, an † officer of Pharaohs, *and* † ‖ captaine of the guard.

† *Heb chiefe of the slaughtermen, or executioners.*

‖ *Or, chiefe Marshall.*

CHAP. XXXVIII.

1 Iudah begetteth Er, Onan, and Shelah. 6 Er marrieth Tamar. 8 The trespasse of Onan, 11 Tamar stayeth for Shelah. 13 Shee deceiueth Iudah. 27 She beareth twinnes, Pharez and Zarah.

AND it came to passe at that time, that Iudah went downe from his brethren, and turned in to a certaine Adullamite, whose name *was* Hirah:

2 And Iudah saw there a daughter of a certaine Canaanite, whose name was * Shuah: and hee tooke her, and went in vnto her.

* *1. Chron. 2.3.*

3 And she conceiued and bare a sonne, and he called his name Er.

4 * And shee conceiued againe, and bare a sonne, & she called his name, Onan.

* *Num. 26. 19.*

5 And she yet againe conceiued, and bare a sonne, and called his name Shelah: and he was at Chezib, when she bare him.

6 And Iudah tooke a wife for Er his first borne, whose name *was* Tamar.

7 And * Er, Iudahs first borne was wicked in the sight of the LORD, and the LORD slew him.

* *Num. 26. 19*

8 And Iudah said vnto Onan, Goe in vnto thy brothers wife, and marrie her, and raise vp seed to thy brother.

9 And Onan knew that the seed should not be his; and it came to passe when hee went in vnto his brothers wife, that he spilled it on the ground, least that he should giue seed to his brother.

10 And the thing which hee did, † displeased the LORD: wherefore he slew him also.

† *Hebr. was euill in the eyes of the Lord.*

11 Then said Iudah to Tamar his daughter in law, Remaine a widow at thy fathers house, till Shelah my sonne be growen: (for he said, Least peraduenture he die also as his brethren *did*) and Tamar went and dwelt in her fathers house.

12 ¶ And † in processe of time, the daughter of Shuah Iudahs wife died: and Iudah was comforted, and went vp vnto his sheepshearers to Timnath, he and his friend Hirah the Adullamite.

† *Heb. the dayes were multiplied.*

13 And it was told Tamar, saying, Behold, thy father in lawe goeth vp to Timnath to sheare his sheepe.

14 And shee put her widowes garments off from her, and couered her with a vaile, and wrapped her selfe, and sate in † an open place, which is by the way to Timnath: for shee saw that Shelah was growen, and shee was not giuen vnto him to wife.

† *Hebr. the doore of eyes, or of Enaym.*

15 When

15 When Iudah saw her, he thought her to be an harlot: because she had couered her face.

16 And he turned vnto her by the way, and said, Goe to, I pray thee, let me come in vnto thee: (for he knew not that thee *was* his daughter in law) and she said, what wilt thou giue me, that thou mayest come in vnto me?

† *Heb. a kid of the goats.*

17 And hee said, I will send thee † a kid from the flocke: and she said, wilt thou giue *mee* a pledge, till thou send it?

18 And he said, what pledge shall I giue thee? And she said, Thy signet, and thy bracelets, and thy staffe, that is in thine hand: and he gaue it her, and came in vnto her, and she conceiued by him.

19 And thee arose and went away, and laid by her vaile from her, and put on the garments of her widowhood.

20 And Iudah sent the kidde by the hand of his friend the Adullamite, to receiue *his* pledge from the womans hand: but he found her not.

‖ *Or, in Enaim.*

21 Then hee asked the men of that place, saying, where is the harlot, that was ‖ openly by the way side? And they saide, There was no harlot in this *place.*

22 And he returned to Iudah, and said, I cannot finde her: and also the men of the place said, That there was no harlot in this *place.*

† *Heb. become a contempt.*

23 And Iudah said, Let her take it to her, lest we † be ashamed: behold, I sent this kid, and thou hast not found her.

24 ¶ And it came to passe about three moneths after, that it was told Iudah, saying, Tamar thy daughter in law hath played the harlot, and also behold, she is with child by whoredome: and Iudah said, Bring her forth, and let her be burnt.

25 When she was brought forth, she sent to her father in law, saying, By the man whose these are, am I with child: and shee said, Discerne, I pray thee, whose are these, the signet, and bracelets, and staffe.

26 And Iudah acknowledged *them*, and said, She hath bene more righteous then I: because that I gaue her not to Shelah my sonne: and he knew her againe no more.

27 ¶ And it came to passe in the time of her trauaile, that behold, twinnes were in her wombe.

28 And it came to passe when shee traueiled, that *the one* put out his hand, and the midwife tooke and bound vpon his hand a skarlet threed, saying, This came out first.

29 And it came to passe as he drew back his hand, that beholde, his brother came out: and she said, ‖ How hast thou broken forth? *this* breach *be* vpon thee: Therefore his name was called ‖ * Pharez.

‖ *Or, wherefore hast thou made this breach against thee?* ‖ That is, *a breach.* *1. Chro. 2. 4 matt. 1. 3.*

30 And afterward came out his brother that *had* the skarlet threed vpon his hand, and his name was called Zarah.

CHAP. XXXIX.

1 Ioseph aduanced in Potiphars house. 7 He resisteth his mistresse's temptation. 31 He is falsly accused. 19 He is cast in prison. 21 God is with him there.

AND Ioseph was brought downe to Egypt, and Potiphar an Officer of Pharaoh, captaine of the guard, an Egyptian, bought him of the hand of the Ishmelites, which had brought him down thither

2 And the LORD was with Ioseph, and he was a prosperous man, and he was in the house of his master the Egyptian.

3 And his master saw that the LORD *was* with him, and that the LORD made all that he did, to prosper in his hand.

4 And Ioseph found grace in his sight, and he serued him; and he made him ouerseer ouer his house, and all that he had hee put into his hand.

5 And it came to passe from the time that he had made him ouerseer in his house and ouer all that he had, that the LORD blessed the Egyptians house for Iosephs sake: and the blessing of the LORD was vpon all that he had in the house, and in the field.

6 And he left all that he had, in Iosephs hand: and he knew not ought he had, saue the bread which he did eate: and Ioseph was a goodly person, and well fauoured.

7 ¶ And it came to passe after these things, that his masters wife cast her eyes vpon Ioseph, and she said, Lie with me.

8 But he refused, and said vnto his masters wife, Behold, my master wotteth not what *is* with me in the house, and hee hath committed all that he hath to my hand.

9 There is none greater in this house then I: neither hath he kept back any thing from me, but thee, because thou *art* his wife: how then can I do this great wickednesse, and sinne against God?

10 And it came to passe, as she spake to Ioseph day by day, that he hee hearkened not vnto her, to lie by her, *or* to be with her.

11 And it came to passe about this time, that Ioseph went into the house, to do his busines, and there was none of the men of the house there within.

12 And she caught him by his garment, saying, Lie with me: and he left his garmẽt in her hand, and fled, and got him out.

13 And it came to passe, when shee saw that hee had left his garment in her hand, and was fled forth;

14 That she called vnto the men of her house, and spake vnto them, saying, See, he hath brought in an Hebrewe vnto vs, to mocke vs: hee came in vnto me to lie with me, and I cried with a † loud voice.

† Hebr. great

15 And it came to passe, when he heard that I lifted vp my voice, and cried, that hee left his garment with mee, and fled, and got him out.

16 And she laid vp his garment by her, vntill her lord came home.

17 And she spake vnto him according to these words, saying, The Hebrew seruant which thou hast brought vnto vs, came in vnto me to mocke me.

18 And it came to passe as I lift vp my voice, and cried, that hee left his garment with me, and fled out.

19 And it came to passe when his master heard the words of his wife, which she spake vnto him, saying, After this manner did thy seruant to mee, that his wrath was kinled.

20 And Iosephs master tooke him, and put him into the prison, a place where the kings prisoners were bound: and hee was there in the prison.

21 ¶ But the LORD was with Ioseph, and † shewed him mercy, and gaue him fauour in the sight of the keeper of the prison.

† Heb. extended kindnes vnto him.

22 And the keeper of the prison committed to Iosephs hand all the prisoners that *were* in the prison, and whatsoeuer they did there, he was the doer *of it*:

23 The keeper of the prison looked not to any thing, *that was* vnder his hand, because the LORD was with him: and that which he did, the LORD made *it* to prosper.

CHAP. XL.

1 The Butler and Baker of Pharaoh in prison. 4 Ioseph hath charge of them. 5 Hee interpreteth their dreames. 20 They come to passe according to his interpretation. 23 The ingratitude of the Butler.

AND it came to passe after these things, that the Butler of the king of Egypt, and *his* Baker, had offended their lord the king of Egypt.

2 And Pharaoh was wroth against two of his officers, against the chiefe of the Butlers, and against the chiefe of the Bakers.

3 And he put them in ward in the house of the captaine of the gard, into the prison, the place where Ioseph was bound.

4 And the captaine of the gard charged Ioseph with them, and he serued them, and they continued a season in ward.

5 ¶ And they dreamed a dreame both of them, each man his dreame in one night, each man according to the interpretation of his dreame, the Butler and the Baker of the king of Egypt, which were bound in the prison.

6 And Ioseph came in vnto them in the morning, and looked vpon them, and behold, they *were* sad.

7 And he asked Pharaohs officers that were with him in the warde of his lordes house, saying, Wherefore † looke ye so sadly to day?

† Hebr. are your faces euill?

8 And they sayd vnto him, Wee haue dreamed a dreame, and there is no interpreter of it. And Ioseph said vnto them, Doe not interpretations belong to God? tell me them, I pray you.

9 And the chiefe Butler told his dreame to Ioseph, and said to him; In my dreame, behold, a vine was before me:

10 And in the vine *were* three branches, and it *was* as though it budded, and her blossoms shot forth; *and* the clusters therof brought forth ripe grapes.

11 And Pharaohs cup was in my hand, and I tooke the grapes, and pressed them into Pharaohs cup: and I gaue the cup into Pharaohs hand.

12 And Ioseph said vnto him, This is the interpretation of it: the three branches are three dayes,

13 Yet within three daies shal Pharaoh ‖ lift vp thine head, and restore thee vnto thy place, and thou shalt deliuer Pharaohs cup into his hand, after the former manner when thou wast his Butler.

‖ Or, reckon.

14 But ‖ thinke on me, when it shall bee well with thee, and shew kindenesse, I pray thee, vnto mee, and make mention of me vnto Pharaoh, and bring mee out of this house.

† Heb remember me with thee.

15 For indeed I was stollen away out of the land of the Hebrewes: and heere also haue I done nothing, that they should put me into the dungeon.

16 When the chiefe Baker saw, that the interpretation was good, hee said vnto Ioseph, I also was in my dreame, and behold, I had three ‖ white baskets on my head.

‖ Or full of holes

17 And in the vppermost basket there was of al maner of † bakemeats for Pharaoh and

† Hebr. meat of Pharaoh, the worke of a baker or cooke

and the birds did eate them out of the basket vpon my head.

28 And Ioseph answered, and said, This is the interpretation thereof: the three baskets are three dayes:

19 Yet within three dayes shal Pharaoh ‖ lift vp thy head from off thee, and shall hang thee on a tree, and the birds shall eate thy flesh from off thee.

‖ *Or, reckon thee, and take thy office from thee.*

20 ¶ And it came to passe the third day, *which was* Pharaohs birthday, that he made a feast vnto all his seruants: and he ‖ lifted vp the head of the chiefe Butler, and of the chiefe Baker among his seruants.

‖ *Or, reckoned.*

21 And hee restored the chiefe Butler vnto his Butlership againe, and he gaue the cup into Pharaohs hand.

22 But hee hanged the chiefe Baker, as Ioseph had interpreted to them.

23 Yet did not the chiefe Butler remember Ioseph, but forgate him.

CHAP. XLI.

1 Pharaohs two dreames. 9 Ioseph interpreteth them. 33 He giueth Pharaoh counsell. 38 Ioseth is aduanced. 50 Hee begetteth Manasseh and Ephraim. 54 The famine beginneth.

AND it came to passe at the end of two full yeres, that Pharaoh dreamed: and behold, he stood by the riuer.

2 And behold, there came vp out of the riuer seuen wel fauoured kine, and fat fleshed, and they fed in a medow.

3 And behold, seuen other kine came vp after them out of the riuer, ill fauoured, and leane fleshed, and stood by the other kine, vpon the brinke of the riuer.

4 And the ill fauoured and leane fleshed kine, did eat vp the seuen well fauoured and fat kine: So Pharaoh awoke.

5 And he slept and dreamed the second time: & behold, seuen eares of corne came vp vpon one stalke, † ranke and good.

† *Heb. fat.*

6 And behold, seuen thinne eares and blasted with the East winde, sprang vp after them.

7 And the seuen thinne eares deuoured the seuen ranke and ful eares: and Pharaoh awoke, and behold, it was a dreame.

8 And it came to passe in the morning, that his spirit was troubled, and he sent and called for all the magicians of Egypt, and all the wise men thereof: and Pharaoh told them his dreame; but there was none that could interpret them vnto Pharaoh.

9 ¶ Then spake the chiefe Butler vnto Pharaoh, saying, I doe remember my faults this day.

10 Pharaoh was wroth with his seruants, and put mee in ward in the captaine of the gards house, *both* me, and the chiefe Baker.

11 And wee dreamed a dreame in one night, I and he: we dreamed each man according to the interpretatiō of his dreame.

12 And *there was* there with vs a young man an Hebrew, seruant to the captaine of the gard: and we told him, and hee * interpreted to vs our dreames, to each man according to his dreame, he did interpret.

* Chap. 40. 12. &c.

13 And it came to passe, as he interpreted to vs, so it was; mee hee restored vnto mine office, and him he hanged.

14 ¶ * Then Pharaoh sent and called Ioseph, & they † brought him hastily out of the dungeon: And he shaued himselfe, & changed his raiment, and came in vnto Pharaoh.

* Psal. 105. 20.

† *Hebr. made him runne.*

15 And Pharaoh saide vnto Ioseph, I haue dreamed a dreame, and there is none that can interpret it: and I haue heard say of thee, *that* ‖ thou canst vnderstand a dreame, to interpret it.

‖ *Or, When thou hearest a dreame, thou canst interpret it.*

16 And Ioseph answered Pharaoh, saying; It is not in me: God shal giue Pharaoh an answere of peace.

17 And Pharaoh said vnto Ioseph; In my dreame, behold, I stood vpon the banke of the riuer.

18 And behold, there came vp out of the riuer seuen kine, fat fleshed and well fauoured, and they fed in a medow.

19 And behold, seuen other kine came vp after them, poore and very ill fauoured, and leane fleshed, such as I neuer saw in all the land of Egypt for badnesse.

20 And the leane, and the ill fauoured kine, did eat vp the first seuen fat kine.

21 And when they had † eaten them vp, it could not be knowen that they had eaten them, but they were still ill fauoured, as at the beginning: So I awoke.

† *Hebr. came to the inward parts of them*

22 And I saw in my dreame, and behold, seuē eares came vp in one stalk, full & good.

23 And behold, seuen eares ‖ withered, thin and blasted with the East wind, sprung vp after them.

‖ *Or, small.*

24 And the thin eares deuoured the seuen good eares: and I tolde this vnto the magicians, but there was none that could declare *it* to me.

25 ¶ And Ioseph said vnto Pharaoh, The dreame of Pharaoh is one; God hath shewed Pharaoh what he is about to doe.

26 The seuen good kine are seuen yeres: and the seuen good eares are seuen yeeres: the dreame is one.

27 And

27 And the seuen thin and ill fauoured kine that came vp after thē, are seuen yeres, and the seuen emptie eares blasted with the East wind, shalbe seuen yeeres of famine.

28 This *is* the thing which I haue spoken vnto Pharaoh: what God is about to doe, he sheweth vnto Pharaoh.

29 Behold, there come seuen yeeres of great plentie, throughout all the land of Egypt.

30 And there shal arise after them, seuen yeeres of famine, and all the plentie shall be forgotten in the land of Egypt: and the famine shall consume the land.

31 And the plentie shall not be knowen in the land, by reason of that famine following: for it *shalbe* very † grieuous.

† Heb. heauy.

32 And for that the dreame was doubled vnto Pharaoh twise, *it is* because the thing is ‖ established by God: and God wil shortly bring it to passe.

‖ Or, prepared of God.

33 Now therefore let Pharaoh looke out a man discreet and wise, and set him ouer the land of Egypt.

34 Let Pharaoh do *this*, and let him appoint ‖ officers ouer the land, and take vp the fift part of the land of Egypt, in the seuen plenteous yeres.

‖ Or, ouerseers

35 And let them gather all the food of those good yeres that come, & lay vp corne vnder the hand of Pharaoh, and let them keepe food in the cities.

36 And that food shalbe for store to the land, against the seuen yeeres of famine, which shall be in the land of Egypt, that the land † perish not through the famine.

† Heb. be not cut off.

37 ¶ And the thing was good in the eyes of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of all his seruants.

38 And Pharaoh said vnto his seruants, Can we finde such a one, as this is, a man in whom the Spirit of God *is*?

39 And Pharaoh said vnto Ioseph, Forasmuch as God hath shewed thee all this, there is none so discreet & wise as thou art:

40 * Thou shalt be ouer my house, and according vnto thy word shal all my people bee † ruled: onely in the throne will I bee greater then thou.

* Psal. 105. 21. 1. mac. 2. 53. 2 Q. 7. 10.

† Heb armed: or, kisse.

41 And Pharaoh said vnto Ioseph, See, I haue set thee ouer all the land of Egypt.

42 And Pharaoh tooke off his ring from his hand, and put it vpon Iosephs hand, and araied him in vestures of ‖ fine linnen, and put a gold chaine about his necke.

‖ Or, silke.

43 And hee made him to ride in the second charet which hee had: and they cried before him, ‖ Bow the knee: and hee made him ruler ouer all the land of Egypt.

‖ Or, Tender father: Heb. Abrech.

44 And Pharaoh said vnto Ioseph, I am Pharaoh, & without thee shall no man lift vp his hand or foot in all the land of Egypt.

45 And Pharaoh called Iosephs name, Zaphnath-Paaneah, and hee gaue him to wife Asenath the daughter of Poti-pherah, ‖ Priest of On: and Ioseph went out ouer all the land of Egypt.

‖ Or, Prince.

46 (¶ And Ioseph was thirtie yeres old when he stood before Pharaoh King of Egypt) & Ioseph went out from the presence of Pharaoh, and went thorowout all the land of Egypt.

47 And in the seuen plenteous yeres the earth brought forth by handfuls.

48 And hee gathered vp all the food of the seuen yeeres, which were in the land of Egypt, and laid vp the food in the cities: the food of the field which was round about euery citie, laid he vp in the same.

49 And Ioseph gathered corne as the sand of the sea, very much, vntill hee left numbring: for it was without number.

50 * And vnto Ioseph were borne two sons, before the yeeres of the famine came: which Asenath the daughter of Poti-pherah, ‖ Priest of On bare vnto him.

* Chap. 46. 20. & 48. 5.

‖ Or, Prince.

51 And Ioseph called the name of the first borne ‖ Manasseh: for God, *said hee*, hath made mee forget all my toyle, and all my fathers house.

‖ That is, Forgetting.

52 And the name of the second called he ‖ Ephraim: for God hath caused me to be fruitfull in the land of my affliction.

‖ That is, Fruitfull.

53 ¶ And the seuen yeres of plenteousnes that was in the land of Egypt, were ended.

54 * And the seuen yeeres of dearth began to come according as Ioseph had said, and the dearth was in all lands: but in al the land of Egypt there was bread.

* Psal. 105. 16.

55 And when all the land of Egypt was famished, the people cried to Pharaoh for bread: and Pharaoh said vnto all the Egyptians, Goe vnto Ioseph: what hee saith to you, doe.

56 And the famine was ouer all the face of the earth; & Ioseph opened all † the store houses, and sold vnto the Egyptians: & the famine waxed sore in the land of Egypt.

† Heb. All wherein was.

57 And all countreys came into Egypt to Ioseph, for to buy corne, because that the famine was so sore in all lands.

CHAP. XLII.

1 *Jacob sendeth his tenne sonnes to buy corne in Egypt.* 6 *They are imprisoned by Joseph for spies.*

18 They

18 They are set at liberty, on condition to bring Beniamin. 21 They haue remorse for Ioseph. 24 Simeon is kept for a pledge. 25 They returne with corne, and their money. 29 Their relation to Iacob. 36 Iacob refuseth to send Beniamin.

NOw when * Iacob saw that there was corne in Egypt, Iacob said vnto his sonnes, Why doe yee looke one vpon another?

2 And hee said, Behold, I haue heard that there is corne in Egypt: get you down thither, and buy for vs from thence, that we may liue, and not die.

3 ¶ And Iosephs tenne brethren went downe to buy corne in Egypt.

4 But Beniamin Iosephs brother Iacob sent not with his brethren: for he said, Lest peraduenture mischiefe befall him.

5 And the sonnes of Israel came to buy corne among those that came: for the famine was in the land of Canaan.

6 And Ioseph was the gouernour ouer the land, *and* hee *it was* that sold to all the people of the land: and Iosephs brethren came, and bowed downe themselues before him, *with* their faces to the earth.

7 And Ioseph saw his brethren, and he knew them, but made himselfe strange vnto them, and spake † roughly vnto them; and he sayd vnto them, Whence come ye? And they said, From the land of Canaan to buy food.

8 And Ioseph knew his brethren, but they knew not him.

9 And Ioseph *remembred the dreames which he dreamed of them, and said vnto them, Ye are spies: to see the nakednesse of the land you are come.

10 And they said vnto him, Nay, my lord, but to buy food *are* thy seruants come.

11 We are all one mans sonnes; we are true men: thy seruants are no spies.

12 And he said vnto them, Nay: but to see the nakednes of the land, you are come.

13 And they said, Thy seruãts are twelue brethren, the sonnes of one man in the land of Canaan: and behold, the yongest *is* this day with our father, and one is not.

14 And Ioseph said vnto them, That is it that I spake vnto you, saying, Ye *are* spies.

15 Hereby ye shalbe proued: by the life of Pharaoh ye shall not go forth hence, except your yongest brother come hither.

16 Send one of you, and let him fetch your brother, and ye shalbe † kept in prison, that your words may bee prooued, whether there be any trueth in you: or els by the life of Pharaoh surely ye are spies.

17 And he † put them all together into ward, three dayes.

18 And Ioseph said vnto them the third day, This doe, and liue: *for* I feare God.

19 If ye be true men, let one of your brethren be bound in the house of your prison: goe ye, carry corne for the famine of your houses.

20 But *bring your yongest brother vnto me, so shal your words be verified, and ye shall not die, and they did so.

21 ¶ And they said one to another, Wee are verily guilty concerning our brother, in that we saw the anguish of his soule, whē he besought vs, and we would not heare: therfore is this distresse come vpon vs.

22 And Reuben answered them, saying, * Spake I not vnto you, saying, Doe not sin against the child, and ye would not heare? therefore behold also, his blood is required.

23 And they knew not that Ioseph vnderstood them: for † hee spake vnto them by an interpreter.

24 And he turned himselfe about from them & wept, and returned to them againe, and communed with them, and tooke from them Simeon, and bound him before their eyes.

25 ¶ Then Ioseph commaunded to fill their sackes with corne, and to restore euery mans money into his sacke, and to giue them prouision for the way: and thus did he vnto them.

26 And they laded their asses with the corne, and departed thence.

27 And as one of them opened his sack to giue his asse prouender in the Inne, hee espied his money: for behold, it *was* in his sackes mouth.

28 And hee said vnto his brethren, My money is restored, and loe, *it is* euen in my sack: and their heart † failed them, and they were afraid, saying one to another, What is this that God hath done vnto vs?

29 ¶ And they came vnto Iacob their father, vnto the land of Canaan, and told him all that befell vnto them, saying;

30 The man *who is* the lord of the land, spake † roughly to vs, and tooke vs for spies of the countrey.

31 And we said vnto him, We are true men; we are no spies.

32 We be twelue brethren, sonnes of our father: one *is* not, and the yongest *is* this day with our father in the land of Canaan.

33 And the man the lord of the country sayd vnto vs, Hereby shall I know that yee are

* Acts 7. 12

† Hebr. hard things with them.

* Chap. 37. 5

† Hebr. bound.

† Hebr. gathered.

* Chap. 43.

* Chap. 37. 21.

† Hebr. an interpreter was between them.

† Hebr. went forth.

† Heb with vs hard things.

are true men: leaue one of your brethren here with mee, and take *food* for the famine of your households, and be gone.

34 And bring your yongest brother vnto mee: then shall I know that you *are* no spies, but *that* you *are* true men: *so* will I deliuer you your brother, and ye shall traffike in the land.

35 ¶ And it came to passe as they emptied their sacks, that behold, euery mans bundle of money *was* in his sacke: and when both they and their father saw the bundels of money, they were afraid.

36 And Iacob their father saide vnto them, Me haue ye bereaued of my children: Ioseph is not, and Simeon is not, and ye wil take Beniamin *away*: all these things are against me.

37 And Reuben spake vnto his father, saying; Slay my two sonnes, if I bring him not to thee: deliuer him into my hand, and I will bring him to thee againe.

38 And he said, My sonne shall not goe downe with you, for his brother is dead, and he is left alone: if mischiefe befall him by the way in the which ye goe, then shal ye bring downe my gray haires with sorrow to the graue.

CHAP. XLIII.

1 Iacob is hardly perswaded to send Beniamin. 15 Ioseph entertaineth his brethren. 31 He maketh them a feast.

AND the famine was sore in the land.

2 And it came to passe when they had eaten vp the corne, which they had brought out of Egypt, their father said vnto them, Goe againe, buy vs a little food.

3 And Iudah spake vnto him, saying, The man did † solemnely protest vnto vs, saying, Ye shall not see my face, except your * brother *be* with you.

4 If thou wilt send our brother with vs, we will go downe and buy thee food.

5 But if thou wilt not send *him*, we will not goe downe: for the man said vnto vs, Yee shall not see my face, except your brother *be* with you.

6 And Israel said, Wherefore dealt ye so ill with me, as to tell the man whether ye had yet a brother?

7 And they said, The man † asked vs straitly of our state, and of our kindred, saying, Is your father yet aliue? haue ye *another* brother? and we told him according to the † tenor of these words: † Could we certainly know that he would say, Bring your brother downe?

8 And Iudah said vnto Israel his father, Send the lad with mee, and wee will arise and goe, that wee may liue, and not die, both we, and thou, and also our little ones.

9 I will be surety for him; of my hand shalt thou require him: * if I bring him not vnto thee, and set him before thee, then let me beare the blame for euer.

10 For except we had lingred, surely now we had returned ‖ this second time.

11 And their father Israel said vnto them, If it must *be* so now, doe this: take of the best fruites in the land in your vessels, and carry downe the man a present, a little balme, and a little hony, spices, and myrrhe, nuts and almonds.

12 And take double money in your hand, & the money that was brought again in the mouth of your sacks: cary *it* againe in your hand, peraduenture it was an ouersight.

13 Take also your brother, and arise, go againe vnto the man.

14 And God almightie giue you mercy before the man, that he may send away your other brother, and Beniamin: ‖ If I be bereaued of my children, I am bereaued.

15 ¶ And the men tooke that present, and they took double money in their hand, and Beniamin, and rose vp, and went downe to Egypt, and stood before Ioseph.

16 And when Ioseph saw Beniamin with them, he said to the ruler of his house, Bring these men home, and † slay, and make ready: for these men shal † dine with me at noone.

17 And the men did as Ioseph bade: and the man brought the men into Iosephs house.

18 And the men were afraide, because they were brought into Iosephs house, and they said, Because of the money that was returned in our sackes at the first time are we brought in, that he may † seeke occasion against vs, and fall vpon vs, and take vs for bondmen, and our asses.

19 And they came neere to the steward of Iosephs house, and they communed with him at the doore of the house,

20 And said, O Sir, * † we came indeed downe at the first time to buy food.

21 And it came to passe when we came to the Inne, that we opened our sacks, & behold, euery mans money *was* in the mouth of his sacke, our money in full weight: and we haue brought it againe in our hand.

22 And other money haue we brought downe in our hands to buy food: we cannot tell who put our money in our sackes.

23 And

† *Hebr. protesting he protested.*
* Chap. 42 20.

† *Heb. asking he asked vs.*

† *Heb. mouth.*
† *Hebr knowing could we know?*

* Chap. 44. 32.

‖ *Or, twise by this.*

‖ *Or, and I, as I haue been, &c.*

† *Hebr. kill a killing.*
† *Heb. eat.*

† *Heb. roll himselfe vpon vs.*

* Chap. 42. 3
† *Hebr. comming downe wee came downe.*

23 And hee said, Peace *be* to you, feare not: your God, and the God of your father hath giuen you treasure in your sackes: † I had your money. And he brought Simeon out vnto them.

† *Hebr. your money came to me.*

24 And the man brought the men into Iosephs house, and * gaue *them* water, and they washed their feete, and hee gaue their asses prouender.

*Chap. 18.4 and 24.32.

25 And they made ready the present against Ioseph came at noone: for they heard that they should eat bread there.

26 ¶ And when Ioseph came home, they brought him the present which was in their hand, into the house, and bowed themselues to him to the earth.

† *Hebr. peace.*

27 And he asked them of their † welfare, and said, † Is your father well, the old man of whom ye spake? Is he yet aliue?

† *Hebr.* Is there *peace to your father?*

28 And they answered, Thy seruant our father *is* in good health, he *is* yet aliue: and they bowed downe their heades, and made obeysance.

29 And hee lift vp his eyes, and saw his brother Beniamin, his mothers sonne, and said, Is this your yonger brother, of whom yee spake vnto me? And he said, God bee gracious vnto thee, my sonne.

30 And Ioseph made haste: for his bowels did yerne vpon his brother: and hee sought where to weepe, and entred into his chamber, and wept there.

31 And hee washed his face, and went out, and refrained himselfe, and said, Set on bread.

32 And they set on for him by himselfe, and for them by themselues, and for the Egyptians which did eate with him, by themselues: because the Egyptians might not eat bread with the Hebrewes: for that *is* an abomination vnto the Egyptians.

33 And they sate before him, the first borne according to his birthright, and the youngest according to his youth: and the men marueiled one at another.

34 And he tooke and sent messes vnto them from before him: but Beniamins messe *was* fiue times so much as any of theirs: and they drunke, and † were merry with him.

† *Heb they dranke largely.*

CHAP XLIIII.

1 Iosephs policy to stay his brethren. 14 Iudahs humble supplication to Ioseph.

† *Heb. him that was ouer his house.*

AND hee commanded the † steward of his house, saying, Fill the mens sacks *with* food, as much as they can carry, and put euery mans money in his sacks mouth.

2 And put my cup, the siluer cup in the sacke mouth of the yongest, and his corne money: and he did according to the word that Ioseph had spoken.

3 Assoone as the morning was light, the men were sent away, they and their asses.

4 And when they were gone out of the citie, and not *yet* farre off, Ioseph said vnto his steward, Vp, follow after the men; and when thou doest ouertake them, say vnto them, Wherefore haue yee rewarded euill for good?

5 Is not this it, in which my lord drinketh? and whereby indeed hee ‖ diuineth? ye haue done euill in so doing.

‖ *Or, maketh triall.*

6 ¶ And he ouertooke them, and hee spake vnto them these same words.

7 And they said vnto him, Wherefore saith my lord these words? God forbid that thy seruants should doe according to this thing.

8 Behold, the money which wee found in our sackes mouthes, wee brought againe vnto thee, out of the land of Canaan: how then should we steale out of thy lords house siluer or gold?

9 With whome *soeuer* of thy seruants it be found, both let him die, and we also will be my lords bondmen.

10 And he said, Now also let it be according vnto your words: he with whom it is found, shall be my seruant, and ye shall bee blameles.

11 Then they speedily tooke downe euery man his sacke to the ground, and opened euery man his sacke.

12 And hee searched, and began at the eldest, and left at the yongest: and the cup was found in Beniamins sacke.

13 Then they rent their clothes, & laded euery man his asse, & returned to the citie.

14 ¶ And Iudah and his brethren came to Iosephs house: (for he was yet there) and they fell before him on the ground.

15 And Ioseph said vnto them, What deed is this that ye haue done? wote ye not, that such a man as I can certainly ‖ diuine?

‖ *Or, make triall.*

16 And Iudah said, What shall wee say vnto my lord? what shal we speake? or how shall we cleare our selues? God hath found out the iniquitie of thy seruants: behold, we are my lords seruants, both we, and he also with whom the cup is found.

17 And he said, God forbid that I should doe so: *but* the man in whose hand the cup is found, he shall be my seruant; and as for you, get you vp in peace vnto your father.

18 ¶ Then

18 ¶ Then Iudah came neere vnto him, and said, Oh my lord, let thy seruant, I pray thee, speake a word in my lordes eares, and let not thine anger burne against thy seruant: for thou art euen as Pharaoh.

19 My lord asked his seruants, saying, Haue ye a father, or a brother?

20 And we said vnto my lord, We haue a father, an old man, and a child of his olde age, a little one: and his brother is dead, and he alone is left of his mother, and his father loueth him.

21 And thou saidest vnto thy seruants, Bring him downe vnto mee, that I may set mine eyes vpon him.

22 And wee said vnto my lord, The lad cannot leaue his father: for *if* hee should leaue his father, *his father* would die.

23 And thou saidest vnto thy seruants, * Except your yongest brother come down with you, you shall see my face no more.

24 And it came to passe, when we came vp vnto thy seruant my father, we told him the words of my lord.

25 And our father said, Go againe, and buy vs a little food.

26 And we said, We cannot go downe: if our yongest brother bee with vs, then will we goe downe: for we may not see the mans face, except our yongest brother bee with vs.

27 And thy seruant my father said vnto vs, Ye know that my wife bare mee two *sonnes*.

28 And the one went out from me, and I said, * Surely hee is torne in pieces: and I saw him not since.

29 And if ye take this also from me, and mischiefe befall him, yee shall bring downe my gray haires with sorrow to the graue.

30 Now therefore when I come to thy seruant my father, and the lad *bee* not with vs; (seeing that his life is bound vp in the lads life.)

31 It shal come to passe, when he seeth that the lad *is* not with vs, that hee will die, and thy seruants shall bring downe the gray haires of thy seruant our father with sorrow to the graue.

32 For thy seruant became suretie for the lad vnto my father, saying, * If I bring him not vnto thee, then I shall beare the blame to my father for euer.

33 Now therefore, I pray thee, let thy seruant abide in stead of the lad, a bondman to my lord, and let the lad goe vp with his brethren.

34 For how shall I go vp to my father, and the lad bee not with me, lest peraduenture I see the euill that shall † come on my father?

† *Hebr. finde my father.*

CHAP. XLV.

1 Ioseph maketh himselfe knowen to his brethren. 5 He comforteth them in Gods prouidence. 9 Hee sendeth for his father. 16 Pharaoh confirmeth it. 21 Ioseph furnisheth them for their iourney, and exhorteth them to concord. 25 Iacob is reuiued with the newes.

THen Ioseph could not refraine himselfe before al them that stood by him: and hee cried, Cause euery man to goe out from mee; and there stood no man with him, while Ioseph made himselfe knowen vnto his brethren.

2 And he † wept aloud: and the Egyptians, and the house of Pharaoh heard.

† *Hebr. gaue foorth his voice in weeping.*

3 And Ioseph said vnto his brethren, * I *am* Ioseph; Doeth my father yet liue? and his brethren could not answere him: for they were ‖ troubled at his presence.

* Actes 7. 13.

‖ *Or, terrified.*

4 And Ioseph said vnto his brethren, Come neere to mee, I pray you: and they came neere; and he said, I *am* Ioseph your brother, whom ye sold into Egypt.

5 Now therefore be not grieued, † nor angry with your selues, that yee sold me hither: * for God did send me before you, to preserue life.

† *Hebr. neither let there be anger in your eyes.*

* Chap. 50. 20.

6 For these two yeres hath the famine beene in the land: and yet there are fiue yeeres, in the which there shall neither bee earing nor harueft.

7 And God sent me before you, to † preserue you a posteritie in the earth, and to saue your liues by a great deliuerance.

† *Hebr to put for you a remnant.*

8 So now it was not you *that* sent me hither, but God: & he hath made me a father to Pharaoh, and lord of all his house, and a ruler throughout all the land of Egypt.

9 Haste you, and goe vp to my father, and say vnto him, Thus saith thy sonne Ioseph; God hath made me lord of all Egypt; come downe vnto me, tary not.

10 And thou shalt dwell in the land of Goshen, and thou shalt bee neere vnto me, thou, and thy children, and thy childrens children, and thy flocks, and thy herds, and all that thou hast.

11 And there will I nourish thee, (for yet there are fiue yeres of famine) lest thou and thy houshold, and all that thou hast, come to pouertie.

12 And behold, your eyes see, and the eyes of my brother Beniamin, that *it is* my mouth that speaketh vnto you.

13 And

13 And you shal tell my father of all my glory in Egypt, & of all that you haue seen, and ye shall haste, and bring downe my father hither.

14 And he fell vpon his brother Beniamins necke, and wept: and Beniamin wept vpon his necke.

15 Moreouer he kissed all his brethren, and wept vpon them: and after that his brethren talked with him.

16 ¶ And the fame thereof was heard in Pharaohs house, saying, Iosephs brethren are come: and it †pleased Pharaoh wel, and his seruants.

† Heb. was good in the eyes of Pharaoh.

17 And Pharaoh said vnto Ioseph, Say vnto thy brethren, This doe yee, lade your beasts & go, get you vnto ỹ land of Canaan.

18 And take your father, and your households, and come vnto mee: and I will giue you the good of the land of Egypt, and yee shall eat the fat of the land.

19 Now thou art commanded, this doe ye; Take you wagons out of the land of Egypt for your litle ones, and for your wiues, and bring your father, and come.

† Heb. Let not your eye spare, &c.

20 Also †regard not your stuffe: for the good of all the land of Egypt is yours.

† Heb. mouth

21 And the children of Israel did so: and Ioseph gaue them wagons, according to the † commaundement of Pharaoh, and gaue them prouision for the way.

22 To all of them hee gaue each man changes of raiment: but to Beniamin hee gaue three hundred *pieces* of siluer, and fiue changes of raiment.

† Heb. carying.

23 And to his father he sent after this manner: ten asses † laden with the good things of Egypt, & ten shee asses laden with corne, and bread & meat for his father by the way.

24 So hee sent his brethren away, and they departed: and he said vnto them, See that ye fall not out by the way.

25 ¶ And they went vp out of Egypt, and came into the land of Canaan vnto Iacob their father,

26 And tolde him, saying, Ioseph is yet aliue, and he is gouernour ouer all the land of Egypt. And † Iacobs heart fainted, for he beleeued them not.

† Hebr. his.

27 And they tolde him all the words of Ioseph, which hee had said vnto them: and when he saw the wagons which Ioseph had sent to cary him, the spirit of Iacob their father reuiued.

28 And Israel said, It is enough; Ioseph my sonne is yet aliue: I will go and see him before I die.

CHAP. XLVI.

1 Iacob is comforted by God at Beersheba. 5 Thence he with his company goeth into Egypt. 8 The number of his family that went into Egypt. 28 Ioseph meeteth Iacob. 31 He instructeth his brethren how to answere to Pharaoh.

AND Israel tooke his iourney with all that he had, and came to Beer-sheba, and offered sacrifices vnto the God of his father Isaac.

2 And God spake vnto Israel in the visions of the night, and said, Iacob, Iacob. And he said, Here am I.

3 And he said, I am God, the God of thy father, feare not to goe downe into Egypt: for I will there make of thee a great nation:

4 I will goe downe with thee into Egypt; and I will also surely bring thee vp *againe*: and Ioseph shall put his hand vpon thine eyes.

5 And Iacob rose vp from Beer-sheba: and the sonnes of Israel caried Iacob their father, and their little ones, and their wiues, in the wagons which Pharaoh had sent to cary him.

6 And they tooke their cattel, and their goods which they had gotten in the land of Canaan, and came into Egypt, * Iacob, and all his seed with him:

* Iosh. 24.4. psal. 105.23 esai 52.4.

7 His sonnes, and his sonnes sonnes with him, his daughters, and his sonnes daughters, and all his seed brought he with him into Egypt.

8 ¶ And * these *are* the names of the children of Israel, which came into Egypt, Iacob and his sonnes: *Reuben Iacobs first borne;

* Exod. 1.1. and 6 14. num 26.8. and 1.chro. 5.1.

9 And the sonnes of Reuben, Hanoch, and Phallu, and Hezron, and Carmi.

10 ¶ * And the sonnes of Simeon: Iemuel, and Iamin, and Ohad, and Iachin, and Zohar, and Shaul the sonne of a Canaanitish woman.

*Num. 26.5. *Exod 6.15. 1.chro.4.24

11 ¶ And the sonnes of * Leui: Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.

12 ¶ And the sonnes of * Iudah: Er, and Onan, and Shelah, and Pharez, and Zerah: But Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan. And the sonnes of Pharez, were Hezron, and Hamul.

* 1. Chron. 6.1. *1. Chron. 2. 3. and 4.21. chap. 38.3.

13 ¶ And the sonnes of Issachar: Tola, and Phuuah, and Iob, and Shimron.

14 ¶ * And the sonnes of Zebulun: Sered, and Elon, and Iahleel.

* 1. Chron. 7.1.

15 These *be* the sons of Leah, which she bare vnto Iacob in Padan-Aram, with his daughter Dinah: all the soules of his sonnes and his daughters, were thirtie and three.

16 ¶ And

16 ¶And the sonnes of Gad: Ziphion, and Haggi, Shuni, and Ezbon, Eri, and Arodi, and Areli.

*1. Chron. 7.30.

17 ¶ * And the sonnes of Asher: Iimnah, and Ishuah, and Isui, and Beriah, and Serah their sister: And the sonnes of Beriah: Heber, and Malchiel.

18 These *are* the sons of Zilpah, whom Laban gaue to Leah his daughter: and these shee bare vnto Iacob, euen sixeteene soules.

19 The sonnes of Rachel Iacobs wife: Ioseph and Beniamin.

20 ¶And vnto Ioseph in the land of Egypt, were borne Manasseh and Ephraim, *which Asenath the daughter of Poti-pherah || Priest of On bare vnto him.

*Chap. 41. 50.
|| *Or. Prince.

21 ¶*And the sonnes of Beniamin *were* Belah, and Becher, and Ashbel, Gera, and Naaman, Ehi and Rosh, Muppim and Huppim, and Ard.

* 1. Chron. 7 6. and 8. 1.

22 These are the sonnes of Rachel, which were borne to Iacob: all the soules were foureteene.

23 ¶ And the sonnes of Dan: Hushim.

24 ¶ And the sonnes of Naphtali: Iahzeel, and Guni, and Iezer, and Shillem.

25 These are the sonnes of Bilhah, which Laban gaue vnto Rachel his daughter, and shee bare these vnto Iacob: all the soules were seuen.

*Deut. 10. 22.

26 All the *soules that came with Iacob into Egypt, which came out of his †loynes, besides Iacobs sonnes wiues, all the soules *were* threescore and sixe.

† *Heb. thigh.*

27 And the sons of Ioseph, which were borne him in Egypt, *were* two soules: al the soules of the house of Iacob, which came into Egypt, were threescore and ten.

28 ¶ And he sent Iudah before him vnto Ioseph, to direct his face vnto Goshen, and they came into the land of Goshen.

29 And Ioseph made ready his charet, and went vp to meete Israel his father, to Goshen, and presented himselfe vnto him: and hee fell on his necke, and wept on his necke a good while.

30 And Israel said vnto Ioseph, Now let me die, since I haue seene thy face, because thou art yet aliue.

31 And Ioseph said vnto his brethren, and vnto his fathers house, I will go vp, and shew Pharaoh, and say vnto him, My brethren, and my fathers house, which *were* in the land of Canaan, are come vnto me.

32 And the men *are* shepheards, for † their trade hath bene to feed cattell: and they haue brought their flockes, and their herds, and all that they haue.

† *Hebr. they are men of cattell.*

33 And it shal come to passe when Pharaoh shall call you, and shall say, What is your occupation?

34 That ye shall say, Thy seruants trade hath bene about cattell, from our youth euen vntil now, both we, & also our fathers: that yee may dwell in the land of Goshen; for euery shepherd is an abomination vnto the Egyptians.

CHAP. XLVII.

1 Ioseph presenteth fiue of his brethren, 7 and his father, before Pharaoh. 11 He giueth them habitation and maintenance. 13 Hee getteth all the Egyptians money, 16 their cattell, 18 their lands to Pharaoh. 22 The Priestes land was not bought. 23 Hee letteth the land to them for a fift part. 28 Iacobs age. 29 He sweareth Ioseph to bury him with his fathers.

THen Ioseph came and tolde Pharaoh, and said, My father and my brethren, and their flockes, and their heards, and all that they haue, are come out of the land of Canaan: and beholde, they are in the land of Goshen.

2 And he tooke some of his brethren, euen fiue men, and presented them vnto Pharaoh.

3 And Pharaoh said vnto his brethren, What is your occupation? And they sayd vnto Pharaoh, Thy seruants are shepherds, both we, and also our fathers.

4 They said moreouer vnto Pharaoh, For to soiourne in the land are wee come: for thy seruants haue no pasture for their flockes, for the famine is sore in the land of Canaan: now therefore wee pray thee, let thy seruants dwell in the land of Goshen.

5 And Pharaoh spake vnto Ioseph, saying, Thy father and thy brethren are come vnto thee.

6 The land of Egypt is before thee: in the best of the land make thy father and brethren to dwel, in the land of Goshen let them dwell: and if thou knowest any man of actiuitie amongst them, then make them rulers ouer my cattell.

7 And Ioseph brought in Iacob his father, and set him before Pharaoh: and Iacob blessed Pharaoh.

8 And Pharaoh said vnto Iacob, †How old art thou?

† *Hebr. How many are the dayes of the yeres of thy life?*

9 And Iacob said vnto Pharaoh, *The dayes of the yeeres of my pilgrimage are an hundred and thirtie yeeres: few and euil haue the dayes of the yeres of my life bene, and haue not attained vnto the daies of the yeeres

*Heb. 11. 9, 13.

yeeres of the life of my fathers, in the dayes of their pilgrimage.

10 And Iacob blessed Pharaoh, and went out from before Pharaoh.

11 ¶ And Ioseph placed his father, and his brethren, and gaue them a possession in the land of Egypt, in the best of the land, in the land of Rameses, as Pharaoh had commanded.

12 And Ioseph nourished his father and his brethren, and all his fathers household with bread, ‖ according to *their* families.

‖ *Or, as a litle childe is nourished.* Heb. *according to the little ones.*

13 ¶ And there was no bread in all the land: for the famine was very sore, so that the land of Egypt, and all the land of Canaan fainted by reason of the famine.

14 And Ioseph gathered vp all the money that was found in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, for the corne which they bought: and Ioseph brought the money into Pharaohs house.

15 And when money failed in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, all the Egyptians came vnto Ioseph, and said, Giue vs bread: for why should we die in thy presence? for the money faileth.

16 And Ioseph said, Giue your cattell: and I will giue you for your cattell, if money faile.

17 And they brought their cattell vnto Ioseph: and Ioseph gaue them bread *in exchange* for horses, and for the flockes, and for the cattell of the heards, and for the asses, and † he fed them with bread, for all their cattell, for that yeere.

† *Hebr. led them.*

18 When that yeere was ended, they came vnto him the second yeere, and said vnto him, Wee will not hide it from my lord, how that our money is spent, my lord also had our heards of cattell: there is not ought left in the sight of my lord, but our bodies, and our lands.

19 Wherefore shall we die before thine eyes, both we, and our land? buy vs and our land for bread, and we and our land will be seruants vnto Pharaoh: and giue vs seede that we may liue and not die, that the land be not desolate.

20 And Ioseph bought all the land of Egypt for Pharaoh: for the Egyptians sold euery man his fielde, because the famine preuailed ouer them: so the land became Pharaohs.

21 And as for the people, he remooued them to cities from one end of the borders of Egypt, euen to the *other* end thereof.

‖ *Or, Princes.*

22 Onely the land of the ‖ Priestes bought hee not: for the priests had a portion assigned them of Pharaoh, and did eate their portion which Pharaoh gaue them: wherefore they sold not their lands.

23 Then Ioseph said vnto the people, Behold, I haue bought you this day, and your land for Pharaoh: Loe, here is seed for you, and ye shall sow the land.

24 And it shall come to passe in the increase, that you shall giue the fift part vnto Pharaoh, and foure parts shall bee your owne, for seed of the fielde, and for your food, and for them of your households, and for food of your little ones.

25 And they said, Thou hast saued our liues: let vs finde grace in the sight of my lord, and we will be Pharaohs seruants.

26 And Ioseph made it a law ouer the land of Egypt vnto this day, that Pharaoh should haue the fift part: except the land of the ‖ Priestes onely, *which* became not Pharaohs.

‖ *Or, Princes.*

27 ¶ And Israel dwelt in the land of Egypt in the countrey of Goshen, and they had possessions therein, and grew, and multiplied exceedingly.

28 And Iacob liued in the land of Egypt seuenteene yeeres: so † the whole age of Iacob was an hundred fourtie and seuen yeeres.

† *Hebr the dayes of the yeeres of his life.*

29 And the time drew nigh that Israel must die, and hee called his sonne Ioseph, and said vnto him, If now I haue found grace in thy sight, * put, I pray thee, thy hand vnder my thigh, and deale kindly and truely with mee, bury me not, I pray thee, in Egypt.

* *Chap. 24. 2.*

30 But I will lie with my fathers, and thou shalt cary mee out of Egypt, and bury mee in their burying place: and he said, I will doe as thou hast said.

31 And he said, Sweare vnto mee: and hee sware vnto him. And * Israel bowed himselfe vpon the beds head.

* *Hebr. 11. 21.*

CHAP. XLVIII.

1 Ioseph with his sonnes visiteth his sicke father. 2 Iacob strengtheneth himselfe to blesse them. 3 He repeateth the promise. 5 He taketh Ephraim and Manasseh as his owne. 7 He telleth him of his mothers graue. 9 He blesseth Ephraim and Manasseh 17 Hee preferreth the yonger before the elder. 21 He prophesieth their returne to Canaan.

AND it came to passe after these things, that one told Ioseph, Behold, thy father is sicke: and hee tooke with him his two sonnes, Manasseh and Ephraim.

2 And one told Iacob, and said, Behold,

thy sonne Ioseph commeth vnto thee: and Israel strengthened himselfe, and sate vpon the bed.

3 And Iacob said vnto Ioseph, God Almighty appeared vnto me at *Luz in the land of Canaan, and blessed me,

*Chap. 28. 13 and 35. 6.

4 And said vnto mee, Beholde, I will make thee fruitfull, and multiply thee, and I will make of thee a multitude of people, and wil giue this land to thy seed after thee, for an euerlasting possession.

5 ¶ And now thy *two sonnes, Ephraim and Manasseh, which were borne vnto thee in the land of Egypt, before I came vnto thee into Egypt, *are* mine: as Reuben and Simeon, they shalbe mine.

*Chap. 41. 50. Ios. 13. 7.

6 And thy issue which thou begettest after them, shalbe thine, and shall be called after the name of their brethren in their inheritance.

7 And as for mee, when I came from *Padan, Rachel died by mee in the land of Canaan, in the way, when yet *there was* but a little way to come vnto Ephrath: and I buried her there in the way of Ephrath, the same is Bethlehem.

*Chap 35. 19.

8 And Israel behelde Iosephs sonnes, and said, Who *are* these?

9 And Ioseph saide vnto his father, They are my sonnes, whom God hath giuen me in this *place*: & he said, Bring them, I pray thee, vnto me, and I will blesse them.

† *Heb. heauy.*

10 (Now the eies of Israel were †dimme for age, *so that* hee could not see,) and hee brought them neere vnto him, and hee kissed them, and imbraced them.

11 And Israel saide vnto Ioseph, I had not thought to see thy face: and loe, God hath shewed me also thy seed.

12 And Ioseph brought them out from betweene his knees, and he bowed himselfe with his face to the earth.

13 And Ioseph tooke them both, Ephraim in his right hand, toward Israels left hand, and Manasseh in his left hand towards Israels right hand, and brought *them* neere vnto him.

14 And Israel stretched out his right hand, and layd *it* vpon Ephraims head who *was* the yonger; and his left hand vpon Manassehs head, guiding his handes wittingly: for Manasseh *was* the first borne.

*Hebr. 11. 21.

15 ¶ And *he blessed Ioseph, and said, God before whom my fathers Abraham and Isaac did walke, the God which fedde me all my life long vnto this day,

16 The Angel which redeemed mee frō all euil, blesse the lads, and let my name be named on them, and the name of my fathers Abraham and Isaac, and let them grow † into a multitude in the middest of the earth.

† *Hebr. as fishes doe increase.*

17 And when Ioseph saw that his father layde his right hand vpon the head of Ephraim, it displeased him: and hee held vp his fathers hand, to remoue it from Ephraims head, vnto Manassehs head.

18 And Ioseph said vnto his father, Not so my father: for this *is* the first borne; put thy right hand vpon his head.

19 And his father refused, and said, I know *it*, my sonne, I know *it*: he also shall become a people, and he also shall be great: but truely his yonger brother shall be greater then hee; and his seed shall become a †multitude of nations.

† *Hebr fulnesse.*

20 And hee blessed them that day, saying, In thee shall Israel blesse, saying, God make thee as Ephraim, and as Manasseh: and he set Ephraim before Manasseh.

21 And Israel said vnto Ioseph, Behold, I die: but God shall be with you, and bring you againe vnto the land of your fathers.

22 Moreouer I haue giuen to thee one portion aboue thy brethren, which I tooke out of the hand of the Amorite with my sword, and with my bow.

CHAP. XLIX.

1 Iacob calleth his sonnes to blesse them. 3 Their blessing in particular. 29 He chargeth them about his buriall. 33 He dieth.

AND Iacob called vnto his sonnes, and said, Gather your selues together, that I may tell you that which shall befall you in the last dayes.

2 Gather your selues together, and heare ye sonnes of Iacob, and hearken vnto Israel your father.

3 ¶ Reuben, thou art my first borne, my might, and the beginning of my strength, the excellencie of dignitie, and the excellencie of power:

4 Vnstable as water, † thou shalt not excell, because thou *wentest vp to thy fathers bed: then defiledst thou *it*. ‖ He went vp to my couch.

† *Hebr. doe not thou excell.*
* Chap. 35. 22. 1 chro. 5. 1.
‖ *Or, my couche is gone.*

5 ¶ Simeon and Leui *are* brethren, ‖ instruments of cruelties *are in* their habitations.

‖ *Or, these swords are weapons of violence.*

6 O my soule, come not thou into their secret: vnto their assembly mine honour be not thou vnited: for in their anger they slew a man, and in their selfe-will they ‖ digged downe a wall.

‖ *Or, houghed oxen.*

7 Cur-

7 Cursed bee
fierce; and their wr
will diuide them in Iac
in Israel.

8 ¶ Iudah, thou *art he* whom
thren shall praise: thy hand *shall be* in t
necke of thine enemies, thy fathers chil-
dren shall bow downe before thee.

9 Iudah is a Lions whelpe: from the
pray my sonne thou art gone vp: he stouped
downe, hee couched as a Lion, and as an
old Lion: who shall rouse him vp?

10 The Scepter shall not depart from
Iudah, nor a Law-giuer from betweene his
feet, vntill Shiloh come: and vnto him shall
the gathering of the people be:

11 Binding his foale vnto the vine, and
his asses colt vnto the choice vine; he wash-
ed his garments in wine, and his clothes in
the blood of grapes.

12 His eyes shall be red with wine, and
his teeth white with milke.

13 ¶ Zebulun shall dwell at the hauen
of the sea, and he shall bee for an Hauen of
ships: and his border *shall be* vnto Zidon.

14 ¶ Issachar is a strong asse, couching
downe betweene two burdens.

15 And hee saw that rest *was* good, and
the land that *it was* pleasant: and bowed his
shoulder to beare, and became a seruant vn-
to tribute.

16 ¶ Dan shall iudge his people, as one
of the tribes of Israel.

17 Dan shalbe a serpent by the way, an
† adder in the path, that biteth the horse
heeles, so that his rider shall fall backward.

18 I haue waited for thy saluation, O
LORD.

19 ¶ Gad, a troupe shall ouercome him:
but he shall ouercome at the last.

20 ¶ Out of Asher his bread *shall be* fat,
and he shall yeeld royall dainties.

21 ¶ Naphtali is a hinde let loose: Hee
giueth goodly words.

22 ¶ Ioseph is a fruitfull bough, *euen* a
fruitfull bough by a well, whose † branches
runne ouer the wall.

23 The archers haue sorely grieued him,
and shot at him, and hated him.

24 But his bow abode in strength, and
the armes of his handes were made strong,
by the handes of the mighty *God* of Iacob:
from thence is the Sheepheard, the stone
of Israel,

25 *Euen* by the God of thy father who
shall helpe thee, and by the Almighty, who
shall blesse thee with blessings of heauen a-
boue, blessings of the deepe that lieth vnder,
blessings of the breasts, and of the wombe:

26 The blessings of thy father haue pre-
uailed aboue the blessings of my parents vnto
the vttermost bound of the euerlasting hils:
they shall be on the head of Ioseph, and on
the crowne of the head of him that was se-
parate from his brethren.

27 ¶ Beniamin shall rauine *as* a wolfe:
In the morning hee shall deuoure the pray,
and at night he shall diuide the spoile.

28 ¶ All these are the twelue tribes of
Israel, and this is it that their father spake
vnto them, and blessed them: euery one ac-
cording to his blessing he blessed them.

29 And he charged them and said vnto
them, I am to be gathered vnto my people:
* bury me with my fathers, in the caue that
is in the field of Ephron the Hittite,

30 In the caue that *is* in the fielde of
Machpelah, which is before Mamre, in the
land of Canaan, * which Abraham bought
with the fielde of Ephron the Hittite, for a
possession of a burying place.

31 (There they buried Abraham and
Sarah his wife, there they buried Isaac and
Rebekah his wife, and there I buried Leah.)

32 The purchase of the field and of the
caue that is therein, *was* from the children
of Heth.

33 And when Iacob had made an ende
of commanding his sonnes, he gathered vp
his feete into the bed, and yeelded vp the
ghost, and was gathered vnto his people.

CHAP. L.

1 *The mourning for Iacob.* 4 *Ioseph getteth leaue of Pharaoh to goe to bury him.* 7 *The funerall.* 15 *Ioseph comforteth his brethren, who craued his pardon.* 22 *His age.* 23 *He seeth the third generation of his sonnes.* 24 *Hee prophesieth vnto his brethren of their returne.* 25 *He taketh an oath of them for his bones.* 26 *He dieth, and is chested.*

AND Ioseph fell vpon his fathers face,
and wept vpon him, and kissed him.

2 And Ioseph commanded his seruants
the Physicians to imbalme his father: and
the Physicians imbalmed Israel.

3 And fortie dayes were fulfilled for
him, (for so are fulfilled the dayes of those
which are imbalmed) and the Egyptians
† mourned for him threescore and tenne
dayes.

4 And when the daies of his mourning
were past, Ioseph spake vnto the house of
Pharaoh, saying, If now I haue found grace
in your eyes, speake, I pray you, in the eares
of Pharaoh, saying,

5 * My father made me sweare, saying,

† *Hebr. an arrow-snake.*

† *Hebr. daughters.*

* *Chap. 47. 30.*

* *Chap. 23. 16.*

† *Hebr. wept.*

* *Chap 47. 29.*

euill which we did

...t a messenger vnto Io- † *Heb. charged.*
...ny father did command be-
...ed, saying,

17 So shall ye say vnto Ioseph, Forgiue, I pray thee now, the trespasse of thy brethren, and their sinne: for they did vnto thee euill: And now we pray thee, forgiue the trespasse of the seruants of the God of thy father. And Ioseph wept, when they spake vnto him.

18 And his brethren also went and fell downe before his face, and they said, Behold, we *be* thy seruants.

19 And Ioseph said vnto them, * Feare not: for *am* I in the place of God? *Chap. 45. 5

20 But as for you, yee thought euill against me, *but* God meant it vnto good, to bring to passe, as it is this day, to saue much people aliue.

21 Now therefore feare yee not: I will nourish you, and your little ones. And he comforted them, and spake † kindely vnto them. †*Hebr. to their hearts.*

22 ¶ And Ioseph dwelt in Egypt, hee, and his fathers house: and Ioseph liued an hundred and ten yeeres.

23 * And Ioseph saw Ephraims children, of the third generation: the children also of Machir, the sonne of Manasseh were † brought vp vpon Iosephs knees. *Num. 32. 39. †*Hebr. borne*

24 And Ioseph said vnto his brethren, * I die: and God will surely visit you, and bring you out of this land, vnto the land which hee sware to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Iacob. *Heb. 11. 22

25 And Ioseph tooke an oathe of the children of Israel, saying, * God will surely visite you, and ye shall cary vp my bones from hence. *Exod. 13. 19.

26 So Ioseph died, beeing an hundred and tenne yeeres olde: and they imbalmed him, and hee was put in a coffin, in Egypt.

thee

7 ¶ And Ioseph went vp to bury his father: and with him went vp all the seruants of Pharaoh, the elders of his house, and all the elders of the land of Egypt,

8 And all the house of Ioseph, and his brethren, and his fathers house: onely their little ones, and their flockes, and their heards, they left in the land of Goshen.

9 And there went vp with him both charets and horsemen: and it was a very great company.

10 And they came to the threshing floore of Atad, which is beyond Iordan, and there they mourned with a great and very sore lamentation: and hee made a mourning for his father seuen dayes.

11 And when the inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites saw the mourning in the floore of Atad, they said, This is a grieuous mourning to the Egyptians: wherefore the name of it was called, ‖ Abel Mizraim, which is beyond Iordan. ‖ *That is, the mourning of the Egyptians.*

12 And his sonnes did vnto him according as he commanded them.

13 For * his sonnes caried him into the land of Canaan, and buried him in the caue of the field of Machpelah, which Abraham * bought with the field for a possession of a burying place, of Ephron the Hittite, before Mamre. *Acts 7. 16. *Chap. 23. 16.

14 ¶ And Ioseph returned into Egypt, hee and his brethren, and all that went vp with him, to bury his father, after hee had buried his father.

15 ¶ And when Iosephs brethren saw that their father was dead, they said, Ioseph will peraduenture hate vs, and will cer-

THE

THE SECOND BOOKE of MOSES, called Exodus.

CHAP. I.

1 *The children of Israel after Ioseph's death doe multiply.* 8 *The more they are oppressed by a new King, the more they multiply.* 15 *The godlines of the Midwiues, in sauing the men children aliue.* 22 *Pharaoh commandeth the male children to be cast into the riuer.*

*Gen. 46.8. Exod. 1.14.

NOwe these are the names of the* children of Israel, which came into Egypt, euery man and his household, came with Iacob.

2 Reuben, Simeon, Leui, and Iudah,

3 Issachar, Zebulun and Beniamin,

4 Dan, and Naphtali, Gad, and Asher.

† *Heb. thigh.* *Gen. 46.27. deut. 10.22.

5 And all the soules that came out of the †loynes of Iacob, were *seuentie soules: for Ioseph was in Egypt *already.*

6 And Ioseph died, and all his brethren, and all that generation.

* Acts 7.17.

7 ¶ * And the children of Israel were fruitfull, and increased aboundantly, and multiplied, and waxed exceeding mighty, and the land was filled with them.

8 Now there arose vp a new King ouer Egypt, which knew not Ioseph.

9 And he said vnto his people, Behold, the people of the children of Israel are moe and mightier then we.

10 Come on, let vs deale wisely with them, lest they multiply, and it come to passe that when there falleth out any war, they ioyne also vnto our enemies, and fight against vs, and so get them vp out of the land.

11 Therefore they did set ouer them task-masters, to afflict them with their burdens: And they built for Pharaoh treasure-cities, Pithom and Raamses.

† *Hebr. and as they afflicted them, so they multiplied, &c.*

12 † But the more they afflicted them, the more they multiplied and grew: and they were grieued because of the children of Israel.

13 And the Egyptians made the children of Israel to serue with rigour.

14 And they made their liues bitter, with hard bondage, in morter and in bricke, and in all maner of seruice in the field: all their seruice wherein they made them serue, *was* with rigour.

15 ¶ And the king of Egypt spake to the Hebrew midwiues, (of which the name o one was Shiphrah, and the name of the other Puah.)

16 And he said, When ye doe the office of a midwife to the Hebrew-women, and see them vpon the stooles, if it be a sonne, then ye shall kil him: but if it be a daughter, then she shall liue.

17 But the midwiues feared God, and did not as the king of Egypt commaunded them, but saued the men children aliue.

18 And the king of Egypt called for the midwiues, and said vnto them, Why haue ye done this thing, and haue saued the men children aliue?

19 And the midwiues saide vnto Pharaoh, Because the Hebrew women are not as the Egyptian women: for they are liuely, and are deliuered ere the midwiues come in vnto them.

20 Therefore God dealt well with the midwiues: and the people multiplied and waxed very mightie.

21 And it came to passe, because the midwiues feared God, that he made them houses.

22 And Pharaoh charged all his people, saying, Euery sonne that is borne, yee shall cast into the riuer, and euery daughter ye shall saue aliue.

CHAP. II.

1 *Moses is borne,* 3 *and in an arke cast into the flags.* 5 *He is found, and brought vp by Pharaohs daughter.* 11 *He slayeth an Egyptian.* 13 *He reproueth an Hebrew.* 15 *He flyeth into Midian.* 21 *He marrieth Zipporah.* 22 *Gershon is borne.* 23 *God respecteth the Israelites cry.*

* Chap. 6. 20. num 26. 59.

AND there went* a man of the house of Leui, and tooke *to wife* a daughter of Leui.

2 And the woman conceiued, and bare a sonne: and when she saw him that he was a goodly child, she* hid him three moneths.

Acts 7.20. hebr. 11.23

3 And when she could not longer hide him, she tooke for him an arke of bulrushes, and daubed it with slime, and with pitch, and put the childe therein, and she laid it in the flags by the riuers brinke.

4 And his sister stood afarre off, to wit what would be done to him.

5 ¶ And the daughter of Pharaoh came

downe to wash *her selfe* at the riuer, and her maydens walked along by the riuer side: and when she saw the arke among the flags, she sent her mayd to fetch it.

6 And when she had opened *it*, she saw the childe: and behold, the babe wept. And she had compassion on him, and said, This is *one* of the Hebrewes children.

7 Then saide his sister to Pharaohs daughter, Shall I goe, and call to thee a nurse of the Hebrew-women, that shee may nurse the child for thee?

8 And Pharaohs daughter said to her, Goe: And the mayd went and called the childs mother.

9 And Pharaohs daughter saide vnto her, Take this childe away, and nurse it for me, and I will giue thee thy wages. And the woman tooke the child, and nursed it.

10 And the child grew, and she brought him vnto Pharaohs daughter, and hee became her sonne. And shee called his name ‖ Moses: And she said, Because I drew him out of the water.

‖ That is, *Drawen out.*

11 ¶And it came to passe in those daies, when Moses was growen, that hee went out vnto his brethren, and looked on their burdens, and hee spied an Egyptian smiting an Hebrew, one of his brethren.

12 And hee looked this way and that way, and when hee saw that there was no man, hee slew the Egyptian, and hid him in the sand.

13 And whē he went out the second day, behold, two men of the Hebrewes stroue together: And hee said to him that did the wrong, Wherefore smitest thou thy fellow?

14 And hee said, Who made thee † a Prince and a iudge ouer vs? intendest thou to kill mee, as thou killedst the Egyptian? And Moses feared, and said, Surely this thing is knowen.

† *Hebr. a Man a Prince.*

15 Now when Pharaoh heard this thing, he sought to slay Moses. But Moses fled from the face of Pharoah, and dwelt in the land of Midian: and he sate downe by a well.

16 Now the ‖ Priest of Midian had seuen daughters, and they came and drew water, and filled the troughes to water their fathers flocke.

‖ *Or, Prince.*

17 And the shepheards came and droue them away: but Moses stood vp and helped them, and watred their flocke.

18 And when they came to Reuel their father, he said, How is it that you are come so soone to day?

19 And they said, An Egyptian deliuered vs out of the hand of the shepheards, and also drew water enough for vs, and watered the flocke.

20 And he said vnto his daughters, And where is he? why is it that ye haue left the man? Call him, that he may eat bread.

21 And Moses was content to dwell with the man, and he gaue Moses Zipporah his daughter.

22 And she bare him a sonne, and hee called his name *Gershom: for hee said, I haue beene a stranger in a strange land.

* Chap. 18. 3.

23 ¶And it came to passe in processe of time, that the King of Egypt died, and the children of Israel sighed by reason of the bondage, & they cried, and their cry came vp vnto God, by reason of the bondage.

24 And God heard their groning, and God remembred his * Couenant with Abraham, with Isaac, and with Iacob.

* Gen. 15. 14. and 46. 4.

25 And God looked vpon the children of Israel, and God † had respect vnto *them.*

† *Heb. knew.*

CHAP. III.

1 Moses keepeth Iethros flocke. 2 God appeareth to him in a burning bush. 9 He sendeth him to deliuer Israel. 14 The Name of God. 15 His message to Israel.

NOw Moses kept the flocke of Iethro his father in law, the Priest of Midian: and he led the flocke to the backside of the desert, and came to the mountaine of God, *euen* to Horeb.

2 And the Angel of the LORD appeared vnto him, in a * flame of fire out of the midst of a bush, and he looked, and behold, the bush burned with fire, and the bush was not consumed.

* Acts 7. 30.

3 And Moses said, I will now turne aside, and see this great sight, why the bush is not burnt.

4 And when the LORD sawe that hee turned aside to see, God called vnto him out of the midst of the bush, and said, Moses, Moses. And he said, Here am I.

5 And he said, Draw not nigh hither: * put off thy shooes from off thy feete, for the place whereon thou standest, is holy ground.

* Iosh. 5. 15. acts 7. 33.

6 Moreouer he said, *I am the God of thy father, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Iacob. And Moses hid his face: for hee was afraid to looke vpon God.

* Matth 22 32. acts. 7. 32.

7 ¶And the LORD said, I haue surely seene the affliction of my people which are in Egypt, and haue heard their cry, by reason

son of their taske-masters: for I know their sorrowes.

8 And I am come downe to deliuer them out of the hand of the Egyptians, and to bring them vp out of that land, vnto a good land and a large, vnto a land flowing with milke and hony, vnto the place of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hiuites, and the Iebusites.

9 Now therefore behold, the cry of the children of Israel is come vnto mee: and I haue also seene the oppression wherewith the Egyptians oppresse them.

10 Come now therefore, and I will send thee vnto Pharaoh, that thou mayest bring foorth my people the children of Israel out of Egypt.

11 ¶ And Moses said vnto God, Who am I, that I should goe vnto Pharaoh, and that I should bring forth the children of Israel out of Egypt?

12 And he said, Certainely I wil be with thee, and this shall bee a token vnto thee, that I haue sent thee: When thou hast brought foorth the people out of Egypt, ye shall serue God vpon this mountaine.

13 And Moses said vnto God, Behold, *when* I come vnto the children of Israel, and shall say vnto them, The God of your fathers hath sent mee vnto you; and they shall say to mee, What is his Name? what shall I say vnto them?

14 And God said vnto Moses, I AM THAT I AM: And hee said, Thus shalt thou say vnto the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me vnto you.

15 And God said moreouer vnto Moses, Thus shalt thou say vnto the children of Israel; The LORD God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Iacob hath sent mee vnto you: this is my Name for euer, and this is my memoriall vnto all generations.

16 Goe and gather the Elders of Israel together, and say vnto them, The LORD God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, of Isaac, and of Iacob appeared vnto mee, saying, I haue surely visited you, and *seene* that which is done to you in Egypt.

17 And I haue said, I will bring you vp out of the affliction of Egypt, vnto the land of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hiuites, and the Iebusites, vnto a land flowing with milke and hony.

18 And they shall hearken to thy voice: and thou shalt come, thou and the Elders of Israel vnto the King of Egypt, and you shall say vnto him, The LORD God of the Hebrewes hath mette with vs: and now let vs goe, (wee beseech thee) three dayes iourney into the wildernesse, that wee may sacrifice to the LORD our God.

19 ¶ And I am sure that the King of Egypt will not let you go, ‖ no not by a mighty hand.

‖ *Or, but by strong hand.*

20 And I will stretch out my hand, and smite Egypt with all my wonders which I will doe in the midst thereof: and after that he will let you goe.

21 And I will giue this people fauour in the sight of the Egyptians, and it shal come to passe that when ye goe, yee shall not goe emptie:

22 * But euery woman shall borrow of her neighbour, and of her that soiourneth in her house, iewels of siluer, and iewels of gold, and raiment: and ye shall put *them* vpon your sonnes and vpon your daughters, and ye shall spoile ‖ the Egyptians.

* Chap.11. 2. and 12. 35.

‖ *Or, Egypt.*

CHAP. IIII.

1 Moses rod is turned into a Serpent. 6 His hand is leprous. 10 Hee is loath to be sent. 14 Aaron is appointed to assist him. 18 Moses departeth from Iethro. 21 Gods message to Pharaoh. 24 Zipporah circumciseth her sonne. 27 Aaron is sent to meet Moses. 31 The people beleeueth them.

AND Moses answered, and said, But behold, they will not beleeue mee, nor hearken vnto my voyce: for they will say, The LORD hath not appeared vnto thee.

2 And the LORD said vnto him, What is that in thine hand? and he said, A rod.

3 And he said, Cast it on the ground: And he cast it on the ground, & it became a serpent: and Moses fled from before it.

4 And the LORD saide vnto Moses, Put foorth thine hand, and take it by the taile: And he put forth his hand, and caught it, and it became a rod in his hand:

5 That they may beleeue that the LORD God of their fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Iacob hath appeared vnto thee.

6 ¶ And the LORD said furthermore vnto him, Put now thine hand into thy bosome. And he put his hand into his bosome: and when he tooke it out, behold, his hand was leprous as snow.

7 And he said, Put thine hand into thy bosome againe. And hee put his hand into

his bosome againe, and plucked it out of of his bosome, and behold, it was turned againe as his *other* flesh.

8 And it shall come to passe, if they wil not beleeue thee, neither hearken to the voice of the first signe, that they wil beleeue the voice of the latter signe.

9 And it shall come to passe, if they wil not beleeue also these two signes, neither hearken vnto thy voice, that thou shalt take of the water of the riuer, and powre it *vpon* the drie land: and the water which thou taketest out of the riuer, † shall become blood vpon the drie land.

† *Hebr. shalbe and shalbe.*

10 ¶ And Moses said vnto the LORD, O my Lord, I am not † eloquent, neither heretofore, nor † since thou hast spoken vnto thy seruant: but I am slow of speach, and of a slow tongue.

† *Hebr. a man of words.* † *Heb. since yesterday, nor since the third day.*

11 And the LORD said vnto him, Who hath made mans mouth? or who maketh the dumbe or deafe, or the seeing, or the blind? haue not I the LORD?

12 Now therefore goe, and I will bee *with thy mouth, and teach thee what thou shalt say.

* Matth. 10. 19 mar. 13. 11. luke 12. 11.

13 And he said, O my Lord, send I pray thee, by the hand *of him whō* thou ‖ wilt send.

‖ *Or, shouldest.*

14 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Moses, and he said, Is not Aaron the Leuite thy brother? I know that hee can speake well. And also behold, hee commeth foorth to meete thee: and when he seeth thee, he will be glad in his heart.

15 And thou shalt speake vnto him, and put words in his mouth, and I will bee with thy mouth, and with his mouth, and will teach you what ye shall doe.

16 And he shall be thy spokesman vnto the people: and he shall be, *euen* he shall be to thee in stead of a mouth, and *thou shalt be to him in stead of God.

* Chap. 7. 1.

17 And thou shalt take this rod in thine hand, wherewith thou shalt doe signes.

18 ¶ And Moses went and returned to Iethro his father in law, and said vnto him, Let me goe, I pray thee, and returne vnto my brethren, which are in Egypt, and see whether they be yet aliue. And Iethro said to Moses, Goe in peace.

19 And the LORD said vnto Moses in Midian, Goe, returne into Egypt: for all the men are dead which sought thy life.

20 And Moses tooke his wife, and his sonnes, and set them vpon an asse, and hee returned to the land of Egypt. And Moses tooke the rod of God in his hand.

21 And the LORD said vnto Moses, When thou goest to returne into Egypt, see that thou doe all those wonders before Pharaoh, which I haue put in thine hand: but I will harden his heart, that he shall not let the people goe.

22 And thou shalt say vnto Pharaoh, Thus saith the LORD, Israel is my sonne, *euen* my first borne.

23 And I say vnto thee, let my sonne goe, that he may serue mee: and if thou refuse to let him goe, behold, I will slay thy sonne, *euen* thy first borne.

24 ¶ And it came to passe by the way in the Inne, that the LORD met him, and sought to kill him.

25 Then Zipporah took a sharpe ‖ stone, and cut off the foreskinne of her sonne, and † cast it at his feet, and said, Surely a bloody husband art thou to me.

‖ *Or, knife,* † *Hebr, made it touch.*

26 So he let him goe, then she said, A bloody husband thou art, because of the Circumcision.

27 ¶ And the LORD said to Aaron, Go into the wildernes to meet Moses. And he went and met him in the mount of God, and kissed him.

28 And Moses told Aaron al the words of the LORD, who had sent him, and all the signes which he had commanded him.

29 ¶ And Moses and Aaron went, and gathered together all the elders of the children of Israel.

30 And Aaron spake all the words which the LORD had spoken vnto Moses, and did the signes in the sight of the people.

31 And the people beleeued: And when they heard that the LORD had visited the children of Israel, and that he had looked vpon their affliction, then they bowed their heads and worshipped.

CHAP. V.

1 Pharaoh chideth Moses & Aaron for their message. 5 He encreaseth the Israelites taske. 15 He checketh their complaints. 19 They cry out vpon Moses and Aaron. 22 Moses complaineth to God.

AND afterward Moses and Aaron went in, and told Pharaoh, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Let my people goe, that they may hold a feast vnto mee in the wildernes.

2 And Pharaoh said, Who is the LORD, that I should obey his voyce to let Israel goe? I know not the LORD, neither will I let Israel goe.

3 And they said. *The God of the Hebrewes hath met with vs: let vs goe, wee pray

* Chap. 3. 18.

pray thee, three dayes iourney into the desert, and sacrifice vnto the LORD our God, lest he fall vpon vs with pestilence, or with the sword.

4 And the King of Egypt said vnto them, Wherefore do ye, Moses and Aaron, let the people from their workes? get you vnto your burdens.

5 And Pharaoh sayd, Behold the people of the land now *are* many, and you make them rest from their burdens.

6 And Pharaoh commanded the same day the taske-masters of the people, and their officers, saying;

7 Ye shal no more giue the people straw to make bricke, as heretofore: let them go and gather straw for themselues.

8 And the tale of the bricks which they did make heretofore, you shall lay vpon them: you shall not diminish *ought* thereof, for they be idle; therefore they cry, saying: Let vs go *and* sacrifice to our God.

‡ *Heb. let the worke be heauy vpon the men.*

9 ‡ Let there more worke be layd vpon the men, that they may labour therein, and let them not regard vaine words.

10 ¶ And the taske-masters of the people went out, and their officers, and they spake to the people, saying, Thus saith Pharaoh, I will not giue you straw.

11 Go ye, get you straw where you can find it: yet not ought of your worke shal be diminished,

12 So the people were scattered abroad throughout all the land of Egypt, to gather stubble in stead of straw.

† *Heb. a matter of a day in his day.*

13 And the taske-masters hasted *them*, saying; Fulfill your workes, your † daily taskes, as when there was no straw.

14 And the officers of the children of Israel, which Pharaohs taske-masters had set ouer them, were beaten, *and* demanded, Wherefore haue ye not fulfilled your taske in making bricke, both yesterday and to day, as heretofore?

15 ¶ Then the officers of the children of Israel came and cryed vnto Pharaoh, saying, Wherefore dealest thou thus with thy seruants?

16 There is no straw giuen vnto thy seruants, and they say to vs, Make bricke: and behold, thy seruants are beaten; but the fault is in thine owne people.

17 But he said, Ye are idle, *ye are* idle: therefore ye say, Let vs go *and* do sacrifice to the LORD.

18 Go therefore now *and* worke: for there shall no straw be giuen you, yet shall ye deliuer the tale of brickes.

19 And the officers of the children of Israel did see, that they were in euill case, after it was said, Ye shall not minish *ought* from your brickes of your daily taske.

20 ¶ And they met Moses and Aaron, who stood in the way, as they came forth from Pharaoh.

21 And they said vnto them; The LORD looke vpon you, and iudge, because you haue made our sauour † to bee abhorred in the eyes of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of his seruants, to put a sword in their hand to slay vs.

† *Heb. to stinke.*

22 And Moses returned vnto the LORD, and said, Lord, Wherefore hast thou *so* euill intreated this people? why is it that thou hast sent me?

23 For since I came to Pharaoh to speake in thy Name, he hath done euill to this people, neither hast thou † deliuered thy people at all.

‡ *Heb. delivering, thou hast not delivered.*

CHAP. VI.

1 God renueth his promise by his name IEHOVAH. *14 The genealogie of Reuben, 15 of Simeon, 16 of Leui, of whom came Moses and Aaron.*

THen the LORD said vnto Moses, Now shalt thou see what I will do to Pharaoh: for with a strong hand shall he let them go, and with a strong hand shall hee driue them out of his land.

2 And God spake vnto Moses, and said vnto him, I *am* the LORD.

3 And I appeared vnto Abraham, vnto Isaac, and vnto Iacob, by *the name of* God Almightie, but by my name IEHOVAH was I not knowne to them.

4 And I haue also established my Couenant with them, to giue them the land of Canaan, the land of their pilgrimage, wherein they were strangers.

5 And I haue also heard the groning of the children of Israel, whom the Egyptians keepe in bondage: and I haue remembred my Couenant.

6 Wherefore say vnto the children of Israel, I am the LORD, and I will bring you out from vnder the burdens of the Egyptians, and I will rid you out of their bondage: and I will redeeme you with a stretched out arme, and with great iudgements.

7 And I will take you to me for a people, and I wil be to you a God: and ye shall know, that I am the LORD your God, which bringeth you out from vnder the burdens

burdens of the Egyptians.

8 And I wil bring you in vnto the land cõcerning the which I did † sweare to giue it, to Abraham, to Isaac, & to Iacob, and I wil giue it you for an heritage, I *am* the LORD.

† *Heb. lift vp my hand.*

9 ¶ And Moses spake so vnto the children of Israel: but they hearkened not vnto Moses, for † anguish of spirit, and for cruell bondage.

† *Heb. shortnesse:* or, *straitnes.*

10 And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

11 Go in, speake vnto Pharaoh king of Egypt, that he let the children of Israel go out of his land.

12 And Moses spake before the LORD, saying, Behold, the children of Israel haue not harkened vnto me: how then shal Pharaoh heare me, who am of vncircumcised lips?

13 And the LORD spake vnto Moses, and vnto Aaron, and gaue them a charge vnto the children of Israel, and vnto Pharaoh king of Egypt, to bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt.

14 ¶ These *be* the heads of their fathers houses: * The sonnes of Reuben the first borne of Israel, Hanoch, and Pallu, Hezron, and Carmi: these *be* the families of Reuben.

* Gen. 46. 9. 1. chro. 5. 3.

15 * And the sons of Simeon: Iemuel, and Iamin, and Ohad, and Iachin, and Zohar, and Shaul the sonne of a Canaanitish woman: these are the families of Simeon.

* 1. Chro. 4. 24.

16 ¶ And these are the names of the * sonnes of Leui, according to their generations: Gershon and Kohath and Merari: and the yeares of the life of Leui, were an hundred, thirty, and seuen yeares.

* Num. 3. 17. 1. chro. 6. 1.

17 The sonnes of Gershon: Libni and Shimi, according to their families.

18 And * the sonnes of Kohath: Amram, and Izhar, and Hebron, and Vzziel. And the yeares of the life of Kohath, were an hundred, thirty, and three yeares.

* Num. 26. 57. 1. chron. 6. 1.

19 And the sonnes of Merari: Mahali and Mushi: these are the families of Leui, according to their generations.

20 And * Amram tooke him Iochebed his fathers sister to wife, and shee bare him Aaron and Moses: and the yeares of the life of Amram were an hundred, thirty, and seuen yeares.

* Chap. 2. 2. num. 26. 59.

21 ¶ And the sonnes of Izhar: Korah and Nepheg, and Zichri.

22 And the sonnes of Vzziel: Mishael, and Elzaphan, and Zithri.

23 And Aaron tooke him Elisheba, daughter of Amminadab, sister of Naashon to wife, and she bare him Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar.

24 And the sonnes of Korah, Assir, and Elkanah, and Abiasaph: these *are* the families of the Korhites.

25 And Eleazar Aarons sonne tooke him *one* of the daughters of Putiel to wife, and * she bare him Phinehas: these *are* the heads of the fathers of the Leuites, according to their families.

* Num. 25. 11.

26 These *are* that Aaron and Moses, to whom the LORD said, Bring out the children of Israel from the land of Egypt, according to their armies.

27 These *are* they which spake to Pharaoh king of Egypt, to bring out the children of Israel from Egypt: These *are* that Moses and Aaron.

28 ¶ And it came to passe on the day when the LORD spake vnto Moses in the land of Egypt,

29 That the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying, I am the LORD: speake thou vnto Pharaoh king of Egypt, all that I say vnto thee.

30 And Moses said before the LORD, Behold, I am of vncircumcised lips, and how shall Pharaoh hearken vnto me?

CHAP. VII.

1 Moses is encouraged to go to Pharaoh. 7 His age. 8 His rod is turned into a serpent. 11 The Sorcerers do the like. 13 Pharaohs heart is hardened. 14 Gods message to Pharaoh. 19 The riuer is turned into blood.

AND the LORD said vnto Moses, See, I haue made thee a god to Pharaoh, and Aaron thy brother shall be thy Prophet.

2 Thou shalt speake all that I command thee, and Aaron thy brother shall speake vnto Pharaoh, that he send the children of Israel out of his land.

3 And I will harden Pharaohs heart, and multiply my signes and my wonders in the land of Egypt.

4 But Pharaoh shall not hearken vnto you, that I may lay my hand vpon Egypt, and bring forth mine armies, *and* my people the children of Israel, out of the land of Egypt, by great iudgements.

5 And the Egyptians shall know, that I *am* the LORD, when I stretch foorth mine hand vpon Egypt, and bring out the children of Israel from among them.

6 And

6 And Moſes and Aaron did as the LORD commanded them, ſo did they.

7 And Moſes was foureſcore yeares old, and Aaron foureſcore and three yeres old, when they ſpake vnto Pharaoh.

8 ¶ And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes. and vnto Aaron, ſaying:

9 When Pharaoh ſhal ſpeake vnto you, ſaying, Shew a miracle for you: then thou ſhalt ſay vnto Aaron, Take thy rod and caſt it before Pharaoh, *and* it ſhall become a ſerpent.

10 ¶ And Moſes and Aaron went in vnto Pharaoh, and they did ſo as the Lord had commanded: and Aaron caſt downe his rod before Pharaoh, and before his ſeruants, and it became a ſerpent.

11 Then Pharaoh alſo called the Wiſe men, and the Sorcerers; now the Magicians of Egypt, they alſo did in like manner with their inchantments.

12 For they caſt downe euery man his rod, and they became ſerpents: but Aarons rod ſwallowed vp their rods.

13 And hee hardened Pharaohs heart, that he hearkened not vnto them, as the LORD had ſaid.

14 ¶ And the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes, Pharaohs heart is hardened: he refuſeth to let the people go.

15 Get thee vnto Pharaoh in the morning, loe, he goeth out vnto the water, and thou ſhalt ſtand by the riuers brink, againſt he come: and the rod which was turned to a ſerpent, ſhalt thou take in thine hand.

16 And thou ſhalt ſay vnto him, The LORD God of the Hebrewes hath ſent me vnto thee, ſaying; Let my people goe, that they may ſerue me in the wilderneſſe: and behold, hitherto thou wouldeſt not heare.

17 Thus ſaith the LORD, In this thou ſhalt know, that I am the LORD: behold, I will ſmite with the rod that is in mine hand, vpon the waters which are in the riuer, and they ſhall be turned to bloud.

18 And the fiſh that is in the riuer ſhall die, and the riuer ſhall ſtinke, and the Egyptians ſhall loath to drinke of the water of the riuer.

19 ¶ And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, Say vnto Aaron, Take thy rod, and ſtretch out thine hand vpon the waters of Egypt, vpon their ſtreames, vpon their riuers, and vpon their ponds, and vpon all their † pooles of water, that they may become blood, and that there may bee blood thoroughout all the land of Egypt, both in *veſſels of* wood, and in *veſſels of* ſtone.

20 And Moſes and Aaron did ſo, as the LORD commanded: and hee * lift vp the rod and ſmote the waters that were in the riuer, in the ſight of Pharaoh, and in the ſight of his ſeruants: and all the * waters that were in the riuer, were turned to blood.

21 And the fiſh that *was* in the riuer, dyed: and the riuer ſtunke, and the Egyptians could not drinke of the water of the riuer: and there was blood throughout all the land of Egypt.

22 * And the Magycians of Egypt did ſo, with their enchantments: and Pharaohs heart was hardened, neither did hee hearken vnto them, as the LORD had ſaid.

23 And Pharaoh turned and went into his houſe, neither did he ſet his heart to this alſo.

24 And all the Egyptians digged round about the riuer for water to drinke: for they could not drinke of the water of the riuer.

25 And ſeuen dayes were fulfilled, after that the LORD had ſmitten the riuer.

* Chap. 17. 5

* Pſal. 78. 44

* Wiſd. 17. 7.

† *Heb Gathering of their waters.*

CHAP. VIII.

1 Frogges are ſent. 8 Pharaoh ſueth to Moſes, 12 and Moſes by prayer remooueth them away. 16 The duſt is turned into lyce, which the Magicians could not do. 20 The ſwarmes of Flies. 25 Pharaoh inclineth to let the people go, 32 but yet is hardened.

AND the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, Go vnto Pharaoh, and ſay vnto him; Thus ſaith the LORD, Let my people goe, that they may ſerue me.

2 And if thou refuſe to let them goe, behold, I will ſmite all thy borders with frogges.

3 And the riuer ſhall bring foorth frogges abundantly, which ſhall go vp and come into thine houſe, and into thy bedchamber, and vpon thy bed, and into the houſe of thy ſeruants, and vpon thy people, and into thine ouens, and into thy † kneading troughes.

4 And the frogges ſhall come vp both on thee, and vpon thy people, and vpon all thy ſeruants.

5 ¶ And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes; Say vnto Aaron, Stretch foorth thine hand with thy rod ouer the ſtreames, ouer the riuers, and ouer the ponds, and cauſe frogges to come vp vpon the land of Egypt.

† Or, *dough.*

6 And

6 And Aaron ſtretched out his hand ouer the waters of Egypt, and the frogges came vp, and couered the land of Egypt.

* Wiſ. 17.7.

7 *And the Magicians did ſo with their inchantments, and brought vp frogges vpon the land of Egypt.

8 ¶ Then Pharaoh called for Moſes, and Aaron, and ſaid, Intreat the LORD, that he may take away the frogges from me and from my people: and I will let the people go, that they may do ſacrifice vnto the LORD.

9 And Moſes ſaid vnto Pharaoh, || Glory ouer me: || when ſhal I entreate for thee, and for thy ſeruants, and for thy people, to † deſtroy the frogges from thee, and thy houſes, that they may remaine in the riuer onely?

|| Or, haue this honour ouer me, &c.
|| Or, againſt when.
† Heb. to cut off.

10 And he ſaid, || To morrow. And he ſaid, *Bee it* according to thy word: That thou maiſt know, that there is none like vnto the LORD our God.

|| Or, againſt to morrow.

11 And the frogs ſhal depart from thee, and from thy houſes, and from thy ſeruants, and from thy people; they ſhall remaine in the riuer onely.

12 And Moſes and Aaron went out from Pharaoh, and Moſes cryed vnto the LORD, becauſe of the frogges which hee had brought againſt Pharaoh.

13 And the LORD did according to the word of Moſes: and the frogges died out of the houſes, out of the villages, and out of the fields.

14 And they gathered them together vpon heapes, and the land ſtanke.

15 But when Pharaoh ſaw that there was reſpit, he hardened his heart, and hearkened not vnto thē, as the LORD had ſaid.

16 ¶ And the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes, Say vnto Aaron, Stretch out thy rod, and ſmite the duſt of the land, that it may become lyce, thoroughout all the land of Egypt.

17 And they did ſo: for Aaron ſtretched out his hand with his rod, and ſmote the duſt of the earth, and it became lyce, in man and in beaſt: all the duſt of the land became lyce throughout all the land of Egypt.

18 And the Magicians did ſo with their enchantments to bring forth lyce, but they could not: ſo there were lyce vpon man, and vpon beaſt.

19 Then the Magicians ſaid vnto Pharaoh; This *is* the finger of God. And Pharaohs heart was hardened, and he hearkened not vnto them, as the LORD had ſaid.

20 ¶ And the Lord ſaid vnto Moſes, Riſe vp early in the morning, and ſtand before Pharaoh: loe, hee commeth foorth to the water, and ſay vnto him; Thus ſaith the LORD, Let my people go, that they may ſerue me.

21 Elſe, if thou wilt not let my people go, behold, I will ſend || ſwarmes of flies vpon thee, and vpon thy ſeruants, and vpon thy people, and into thy houſes: and the houſes of the Egyptians ſhall bee full of ſwarmes of flies, and alſo the ground whereon they are.

|| Or, a mixture of noyſome beaſts, &c.

22 And I will ſeuer, in that day, the land of Goſhen, in which my people dwel, that no ſwarmes of flies ſhall bee there, to the end thou mayeſt know, that I *am* the LORD in the midſt of the earth.

23 And I will put † a diuiſion betweene my people, and thy people: || to morrow ſhall this ſigne be.

† Hebr. a redemption.
|| Or, by to morrow.

24 And the LORD did ſo: and * there came a grieuous ſwarme of flies into the houſe of Pharaoh, and into all the land of Egypt: the land was || corrupted by reaſon of the ſwarme of flies.

* Wiſd. 16.9
|| Or, deſtroyed.

25 ¶ And Pharaoh called for Moſes, and for Aaron, and ſaid, Go ye, ſacrifice to your God in the land.

26 And Moſes ſaid, It is not meete ſo to do; for we ſhall ſacrifice the abomination of the Egyptians, to the LORD our God: Loe, ſhall we ſacrifice the abomination of the Egyptians before their eyes, and will they not ſtone vs?

27 We will go three dayes iourney into the wilderneſſe, and ſacrifice to the LORD our God, as * he ſhall command vs.

* Chap. 3. 18.

28 And Pharaoh ſaid, I will let you go, that ye may ſacrifice to the LORD your God, in the wilderneſſe: onely you ſhal not go very farre away: intreate for me.

29 And Moſes ſaid, Behold, I go out from thee, and I will intreate the LORD, that the ſwarmes of flies may depart from Pharaoh, from his ſeruants, and from his people, to morrow: but let not Pharaoh deale deceitfully any more, in not letting the people go to ſacrifice to the LORD.

30 And Moſes went out from Pharaoh, and intreated the LORD:

31 And the LORD did according to the word of Moſes: and hee remooued the ſwarmes of flies from Pharaoh, from his ſeruants, and from his people: there remayned not one.

32 And

32 And Pharaoh hardened his heart at this time also, neither would he let the people goe.

CHAP. IX.

1 The murraine of beasts. 8 The plague of boyles, and blaynes. 13 His message about the hayle. 22 The plague of hayle. 27 Pharaoh sueth to Moses, 35 but yet is hardened.

THen the LORD said vnto Moses, Goe in vnto Pharaoh, and tell him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hebrewes, Let my people goe, that they may serue mee.

2 For if thou refuse to let *them* go, and wilt hold them still.

3 Behold, the hand of the LORD is vpon thy cattell which is in the field, vpon the horses, vpon the asses, vpon the camels, vpon the oxen, and vpon the sheepe: there *shall be* a very grieuous murraine.

4 And the LORD shall seuer betweene the cattell of Israel, and the cattell of Egypt, and there shall nothing die of all that is the childrens of Israel.

5 And the LORD appointed a set time, saying, To morrow the LORD shall do this thing in the land.

6 And the LORD did that thing on the morrow; and all the cattell of Egypt dyed, but of the cattell of the children of Israel dyed not one.

7 And Pharaoh sent, and behold, there was not one of the cattell of the Israelites dead. And the heart of Pharaoh was hardened, and he did not let the people goe.

8 ¶ And the LORD said vnto Moses, and vnto Aaron, Take to you handfuls of ashes of the furnace, and let Moses sprinkle it towards the heauen, in the sight of Pharaoh:

9 And it shall become small dust in all the land of Egypt, and shalbe a boyle breaking forth *with* blaines, vpon man and vpon beast, throughout all the land of Egypt.

10 And they took ashes of the fornace, and stoode before Pharaoh, and Moses sprinkled it vp toward heauen: and it became a boyle breaking forth *with* blaynes, vpon man, and vpon beast.

11 And the Magicians could not stand before Moses, because of the boyles: for the boile was vpon the Magicians, and vpon all the Egyptians.

12 And the LORD hardened the heart of Pharaoh, and hee hearkened not vnto thē, *as the LORD had spoken vnto Moses. * Chap. 1, 21

13 ¶ And the LORD saide vnto Moses, Rise vp early in the morning, and stand before Pharaoh, and say vnto him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hebrewes, Let my people go, that they may serue me.

14 For I will at this time send all my plagues vpon thine heart, and vpon thy seruants, and vpon thy people: that thou maist know that *there is* none like me in all the earth.

15 For now I will stretch out my hand, that I may smite thee and thy people; with pestilence, and thou shalt bee cut off from the earth.

16 And in very deede, for this * *cause* haue I † raised thee vp, for to shew in thee my power, and that my name may bee declared throughout all the earth. ¶ Rom. 9. 17. † *Heb made thee stand.*

17 As yet exaltest thou thy selfe against my people, that thou wilt not let them go?

18 Behold, to morrow about this time, I wil cause it to raine a very grieuous haile, such as hath not beene in Egypt, since the foundation thereof, euen vntill now.

19 Send therefore now, and gather thy cattell, and all that thou hast in the field: for *vpon* euery man and beast which shal be found in the field, and shall not be brought home, the haile shall come downe vpon them, and they shall die.

20 He that feared the word of the LORD amongst the seruants of Pharaoh, made his seruants and his cattell flie into the houses.

21 And he that † regarded not the word of the LORD, left his seruants and his cattell in the field. † *Heb. set not his heart vnto.*

22 ¶ And the LORD said vnto Moses, Stretch forth thine hand toward heauen, that there may be haile in all the land of Egypt, vpon man and vpon beast, and vpon euery herbe of the field, thorowout the land of Egypt.

23 And Moses stretched foorth his rod toward heauen, and the LORD sent thunder and haile, and the fire ran along vpon the ground, and the LORD rained haile vpon the land of Egypt.

24 So there was haile, and fire mingled with the haile, very grieuous, such as there was none like it in all the land of Egypt, since it became a nation.

25 And the haile smote throughout all the land of Egypt, all that *was* in the field, both man and beast: and the haile smote euery herbe of the field, and brake euery tree of the field.

26 Onely

26 Onely in the land of Goshen where the children of Israel *were*, was there no hayle.

27 ¶ And Pharaoh sent, and called for Moses and Aaron, and said vnto them, I haue sinned *this* time: the LORD is righteous, and I and my people are wicked.

28 Entreate the LORD, (for it is enough) that there bee no more † mightie thunderings and haile, and I will let you goe, and ye shall stay no longer.

† *Heb. voyces of God.*

29 And Moses said vnto him, Assoone as I am gone out of the citie, I will spread abroad my hands vnto the LORD, *and* the thunder shall cease, neither shall there bee any more hayle: that thou mayest know, how that the *earth *is* the LORDS.

* Psal. 24 1.

30 But as for thee and thy seruants, I know that ye will not yet feare the LORD God.

31 And the flaxe, and the barley was smitten: for the barley *was* in the eare, and the flaxe *was* bolled:

32 But the wheat and the rye were not smitten: for they were † not growne vp.

† *Heb. hidden: or, darke.*

33 And Moses went out of the city from Pharaoh, and spread abroad his hands vnto the LORD: and the thunders and haile ceased, and the rayne was not powred vpon the earth.

34 And when Pharaoh saw, that the rayne, and the haile, and the thunders were ceased, he sinned yet more, and hardened his heart, he and his seruants.

35 And the heart of Pharaoh was hardened, neither would he let the children of Israel goe, as the LORD had spoken † by Moses.

† *Heb. by the hand of Moses*

CHAP. X.

1 God threatneth to send locusts. 7 Pharaoh, moued by his seruants, inclineth to let the Israelites go. 12 The plague of the Locusts. 16 Pharaoh sueth to Moses. 21 The plague of darknesse. 24 Pharaoh sueth vnto Moses, 27 but yet is hardened.

AND the LORD said vnto Moses, Goe in vnto Pharaoh: for * I haue hardened his heart, and the heart of his seruants, that I might shew these my signes before him:

* Chap. 4. 21

2 And that thou mayest tell in the eares of thy sonne, and of thy sonnes son, what things I haue wrought in Egypt, and my signes which I haue done amongst them, that ye may know how that I am the LORD.

3 And Moses and Aaron came in vnto Pharaoh, and saide vnto him: Thus saith the LORD God of the Hebrewes, How long wilt thou refuse to humble thy selfe before mee? Let my people goe, that they may serue me.

4 Else, if thou refuse to let my people goe, beholde, to morrow will I bring the *locusts into thy coast.

* Wisd. 16. 9.

5 And they shall couer the † face of the earth, that one cannot bee able to see the earth, and they shall eate the residue of that which is escaped, which remayneth vnto you from the haile, and shall eate euery tree, which groweth for you out of the field.

† *Heb. eye.*

6 And they shall fill thy houses, and the houses of all thy seruants, and the houses of all the Egyptians, which neither thy fathers, nor thy fathers fathers haue seene, since the day that they were vpon the earth, vnto this day. And hee turned himselfe, and went out from Pharaoh.

7 And Pharaohs seruants saide vnto him, How long shall this man bee a snare vnto vs? Let the men goe, that they may serue the LORD their God: Knowest thou not yet, that Egypt is destroyed?

8 And Moses and Aaron were brought againe vnto Pharaoh: and hee said vnto them, Goe, serue the LORD your God: *but* † who *are* they that shall goe?

† *Heb. who & who, &c.*

9 And Moses said, Wee will goe with our young, and with our old, with our sons and with our daughters, with our flockes, and with our heards will wee goe: for wee *must hold* a feast vnto the LORD.

10 And hee said vnto them; Let the LORD be so with you, as I will let you goe, and your little ones. Looke to it, for euill is before you.

11 Not so: goe now yee *that are* men, and serue the LORD, for that you did desire: and they were driuen out from Pharaohs presence.

12 ¶ And the LORD saide vnto Moses, Stretch out thine hand ouer the land of Egypt for the locusts, that they may come vp vpon the land of Egypt, and eate euery herbe of the land, euen all that the haile hath left.

13 And Moses stretched foorth his rod ouer the land of Egypt, and the LORD brought an East winde vpon the land all that day, and all that night: and when it was morning, the east wind brought the locusts.

14 And

14 And the locuſts went vp ouer al the land of Egypt, and reſted in all the coaſtes of Egypt: very grieuous were they: before them there were no ſuch locuſts as they, neither after them ſhall be ſuch.

15 For they couered the face of the whole earth, ſo that the land was darkened, and they did eate euery herbe of the land, and all the fruite of the trees, which the haile had left, and there remayned not any greene thing in the trees, or in the hearbes of the field, through all the land of Egypt.

† *Heb. haſtened to call.*

16 ¶ Then Pharaoh † called for Moſes and Aaron in haſt: and he ſaid, I haue ſinned againſt the LORD your God, and againſt you.

17 Now therefore forgiue, I pray thee, my ſinne onely this once, and intreate the LORD your God, that hee may take away from me this death onely.

18 And he went out from Pharaoh, and intreated the LORD.

19 And the LORD turned a mightie ſtrong Weſt wind, which tooke away the locuſts, and † caſt them into the red ſea: there remayned not one locuſt in all the coaſts of Egypt.

† *Heb. faſtened.*

20 But the LORD hardened Pharaohs heart, ſo that he would not let the children of Iſrael goe.

21 ¶ And the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes, Stretch out thine hand toward heauen, that there may bee darkeneſſe ouer the land of Egypt, † euen darkeneſſe which may bee felt.

† *Heb that one may feele darkneſſe.*

22 And Moſes ſtretched foorth his hand toward heauen: and there was a thick darkneſſe in all the land of Egypt three dayes.

23 They ſaw not one another, neither roſe any from his place for three dayes: * but all the children of Iſrael had light in their dwellings.

* *Wiſd. 18.1*

24 ¶ And Pharaoh called vnto Moſes, and ſaid, Goe ye, ſerue the LORD: onely let your flockes and your heards be ſtayed: let your little ones alſo go with you.

25 And Moſes ſaide, Thou muſt giue † vs alſo ſacrifices, and burnt offerings, that wee may ſacrifice vnto the LORD our God.

† *Heb. into our hands.*

26 Our cattell alſo ſhall goe with vs: there ſhall not an hoofe be left behind: for thereof muſt wee take to ſerue the LORD our God: and we know not with what wee muſt ſerue the LORD, vntill wee come thither.

27 ¶ But the LORD hardened Pharaohs heart, and he would not let them goe.

28 And Pharaoh ſaid vnto him, Get thee from me, take heede to thy ſelfe: ſee my face no more: for in that day thou ſeeſt my face, thou ſhalt die.

29 And Moſes ſaid, Thou haſt ſpoken well, I will ſee thy face againe no more.

CHAP. XI.

1 Gods meſſage to the Iſraelites to borrow iewels of their neighbours. 4 Moſes threatneth Pharaoh with the death of the firſt borne.

AND the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes, Yet will I bring one plague more vpon Pharaoh, and vpon Egypt, afterwards hee will let you goe hence: when hee ſhall let *you* goe, he ſhall ſurely thruſt you out hence altogether.

2 Speake now in the eares of the people, and let euery man borrow of his neighbour, and euery woman of her neighbour, * iewels of ſiluer, and iewels of gold.

* *Chap 3.22 & 12.35.*

3 And the LORD gaue the people fauour in the ſight of the Egyptians. Moreouer the man * Moſes was very great in the land of Egypt, in the ſight of Pharaohs ſeruants, and in the ſight of the people.

* *Eccluſ 45. 1.*

4 And Moſes ſaid, Thus ſaith the LORD, * about midnight will I go out into the midſt of Egypt.

* *Chap. 12. 29.*

5 And all the firſt borne in the land of Egypt ſhall die, from the firſt borne of Pharaoh, that ſitteth vpon his throne, euen vnto the firſt borne of the maide ſeruant that is behind the mill, and all the firſt borne of beaſts.

6 And there ſhall bee a great crie throughout all the land of Egypt, ſuch as there was none like it, nor ſhall bee like it any more.

7 But againſt any of the children of Iſrael, ſhall not a dogge mooue his tongue, againſt man or beaſt: that yee may know how that the LORD doth put a difference betweene the Egyptians and Iſrael.

8 And all theſe thy ſeruants ſhall come downe vnto me, and bow downe themſelues vnto me, ſaying, Get thee out, and all the people that † follow thee; and after that I will go out: and hee went out from Pharaoh in † a great anger.

† *Heb. that is at thy feet.*

† *Heb. heate of anger.*

9 And the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes, Pharaoh ſhall not hearken vnto you, that my wonders may be multiplied in the land of Egypt.

10 And

10 And Moses and Aaron did all these wonders before Pharaoh: and the LORD hardened Pharaohs heart, so that he would not let the children of Israel go out of his land.

CHAP. XII.

1 The beginning of the yeare is changed. 3 The Passeouer is instituted. 11 The Rite of the Passeouer. 15 Vnleauened bread. 29 The first borne are slaine. 31 The Israelites are driuen out of the land. 37 They come to Succoth. 43 The ordinance of the Passeouer.

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt, saying,

2 This moneth *shall be* vnto you the beginning of moneths: it shall bee the first moneth of the yeare to you.

3 ¶ Speake vnto all the Congregation of Israel, saying, In the tenth day of this moneth they shall take to them euery man a lambe, according to the house of *their* fathers, a ‖ lambe for an house.

‖ Or, *kidde.*

4 And if the household bee too little for the lambe, let him and his neighbour next vnto his house. take *it* according to the number of the soules: euery man according to his eating shall make your count for the lambe.

5 Your lambe shalbe without blemish, a male † of the first yeare: yee shall take it out from the sheepe or from the goates.

† *Heb sonne of a yeare.*

6 And ye shall keepe it vp vntil the fourteenth day of the same moneth: and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it † in the euening.

† *Heb. betweene the two euenings.*

7 And they shall take of the blood, and strike it on the two side posts, and on the vpper doore poste of the houses, wherein they shall eate it.

8 And they shall eate the flesh in that night roste with fire, and vnleauened bread, *and* with bitter *herbes* they shall eate it.

9 Eate not of it raw, nor sodden at all with water, but roste *with* fire: his head, with his legges, and with the purtenance thereof.

10 And ye shall let nothing of it remaine vntill the morning: and that which remaineth of it vntill the morning, ye shall burne with fire.

11 ¶ And thus shall ye eate it: with your loynes girded, your shooes on your feete, and your staffe in your hand: and yee shall eate it in haste: it is the LORDS Passeouer.

12 For I will passe through the land of Egypt this night, and will smite all the first borne in the land of Egypt, both man and beast, and against all the ‖ gods of Egypt I will execute iudgement: I *am* the LORD.

‖ Or, *Prince.*

13 And the blood shalbe to you for a token vpon the houses where you *are*: and when I see the blood, I will passe ouer you, and the plague shall not bee vpon you † to destroy *you*, when I smite the land of Egypt.

† *Heb. for a destruction.*

14 And this day shall be vnto you for a memoriall: and you shall keepe it a feast to the LORD, throughout your generations: you shall keepe it a feast by an ordinance for euer.

15 Seuen dayes shall ye eate vnleauened bread, euen the first day ye shall put away leauen out of your houses: For whosoeuer eateth leauened bread, from the first day vntill the seuenth day, that soule shalbe cut off from Israel.

16 And in the first day there *shalbe* an holy conuocation, and in the seuenth day there shall be an holy conuocation to you: no manner of worke shall be done in them, saue that which euery † man must eate, that onely may be done of you.

† *Heb. soule.*

17 And ye shall obserue the *feast of* vnleauened bread: for in this selfe same day haue I brought your armies out of the land of Egypt; therefore shall yee obserue this day in your generations, by an ordinance for euer. *h*

18 ¶ * In the first *moneth*, on the foureteenth day of the moneth at euen, yee shall eate vnleauened bread, vntill the one and twentieth day of the moneth at euen.

* Leuit. 23. 5 num. 28. 16.

19 Seuen dayes shall there be no leauen found in your houses: for whosoeuer eateth that which is leauened, euen that soule shal be cut off from the congregation of Israel, whether he be a stranger, or borne in the land.

20 Ye shall eate nothing leauened: in all your habitations shall yee eate vnleauened bread.

21 ¶ Then Moses called for all the Elders of Israel, and said vnto them; Drawe out and take you a ‖ lambe, according to your families, and kill the Passeouer.

‖ Or, *kidde.*

22 * And ye shall take a bunch of hysope, and dip it in the blood that *is* in the bason, and strike the lintell and the two side-postes, with the blood that is in the bason: and none of you shall goe out at the doore of his house, vntill the morning.

* Heb. 11. 28

23 For the LORD will passe through to smite the Egyptians. and when hee seeth the

the blood vpon the lintell, and on the two side postes, the LORD will passe ouer the doore, and will not suffer the destroyer to come in vnto your houses to smite *you*.

24 And yee shall obserue this thing for an ordinance to thee, and to thy sonnes for euer.

25 And it shal come to passe when ye be come to the land, which the LORD will giue you, according as he hath promised, that ye shall keepe this seruice.

*Iosh.4.6. 26 *And it shall come to passe, when your children shall say vnto you, What meane you by this seruice?

27 That ye shall say, It is the sacrifice of the LORDs Passeouer, who passed ouer the houses of the children of Israel in Egypt, when he smote the Egyptians, and deliuered our houses. And the people bowed the head, and worshipped.

28 And the children of Israel went away, and did as the LORD had commaunded Moses and Aaron, so did they.

*Chap.11.4 29 ¶*And it came to passe that at midnight the LORD smote all the first borne in the land of Egypt, *Wisd.18.11. *from the first borne of Pharaoh that sate on his throne, vnto the first borne of the captiue that was in the †Heb. house of the pit. †dungeon, and all the first borne of cattell.

30 And Pharaoh rose vp in the night, hee and all his seruants, and all the Egyptians; and there was a great crie in Egypt: for there was not a house, where there was not one dead.

31 ¶And he called for Moses and Aaron by night, and said, Rise vp, *and* get you forth from amongst my people, both you and the children of Israel: and go, serue the LORD, as ye haue said.

32 Also take your flockes, and your heards, as yee haue said: and be gone, and blesse me also.

33 And the Egyptians were vrgent vpon the people that they might send them out of the land in haste: for they said, Wee be all dead *men*.

‖Or, dough. 34 And the people tooke their dough before it was leauened, their ‖ kneading troughes being bound vp in their clothes vpon their shoulders.

*Chap.3.22 and 11.2. 35 And the children of Israel did according to the word of Moses: and they borrowed of the Egyptians *iewels of siluer, and iewels of gold, and raiment.

36 And the LORD gaue the people fauour in the sight of the Egyptians, so that they lent vnto them such things as they required: and they spoyled the Egyptians.

*Num. 33.3 37 ¶ And *the children of Israel iourneyed from Rameses to Succoth, about sixe hundred thousand on foote *that were* men, beside children.

†Heb. a great mixture. 38 And a †mixed multitude went vp also with them, and flockes and heards, euen very much cattell.

39 And they baked vnleauened cakes of the dough, which they brought forth out of Egypt; for it was not leauened, because they were thrust out of Egypt, and could not tary, neither had they prepared for themselues any victuall.

*Gene.15. 13. actes 7.6 galat.3.17. 40 ¶ Now the soiourning of the children of Israel, who dwelt in Egypt, *was* *foure hundred and thirtie yeres.

41 And it came to passe at the end of the foure hundred and thirtie yeeres, *euen* the selfe same day it came to passe, that all the hosts of the LORD went out from the land of Egypt.

†Hebr. a night of obseruations. 42 It is a †night to be much obserued vnto the LORD, for bringing them out from the land of Egypt: This is that night of the LORD to be obserued of all the children of Israel, in their generations.

43 ¶And the LORD said vnto Moses and Aaron, This is the ordinance of the Passeouer: there shall no stranger eat thereof.

44 But euery mans seruant that is bought for money, when thou hast circumcised him, then shall he eat thereof.

45 A foreiner, and an hired seruant shal not eat thereof.

*Num.9.12 46 *In one house shall it be eaten, thou shalt not carry foorth ought of the flesh abroad out of the house, *neither shall yee breake a bone thereof. *John 19.36.

†Heb. doe it. 47 All the Congregation of Israel shall †keepe it.

48 And when a stranger shall soiourne with thee, and will keepe the Passeouer to the LORD, let all his males be circumcised, and then let him come neere, and keepe it: and hee shall bee as one that is borne in the land: for no vncircumcised person shal eat thereof.

49 One law shalbe to him that is home-borne, and vnto the stranger that soiourneth among you.

50 Thus did all the children of Israel: as the LORD commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they.

51 And it came to passe ỹ selfe same day, that the LORD did bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt, by their armies.

CHAP. XIII.

1 The first borne are sanctified to God. 3 The memoriall of the Passeouer is commanded. 18 The firstlings of beasts are set apart. 17 The Israelites goe out of Egypt, and cary Iosephs bones with them. 20 They come to Etham 21 God guideth them by a pillar of a cloud, and a pillar of fire.

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 *Sanctifie vnto me all the first borne, whatsoeuer openeth the wombe, among the children of Israel, both of man and of beast: it is mine.

3 ¶ And Moses said vnto the people, Remember this day, in which yee came out from Egypt, out of the house of †bondage: for by strength of hand the LORD brought you out from this *place*: there shall no leauened bread be eaten.

4 This day came ye out, in the moneth Abib.

5 ¶ And it shalbe when the LORD shall bring thee into the land of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Hiuites, and the Iebusites, which hee sware vnto thy fathers to giue thee, a land flowing with milke and hony, that thou shalt keepe this seruice in this moneth.

6 Seuen dayes thou shalt eate vnleauened bread, and in the seuenth day *shall bee* a feast to the LORD.

7 Vnleauened bread shalbe eaten seuen dayes: and there shal no leauened bread be seene with thee: neither shall there be leauen seene with thee in all thy quarters.

8 ¶ And thou shalt shew thy sonne in that day, saying, *This is done* because of that *which* the LORD did vnto me, when I came forth out of Egypt.

9 And it shall be for a signe vnto thee, vpon thine hand, and for a memoriall betweene thine eyes, that the LORDS Law may bee in thy mouth: for with a strong hand hath the LORD brought thee out of Egypt.

10 Thou shalt therefore keepe this ordinance in his season from yeere to yeere.

11 ¶ And it shalbe when the LORD shal bring thee into the land of the Canaanites as hee sware vnto thee, and to thy fathers, and shall giue it thee:

12 *That thou shalt † set apart vnto the LORD all that openeth the matrix, and euery firstling that commeth of a beast, which thou hast, the males shall bee the LORDS.

13 And euery firstling of an asse thou shalt redeeme with a ‖lambe: and if thou wilt not redeeme it, then thou shalt breake his necke, and all the first borne of man amongst thy children shalt thou redeeme.

14 ¶ And it shall be when thy sonne asketh thee † in time to come, saying, What is this? that thou shalt say vnto him; By strength of hand the LORD brought vs out from Egypt, from the house of bondage.

15 And it came to passe when Pharaoh would hardly let vs goe, that the LORD slew all the first borne in the land of Egypt, both the first borne of man, and the first borne of beast: Therefore I sacrifice to the LORD all that openeth the matrix, being males: but all ỹ first born of my children I redeem.

16 And it shal be for a token vpon thine hand, and for frontlets between thine eyes. For by strength of hand the LORD brought vs out of Egypt.

17 ¶ And it came to passe when Pharaoh had let the people goe, that God led them not through the way of the land of the Philistines, although that was neere: For God said, Lest peraduenture the people repent when they see warre, and they returne to Egypt:

18 But God led the people about thorow the way of the wildernes of the red sea: and the children of Israel went vp ‖ harnessed out of the land of Egypt.

19 And Moses tooke the bones of Ioseph with him: for hee had straitly sworne the children of Israel, saying; * God will surely visite you, and yee shall carry vp my bones away hence with you.

20 ¶ And *they took their iourney from Succoth, and encamped in Etham, in the edge of the wilderneſſe.

21 And * the LORD went before them by day in a pillar of a cloude, to lead them the way, and by night in a pillar of fire, to giue them light to go by day and night.

22 He tooke not away the pillar of the cloude by day, * nor the pillar of fire by night, *from* before the people.

CHAP. XIIII.

1 God instructeth the Israelites in their iourney. 5 Pharaoh pursueth after them. 10 The Israelites murmure. 13 Moses comforteth them. 15 God instructeth Moses. 19 The cloud remoueth behinde the campe. 21 The Israelites passe thorow the red sea, 23 which drowneth the Egyptians.

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 Speake vnto the children of Israel, that they turne and encampe before * Pihahiroth, between Migdol and the sea, ouer against Baal-zephon: before it, shall ye encampe by the sea.

3 For

*Chap. 22. 29. & 34. 19. leuit. 27. 26 numb. 3. 13. and 8. 16. luke 2. 23.

† *Heb. seruants.*

*Chap. 22. 29. & 34. 19. ezek. 44. 30.

† *Heb cause to passe ouer.*

‖ *Or, kidde.*

† *Heb. to morrow.*

‖ *Or, by fiue in a ranke.*

* Gene. 50 25. iosh. 24. 32.

*Num. 33. 6.

*Num. 14. 14. deut. 1. 33. psal. 78. 14. 1. cor. 10. 1.

*Nehe. 9. 19.

*Num. 33 7.

3 For Pharaoh will ſay of the children of Iſrael, They *are* intangled in the land, the wilderneſſe hath ſhut them in.

4 And I will harden Pharaohs heart, that he ſhall follow after them, & I will bee honoured vpon Pharaoh, and vpon all his hoſte, that the Egyptians may know that I am the LORD. And they did ſo.

5 ¶And it was told the king of Egypt, that the people fled: And the heart of Pharaoh and of his ſeruants was turned againſt the people, and they ſaid, Why haue wee done this, that we haue let Iſrael goe from ſeruing vs?

6 And he made ready his charet, and tooke his people with him.

7 And he tooke ſixe hundred choſen charets, and all the charets of Egypt, and captaines ouer euery one of them.

8 And the LORD hardened the heart of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and he purſued after the children of Iſrael: & the children of Iſrael went out with an high hand.

9 But the *Egyptians purſued after them (all the horſes and charets of Pharaoh, and horſmen, and his amry) and ouertook them encamping by the ſea, beſide Pi-hahiroth before Baal-zephon.

10 ¶And when Pharaoh drew nigh, the children of Iſrael lift vp their eyes, and beholde, the Egyptians marched after them, and they were ſore afraid: and the children of Iſrael cried out vnto the LORD.

11 And they ſaid vnto Moſes, Becauſe there were no graues in Egypt, haſt thou taken vs away to die in the wilderneſſe? Wherefore haſt thou dealt thus with vs, to cary vs forth out of Egypt?

12 *Is not this the word that we did tell thee in Egypt, ſaying, Let vs alone, that we may ſerue the Egyptians? For it had beene better for vs to ſerue the Egyptians, then that we ſhould die in the wilderneſſe.

13 ¶And Moſes ſaid vnto the people, Feare ye not, ſtand ſtill, and ſee the ſaluation of the LORD, which hee will ſhew you to day: ‖ for the Egyptians whom ye haue ſeene to day, yee ſhall ſee them againe no more for euer.

14 The LORD ſhall fight for you, and ye ſhall hold your peace.

15 ¶And the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes, Wherefore crieſt thou vnto mee? Speake vnto the children of Iſrael, that they goe forward.

16 But lift thou vp thy rod, and ſtretch out thine hand ouer the ſea, and diuide it: and the children of Iſrael ſhall goe on drie ground thorow the mids of the ſea.

17 And I, behold, I wil harden the hearts of the Egyptians, & they ſhall follow them: and I will get mee honour vpon Pharaoh, and vpon al his hoſte, vpon his charets, and vpon his horſemen.

18 And the Egyptians ſhall know that I am the LORD, when I haue gotten me honour vpon Pharaoh, vpon his charets, and vpon his horſemen.

19 ¶And the Angel of God which went before the campe of Iſrael, remooued and went behinde them and the pillar of the cloud went from before their face, & ſtood behind them.

20 And it came betweene the campe of the Egyptians, and the campe of Iſrael, and it was a cloud and darkneſſe *to them*, but it gaue light by night *to theſe*: ſo that the one came not neere the other all the night.

21 And Moſes ſtretched out his hand ouer the ſea, and the LORD caſed the ſea to goe *backe* by a ſtrong Eaſt winde all that night, and made the ſea drie land, and the waters were * diuided.

22 And * the children of Iſrael went into the midſt of the ſea vpon the dry ground, and the waters were a wall vnto them on their right hand, and on their left.

23 ¶And the Egyptians purſued, and went in after them, to the midſt of the Sea, *euen* all Pharaohs horſes, his charets and his horſemen.

24 And it came to paſſe, that in the morning watch the LORD looked vnto the hoſt of the Egyptians, through the pillar of fire, and of the cloud, and troubled the hoſte of the Egyptians,

25 And tooke off their charet wheeles, ‖ that they draue them heauily: So that the Egyptians ſaid, Let vs flee from the face of Iſrael: for the LORD fighteth for them, againſt the Egyptians.

26 ¶And the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes, Stretch out thine hand ouer the Sea, that the waters may come againe vpon the Egyptians, vpon their charets, and vpon their horſemen.

27 And Moſes ſtretched foorth his hand ouer the Sea, and the Sea returned to his ſtrength when the morning appeared: and the Egyptians fled againſt it: and the Lord † ouerthrewe the Egyptians in the midſt of the ſea.

28 And the waters returned, and couered the charets, and the horſemen, *and* all the

* Ioſh. 24.6. 1 macc. 4.9.

* Chap. 6.9.

‖ *Or, For whereas you haue ſeene the Egyptians to day, &c.*

* Ioſh. 4.23. pſal. 114.3. * Pſal. 78.13 1.cor 10.1. hebr. 11.29

‖ *Or, made them to goe heauily.*

† *Heb ſhooke off.*

the hoste of Pharaoh that came into the sea after them: there remained not so much as * one of them.

29 But the children of Israel walked vpon drie land in the midst of the sea, and the waters *were* a wall vnto them on their right hand, and on their left.

30 Thus the LORD saued Israel that day out of the hand of the Egyptians: and Israel saw the Egyptians dead vpon the sea shore.

31 And Israel saw that great † worke which the LORD did vpon the Egyptians: and the people feared the LORD, and beleeued the LORD, and his seruant Moses.

* Psal. 106. 11.

† Hebr. hand

CHAP. XV.

1 Moses song. 22 The people want water. 25 The waters at Marah are bitter. 25 A tree sweeteth them. 27 At Elim are twelue wels, and seuentie palme trees.

THen sang * Moses and the children of Israel this song vnto the LORD, and spake, saying, I will sing vnto the LORD: for he hath triumphed gloriously, the horse and his rider hath he throwen into the sea.

* Wisd. 1. 20.

2 The LORD is my strength and song, and he is become my saluation: hee is my God, and I will prepare him an habitation, my fathers God, and I will exalt him.

3 The LORD *is* a man of warre: the LORD *is* his Name.

4 Pharaohs charets and his hoste hath hee cast into the sea: his chosen captaines also are drowned in the red sea.

5 The depths haue couered them: they sanke into the bottome as a stone.

6 Thy right hand, O LORD, is become glorious in power, thy right hand, O LORD, hath dashed in pieces the enemie.

7 And in the greatnes of thine excellencie thou hast ouerthrowen them, that rose vp against thee: thou sentest forth thy wrath, *which* consumed them as stubble.

8 And with the blast of thy nostrils the waters were gathered together: the floods stood vpright as an heape, *and* the depthes were congealed in the heart of the sea.

9 The enemy said, I will pursue, I will ouertake, I will diuide the spoile: my lust shalbe satisfied vpon them: I will draw my sword, mine hand shall ‖ destroy them.

‖ Or, repossesse.

10 Thou didst blow with thy wind, the sea couered them, they sanke as lead in the mightie waters.

11 Who *is* like vnto thee, O LORD, amõgst the ‖ gods? who *is* like thee, glorious in holinesse, fearefull in praises, doing wonders!

‖ Or, mightie ones.

12 Thou stretchedst out thy right hand, the earth swallowed them.

13 Thou in thy mercy hast led forth the people which thou hast redeemed: thou hast guided *them* in thy strength vnto thy holy habitation.

14 * The people shall heare, *and* bee afraid: sorrow shall take hold on the inhabitants of Palestina.

* Deut. 2. 25. iosh. 2. 9.

15 Then the dukes of Edom shall be amazed: the mightie men of Moab trembling shall take hold vpon them: all the inhabitants of Canaan shall melt away.

16 * Feare and dread shall fall vpon them, by the greatnesse of thine arme they shalbe as still as a stone, till thy people passe ouer, O LORD, till the people passe ouer, which thou hast purchased.

* Deut. 2. 29 iosh. 2. 5.

17 Thou shalt bring them in, and plant them in the mountain of thine inheritance, in the place, O LORD, *which* thou hast made for thee to dwel in, in the Sanctuary, O LORD, *which* thy hands haue established.

18 The LORD shall reigne for euer and euer.

19 For the horse of Pharaoh went in with his charets and with his horsemen into the sea, and the LORD brought againe the waters of the sea vpon them: But the children of Israel went on drie land in the mids of the sea.

20 ¶ And Miriam the Propheteſſe the sister of Aaron, tooke a timbrel in her hand, and all the women went out after her, with timbrels, and with dances.

21 And Miriam answered them, Sing ye to the LORD, for he hath triumphed gloriously: the horse and his rider hath hee throwen into the sea.

22 So Moses brought Israel from the red sea, & they went out into the wildernes of Shur: and they went three dayes in the wildernes, and found no water.

23 ¶ And when they came to Marah, they could not drinke of the waters of Marah, for they were bitter: therfore the name of it was called ‖ Marah.

‖ That is, Bitternesse.

24 And the people murmured against Moses, saying, What shall we drinke?

25 And he cried vnto the LORD: and the LORD shewed him a * tree, which when hee had cast into the waters, the waters were made sweete: there hee made a statute, and an ordinance, and there he proued them,

* Ecclu. 38. 5

26 And said, If thou wilt diligently hearken to the voice of the LORD thy God, and wilt

wilt doe that which is right in his sight, and wilt giue eare to his commandements, and keepe all his statutes, I wil put none of these diseases vpon thee, which I haue brought vpon the Egyptians: for I am the LORD that healeth thee.

* Num 33.9

27 ¶ * And they came to Elim: where were twelue wels of water, and threescore and ten palme trees, and they encamped there by the waters.

CHAP. XVI.

1 The Israelites come to Sin. 2 They murmure for want of bread. 4 God promiseth them bread from heauen. 11 Quailes are sent, 14 And Manna. 16 The ordering of Manna. 25 It was not to bee found on the sabbath. 32 An omer of it is preserued.

AND they tooke their iourney from Elim, and all the Congregation of the children of Israel came vnto the wildernes of Sin, which is betweene Elim and Sinai, on the fifteenth day of the second moneth after their departing out of ỹ land of Egypt.

2 And the whole congregation of the children of Israel murmured against Moses and Aaron in the wilderneſſe.

3 And the children of Israel said vnto them, Would to God wee had died by the hand of the LORD in the land of Egypt, when wee sate by the flesh pots, *and* when we did eate bread to the full: for yee haue brought vs forth into this wildernes, to kill this whole assembly with hunger.

4 ¶ Then said the LORD vnto Moses, Behold, I will raine bread from heauen for you, and the people shall goe out, and gather † a certaine rate euery day, that I may proue them, whether they will walke in my Law, or no.

† Heb. the portion of a day in his day.

5 And it shall come to passe, that on the sixt day, they shall prepare that which they bring in, and it shalbe twise as much as they gather daily.

6 And Moses and Aaron said vnto all the children of Israel, At euen, then ye shall know that the LORD hath brought you out from the land of Egypt.

7 And in the morning, then ye shal see the glory of the LORD, for that he heareth your murmurings against the LORD: And what are we, that ye murmure against vs?

8 And Moses said, *This shalbe* when the LORD shall giue you in the euening flesh to eat, and in the morning bread to the full: for that the LORD heareth your murmurings which ye murmure against him; and what *are* we? your murmurings are not against vs, but against the LORD.

9 ¶ And Moses saide vnto Aaron, Say vnto all the Congregation of the children of Israel, Come neere before the LORD: for he hath heard your murmurings

10 And it came to passe as Aaron spake vnto the whole Congregation of the children of Israel, that they looked toward the wildernesse, and behold, the glory of the LORD * appeared in the cloud.

* Chap. 13. 21.

11 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

12 I haue heard the murmurings of the children of Israel: Speake vnto them, saying, At euen ye shall eate flesh, and in the morning ye shall be filled with bread: & ye shall know that I am the LORD your God.

13 And it came to passe, that at euen * the quailes came vp, and couered the campe: and in the morning the dewe lay round about the hoste.

* Num. 11.31

14 And when * the dew that lay was gone vp, behold, vpon the face of the wildernesse there lay a small round thing, *as* small as the hoare frost on the ground.

* Num. 11.7. psal. 78 24. wisd. 16.20.

15 And when the children of Israel saw it, they said one to another, ‖ It is Manna: for they wist not what it *was*. And Moses said vnto them, * This is the bread which the LORD hath giuen you to eate.

‖ Or, what is this? or, it is a portion. * Iohn 6.31 1.cor.10.3.

16 ¶ This *is* the thing which the LORD hath commanded: gather of it euery man according to his eating: an Omer † for euery man, according to the number of your † persons, take yee euery man for them which *are* in his tents.

† Hebr by the polle or head. † Hebr. soules.

17 And the children of Israel did so, and gathered some more, some lesse.

18 And when they did mete *it* with an Omer, * he that gathered much, had nothing ouer, and he that gathered litle, had no lacke: they gathered euery man according to his eating.

* 2.Cor.8.15

19 And Moses said, Let no man leaue of it till the morning.

20 Notwithstanding they hearkened not vnto Moses, but some of them left of it vntil the morning, and it bred wormes, and stanke: and Moses was wroth with them.

21 And they gathered it euery morning euery man according to his eating: and when the Sunne waxed hote, it melted.

22 ¶ And it came to passe that on the sixt day they gathered twise as much bread, two Omers for one *man*: and all the rulers of the congregation came and told Moses.

23 And he said vnto them, This is that which the LORD hath said, To morow *is* the rest of the holy sabbath vnto the LORD:

bake that which you will bake, to day, and and seeth that ye will seeth, and that which remaineth ouer, lay vp for you to bee kept vntill the morning.

24 And they laid it vp till the morning, as Moses bade: and it did not stinke, neither was there any worme therein.

25 And Moses said, Eat that to day, for to day is a Sabbath vnto the LORD: to day ye shall not find it in the field.

26 Sixe dayes yee shall gather it, but on the seuenth day *which is* the Sabbath, in it there shalbe none.

27 ¶ And it came to passe, that there went out *some* of the people on the seuenth day for to gather, and they found none.

28 And the LORD said vnto Moses, How long refuse yee to keepe my Commaundements, and my lawes?

29 See, for that the LORD hath giuen you the Sabbath, therefore hee giueth you on the sixt day the bread of two dayes: abide ye euery man in his place: let no man goe out of his place on the seuenth day.

30 So the people rested on the seuenth day.

31 And the house of Israel called the name thereof Manna: and it *was* like Coriander seede, white: and the taste of it *was* like wafers made with hony.

32 ¶ And Moses said, This *is* the thing which the LORD commaundeth: Fill an Omer of it to be kept for your generations, that they may see the bread wherewith I haue fedde you in the wildernesse, when I brought you forth from the land of Egypt.

33 And Moses said vnto Aaron, Take a pot, and put an Omer full of Manna therein, and lay it vp before the LORD, to be kept for your generations.

34 As the LORD commanded Moses, so Aaron laid it vp before the Testimonie, to be kept.

35 And the children of Israel did eat Manna fourty yeres, * vntill they came to a land inhabited: they did eat Manna, vntill they came vnto the borders of the land of Canaan.

36 Now an Omer is the tenth part of an Ephah.

* Iosh. 5.12. nehem. 9.15

CHAP XVII.

1 The people murmure for water at Rephidim. 5 God sendeth him for water to the rocke in Horeb. 8 Amalek is ouercome by the holding vp of Moses handes. 15 Moses buildeth the Altar IEHOVAH Nissi.

AND all the Congregation of the children of Israel iourneied from the wildernesse of Sin, after their iourneyes, according to the commandement of the LORD, and pitched in Rephidim: and *there was* no water for the people to drinke.

2 Wherefore * the people did chide with Moses, and said, Giue vs water that we may drinke. And Moses said vnto them, Why chide you with me? Wherfore do ye tempt the LORD?

* Num. 20.4.

3 And the people thirsted there for water, and the people murmured against Moses, & said, Wherefore is this that thou hast brought vs vp out of Egyt, to kill vs and our children, and our cattell with thirst?

4 And Moses cried vnto the LORD, saying, What shall I doe vnto this people? they be almost ready to stone me.

5 And the LORD said vnto Moses, Go on before the people, and take with thee of the Elders of Israel: and thy rod wherwith * thou smotest the riuer, take in thine hand, and goe.

* Chap. 7. 20

6 * Beholde, I will stand before thee there, vpon the rocke in Horeb, and thou shalt smite the rocke, and there shall come water out of it, that the people may drinke. And Moses did so, in the sight of the Elders of Israel.

* Num. 20.9. psal. 78.15. and 105.41. wisd. 11.4. 1. cor. 10.4.

7 And he called the name of the place, ‖ Massah, and ‖ Meribah, because of the chiding of the children of Israel, and because they tempted the LORD, saying, Is the LORD among vs, or not?

‖ That is, *Tentation.*
‖ That is, *Chiding: or, strife.*

8 ¶ * Then came Amalek, and fought with Israel in Rephidim.

* Deut. 25.17 wisd. 11.3. * Called Iesus, Acts 7.45.

9 And Moses said vnto * Ioshua, Chuse vs out men, and go out, fight with Amalek: to morrow I wil stand on the top of the hil, with the rod of God in mine hand.

10 So Ioshua did as Moses had said to him, and fought with Amalek: and Moses, Aaron, & Hur, went vp to the top of the hil.

11 And it came to passe when Moses held vp his hand, that Israel preuailed: and when hee let downe his hand, Amalek preuailed.

12 But Moses hands were heauie, and they tooke a stone, and put it vnder him, and hee sate thereon: and Aaron and Hur staied vp his hands, the one on the one side, and the other on the other side, and his handes were steady vntill the going downe of the Sunne.

13 And Ioshua discomfited Amalek, and his people, with the edge of the sword.

14 And the LORD said vnto Moses, Write this for a memoriall in a booke, and rehearse it in the eares of Ioshua: for * I wil vtterly

* Num. 24.20 1. sam. 15.3.

vtterly put out the remembrance of Amalek from vnder heauen.

15 And Moses built an Altar, and called the name of it ‖ IEHOVAH Nissi.

16 For hee said, ‖ Because the LORD hath sworne *that* the LORD *will haue* warre with Amalek from generation to generation.

‖ That is, *The* LORD *my banner.* ‖ *Or, because the hand of* Amalek *is against the throne of the* LORD, *therefore, &c.* † *Hebr. The hand upon the throne of the Lord.*

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Iethro bringeth to Moses his wife and two sonnes. 7 Moses entertaineth him. 13 Iethros counsell is accepted. 27 Iethro departeth.

WHen *Iethro the Priest of Midian, Moses father in lawe, heard of all that God had done for Moses, and for Israel his people, *and* that the LORD had brought Israel out of Egypt:

2 Then Iethro Moses father in lawe tooke Zipporah Moses wife, after hee had sent her backe,

3 And her two sonnes, of which the * name of the one *was* ‖ Gershom: for hee said, I haue bin an alien in a strange land.

4 And the name of the other *was* ‖ Eliezer: for the God of my father, *said he, was* mine helpe, and deliuered mee from the sword of Pharaoh.

5 And Iethro Moses father in law came with his sonnes and his wife vnto Moses into the wildernesse, where hee encamped at the mount of God.

6 And he said vnto Moses, I thy father in law Iethro am come vnto thee, and thy wife, and her two sonnes with her.

7 ¶ And Moses went out to meet his father in law, and did obeysance, and kissed him: and they asked each other of *their* †welfare, and they came into the tent.

8 And Moses told his father in law all that the LORD had done vnto Pharaoh, and to the Egyptians for Israels sake, *and* all the trauaile that had † come vpon them by the way, and *how* the LORD deliuered them.

9 And Iethro reioyced for all the goodnesse which the LORD had done to Israel: whom he had deliuered out of the hand of the Egyptians.

10 And Iethro said, Blessed *be* the LORD who hath deliuered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of Pharaoh, who hath deliuered the people from vnder the hand of the Egyptians.

11 Now I know that the LORD is greater then all gods: *for in the thing wherein they dealt proudly, *he was* aboue them.

12 And Iethro, Moses father in law took a burnt offring and sacrifices for God: and Aaron came, and all the Elders of Israel, to eate bread with Moses father in law before God.

13 ¶ And it came to passe on the morrow, that Moses sate to iudge the people: and the people stood by Moses, from the morning vnto the euening.

14 And when Moses father in law saw all that he did to the people, he said, What is this thing that thou doest to ỹ people? Why sittest thou thy selfe alone, and all the people stand by thee from morning vnto euen?

15 And Moses saide vnto his father in law, Because the people come vnto mee to enquire of God.

16 When they haue a matter, they come vnto mee, and I iudge betweene † one and another, and I doe make them know the statutes of God and his Lawes.

17 And Moses father in law said vnto him, The thing that thou dost, is not good.

18 † Thou wilt surely weare away, both thou, and this people that is with thee: for this thing is too heauy for thee; * thou art not able to performe it thy selfe alone.

19 Hearken now vnto my voice, I will giue thee counsell, and God shall bee with thee: Bee thou for the people to Godward, that thou mayest bring the causes vnto God:

20 And thou shalt teach them ordinances and lawes, and shalt shew them the way wherein they must walke, and the worke that they must doe.

21 Moreouer thou shalt prouide out of all the people able men, such as feare God, men of trueth, hating couetousnesse, and place *such* ouer them, *to be* rulers of thousands, and rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tennes.

22 And let them iudge the people at all seasons: and it shall bee that euery great matter they shall bring vnto thee, but euery small matter they shall iudge: so shall it bee easier for thy selfe, and they shall beare *the burden* with thee.

23 If thou shalt do this thing, and God command thee so, then thou shalt bee able to endure, and all this people shall also goe to their place in peace.

24 So Moses hearkened to the voyce of his father in law, and did all that hee had said.

25 And Moses chose able men out of all Israel, and made them heads ouer the people, rulers of thousands, rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tennes.

*Chap. 2. 16

*Chap. 2. 22 ‖ That is, *A stranger there.* ‖ That is, *My God is* *an helpe.*

† *Hebr. peace.*

† *Hebr found them.*

* *Chap. 1. 10, 16, 22. and 5. 7. and 14. 18*

† *Heb. a man and his fell. w*

† *Heb. Fading thou wilt fade.* *Deut. 1. 9.*

26 And they iudged the people at all seasons: the hard causes they brought vnto Moses, but euery small matter they iudged themselues.

27 ¶ And Moses let his father in lawe depart, and hee went his way into his owne land.

CHAP. XIX.

1 The people come to Sinai. 3 Gods message by Moses vnto the people out of the mount. 8 The peoples answere returned againe. 10 The people are prepared against the third day. 12 The mountaine must not be touched. 16 The fearefull presence of God vpon the mount.

IN the third moneth when the children of Israel were gone forth out of the land of Egypt, the same day came they into the wildernes of Sinai.

2 For they were departed from Rephidim, and were come to the desert of Sinai, and had pitched in the wildernes, and there Israel camped before the mount.

*Actes 7.38

3 And *Moses went vp vnto God, and the LORD called vnto him out of the mountaine, saying, Thus shalt thou say to the house of Iacob, & tel the children of Israel:

*Deut.29.2.

4 *Ye haue seene what I did vnto the Egyptians, and how I bare you on Eagles wings, and brought you vnto my selfe.

* Deut.5.2.

5 Now * therefore if yee will obey my voice indeed, and keepe my couenant, then ye shalbe a peculiar treasure vnto me aboue all people: for * all the earth *is* mine.

*Deut 10.14 psal. 24. 1. *1. Pet. 2. 9. reuel. 1, 6.

6 And ye shalbe vnto me a *kingdome of Priestes, and an holy nation. These *are* the words which thou shalt speake vnto the children of Israel.

7 ¶ And Moses came and called for the Elders of the people, and laide before their faces all these wordes which the LORD commanded him.

* Chap. 24. 3, 7. deut. 5. 27 and 26. 17.

8 And * all the people answered together, and said, All that the LORD hath spoken, wee will doe. And Moses returned the words of the people vnto the LORD.

9 And the LORD said vnto Moses, Loe, I come vnto thee in a thicke cloud, that the people may heare when I speake with thee, and beleeue thee for euer: And Moses told the words of the people vnto the LORD.

10 ¶ And the LORD said vnto Moses, Goe vnto the people, and sanctifie them to day and to morrowe, and let them wash their clothes.

11 And be ready against the third day: for the third day the LORD will come down in the sight of all the people, vpon Mount Sinai.

12 And thou shalt set bounds vnto the people round about, saying, Take heed to your selues, ỹ ye go not vp into the mount, or touch the border of it: *whosoeuer toucheth the mount, shalbe surely put to death.

*He br. 12. 20.

13 There shall not a hand touch it, but he shall surely bee stoned, or shot thorow, whether it be beast or man, it shall not liue: when the ‖trumpet soundeth long, they shal come vp to the mount.

‖ *Or, Cornet*

14 ¶ And Moses went downe from the mount vnto the people, and sanctified the people; and they washed their clothes.

15 And he said vnto the people, Be ready against the third day: come not at your wiues.

16 ¶ And it came to passe on the third day in the morning, that there were thunders and lightnings, and a thicke cloud vpon the mount, and the voice of the trumpet exceeding loude, so that all the people that was in the campe, trembled.

17 And Moses brought forth the people out of the campe to meet with God, & they stood at the nether part of the mount.

18 And * mount Sinai was altogether on a smoke, because the LORD descended vpon it in fire: and the smoke therof ascended as the smoake of a furnace, and the whole mount quaked greatly.

*Deut. 4. 11

19 And when the voice of the trumpet sounded long, and waxed lowder and lowder, Moses spake, and God answered him by a voice.

20 And the LORD came downe vpon mount Sinai, on the top of the mount: and the LORD called Moses *vp* to the top of the mount, and Moses went vp.

21 And the LORD said vnto Moses, Go downe, † charge the people, lest they breake thorow vnto the LORD to gaze, and many of them perish.

† *Hebr. contest.*

22 And let the Priests also which come neere to the LORD, sanctifie themselues, lest the LORD breake forth vpon them.

23 And Moses said vnto the LORD, The people cannot come vp to mount Sinai: for thou chargedst vs, saying, Set bounds about the mount, and sanctifie it.

24 And the LORD said vnto him, Away, get thee downe, and thou shalt come vp, thou, and Aaron with thee: but let not the Priestes and the people breake through, to come vp vnto the LORD, lest hee breake forth vpon them.

25 So Moses went downe vnto the people, and spake vnto them.

CHAP.

CHAP. XX.

1 The ten Commandements. 18 The people are afraid. 20 Moses comforteth them. 22 Idolatrie is forbidden. 24 Of what sort the Altar should be.

AND God spake all these words, saying,

2 *I am the LORD thy God, which haue brought thee out of the lande of Egypt, out of the house of † bondage:

3 Thou shalt haue no other gods before me.

4 *Thou shalt not make vnto thee any grauen Image, or any likenesse *of any thing* that is in heauen aboue, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water vnder the earth.

5 Thou shalt not bow downe thy selfe to them, nor serue them: For I the LORD thy God *am* a iealous God, visiting the iniquitie of the fathers vpon the children, vnto the third and fourth *generation* of them that hate me:

6 And shewing mercy vnto thousands of them that loue me, and keepe my Commandements.

7 *Thou shalt not take the Name of the LORD thy God in vaine: for the LORD will not hold him guiltlesse, that taketh his Name in vaine.

8 Remember the Sabbath day, to keepe it holy.

9 *Sixe dayes shalt thou labour, and doe all thy worke:

10 But the seuenth day *is* the Sabbath of the LORD thy God: *in it* thou shalt not doe any worke, thou, nor thy sonne, nor thy daughter, thy man seruant, nor thy maid seruant, nor thy cattell, nor thy stranger that *is* within thy gates:

11 For *in sixe dayes the LORD made heauen and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seuenth day: wherefore the LORD blessed the Sabbath day, and halowed it.

12 ¶ *Honour thy father and thy mother: that thy dayes may bee long vpon the lande, which the LORD thy God giueth thee.

13 *Thou shalt not kill.

14 Thou shalt not commit adultery.

15 Thou shalt not steale.

16 Thou shalt not beare false witnesse against thy neighbour.

17 *Thou shalt not couet thy neighbors house, thou shalt not couet thy neighbours wife, nor his man seruant, nor his maid seruant, nor his oxe, nor his asse, nor any thing that *is* thy neighbours.

18 ¶ And *all the people saw the thundrings, and the lightnings, and the noise of the trumpet, and the mountaine smoking: and when the people saw it, they remoued, and stood afarre off.

19 And they said vnto Moses, *Speake thou with vs, and we will heare: But let not God speake with vs, lest we die.

20 And Moses said vnto the people, Feare not: for God is come to proue you, and that his feare may be before your faces, that ye sinne not.

21 And the people stood afarre off, and Moses drew neere vnto the thicke darknes, where God was.

22 ¶ And the LORD said vnto Moses, Thus thou shalt say vnto the children of Israel, Yee haue seene that I haue talked with you from heauen.

23 Yee shall not make with mee gods of siluer, neither shall yee make vnto you gods of gold.

24 ¶ An Altar of earth thou shalt make vnto me, & shalt sacrifice thereon thy burnt offerings, and thy peace offerings, thy sheepe, and thine oxen: In all places where I record my Name, I will come vnto thee, and I will blesse thee.

25 And *if thou wilt make me an Altar of stone, thou shalt not † build it of hewen stone: for if thou lift vp thy toole vpon it, thou hast polluted it.

26 Neither shalt thou go vp by steps vnto mine Altar, that thy nakednesse be not discouered thereon.

CHAP. XXI.

1 Lawes for men seruants. 5 For the seruant whose eare is boared. 7 For women seruants. 12 For manslaughter. 16 For stealers of men. 17 For cursers of parents. 18 For smiters. 22 For a hurt by chance. 28 For an oxe that goreth. 33 For him that is an occasion of harme.

NOw these are the iudgements which thou shalt set before them.

2 *If thou buy an Hebrew seruant, sixe yeeres he shall serue, and in the seuenth he shall goe out free for nothing.

3 If he came in † by himselfe, he shall goe out by himselfe: if hee were married, then his wife shall goe out with him.

4 If his master haue giuen him a wife, and she haue borne him sonnes or daughters; the wife and her children shall bee her masters, and he shall goe out by himselfe.

5 And if the seruant † shall plainly say, I loue

*Deut. 5 6. psal. 81. 10. † Heb. seruants.

*Leuit. 26, 1. psal 97 7.

*Leuit. 19. 12. deu. 5. 11 mat. 5, 33.

*Chap. 23. 12. ezech. 20 12. luke 13. 14.

*Gene. 2, 2.

*Deut. 5. 16. matt. 15. 4. ephes. 6. 2.

*Mare. 5. 21.

*Rom. 7 7.

*Heb. 12 18

*Deut. 5, 24 and 18, 16,

*Deut. 27. 5 iosh. 8. 31. † Heb. build them with hewing.

*Leuit. 25. 40. deu. 15 12 iere. 34. 14. † Heb. with his body.

† Heb. saying shall say.

I loue my maſter, my wife, and my children I will not goe out free:

6 Then his maſter ſhall bring him vnto the Iudges, he ſhall alſo bring him to the doore, or vnto the doore poſt, and his maſter ſhall boare his eare through with an aule, and he ſhall ſerue him for euer.

7 ¶ And if a man ſell his daughter to be a maid ſeruant, ſhee ſhall not goe out as the men ſeruants doe.

†*Hebr. be euill in the eyes of, &c.*

8 If ſhe † pleaſe not her maſter, who hath betrothed her to himſelfe, then ſhall he let her bee redeemed: To ſell her vnto a ſtrange nation hee ſhall haue no power, ſeeing he hath dealt deceitfully with her.

9 And if hee haue betrothed her vnto his ſonne, he ſhall deale with her after the maner of daughters.

10 If hee take him another *wife*, her food, her raiment, and her duetie of mariage ſhall he not diminiſh.

11 And if hee doe not theſe three vnto her, then ſhall ſhee goe out free without money.

*Leuit. 24. 17.

12 ¶ * He that ſmiteth a man ſo that he die, ſhall be ſurely put to death.

*Deut. 19. 3.

13 And if a man lie not in wait, but God deliuer *him* into his hand, then * I will appoint thee a place whither he ſhall flee:

14 But if a man come preſumptuouſly vpon his neighbour, to ſlay him with guile, thou ſhalt take him from mine Altar, that he may die.

15 ¶ And he that ſmiteth his father, or his mother, ſhall be ſurely put to death.

16 ¶ And he that ſtealeth a man, and ſelleth him, or if he be found in his hand, he ſhall ſurely be put to death.

* Leuit. 20. 9 prou. 20. 20. matt. 15. 4. marke 7. 10.

17 ¶ And * hee that ‖ curſeth his father or his mother, ſhall ſurely bee put to death.

‖ *Or, reuileth.*

18 ¶ And if men ſtriue together, and one ſmite ‖ another with a ſtone, or with his fiſt, and he die not, but keepeth his bed:

‖ *Or, his neighbour.*

19 If he riſe againe, and walke abroad vpon his ſtaffe, then ſhal he that ſmote him, be quit: onely he ſhall pay for † the loſſe of his time, and ſhall cauſe *him* to be throughly healed.

†*Heb. ceaſing.*

20 ¶ And if a man ſmite his ſeruant, or his maid, with a rod, and he die vnder his hand, he ſhall be ſurely † puniſhed:

†*Heb. auenged.*

21 Notwithſtanding, if hee continue a day or two, he ſhall not be puniſhed, for he is his money.

22 ¶ If men ſtriue, and hurt a woman with child, ſo that her fruit depart from her, and yet no miſchiefe follow, he ſhalbe ſurely puniſhed, according as the womans huſband will lay vpon him, and hee ſhall pay as the Iudges *determine*.

23 And if any miſchiefe follow, then thou ſhalt giue life for life,

24 * Eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot,

* Leuit. 24. 20. deut. 19. 21. matth. 5. 38.

25 Burning for burning, wound for wound, ſtripe for ſtripe.

26 ¶ And if a man ſmite the eye of his ſeruant, or the eye of his mayde, that it periſh, hee ſhall let them goe free for his eyes ſake.

27 And if he ſmite out his manſeruants tooth, or his maid ſeruants tooth, he ſhal let him go free for his tooths ſake.

28 ¶ If an oxe gore a man, or a woman, that they die, then * the oxe ſhall be ſurely ſtoned, and his fleſh ſhal not be eaten: but the owner of the oxe ſhalbe quit.

*Gene 9. 5.

29 But if the oxe were wont to puſh with his horne in time paſt, and it hath bin teſtified to his owner, and he hath not kept him him in, but that hee hath killed a man or a woman; the oxe ſhall bee ſtoned, and his owner alſo ſhalbe put to death.

30 If there bee layed on him a ſumme of money, then hee ſhall giue for the ranſome of his life, whatſoeuer is layde vpon him.

31 Whether hee haue gored a ſonne, or haue gored a daughter, according to this iudgement ſhall it be done vnto him.

32 If the oxe ſhall puſh a man ſeruant, or a maid ſeruant, hee ſhall giue vnto their maſter thirtie ſhekels, and the oxe ſhall bee ſtoned.

33 ¶ And if a man ſhal open a pit, or if a man ſhall digge a pit, and not couer it, and an oxe or an aſſe fall therein:

34 The owner of the pit ſhall make *it* good, *and* giue money vnto the owner of them, and the dead beaſt ſhalbe his.

35 ¶ And if one mans oxe hurt anothers that he die, then they ſhall ſell the liue oxe, and diuide the money of it; and the dead oxe alſo they ſhall diuide.

36 Or if it be knowen that the oxe hath vſed to puſh in time paſt, & his owner hath not kept him in, hee ſhall ſurely pay oxe for oxe, and the dead ſhalbe his owne.

CHAP. XXII.

1 *Of theft.* 5 *Of damage.* 7 *Of treſpaſſes.* 14 *Of borrowing.* 16 *Of fornication.* 18 *Of witchcraft.* 19 *Of beſtialitie.* 20 *Of idolatry.* 21 *Of ſtrangers, widowes, and fatherleſſe.* 25 *Of vſury,*

26 *Of*

26 *Of pledges.* 28 *Of reuerence to Magistrates.*
29 *Of the first fruites.*

‖ *Or, geate.*

IF a man shall steale an oxe or a ‖ sheepe, and kill it, or sell it; hee shall restore fiue oxen for an oxe, and * foure sheepe for a sheepe.

* 2. Sam. 12. 6.

2 ¶ If a thiefe bee found breaking vp, and bee smitten that hee die, there shall no blood be shed for him.

3 If the Sunne be risen vpon him, there shall bee blood shed for him: *for* he should make full restitution: if hee haue nothing, then he shalbe sold for his theft.

4 If the theft be certainly found in his hand aliue, whether it bee oxe, or asse, or sheepe, he shall restore double.

5 ¶ If a man shall cause a field or vineyard to be eaten, and shall put in his beast, and shall feede in another mans fielde: of the best of his owne fielde, and of the best of his owne vineyard shall he make restitution.

6 ¶ If fire breake out, and catch in thornes, so that the stackes of corne, or the standing corne, or the fielde bee consumed *therewith*; he that kindled the fire, shal surely make restitution.

7 ¶ If a man shall deliuer vnto his neighbour money or stuffe to keepe, and it be stollen out of the mans house; if the thiefe be found, let him pay double.

8 If the thiefe bee not found, then the master of the house shall bee brought vnto the Iudges, *to see* whether hee haue put his hand vnto his neighbours goods.

9 For all manner of trespasse, *whether it bee* for oxe, for asse, for sheepe, for raiment, *or* for any manner of lost thing, which *another* chalengeth to be his: the cause of both parties shall come before the Iudges, *and* whom the Iudges shall condemne, he shall pay double vnto his neighbour.

10 If a man deliuer vnto his neighbour an asse, or an oxe, or a sheepe, or any beast to keepe, and it die, or bee hurt, or driuen away, no man seeing *it*,

11 Then shall an oath of the LORD be betweene them both, that hee hath not put his hand vnto his neighbours goods: and the owner of it shall accept thereof, and he shall not make it good.

* Gene. 31. 39.

12 And * if it be stollen from him, he shal make restitution vnto the owner thereof.

13 If it be torne in pieces, then let him bring it *for* witnes, and he shall not make good that which was torne.

14 ¶ And if a man borrow ought of his neighbour, and it be hurt, or die, the owner thereof being not with it, hee shall surely make it good.

15 But if the owner thereof be with it, he shall not make it good: If it be an hired *thing*, it came for his hire.

* Deut. 22. 28.

16 ¶ And * if a man entice a maid that is not betrothed, and lie with her, he shal surely endow her to be his wife.

† *Heb. weigh.*

17 If her father vtterly refuse to giue her vnto him, he shal † pay money according to the dowry of virgins.

18 ¶ Thou shalt not suffer a witch to liue.

19 ¶ Whosoeuer lieth with a beast, shall surely be put to death.

* Deut. 13. 13, 14, 15. 1. mac. 2. 24

20 ¶ * He that sacrificeth vnto *any* god, saue vnto the LORD onely, he shall be vtterly destroyed.

* Leuit. 19. 33.

21 ¶ * Thou shalt neither vexe a stranger, nor oppresse him: for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt.

* Zach. 7. 10.

22 ¶ * Ye shall not afflict any widow, or fatherlesse child.

23 If thou afflict them in any wise, and they crie at all vnto me, I will surely heare their crie.

24 And my wrath shall waxe hote, and I will kill you with the sword: and your wiues shalbe widowes, and your children fatherlesse.

* Leu 25.37 deut. 23.19. psal. 15.5.

25 ¶ * If thou lend money to any of my people that is poore by thee, thou shalt not bee to him as an vsurer, neither shalt thou lay vpon him vsury.

26 If thou at all take thy neighbours raiment to pledge, thou shalt deliuer it vnto him by that the sunne goeth downe.

27 For that is his couering onely, it is his raiment for his skinne: wherein shal he sleepe? and it shall come to passe, when hee crieth vnto me, that I will heare: for I am gracious.

* Acts 23.5.

28 ¶ * Thou shalt not reuile the ‖ Gods, nor curse the ruler of thy people.

‖ *Or, Iudges.*

29 ¶ Thou shalt not delay *to offer* the † first of thy ripe fruits, and of thy † liquors: * the first borne of thy sonnes shalt thou giue vnto me.

† *Hebr. thy fulnesse.* † *Heb Teare* * Chap 13.2 12. & 34.19

30 Likewise shalt thou doe with thine oxen, *and* with thy sheepe: seuen dayes it shall be with his damme, on the eight day thou shalt giue it me.

31 ¶ And yee shall bee holy men vnto me: * neither shall ye eate any flesh that is torne of beastes in the field: ye shall cast it to the dogs.

* Leuit. 22 8 ezek. 44. 31

CHAP.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Of slander and false witnesse. 3. 6 Of iustice. 4 Of charitableneſſe. 10 Of the yeere of reſt. 12 Of the Sabbath. 13 Of idolatrie. 14 Of the three feaſts. 18 Of the blood and the fat of the ſacrifice. 20 An Angel is promiſed, with a bleſſing, if they obey him.

THou ſhalt not ‖ raiſe a falſe report: put not thine hand with the wicked to bee an vnrighteous witneſſe.

‖ *Or, receiue.*

2 ¶ Thou ſhalt not follow a multitude to doe euill: neither ſhalt thou † ſpeake in a cauſe, to decline after many, to wreſt *iudgement:*

† *Heb. anſwere.*

3 ¶ Neither ſhalt thou countenance a poore man in his cauſe.

4 ¶ If thou meet thine enemies oxe or his aſſe going aſtray, thou ſhalt ſurely bring it backe to him againe.

* Deut. 22.4

5 * If thou ſee the aſſe of him that hateth thee, lying vnder his burden, ‖ and wouldeſt forbeare to helpe him, thou ſhalt ſurely helpe with him.

‖ *Or, wilt thou ceaſe to helpe him? or, and wouldeſt ceaſe to leaue* thy buſineſſe *for him: thou ſhalt ſurely leaue* it to ioyne *with him.*

6 Thou ſhalt not wreſt the iudgement of thy poore in his cauſe.

7 Keepe thee farre from a falſe matter: and the innocent and righteous ſlay thou not: for I will not iuſtifie the wicked.

8 ¶ And * thou ſhalt take no gift: for the gift blindeth † the wiſe, and peruerteth the words of the righteous.

* Deut. 16. 19. eccluſ. 20 28. † *Hebr. the ſeeing.*

9 ¶ Alſo thou ſhalt not oppreſſe a ſtranger: for ye know the † heart of a ſtranger, ſeeing yee were ſtrangers in the lande of Egypt.

† *Heb. ſoule.*

10 And * ſixe yeeres thou ſhalt ſow thy land, and ſhalt gather in the fruits thereof:

* Leuit. 25.3

11 But the ſeuenth *yeere* thou ſhalt let it reſt, and lie ſtill, that the poore of thy people may eate, & what they leaue, the beaſts of the field ſhall eate. In like maner thou ſhalt deale with thy vineyard, *and* with thy ‖ oliue yard.

‖ *Or, oliue trees.*

12 * Sixe dayes thou ſhalt do thy worke, and on the ſeuenth day thou ſhalt reſt: that thine oxe and thine aſſe may reſt, and the ſonne of thy handmaid, and the ſtranger may be refreſhed.

* Chap. 20.8 deut. 5.13. luke 13.14.

13 And in all things that I haue ſaid vnto you, be circumſpect: and make no mention of the names of other gods, neither let it be heard out of thy mouth.

14 ¶ * Three times thou ſhalt keepe a feaſt vnto me in the yeere.

* Deu. 16.16

15 * Thou ſhalt keepe the feaſt of vnleauened bread: thou ſhalt eate vnleauened bread ſeuen dayes, as I commanded thee in the time appointed of the moneth Abib: for in it thou cameſt out from Egypt: * and none ſhall appeare before me emptie:

* Chap. 13.3 and 34.18.

* Deu. 16.16 ecclus. 35.4.

16 And the feaſt of harueſt, the firſt fruits of thy labours, which thou haſt ſowen in the field: and the feaſt of ingathering *which is* in the end of the yeere, when thou haſt gathered in thy labours out of the field.

17 Three times in the yere all thy males ſhall appeare before the LORD God.

18 Thou ſhalt not offer the blood of my ſacrifice with leauened bread, neither ſhall the fat of my ‖ ſacrifice remaine vntill the morning.

‖ *Or, feaſt.*

19 * The firſt of the firſt fruits of thy land thou ſhalt bring into the houſe of the LORD thy God: thou ſhalt not ſeethe a kid in his mothers milke.

* Chap. 34. 26. deut. 14. 22.

20 ¶ * Behold, I ſend an Angel before thee to keepe thee in the way, and to bring thee into the place which I haue prepared.

* Chap. 33.2

21 Beware of him, and obey his voyce, prouoke him not: for hee will not pardon your tranſgreſſions: for my name is in him.

22 But if thou ſhalt indeede obey his voyce, and doe all that I ſpeake, then I will be an enemie vnto thine enemies, and ‖ an aduerſarie vnto thine aduerſaries.

‖ *Or, I will afflict them that afflict thee.*

23 * For mine Angel ſhall goe before thee, and * bring thee in vnto the Amorites, and the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the Canaanites, and the Hiuites, and the Iebuſites: and I will cut them off.

* Chap. 33.2 * Ioſh. 24. 11.

24 Thou ſhalt not bow downe to their gods, nor ſerue them, nor doe after their works: * but thou ſhalt vtterly ouerthrowe them, and quite breake downe their images.

* Deut. 7.25.

25 And ye ſhall ſerue the LORD your God, and he ſhall bleſſe thy bread, and thy watet: and I will take ſickneſſe away from the midſt of thee.

26 ¶ * There ſhall nothing caſt their yong, nor be barren in thy land: the number of thy dayes I will fulfill.

* Deut. 7. 14.

27 I will ſend my feare before thee, and will deſtroy all the people to whome thou ſhalt come, and I will make all thine enemies turne their † backs vnto thee.

† *Heb. necks.*

28 And * I wil ſend hornets before thee, which ſhall driue out the Hiuite, the Canaanite, and the Hittite from before thee.

* Ioſh. 24. 12.

29 I will not driue them out from before thee in one yeere, leſt the land become deſolate, and the beaſt of the field multiply againſt thee.

30 By little and little I will driue them out from before thee, vntill thou be increaſed and inherit the land.

31 And

31 And I will set thy bounds from the Red sea, euen vnto the sea of the Philistines, and from the desert vnto the riuer: for I will deliuer the inhabitants of the land into your hand: and thou shalt driue them out before thee.

* Chap. 34. 15. deut. 7. 2. 32 * Thou shalt make no couenant with them, nor with their gods.

33 They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sinne against mee: for if thou serue their gods, * it will surely bee a snare vnto thee.

* Deut. 7. 16. iosh. 23. 13. iudg. 2. 3.

CHAP. XXIIII.

1 Moses is called vp into the Mountaine. 3 The people promise obedience. 4 Moses buildeth an Altar, and twelue pillars. 6 Hee sprinkleth the blood of the Couenant. 9 The glory of God appeareth. 14 Aaron and Hur haue the charge of the people. 15 Moses goeth into the mountaine, where he continueth fourtie dayes and fourty nights.

AND he said vnto Moses, Come vp vnto the LORD, thou, and Aaron, Nadab and Abihu, and seuentie of the Elders of Israel: and worship ye a farre off.

2 And Moses alone shall come neere the LORD: but they shall not come nigh, neither shall the people goe vp with him.

3 ¶ And Moses came and told the people all the words of the LORD, and all the iudgements: and all the people answered with one voyce, and said, * All the wordes which the LORD hath said, we will doe.

* Chap. 19. 8 and 24. 3, 7. deut 5. 27.

4 And Moses wrote all the wordes of the LORD, and rose vp early in the morning, and builded an Altar vnder the hill, and twelue pillars according to the twelue tribes of Israel.

5 And he sent yong men of the children of Israel, which offered burnt offerings, and sacrificed peace offrings of oxen, vnto the LORD.

6 And Moses tooke halfe of the blood, and put it in basons, and halfe of the blood he sprinkled on the Altar.

7 And he tooke the booke of the couenant, and read in the audience of the people: and they said, * All that the LORD hath said, will we doe, and be obedient.

* Verse 3.

8 And Moses tooke the blood, and sprinkled it on the people, and said, Behold * the blood of the Couenant which the LORD hath made with you, concerning all these words.

* 1 Pet. 1. 2. heb. 9. 20.

9 ¶ Then went vp Moses and Aaron, Nadab and Abihu, and the seuentie of the Elders of Israel:

10 And they saw the God of Israel: and there was vnder his feet, as it were a paued worke of a Saphire stone, and as it were the body of heauen in his clearenesse.

11 And vpon the Nobles of the children of Israel hee laide not his hand, also they saw God, and did eate and drinke.

12 ¶ And the LORD said vnto Moses, Come vp to me into the mount, and bee there, and I will giue thee Tables of stone, and a Law, and Commandements which I haue written, that thou mayest teach them.

13 And Moses rose vp, and his minister Ioshua: and Moses went vp into the mount of God.

14 And he saide vnto the Elders, Tary ye here for vs, vntill we come againe vnto you: and behold, Aaron and Hur *are* with you: If any man haue any matters to doe, let him come vnto them.

15 And Moses went vp into the mount, and a cloud couered the mount.

16 And the glory of the LORD abode vpon mount Sinai, and the cloude couered it sixe dayes: and the seuenth day he called vnto Moses out of the midst of the cloud.

17 And the sight of the glorie of the LORD *was* like deuouring fire, on the top of the mount, in the eyes of the children of Israel.

18 And Moses went into the midst of the cloud, and gat him vp into the mount: and * Moses was in the mount forty daies, and forty nights.

* Chap. 34. 28. deut. 9 9

CHAP. XXV.

1 What the Israelites must offer for the making of the Tabernacle. 10 The forme of the Arke. 17 The Mercy-seate, with the Cherubims. 23 The table with the furniture thereof. 31 The candlestick, with the instruments thereof.

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 Speake vnto the children of Israel, that they † bring me an ‖ offering: * of euery man that giueth it willingly with his heart, ye shall take my offering.

† *Hebr. take for me.*
‖ *Or, heaue offering.*
* Chap. 35. 5

3 And this is the offering which yee shal take of them; gold, and siluer, & brasse,

4 And blew, and purple, and skarlet, and fine ‖ linnen, and goates *haire:*

‖ *Or, silke.*

5 And rammes skinnes dyed red, and badgers skinnes, and Shittim wood:

6 Oyle for the light, spices for anoynting oyle, and for sweet incense:

7 Onix stones, and stones to be set in the * Ephod, and in the * breastplate.

* Chap. 28. 4
* Chap. 28 15.

8 And let them make me a Sanctuary, that I may dwell amongst them:

9 Accor-

9 According to all that I shew thee, after the paterne of the Tabernacle, and the patterne of all the instruments thereof, euen so shall ye make *it*.

Chap. 37. 1 10 ¶ And they shall make an Arke of Shittim wood: two cubites and a halfe *shall be* the length thereof, and a cubite and an halfe the bredth thereof, and a cubite and a halfe the height thereof.

11 And thou shalt ouerlay it with pure gold, within and without shalt thou ouerlay it: and shalt make vpon it a crowne of gold round about.

12 And thou shalt cast foure rings of gold for it, and put them in the foure corners thereof, and two rings *shalbe* in the one side of it, & two rings in the other side of it.

13 And thou shalt make staues of Shittim wood, and ouerlay them with gold.

14 And thou shalt put the staues into the rings, by the sides of the arke, that the Arke may be borne with them.

15 The staues shall be in the rings of the Arke: they shall not be taken from it.

16 And thou shalt put into the Arke the Testimonie which I shall giue thee.

17 And thou shalt make a Mercie seat of pure gold: two cubites and a halfe *shalbe* the length thereof, and a cubite and a halfe the breadth thereof.

18 And thou shalt make two Cherubims of gold: of beaten worke shalt thou make them, in the two ends of the Mercie-seat.

19 And make one Cherub on the one end, & the other Cherub on the other end: *euen* ‖ of the Mercie-seat shall ye make the Cherubims, on the two ends thereof.

‖ *Or, of the matter of the Mercie seat.*

20 And the Cherubims shall stretch forth their wings on high, couering the Mercy-seat with their wings, and their faces *shall looke* one to another: toward the Mercie-seat shal the faces of the Cherubims be.

21 And thou shalt put the Mercie-seate aboue vpon the Arke, and in the Arke thou shalt put the Testimony that I shal giue thee

22 And there I will meet with thee, and I will commune with thee, from aboue the Mercie-seat, from * betweene the two Cherubims which are vpon the Arke of the Testimonie, of all things which I will giue thee in commandement vnto the children of Israel.

*Num. 7. 89.

Chap. 37. 10. 23 ¶ Thou shalt also make a table of Shittim wood: two cubites *shalbe* the length thereof, and a cubite the bredth thereof, and a cubite and a halfe the height thereof.

24 And thou shalt ouerlay it with pure gold, and make thereto a crowne of golde round about.

25 And thou shalt make vnto it a border of an hand bredth round about, and thou shalt make a golden crowne to the border thereof round about.

26 And thou shalt make for it foure rings of gold, and put the rings in the foure corners that *are* on the foure feet thereof.

27 Ouer against the border shal the rings be for places of the staues to beare the table

28 And thou shalt make the staues of Shittim wood, and ouerlay them with gold, that the table may be borne with them.

29 And thou shalt make the dishes thereof, and spoones thereof, and couers therof, and bowles thereof, ‖ to couer withall: of pure gold shalt thou make them.

‖ *Or, to powre out withall.*

30 And thou shalt set vpon the Table Shew-bread before me alway.

Chap. 37. 17. 31 ¶ And thou shalt make a Candlesticke of pure gold: of beaten worke shall the candlesticke be made: his shaft and his branches, his bowles, his knops, and his flowers shall be of the same.

32 And sixe branches shall come out of the sides of it: three branches of the candlesticke out of the one side, & three branches of the candlestick out of the other side:

33 Three bowles made like vnto almonds, with a knop and a flower in one branch: and three bowles made like almonds in the other branch, with a knop and a flower: so in the sixe branches that come out of the candlesticke.

34 And in the candlesticke *shall be* foure bowles made like vnto almonds, with their knops and their flowers.

35 And *there shall be* a knop vnder two branches of the same, & a knop vnder two branches of the same, and a knop vnder two branches of the same, according to the sixe branches that proceed out of the candlesticke.

36 Their knops and their branches shall be of the same: all it shall bee one beaten worke of pure gold.

37 And thou shalt make the seuen lamps thereof: & they shall ‖ light the lamps therof, that it may giue light ouer against † it.

‖ *Or, cause to ascend.* † *Hebr. the face of it.*

38 And the tongs thereof, and the snuffe dishes thereof *shalbe* of pure gold.

39 Of a talent of pure gold shall hee make it, with all these vessels.

40 And * looke that thou make them after their patterne, † which was shewed thee in the mount.

* Acts 7. 44. heb. 8. 5. † *Heb. which thou wast caused to see.*

CHAP.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 The ten curtaines of the Tabernacle. 7 The eleuen curtaines of goats haire. 14 The couering of Rams skinnes. 15 The boards of the Tabernacle, with their sockets and barres. 31 The Vaile for the Arke. 36 The hanging for the doore.

MOreouer thou shalt make the Tabernacle with ten curtaines of fine twined linnen, and blew, and purple, and scarlet: with Cherubims of † cunning worke shalt thou make them.

† *Hebr. the worke of a cunning woman or Embroderer.*

2 The length of one curtaine *shall bee* eight and twentie cubits, and the bredth of one curtaine, foure cubites: and euery one of the curtaines shall haue one measure.

3 The fiue curtaines shalbe coupled together one to another: and *other* fiue curtaines *shalbe* coupled one to another.

4 And thou shalt make loopes of blew vpon the edge of the one curtaine, from the seluedge in the coupling, and likewise shalt thou make in the vttermost edge of *an other* curtaine, in the coupling of the second

5 Fiftie loopes shalt thou make in the one curtaine, and fiftie loopes shalt thou make in the edge of the curtaine, that is in the coupling of the second, that the loops may take hold one of another.

6 And thou shalt make fiftie taches of gold, & couple the curtaines together with the taches: and it shall be one tabernacle.

7 And thou shalt make curtaines of goats *haire*, to be a couering vpon the tabernacle: eleuen curtaines shalt thou make.

8 The length of one curtaine *shall bee* thirtie cubites, and the bredth of one curtaine foure cubites: and the eleuen *shall bee* all of one measure.

9 And thou shalt couple fiue curtaines by themselues, and sixe curtaines by themselues, and shalt double the sixt curtaine in the forefront of the tabernacle.

10 And thou shalt make fiftie loopes on the edge of the one curtaine, that is outmost in the coupling, and fiftie loops in the edge of the curtaine which coupleth the second.

11 And thou shalt make fiftie taches of brasse, & put the taches into the loopes, and couple the ‖ tent together that it may bee one.

‖ *Or, couering.*

12 And the remnant that remaineth of the curtaines of the tent, the halfe curtaine that remaineth shall hang ouer the backe side of the tabernacle.

13 And a cubite on the one side, and a cubite on the other side † of that which remaineth in the length of the curtaines of the tent, it shall hang ouer the sides of the tabernacle, on this side, and on that side to couer it.

† *Heb in the remainder or surplusage.*

14 And thou shalt make a couering for the tent of rammes skinnes died red, and a couering aboue of badgers skinnes.

15 ¶ And thou shalt make boards for the Tabernacle of Shittim wood standing vp.

16 Ten cubites shall bee the length of a board, and a cubite and an halfe shall bee the breadth of one board.

17 Two † tenons *shall there bee* in one board set in order one against another: thus shalt thou make for all the boards of the Tabernacle.

† *Heb. hands.*

18 And thou shalt make the boards for the Tabernacle, twentie boards on the Southside Southward.

19 And thou shalt make fourtie sockets of siluer, vnder the twenty boards: two sockets vnder one board for his two tenons, and two sockets vnder another board for his two tenons.

20 And for the second side of the Tabernacle on the North side *there shall be* twentie boards,

21 And their fortie sockets of siluer: two sockets vnder one board, and two sockets vnder another board.

22 And for the sides of the Tabernacle Westward thou shalt make sixe boards.

23 And two boards shalt thou make for the corners of the tabernacle in the two sides.

24 And they shalbe † coupled together beneath, and they shalbe coupled together aboue the head of it vnto one ring: thus shall it be for them both; they shall bee for the two corners.

† *Heb. twinned.*

25 And they shall be eight boards, and their sockets of siluer, sixteene sockets: two sockets vnder one board, and two sockets vnder another board.

26 And thou shalt make barres of Shittim wood: fiue for the boardes of the one side of the Tabernacle,

27 And fiue barres for the boards of the other side of the Tabernacle, and fiue bars for the boards of the side of the Tabernacle for the two sides Westward.

28 And the middle barre in the mids of the boards, shall reach from end to end.

29 And thou shalt ouerlay the boardes with gold, and make their rings of gold for places for the barres: and thou shalt ouerlay the barres with gold.

30 And thou shalt reare vp the Tabernacle * according to the fashion thereof, which was shewed thee in the mount.

* *Chap 25. 9,40. acts 7.44. heb 8.5.*

31 ¶ And

31 ¶And thou shalt make a vaile of blew, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linnen of cunning worke: with Cherubims shall it be made.

32 And thou shalt hang it vpon foure pillars of Shittim wood, ouerlaid with gold: their hookes shalbe of gold, vpon the foure sockets of siluer.

33 ¶And thou shalt hang vp the Vaile vnder the taches, that thou maist bring in thither within the Vaile, the Arke of the Testimonie: and the Vaile shall diuide vnto you, betweene the holy *place* and the most holy.

34 And thou shalt put the Mercie-seat vpon the Arke of the Testimonie, in the most holy *place*.

35 And thou shalt set the table without the Vaile, and the candlesticke ouer against the table, on the side of the Tabernacle toward the South: and thou shalt put the table on the North side.

36 And thou shalt make an Hanging for the doore of the Tent, of blew, and purple and scarlet, and fine twined linnen, wrought with needle worke.

37 And thou shalt make for the Hanging fiue pillars of Shittim wood, and ouerlay them with gold, and their hookes shalbe of gold: and thou shalt cast fiue sockets of brasse for them.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 The Altar of burnt offering, with the vessels thereof. 9 The Court of the Tabernacle inclosed with hangings and pillars. 18 The measure of the Court. 20 The oyle for the lampe.

AND thou shalt make an Altar of Shittim wood, fiue cubites long, and fiue cubits broad: the Altar shalbe foure square, and the height thereof *shalbe* three cubits.

2 And thou shalt make the hornes of it vpon the foure corners therof: his hornes shall be of the same: and thou shalt ouerlay it with brasse.

3 And thou shalt make his pannes to receiue his ashes, and his shouels, and his basons, and his fleshhookes, and his fire-pannes: all the vessels thereof thou shalt make of brasse.

4 And thou shalt make for it a grate of networke of brasse; and vpon the net shalt thou make foure brasen rings in the foure corners thereof.

5 And thou shalt put it vnder the compasse of the Altar beneath, that the net may be euen to the midst of the Altar.

6 And thou shalt make staues for the Altar, staues of Shittim wood, and ouerlay them with brasse.

7 And the staues shall bee put into the rings, and the staues shall bee vpon the two sides of the Altar, to beare it.

8 Hollow with boards shalt thou make it: as † it was shewed thee in the mount, so shall they make it. † *Hebr. hee shewed.*

9 ¶And thou shalt make the Court of the Tabernacle for the Southside, Southward: there shalbe hangings for the Court of fine twined linnen of an hundred cubits long, for one side.

10 And the twentie pillars thereof, and their twentie sockets, *shalbe* of brasse: the hookes of the pillars, and their fillets *shalbe* of siluer.

11 And likewise for the Northside in length, there shall bee hangings of an hundred cubites long, and his twentie pillars, and their twentie sockets of brasse: the hookes of the pillars, and their fillets of siluer.

12 ¶And for the bredth of the Court, on the Westside shalbe hangings of fifty cubits: their pillars ten, and their sockets ten.

13 And the breadth of the Court on the Eastside Eastward, shalbe fiftie cubits.

14 The hangings of one side *of the gate* shall be fifteene cubites: their pillars three, and their sockets three.

15 And on the other side *shalbe* hangings, fifteene *cubites*: their pillars three, and their sockets three.

16 ¶And for the gate of the Court *shall be* an hanging of twenty cubits of blew, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linnen, wrought with needle worke: and their pillars *shalbe* foure, and their sockets foure.

17 All the pillars round about the Court *shalbe* filletted with siluer: their hookes *shall be* of siluer, and their sockets of brasse.

18 ¶The length of the Court *shall be* an hundred cubits, and the bredth † fiftie euery where, and the height fiue cubites of fine twined linnen, and their sockets of brasse. † *Heb. fiftie by fiftie.*

19 All the vessels of the Tabernacle in all the seruice thereof, and all the pinnes thereof, and all the pinnes of the Court, *shalbe* of brasse.

20 ¶And thou shalt command the children of Israel, that they bring thee pure oyle oliue beaten, for the light, to cause the lampe † to burne alwaies. † *Heb. to ascend vp.*

21 In the Tabernacle of the Congregation without the vaile, which is before the Testimony, Aaron & his sonnes shal order it from

it from euening to morning before the LORD: It shall bee a statute for euer, vnto their generations, on the behalfe of the children of Israel.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 Aaron and his sonnes are set apart for the Priests office. 2 Holy garments are appointed. 6 The Ephod 15 The breastplate, with twelue precious stones. 30 The Urim and Thummim. 31 The robe of the Ephod, with pomegranates and belles. 36 The plate of the Miter. 39 The imbroidered coat. 40 The garments for Aarons sonnes.

AND take thou vnto thee Aaron thy brother, and his sonnes with him, from among the children of Israel, that he may minister vnto me in the Priests office, *euen* Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar, Aarons sonnes.

2 And thou shalt make holy garments for Aaron thy brother, for glory and for beautie.

3 And thou shalt speake vnto all that are wise hearted, whom I haue filled with the Spirit of Wisdome, that they may make Aarons garments to cõsecrate him, that he may minister vnto me in the Priests office.

4 And these are the garments which they shall make; a breastplate, and an Ephod, and a robe, and a broidered coate, a Miter, and a girdle: and they shal make holy garments for Aaron thy brother, and his sonnes, that hee may minister vnto mee in the Priests office.

5 And they shall take gold, and blew, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linnen.

6 ¶ And they shall make the Ephod of gold, of blew and of purple, of scarlet, and fine twined linnen, with cunning worke.

7 It shall haue the two shoulder pieces thereof, ioyned at the two edges thereof; and so it shall be ioyned together.

‖ *Or, imbroidered.*

8 And the ‖ curious girdle of the Ephod which is vpon it, shall be of the same, according to the worke thereof, euen of gold, of blew, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linnen.

9 And thou shalt take two Onix stones, and graue on them the names of the children of Israel:

10 Sixe of their names on one stone, and the other sixe names of the rest on the other stone, according to their birth:

11 *With the worke of an engrauer in stone; *like* the engrauings of a signet shalt thou engraue the two stones, with the names of the children of Israel; thou shalt make them to be set in ouches of gold.

*Wisd. 18. 24.

12 And thou shalt put the two stones vpon the shoulders of the Ephod, for stones of memoriall vnto the children of Israel. And Aaron shall beare their names before the LORD, vpon his two shoulders for a memoriall.

13 ¶ And thou shalt make ouches of gold;

14 And two chaines of pure gold at the endes; of wreathen worke shalt thou make them, and fasten the wreathen chaines to the ouches.

15 ¶ And thou shalt make the breastplate of Iudgement, with cunning worke, after the worke of the Ephod thou shalt make it: of gold, of blew, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine twined linnen shalt thou make it.

16 Foure square it shal be *being* doubled; a spanne *shall be* the length thereof, and a span shalbe the breadth thereof.

17 And thou shalt †set in it settings of stones; *euen* foure rowes of stones: *the first* rowes *shalbe* a ‖ Sardius, a Topaz, and a Carbuncle: this shalbe the first row.

†*Heb. fill in it fillings of stone.*

‖ *Or, Ruby.*

18 And the second row *shalbe* an Emeraude, a Saphir, and a Diamond.

19 And the third row a Lygure, an Agate, and an Amethist.

20 And the fourth row, a Berill, and an Onix, and a Iasper: they shall be set in gold in their † inclosings.

† *Hebr. fillings.*

21 And the stones shalbe with the names of the children of Israel, twelue, according to their names, *like* the engrauings of a signet: euery one with his name shall they bee according to the twelue tribes.

22 ¶ And thou shalt make vpon the breastplate chaines at the ends, of wreathen worke, of pure gold.

23 And thou shalt make vpon the breastplate two rings of gold, and shalt put the two rings on the two ends of the breastplate.

24 And thou shalt put the two wreathen *chaines* of gold in the two rings, *which are* on the ends of the breastplate.

25 And the other two ends of the two wreathen *chaines*, thou shalt fasten in the two ouches, and put them on the shoulder pieces of the Ephod before it.

26 ¶ And thou shalt make two rings of gold, and thou shalt put them vpon the two ends of the breastplate, in the border thereof, which is in the side of the Ephod inward.

27 And two *other* rings of gold thou shalt make, & shalt put them on the two sides of the Ephod vnderneth towards the forepart

thereof, ouer against *the other* coupling thereof, aboue the curious girdle of the Ephod.

28 And they shal bind the breſtplate by the rings thereof, vnto the rings of the Ephod with a lace of blew, that it may bee aboue the curious girdle of the Ephod, & that the breſtplate be not looſed frō the Ephod.

29 And Aaron shall beare the names of the children of Israel in the breaſt-plate of iudgement, vpon his heart, when he goeth in vnto the holy *place*, for a memoriall before the LORD continually.

30 ¶ And thou shalt put in the breaſtplate of Iudgement, the Vrim and the Thummim, and they shall be vpon Aarons heart, when he goeth in before the LORD: and Aaron shal beare the iudgement of the children of Israel vpon his heart, before the LORD continually.

31 ¶ And thou shalt make the robe of the Ephod all of blew.

32 And there shall be an hole in the top of it, in the mids thereof: it shal haue a binding of wouen worke, round about the hole of it, as it were the hole of an habergeon, that it be not rent.

‖ *Or, skirts.* 33 ¶ And beneath vpon the ‖ hemme of it thou shalt make pomegranates of blew, and of purple, and of scarlet, round about the hemme thereof, and belles of gold betweene them round about.

34 A golden bell and a pomegranate, a golden bell and a pomegranate, vpon the hemme of the robe round about.

*Ecclus. 45. 10. 35 *And it shall be vpon Aaron, to minister: and his sound shall bee heard when he goeth in vnto the Holy *place* before the LORD, and when hee commeth out, that he die not.

36 ¶ And thou shalt make a plate of pure gold, and graue vpon it, *like* the engrauings of a signet, HOLINES TO THE LORD.

37 And thou shalt put it on a blew lace, that it may bee vpon the miter; vpon the forefront of the miter it shall be.

38 And it shall bee vpon Aarons forehead, that Aaron may beare the iniquitie of the holy things, which the children of Israel shall hallow, in all their holy gifts: and it shall be alwayes vpon his forehead, that they may be accepted before the LORD.

39 ¶ And thou shalt embroider the coat of fine linnen, and thou shalt make the miter of fine linnen, and thou shalt make the girdle of needle worke.

40 ¶ And for Aarons sonnes thou shalt make coats, and thou shalt make for them girdles, and bonnets shalt thou make for them, for glory and for beautie.

41 And thou shalt put them vpon Aaron thy brother, and his sonnes with him: and shalt annoint them, and † consecrate them, and sanctifie them, that they may minister vnto me in the Priests office. † *Hebr. fill their hand.*

42 And thou shalt make them linnen breeches, to couer † their nakednesse from the loynes euen vnto the thighes they shall † reach. † *Hebr. flesh of their nakednesse.* † *Hebr. be.*

43 And they shall be vpon Aaron, and vpon his sonnes, when they come in vnto the Tabernacle of the Congregation, or when they come neere vnto the Altar to minister in the Holy place, that they beare not iniquitie, and die. *It shall be* a statute for euer vnto him and his seed after him.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 The sacrifice and ceremonies of consecrating the Priests. 38 The continuall burnt offering. 45 Gods promise to dwell among the children of Israel.

AND this is the thing that thou shalt do vnto them, to hallow them, to minister vnto me in the Priests office: *Take one yong bullocke, and two rammes without blemish, *Leuit. 9. 2.

2 And vnleauened bread, and cakes vnleauened, tempered with oile, and wafers vnleauened, annointed with oile: of wheaten flowre shalt thou make them.

3 And thou shalt put them into one basket, and bring them in the basket, with the bullocke and the two rammes.

4 And Aaron and his sonnes thou shalt bring vnto the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and shalt wash them with water.

5 And thou shalt take the garments, and put vpon Aaron the coat, and the robe of the Ephod, and the Ephod, and the breſtplate, and gird him with the curious girdle of the Ephod.

6 And thou shalt put the Miter vpon his head, and put the holy Crowne vpon the Miter.

7 Then shalt thou take the annointing * oyle, and powre it vpon his head, and anoynt him. *Chap. 30. 25.

8 And thou shalt bring his sonnes, and put coats vpon them.

9 And thou shalt gird them with girdles, (Aaron and his sonnes) and † put the bonnets on them: and the Priests office shall be theirs for a perpetual statute: and thou shalt † * consecrate Aaron and his sonnes. † *Heb. bind.* † *Hebr. fill the hand of.* *Chap. 28. 41.

10 And

10 And thou shalt cause a bullocke to bee brought before the Tabernacle of the Congregation: and *Aaron and his sonnes shall put their handes vpon the head of the bullocke.

*Leuit. 1.4.

11 And thou shalt kill the bullocke before the LORD, by the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

12 And thou shalt take of the blood of the bullocke, and put *it* vpon the hornes of the Altar with thy finger, and powre all the blood beside the bottome of the Altar.

13 And *thou shalt take all the fat that couereth the inwards, and ‖ the caule *that is* aboue the liuer, and the two kidneis, and the fat that *is* vpon them, and burne *them* vpon the Altar.

*Leuit. 3.3.

‖ *It seemeth by Anatomy, and the Hebrew doctours, to be the midriffe.*

14 But the flesh of the bullocke, and his skinne, and his doung shalt thou burne with fire without the campe, it *is* a sinne offering.

15 ¶ Thou shalt also take one ram, and Aaron and his sonnes shall put their hands vpon the head of the ramme.

16 And thou shalt slay the ramme, and thou shalt take his blood, and sprinkle *it* round about vpon the Altar.

17 And thou shalt cut the ram in pieces, and wash the inwards of him, and his legs, and put *them* vnto his pieces, and ‖ vnto his head.

‖ *Or, vpon.*

18 And thou shalt burne the whole ram vpon the Altar: it *is* a burnt offering vnto the LORD: It *is* a sweet sauour, an offering made by fire vnto the LORD.

19 ¶ And thou shalt take the other ram: and Aaron and his sonnes shall put their hands vpon the head of the ramme.

20 Then shalt thou kill the ramme, and take of his blood, and put it vpon the tip of the right eare of Aaron, and vpon the tip of the right eare of his sonnes, and vpon the thumbe of their right hand, and vpon the great toe of their right foot, and sprinckle the blood vpon the Altar round about.

21 And thou shalt take of the blood that is vpon the Altar, and of the anointing oile, and sprinkle it vpon Aaron, and vpon his garments, and vpon his sonnes, and vpon the garments of his sonnes with him: & he shall be hallowed, and his garments, and his sonnes, and his sonnes garments with him.

22 Also thou shalt take of the ram the fat and the rumpe, and the fat that couereth the inwards, & the caule *aboue* the liuer, and the two kidneis, & the fat that is vpon them, and the right shoulder, for it *is* a ram of consecration.

23 And one loafe of bread, and one cake of oyled bread, and one wafer out of the basket of the vnleauened bread, that *is* before the LORD.

24 And thou shalt put all in the hands of Aaron, and in the hands of his sonnes, and shalt ‖ waue them *for* a waue-offering before the LORD.

‖ *Or, shake to and fro.*

25 And thou shalt receiue them of their hands, and burne *them* vpon the Altar for a burnt offering, for a sweet sauour before the LORD: it *is* an offering made by fire vnto the LORD.

26 And thou shalt take the brest of the ramme of Aarons consecrations, and waue it for a waue-offering before the LORD, and it shalbe thy part.

27 And thou shalt sanctifie the brest of the waue-offering, and the shoulder of the heaue offering, which is waued, and which is heaued vp of the ramme of the consecration, *euen* of that which *is* for Aaron, and of that which *is* for his sonnes.

28 And it shalbe Aarons, and his sonnes by a statute for euer, from the children of Israel: for it *is* an heaue offering: and it shall be an heaue offering from the children of Israel, of the sacrifice of their peaceoffrings, euen their heaue offering vnto the LORD.

29 ¶ And the holy garments of Aaron shalbe his sonnes after him, to be anoynted therein, and to be consecrated in them.

30 And †that sonne that is Priest in his stead, shall put them on seuen dayes, when hee commeth into the Tabernacle of the Cõgregation to minister in the holy place.

† *Hebr.* He *of his sonnes.*

31 ¶ And thou shalt take the ramme of the consecration, and seethe his flesh in the Holy place.

32 And Aaron and his sonnes shall eat the flesh of the ramme, and the * bread that is in the basket, by the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

*Leui 8. 31. matt. 12 4.

33 And they shall eate those things, wherewith the atonement was made, to cõsecrate and to sanctifie them: but a stranger shall not eat *thereof*, because they are holy.

34 And if ought of the flesh of the consecrations, or of the bread remaine vnto the morning, then thou shalt burne the remainder with fire: it shall not be eaten, because it is holy.

35 And thus shalt thou do vnto Aaron, and to his sonnes, according to all things which I haue commanded thee: seuen daies shalt thou consecrate them.

36 And thou shalt offer euery day a bullocke

locke for a sinne offering, for atonement: and thou shalt cleanse the Altar, when thou hast made an atonement for it, and thou shalt anoynt it, to sanctifie it.

37 Seuen dayes thou shalt make an atonement for the Altar, and sanctifie it: and it shall be an Altar most holy: whatsoeuer toucheth the Altar, shalbe holy.

*Num.28.3. 38 ¶ Now this is that which thou shalt offer vpon the Altar; *two lambes of the first yeere, day by day continually.

39 The one lambe thou shalt offer in the morning: and the other lambe thou shalt offer at euen:

40 And with the one lambe a tenth deale of flowre mingled with the fourth part of an Hin of beaten oyle: and the fourth part of an Hin of wine for a drinke offering.

41 And the other lambe thou shalt offer at Euen, and shalt do thereto, according to the meate offering of the morning, and according to the drinke offering thereof, for a sweet sauour, an offering made by fire vnto the LORD.

42 *This shalbe* a continuall burnt offring throughout your generations, at the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, before the LORD, where I will meet you, to speake there vnto thee.

43 And there I will meet with the children of Israel: and ‖ *the Tabernacle* shall be sanctified by my glory.

‖ *Or*, Israel.

44 And I will sanctifie the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and the Altar: I will sanctifie also both Aaron and his sonnes, to minister to me in the Priests office.

*Leuit.26. 12.2.cor. 6.16. 45 ¶ And *I wil dwell amongst the children of Israel, and will be their God.

46 And they shall know that I am the LORD their God, that brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, that I may dwell amongst them: I am the LORD their God.

CHAP. XXX.

1 *The Altar of incense.* 11 *The ransome of soules.* 17 *The brasen lauer.* 22 *The holy anoynting oile.* 34 *The composition of the perfume.*

AND thou shalt make an altar to burne incense vpon: of Shittim wood shalt thou make it.

2 A cubite *shall be* the length thereof, and a cubite the breadth thereof, (foure square shall it be) and two cubites *shalbe* the height thereof: the hornes thereof *shalbe* of the same.

† *Hebr. the roof: and the walls.* 3 And thou shalt ouerlay it with pure gold, the † top thereof, and the † sides thereof round about, and the hornes thereof: and thou shalt make vnto it a crowne of gold round about.

4 And two golden rings shalt thou make to it vnder the crowne of it, by the two † corners thereof, vpon the two sides of it shalt thou make it: and they shall be for places for the staues to beare it withall.

† *Hebr. Ribs*

5 And thou shalt make the staues of Shittim wood, and ouerlay them with gold.

6 And thou shalt put it before the vaile, that *is* by the Arke of the Testimonie before the Mercie-seat, that *is*, ouer the Testimony where I will meet with thee.

7 And Aaron shall burne theron † sweet incense euery morning: when hee dresseth the lamps he shall burne incense vpon it.

† *Hebr. incense of spices.*

8 And when Aaron ‖ lighteth the lamps † at euen, hee shall burne incense vpon it, a perpetuall incense before the LORD, throughout your generations,

‖ *Or, setteth vp. heb. causeth to ascend.* † *Hebr. betweene the two euens.*

9 Ye shal offer no strange incense thereon, nor burnt sacrifice, nor meate offering, neither shall ye powre drink offring theron.

10 And Aaron shall make an atonement vpon the hornes of it once in a yeere, with the blood of the sin offering of atonements: once in the yeere shall he make atonement vpon it, throughout your generations: it *is* most holy vnto the LORD.

11 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

*Num.1.2,3 † *Heb. them that are to be numbred.* 12 *When thou takest the summe of the children of Israel, after † their number, then shall they giue euery man a ransome for his soule vnto the LORD, when thou numbrest them, that there bee no plague amongst them, when *thou* numbrest them.

13 This they shall giue, euery one that passeth among them that are numbred: halfe a shekel after the shekel of the Sanctuary: * A shekel is twenty gerahs: an halfe shekel *shalbe* the offering of the LORD.

*Leuit.27. 25.num.3. 47.ezek. 45.12. 14 Euery one that passeth among them that are numbred from twentie yeeres old and aboue, shall giue an offering vnto the LORD.

† *Heb. multiplie.* † *Heb. diminish.* 15 The rich shall not † giue more, & the poore shal not † giue lesse then halfa shekel, when *they* giue an offering vnto the LORD, to make an atonement for your soules.

16 And thou shalt take the atonement money of the children of Israel, and shalt appoint it for the seruice of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, that it may be a memoriall vnto the children of Israel before the LORD, to make an atonement for your soules.

17 ¶ And

17 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

18 Thou shalt also make a Lauer of brasse, and his foote also of brasse, to wash *withall*, and thou shalt put it betweene the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and the Altar, and thou shalt put water therein.

19 For Aaron and his sonnes shall wash their hands and their feet thereat.

20 When they goe into the Tabernacle of the Congregation, they shall wash with water, that they die not: or when they come neere to the Altar to minister, to burne offering made by fire vnto the LORD.

21 So they shall wash their handes and their feet, that they die not: and it shall be a statute for euer to them, *euen* to him and to his seed throughout their generations.

22 ¶ Moreouer the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

23 Take thou also vnto thee principall spices, of pure myrrhe fiue hundred shekels, and of sweet cinamon halfe so much, euen two hundred and fiftie *shekels*, and of sweet calamus two hundred and fiftie *shekels*,

24 And of Cassia fiue hundred *shekels*, after the shekel of the Sanctuary, and of oile oliue an *Hin.

*Chap. 29. 40.

25 And thou shalt make it an oile of holy oyntment, an ointment compound after the arte of the ‖ Apothecarie: it shall be an holy anointing oile.

‖Or, perfumer.

26 And thou shalt anoint the Tabernacle of the Congregation therewith, and the Arke of the Testimonie:

27 And the Table and all his vessels, and the Candlestick, and his vessels, and the Altar of incense:

28 And the Altar of burnt offering with all his vessels, and the Lauer and his foot.

29 And thou shalt sanctifie them, that they may be most holy: whatsoeuer toucheth them, shall be holy.

30 And thou shalt annoint Aaron and his sonnes, and consecrate them, that they may minister vnto me in the Priests office.

31 And thou shalt speake vnto the children of Israel, saying, This shall be an holy anointing oile vnto mee, throughout your generations.

32 Vpon mans flesh shall it not be powred, neither shall yee make *any other* like it, after the composition of it: it *is* holy, *and* it shall be holy vnto you.

33 Whosoeuer compoundeth any like it, or whosoeuer putteth *any* of it vpon a stranger, shall euen be cut off frō his people.

34 ¶ And the LORD said vnto Moses, Take vnto thee sweet spices, Stacte, and Onicha, and Galbanum: *these* sweete spices with pure frankincense, of each shall there be a like *weight*.

35 And thou shalt make it a perfume, a confection after the arte of the Apothecarie, †tempered together, pure *and* holy.

†Heb. salted.

36 And thou shalt beat *some* of it very small, and put of it before the Testimonie in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, where I will meet with thee: it shalbe vnto you most holy.

37 And as for the perfume which thou shalt make, you shall not make to your selues, according to the composition thereof: it shall be vnto thee holy for the LORD.

38 Whosoeuer shall make like vnto that, to smell thereto, shall euen be cut off from his people.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 Bezaleel and Aholiab are called and made meet for the worke of the Tabernacle. 12 The obseruation of the Sabbath is againe commaunded. 18 Moses receiueth the two Tables.

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 See, I haue called by name, Bezaleel the *sonne of Vri, the sonne of Hur, of the tribe of Iudah:

*1. Chron. 2. 20.

3 And I haue filled him with the Spirit of God, in wisdome, and in vnderstanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workemanship,

4 To deuise cunning workes, to worke in gold, and in siluer, and in brasse,

5 And in cutting of stones, to set them, and in caruing of timber, to worke in all maner of workemanship.

6 And I, behold, I haue giuen with him, Aholiab the son of Ahisamach of the tribe of Dan, and in the hearts of all that are wise hearted I haue put wisdome, that they may make all that I haue commanded thee:

7 The Tabernacle of the Congregation, and the Arke of the Testimony, and the Mercie-seat that is thereupon, and all the † furniture of the Tabernacle:

†Heb. vessels.

8 And the Table, and his furniture, and the pure Candlestick, with all his furniture, and the Altar of incense:

9 And the Altar of burnt offering, with all his furniture, & the Lauer and his foot:

10 And the clothes of seruice, and the holy garments for Aaron the Priest, and the garments of his sonnes, to minister in the Priests office:

11 And the anointing oile, and sweet incense for the Holy *place*: according to all that I haue commanded thee, shall they do.

12 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

13 Speake thou also vnto the children of Israel, saying, Verely my Sabbaths yee shall keepe: for it *is* a signe betweene mee and you, throughout your generations, that ye may know that I am the LORD, that doeth sanctifie you.

14 * Yee shall keepe the Sabbath therefore: for it is holy vnto you: Euery one that defileth it, shall surely bee put to death: for whosoeuer doeth *any* worke therein, that soule shalbe cut off frō amongst his people.

15 Sixe daies may worke be done, but in the seuenth *is* the Sabbath of rest, † holy to the LORD: whosoeuer doth *any* work in the Sabbath day, he shall surely be put to death.

16 Wherfore the children of Israel shall keepe the Sabbath, to obserue the Sabbath throughout their generations, for a perpetuall couenant.

17 It *is* a signe betweene me & the children of Israel for euer: for *in sixe daies the LORD made heauen and earth, and on the seuenth day he rested, and was refreshed.

18 ¶ And he gaue vnto Moses, when he had made an end of communing with him vpon mount Sinai, * two Tables of Testimony, Tables of stone, written with the finger of God.

CHAP. XXXII.

1 The people in the absence of Moses, cause Aaron to make a calfe. 7 God is angryed thereby. 11 At the intreatie of Moses he is appeased. 15 Moses commeth downe with the Tables, 19 He breaketh them. 20 Hee destroyeth the calfe 22 Aarons excuse for himselfe. 25 Moses causeth the Idolaters to be slaine. 30 He prayeth for the people.

AND when the people saw that Moses delayed to come downe out of the Mount, the people gathered themselues together vnto Aaron, & said vnto him, * Vp, make vs gods which shal goe before vs: for as for this Moses, the man that brought vs vp out of the land of Egypt, wee wot not what is become of him.

2 And Aaron said vnto them, Breake off the golden eare-rings which are in the eares of your wiues, of your sonnes, and of your daughters, and bring *them* vnto me.

3 And all the people brake off the golden eare-rings, which were in their eares, and brought *them* vnto Aaron.

4 *And he receiued *them* at their hand, and fashioned it with a grauing toole, after hee had made it a molten calfe: and they said, These bee thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee vp out of the land of Egypt.

5 And when Aaron saw it, he built an altar before it, and Aaron made proclamation, and said, To morrow *is* a feast to the LORD.

6 And they rose vp early on the morrow, and offered burnt offerings, and brought peace offerings: and the * people sate downe to eate and to drinke, and rose vp to play.

7 ¶ And the LORD saide vnto Moses, *Go, get thee downe: for thy people which thou broughtest out of the land of Egypt, haue corrupted *themselues*.

8 * They haue turned aside quickely out of the way which I commanded them: they haue made them a molten calfe, and haue worshipped it, and haue sacrificed thereunto, and said, These be thy gods, O Israel, which haue brought thee vp out of the land of Egypt.

9 And the LORD said vnto Moses, *I haue seene this people, and behold, it is a stiffenecked people.

10 Now therefore let me alone, that my wrath may waxe hot against them, and that I may consume them: and I will make of thee a great nation.

11 *And Moses besought † the LORD his God, and said, LORD, Why doeth thy wrath waxe hot against thy people, which thou hast brought foorth out of the land of Egypt, with great power, and with a mighty hand?

12 * Wherefore should the Egyptians speake, and say, For mischiefe did he bring them out, to slay them in the mountaines, and to consume them from the face of the earth: Turne from thy fierce wrath, and repent of this euil against thy people.

13 Remember Abraham, Isaac, and Israel thy seruants, to whom thou swarest by thine owne selfe, and saidest vnto them, * I will multiply your seed as the starres of heauen: and all this land that I haue spoken of, will I giue vnto your seed, and they shall inherit it for euer.

14 And the LORD repented of the euill which he thought to doe vnto his people.

15 ¶ And Moses turned, and went downe from the Mount, and the two Tables of the Testimony were in his hand: the Tables were written on both their sides; on the one side, and on the other were they written.

16 And

* Chap. 20. 8. deut. 5. 12. ezek. 20. 12.

† *Hebr. holynesse.*

* Gene. 1. 31. and 2. 2.

* Deut. 9. 10.

* Acts. 7. 40.

Psal 106. 19. 1. king. 12. 28.

* 1. Cor. 10. 7.

* Deut. 9. 12.

* Deut. 9. 8.

* Chap. 33. 3 deut 9. 13.

* Psal. 106. 25.

† *Hebr. the face of the Lord.*

* Num. 14. 13.

* Gen. 12. 7. and 15. 7. and 48. 16.

16 And the * Tables were the worke of God; and the writing was the writing of God, grauen vpon the Tables.

17 And when Ioshua heard the noise of the people as they shouted, hee said vnto Moses, *There is* a noise of warre in the campe.

18 And he said, *It is* not the voice of them that shout for mastery, neither *is it* the voice of them that cry for † being ouercome: *but* the noise of them that sing doe I heare.

19 ¶ And it came to passe, assoone as he came nigh vnto the campe, that he saw the calfe, and the dancing: and Moses anger waxed hot, and he cast the Tables out of his hands, and brake them beneath the mount.

20 * And he tooke the calfe which they had made, and burnt *it* in the fire, and ground *it* to powder, and strawed *it* vpon the water, and made the children of Israel drinke *of it*.

21 And Moses said vnto Aaron, What did this people vnto thee, that thou hast brought so great a sinne vpon them?

22 And Aaron said, Let not the anger of my lord waxe hot: thou knowest the people, that they are set on mischiefe.

23 For they said vnto me, Make vs gods which shall goe before vs: for as for this Moses, the man that brought vs vp out of the land of Egypt, wee wot not what is become of him.

24 And I said vnto them, Whosoeuer hath any gold, let them breake it off: So they gaue it me: then I cast it into the fire, and there came out this calfe.

25 ¶ And when Moses saw that the people were naked, (for Aaron had made them naked vnto their shame, amongst † their enemies)

26 Then Moses stood in the gate of the campe, and said, Who is on the LORDS side? *let him come* vnto mee. And all the sonnes of Leui gathered themselues together vnto him.

27 And hee said vnto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Put euery man his sword by his side, and goe in and out from gate to gate throughout the campe, and slay euery man his brother, and euery man his companion, and euery man his neighbour.

28 And the children of Leui did according to the word of Moses; and there fell of the people that day about three thousand men.

29 ‖ For Moses had said, † Consecrate your selues to day to the LORD, *euen* euery man vpon his sonne, and vpon his brother, that he may bestow vpō you a blessing this day.

30 ¶ And it came to passe on the morrow, that Moses said vnto the people, Yee haue sinned a great sinne: And now I will goe vp vnto the LORD; peraduenture I shall make an atonement for your sinne.

31 And Moses returned vnto the LORD, and said, Oh, this people haue sinned a great sinne, and haue made them gods of gold.

32 Yet now, if thou wilt forgiue their sinne: and if not, blot mee, I pray thee, out of thy Booke, which thou hast written.

33 And the LORD said vnto Moses, Whosoeuer hath sinned against mee, him will I blot out of my Booke.

34 Therefore now goe, lead the people vnto *the place* of which I haue spoken vnto thee: Behold, mine Angel shall goe before thee; Neuertheless in the day when I visit, I will visit their sinne vpon them.

35 And the LORD plagued the people, because they made the calfe which Aaron made.

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 The Lord refuseth to goe as he had promised with the people. 4 The people murmure thereat. 7 The Tabernacle is remooued out of the Campe. 9 The Lord talketh familiarly with Moses. 12 Moses desireth to see the Glory of God.

AND the LORD said vnto Moses, Depart, *and goe vp* hence, thou and the people which thou hast brought vp out of the land of Egypt, vnto the land which I sware vnto Abraham, to Isaac, and to Iacob, saying, *Vnto thy seed will I giue it.

2 * And I will send an Angel before thee, and I wil driue out the Canaanite, the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, the Hiuite, and the Iebusite:

3 Vnto a land flowing with milke and hony: For I will not goe vp in the midst of thee: for thou art a * stiffenecked people, lest I consume thee in the way.

4 ¶ And when the people heard these euill tidings, they mourned: and no man did put on him his ornaments.

5 For the LORD had said vnto Moses, Say vnto the children of Israel, Yee are a stiffenecked people: I will come vp into the middest of thee in a moment, and consume thee: Therefore now put off thy ornaments from thee, that I may know what to doe vnto thee.

6 And the children of Israel stript themselues of their ornaments, by the mount Horeb.

7 And

* Chap. 31. 18.

† *Heb. weakenesse.*

* Deut. 9. 21.

† *Hebr. those that rose vp against them.*

‖ *Or, And Moses said, Consecrate your selues to day to the* LORD, *because euery man* hath bene *against his sonne, and against his brother, &c*

† *Hebr fill your hands.*

* Gene. 12. 7. * Deut. 7. 22. iosh. 24. 11.

* Chap. 32. 9. deut. 9. 13.

7 And Moses tooke the Tabernacle, and pitched it without the campe, afarre off frō the campe, and called it the Tabernacle of the Congregation: And it came to passe, that euery one which sought the LORD, went out vnto the Tabernacle of the Congregation, which *was* without the campe.

8 And it came to passe when Moses went out vnto the Tabernacle, *that* all the people rose vp, and stood euery man at his tent doore, and looked after Moses, vntil he was gone into the Tabernacle.

9 And it came to passe as Moses entred into the Tabernacle, the cloudy pillar descended, and stood at the doore of the Tabernacle, and *the Lord* talked with Moses.

10 And all the people saw the cloudy pillar stand at the Tabernacle doore: and all the people rose vp, and worshipped euery man in his tent doore.

11 And the LORD spake vnto Moses face to face, as a man speaketh vnto his friend. And he turned againe into the campe, but his seruant Iosh̄ua the son of Nun, a yong man, departed not out of the Tabernacle.

12 ¶ And Moses said vnto the LORD, See, thou sayest vnto me, Bring vp this people, and thou hast not let mee know whom thou wilt send with me. Yet thou hast said, I know thee by Name, and thou hast also found grace in my sight.

13 Now therefore, I pray thee, If I haue found grace in thy sight, shew mee now thy way that I may know thee, that I may finde grace in thy sight: and consider that this nation is thy people.

14 And he said, My presence shall goe *with thee*, and I will giue thee rest.

15 And he said vnto him, If thy presence goe not *with me*, cary vs not vp hence.

16 For wherein shal it be knowen here, that I and thy people haue found grace in thy sight? is it not in that thou goest with vs? So shall we be separated, I and thy people, from all the people that *are* vpon the face of the earth.

17 And the LORD said vnto Moses, I will doe this thing also that thou hast spoken: for thou hast found grace in my sight, and I know thee by name.

18 And he said, I beseech thee, shew me thy glory.

19 And he said, I wil make all my goodnesse passe before thee, and I will proclaime the Name of the LORD before thee: *and wil be gracious to whō I wil be gracious, and will shew mercy on whō I will shew mercy.

*Rom. 9. 15.

20 And he said, Thou canst not see my face: for there shall no man see me, & liue.

21 And the LORD said, Behold, there is a place by me, and thou shalt stand vpon a rocke.

22 And it shall come to passe, while my glory passeth by, that I wil put thee in a clift of the rocke, and will couer thee with my hand, while I passe by.

23 And I will take away mine hand, and thou shalt see my backe parts: but my face shall not be seene.

CHAP. XXXIIII.

1 The Tables are renued. 5 The Name of the Lord proclaimed. 8 Moses intreateth God to goe with them. 10 God maketh a couenant with them, repeating certaine dueties of the first Table. 28 Moses after fourty dayes in the Mount, commeth downe with the Tables. 29 His face shineth, and hee couereth it with a vaile.

AND the LORD said vnto Moses, *Hew thee two Tables of stone, like vnto the first: and I will write vpon *these* Tables, the wordes that were in the first Tables which thou brakest.

*Deut. 10. 1

2 And bee ready in the morning, and come vp in the morning vnto mount Sinai, and present thy selfe there to me, in the top of the Mount.

3 And no man shal come *vp with thee, neither let any man bee seene throughout all the Mount, neither let the flockes nor herds feed before that Mount.

*Chap. 19. 12.

4 ¶ And he hewed two Tables of stone, like vnto the first, & Moses rose vp earely in the morning, and went vp vnto Mount Sinai, as the LORD had commanded him, and tooke in his hand the two Tables of stone.

5 And the LORD descended in the cloud, and stood with him there, and proclaimed the Name of the LORD.

6 And the LORD passed by before him, and proclaimed, The LORD, The LORD God, mercifull and gracious, long suffring, and aboundant in goodnesse and trueth,

7 Keeping mercy for thousands, forgiuing iniquitie and transgression and sinne, and that will by no meanes cleare *the guilty*, *visiting the iniquitie of the fathers vpō the children, and vpon the childrens children, vnto the third & to the fourth generation.

* Exod. 20. 5. deut. 5. 9. iere. 32. 18.

8 And Moses made haste, and bowed his head toward the earth, and worshipped.

9 And hee saide, If now I haue found grace in thy sight, O Lord, let my Lord, I pray thee, goe amongst vs, (for it is a stiffe-necked people,) & pardon our iniquity, and our

our sinne, and take vs for thine inheritance.

10 ¶ And he said, Behold, * I make a couenant: before all thy people, I will doe maruailes, such as haue not beene done in all the earth, nor in any nation: and all the people amongst which thou art, shall see the worke of the LORD: for it is a terrible thing that I will doe with thee.

11 Obserue thou that which I command thee this day: Behold, I driue out before thee the Amorite, and the Canaanite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the Hiuite, and the Iebusite.

12 * Take heed to thy selfe, lest thou make a couenant with the inhabitants of the land whither thou goest, lest it be for a snare in the midst of thee.

13 But ye shall destroy their altars, breake their † images, and cut downe their groues.

14 For thou shalt worship no other god: for the LORD, whose name is Iealous, is a * Iealous God:

15 Lest thou make a couenant with the inhabitants of the land, and they go a whoring after their gods, and do sacrifice vnto their gods, and *one* call thee, and thou eate of his sacrifice,

16 And thou take of * their daughters vnto thy sonnes, and their daughters goe a whoring after their gods, and make thy sonnes goe a whoring after their gods.

17 Thou shalt make thee no molten gods.

18 ¶ The feast of * vnleauened bread shalt thou keepe: Seuen dayes thou shalt eate vnleauened bread, as I commanded thee in the time of the moneth Abib: for in the * moneth Abib thou camest out from Egypt.

19 * All that openeth the matrixe *is* mine: and euery firstling amongst thy cattell, whether oxe or sheepe, *that is male.*

20 But the firstling of an Asse thou shalt redeeme with a ‖ lambe: and if thou redeeme him not, then shalt thou breake his necke. All the first borne of thy sons thou shalt redeeme: and none shall appeare before me * empty.

21 ¶ Sixe dayes thou shalt worke, but on the seuenth day thou shalt rest: in earing time, and in harueſt thou shalt rest.

22 ¶ * And thou shalt obserue the feast of weekes, of the first fruites of wheat harueſt, and the feast of ingathering at the † yeeres end.

23 ¶ * Thrice in the yeere shall all your men children appeare before the Lord GOD, the God of Israel.

24 For I will cast out the nations before thee, and enlarge thy borders: neither shall any man desire thy land, when thou shalt goe vp to appeare before the LORD thy God, thrice in the yeere.

25 * Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with leauen, neither shall the sacrifice of the feast of Passeouer bee left vnto the morning.

26 The first of the fruites of thy land thou shalt bring vnto the house of the LORD thy God. Thou shalt not seethe a * kidde in his mothers milke.

27 And the LORD said vnto Moses, Write thou * these words: for after the tenour of these words, I haue made a couenant with thee, and with Israel.

28 * And he was there with the LORD forty dayes and forty nights: he did neither eate bread, nor drinke water; and hee wrote vpon the Tables the words of the couenant, the ten † Commandements.

29 ¶ And it came to passe when Moses came downe from mount Sinai (with the two Tables of Testimony in Moses hand, when he came downe from the mount) that Moses wist not that the skinne of his face shone, while he talked with him.

30 And when Aaron and all the children of Israel saw Moses, behold, the skin of his face shone, and they were afraide to come nigh him.

31 And Moses called vnto them, and Aaron, and all the rulers of the Congregation returned vnto him, and Moses talked with them.

32 And afterward all the children of Israel came nigh: and he gaue them in commandement all that the LORD had spoken with him in mount Sinai.

33 And *till* Moses had done speaking with them, he put * a vaile on his face.

34 But when Moses went in before the LORD to speake with him, hee tooke the vaile off, vntill he came out: And hee came out and spake vnto the children of Israel, that which he was commanded.

35 And the children of Israel saw the face of Moses, that the skin of Moses face shone: and Moses put the vaile vpon his face againe, vntill he went in to speake with him.

CHAP. XXXV.

1 *The Sabbath.* 4 *The free gifts for the Tabernacle.* 20 *The readinesse of the people to offer.*

30 Be-

* Deut. 5. 2.
* Chap 23. 32. deut. 7. 2
† *Heb. statues.*
* Chap. 20. 5
* 1 Kin. 11. 2
* Chap. 23. 15.
* Chap. 13. 4
* Chap. 22. 29. ezech. 44. 30.
‖ *Or, kid.*
* Chap. 23. 15.
* Chap. 23. 12. deut 5. 12. luk. 13. 14.
* Chap. 23. 16.
† *Hebr. reuolution of the yeere.*
* Chap. 23. 14, 17. deut. 16. 16.
* Chap. 23. 18.
* Exod. 23. 19 deut. 14. 21.
* Deut. 4. 13
* Chap. 24. 18. deut. 9. 9
† *Heb. words.*
* 2. Cor. 3. 13

30 *Bezaleel and Aholiab are called to the worke.*

AND Moſes gathered all the Congregation of the children of Iſrael together, and ſaid vnto them; Theſe are the wordes which the LORD hath commanded, that ye ſhould doe them.

2 *Sixe dayes ſhall worke be done, but on the ſeuenth day there ſhall bee to you an † holy day, a Sabbath of reſt to the LORD: whoſoeuer doth worke therein, ſhalbe put to death.

3 Ye ſhall kindle no fire throughout your habitations vpon the Sabbath day.

4 ¶ And Moſes ſpake vnto all the Congregation of the children of Iſrael, ſaying: This *is* the thing which the LORD commanded, ſaying,

5 Take ye from amongſt you an offering vnto the LORD: *Whoſoeuer is of a willing heart, let him bring it, an offering of the LORD, gold, and ſiluer, and braſſe.

6 And blew, and purple, and ſcarlet, and fine linnen, and goates *haire*,

7 And rammes ſkinnes died red, and badgers ſkinnes, and Shittim wood,

8 And oyle for the light, and ſpices for annoynting oyle, and for the ſweete incenſe:

9 And Onix ſtones, and ſtones to bee ſet for the Ephod, and for the breſtplate.

10 And euery wiſe hearted among you, ſhall come and make all that the LORD hath commanded:

11 *The Tabernacle, his tent, and his couering, his taches, and his barres, his pillars, and his ſockets:

12 The Arke and the ſtaues thereof, with the Mercy ſeate, and the Vaile of the couering:

13 The Table and his ſtaues, and all his veſſels, and the Shew bread,

14 The Candleſtick alſo for the light, and his furniture, and his lampes, with the oyle for the light,

15 *And the incenſe Altar, and his ſtaues, and the annoynting oyle, and the ſweet incenſe, and the hanging for the doore, at the entring in of the Tabernacle:

16 *The Altar of burnt offering with his brazen grate, his ſtaues, and all his veſſels, the Lauer and his foot:

17 The hangings of the Court, his pillars, and their ſockets, and the hanging for the doore of the Court:

18 The pinnes of the Tabernacle, and the pinnes of the Court, and their coards:

19 The cloathes of ſeruice, to doe ſeruice in the holy *place*, the holy garments for Aaron the Prieſt, and the garments of his ſonnes to miniſter in the Prieſts office.

20 ¶ And all the Congregation of the children of Iſrael departed from the preſence of Moſes.

21 And they came euery one whoſe heart ſtirred him vp, and euery one whome his ſpirit made willing, and they brought the LORDS offering to the worke of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and for all his ſeruice, and for the holy garments.

22 And they came both men and women, as many as were willing hearted, *and* brought bracelets, and eare-rings, and rings and tablets, all iewels of gold: and euery man that offered, *offered* an offering of gold vnto the LORD.

23 And euery man with whome was found blew, and purple, and ſkarlet, and fine linnen, and goates *haire*, and red ſkins of rammes, and badgers ſkinnes, brought *them*.

24 Euery one that did offer an offering of ſiluer and braſſe, brought the LORDS offering: and euery man with whome was found Shittim wood for any worke of the ſeruice, brought *it*.

25 And all the women that were wiſe hearted, did ſpinne with their hands, and brought that which they had ſpun, both of blew, and of purple, and of ſkarlet, and of fine linnen.

26 And all the women whoſe heart ſtirred them vp in wiſedome, ſpunne goates *haire*.

27 And the Rulers brought Onix ſtones, and ſtones to be ſet for the Ephod, and for the breſtplate:

28 And *ſpice, and oyle for the light, and for the anoynting oyle, and for the ſweet incenſe.

29 The children of Iſrael brought a willing offering vnto the LORD, euery man and woman, whoſe heart made them willing to bring for all manner of worke, which the LORD had commanded to be made by the hands of Moſes.

30 ¶ And Moſes ſaid vnto the children of Iſrael, See, *the LORD hath called by name Bezaleel the ſonne of Vri, the ſonne of Hur, of the tribe of Iudah.

31 And he hath filled him with the Spirit of God, in wiſdome, in vnderſtanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanſhip:

32 And to deuiſe curious workes, to worke

*Chap. 20 9 leuit. 23. 3. deut. 5. 12. luk. 13. 14.
†*Heb. holines.*
*Cha. 25. 2
*Chap. 26. 31.
*Chap. 30.
*Chap. 27. 1
*Chap. 30, 23.
*Chap. 31. 2

worke in gold, and in siluer, and in brasse.

33 And in the cutting of stones, to set *them*, and in caruing of wood, to make any manner of cunning worke.

34 And he hath put in his heart that he may teach, *both* he and Aholiab the sonne of Ahisamach of the tribe of Dan.

35 Them hath he filled with wisedome of heart, to worke all manner of worke, of the ingrauer, and of the cunning workeman, and of the embroiderer, in blew, and in purple, in skarlet, and in fine linnen, and of the weauer, euen of them that doe any worke, and of those that deuise cunning worke.

CHAP. XXXVI.

1 The offerings are deliuered to the workemen. 5 The liberalitie of the people is restrained. 8 The curtaines of Cherubims. 14 The curtaines of goates haire. 19 The couering of skinnes. 20 The boards with their sockets. 31 The barres. 35 The vaile. 37 The hanging for the doore.

THen wrought Bezaleel and Aholiab, and euery wise hearted man, in whom the LORD put wisedome and vnderstanding, to know how to worke all manner of worke for the seruice of the Sanctuary, according to all that the LORD had commanded.

2 And Moses called Bezaleel and Aholiab, and euery wise hearted man, in whose heart the LORD had put wisedome, *euen* euery one whose heart stirred him vp to come vnto the worke to doe it.

3 And they receiued of Moses all the offering which the children of Israel had brought, for the worke of the seruice of the Sanctuary, to make it *withall*. And they brought yet vnto him free offerings euery morning.

4 And all the wise men that wrought all the worke of the Sanctuary, came euery man from his worke which they made.

5 ¶ And they spake vnto Moses, saying, The people bring much more then enough for the seruice of the worke which the LORD commanded to make.

6 And Moses gaue commandement, and they caused it to bee proclaimed throughout the campe, saying, Let neither man nor woman make any more worke for the offering of the Sanctuarie: so the people were restrained from bringing.

7 For the stuffe they had was sufficient for all the worke to make it, and too much.

8 ¶ * And euery wise hearted man, among them that wrought the worke of the Tabernacle, made ten curtaines, of fine twined linnen, and blew, and purple, and scarlet: with Cherubims of cunning worke made he them. * Chap. 26. 3, 4.

9 The length of one curtaine was twentie and eight cubites, and the bredth of one curtaine foure cubites: the curtaines *were* all of one cise.

10 And hee coupled the fiue curtaines one vnto another: and *the other* fiue curtaines he coupled one vnto another.

11 And he made loopes of blew, on the edge of one curtaine, from the seluedge in the coupling: likewise he made in the vttermost side of *another* curtaine, in the coupling of the second.

12 * Fiftie loopes made he in one curtaine, and fiftie loopes made he in the edge of the curtaine which *was* in the coupling of the second: the loopes held one curtaine to another. * Chap. 26. 10.

13 And he made fiftie taches of gold, and coupled the curtaines one vnto another with the taches. So it became one tabernacle.

14 ¶ And he made curtaines of goates *haire*, for the tent ouer the Tabernacle: eleuen curtaines he made them.

15 The length of one curtaine was thirtie cubites, and foure cubites was the bredth of one curtaine: the eleuen curtaines were of one cise.

16 And hee coupled fiue curtaines by themselues, & sixe curtaines by themselues.

17 And he made fiftie loopes vpon the vttermost edge of the curtaine in the coupling, and fitie loopes made hee vpon the edge of the curtaine, which coupleth the second.

18 And he made fiftie taches of brasse to couple the tent together that it might bee one.

19 And he made a couering for the tent of rammes skinnes died red, and a couering of badgers skinnes aboue *that*.

20 ¶ And he made boards for the Tabernacle of Shittim wood, standing vp.

21 The length of a board *was* ten cubites, and the bredth of a board one cubite and an halfe.

22 One board had two tenons, equally distant one from another: thus did he make for all the boards of the Tabernacle.

23 And he made boards for the Tabernacle: twentie boards for the South side, Southward.

24 And fortie sockets of siluer he made vnder

vnder the twenty boards: two sockets vnder one board for his two tenons, and two sockets vnder another board, for his two tenons.

25 And for the other side of the Tabernacle *which is* toward the North corner, he made twentie boards.

26 And their fourtie sockets of siluer: two sockets vnder one board, and two sockets vnder another board.

27 And for the sides of the Tabernacle Westward, he made sixe boards.

28 And two boardes made hee for the corners of the tabernacle, in the two sides.

† *Heb. twinned.*

29 And they were † coupled beneath, and coupled together at the head thereof, to one ring: thus he did to both of them in both the corners.

30 And there were eight boards, and their sockets were sixteene sockets of siluer: vnder † euery board two sockets.

† *Heb. two sockets, two sockets vnder one board.*

31 ¶ And he made * barres of Shittim wood: fiue for the one side of the Tabernacle,

* *Chap. 25. 28. & 30. 5.*

32 And fiue barres for the boards of the other side of the Tabernacle, and fiue barres for the boards of the Tabernacle for the sides Westward.

33 And he made the middle barre to shoot thorough the boardes from the one end to the other.

34 And he ouerlaid the boardes with gold, and made their rings of gold to bee places for the barres, and ouerlaid the bars with gold.

35 ¶ And he made a Vaile of blew, and purple, and skarlet, and fine twined linnen: with Cherubims made hee it of cunning worke.

36 And hee made thereunto foure pillars of Shittim *wood*, and ouerlaide them with gold: their hookes *were* of gold: and he cast for them foure sockets of siluer.

37 ¶ And hee made an hanging for the Tabernacle doore of blew, and purple, and skarlet, and fine twined linnen, † of needle worke,

† *Heb. the worke of a needle worker, or embroderer.*

38 And the fiue pillars of it with their hookes: and he ouerlaide their chapiters, and their fillets with gold: but their fiue sockets were of brasse.

CHAP. XXXVII.

1 The Arke. 6 The Mercie seate with Cherubims. 10 The Table with his vessels. 17 The Candlestick with his lampes and instruments. 25 The altar of incense. 29 The annoynting oyle and sweet incense.

AND Bezaleel made *the Arke of Shittim wood: two cubites and a halfe was the length of it, and a cubite and a halfe the breadth of it, and a cubite and a halfe the height of it.

* *Cha. 25, 10*

2 And hee ouerlaid it with pure gold within and without, and made a crowne of gold to it round about.

3 And he cast for it foure rings of gold, *to be set* by the foure corners of it: euen two rings vpon the one side of it: and two rings vpon the other side of it.

4 And he made staues of Shittim wood, and ouerlaid them with gold.

5 And he put the staues into the rings, by the sides of the Arke, to beare the Ark.

6 ¶ And he made the * Mercie seate of pure gold: two cubites and an halfe *was* the lengeh thereof, and one cubite, and an halfe the breadth thereof.

* *Chap. 25 17.*

7 And hee made two Cherubims of gold, beaten out of one peece made hee them, on the two ends of the Mercie seat:

8 One Cherub ‖ on the end on this side, and another Cherub ‖ on the *other* end, on that side: out of the Mercie seate made he the Cherubims on the two ends thereof.

‖ *Or, out of, &c.*

‖ *Or, out of, &c.*

9 And the Cherubims spread out their wings on high, *and* couered with their wings ouer the Mercie seate with their faces one to another: *euen* to the Mercy seat ward were the faces of the Cherubims.

10 ¶ And hee made the Table of Shittim wood: two cubites *was* the length therof, and a cubite the breadth thereof, and a cubite and a halfe the height thereof.

11 And he ouerlaid it with pure gold, and made therunto a crowne of gold round about.

12 Also he made thereunto a border of an hand breadth, round about: and made a crowne of gold for the border thereof round about.

13 And he cast for it foure rings of gold, and put their rings vpon the foure corners that *were* in the foure feete thereof.

14 Ouer against the border were the rings, the places for the staues, to beare the Table.

15 And hee made the staues of Shittim wood, and ouerlaide them with gold, to beare the Table.

16 And he made the vessels which *were* vpon the Table, his * dishes, & his spoones, and his bowles, and his couers ‖ to couer withall, of pure gold.

Chap. 25. 29

‖ *Or, to poure out withall.*

17 ¶ And

withall, of pure gold.

* Chap. 25. 31. 17 ¶ And he made the * Candleſticke of pure gold, of beaten worke made hee the Candleſticke, his ſhaft and his branch, his bowles, his knops, and his flowers were of the ſame.

18 And ſixe branches going out of the ſides thereof: three branches of the candleſticke out of the one ſide therof, and three branches of the candleſticke out of the other ſide thereof.

19 Three bowles made he after the faſhion of Almonds, in one branch, a knop and a flower: and three bowles made like almonds, in another branch, a knop and a flower: ſo throughout the ſixe branches, going out of the candleſticke.

20 And in the candleſticke *were* foure bowles made like almonds, his knops, and his flowers:

21 And a knop vnder two branches of the ſame, and a knop vnder two branches of the ſame, and a knop vnder two branches of the ſame, according to the ſixe branches going out of it.

22 Their knops and their branches were of the ſame: all of it *was* one beaten worke of pure gold.

23 And he made his ſeuen lampes, and his ſnuffers, & his ſnuffediſhes of pure gold.

24 Of a talent of pure gold made he it, and all the veſſels thereof.

* Chap. 30. 34. 25 ¶ * And he made the incenſe Altar of Shittim wood: the length of it *was* a cubite, and the breadth of it a cubite: it *was* foure ſquare, and two cubits *was* the height of it; the hornes thereof were of the ſame.

26 And he ouerlayed it with pure gold, *both* the top of it and the ſides therof round about, and the hornes of it: alſo hee made it a crowne of gold round about.

27 And he made two rings of gold for it vnder the crowne thereof, by the two corners of it, vpon the two ſides thereof, to be places for the ſtaues to beare it withal.

28 And he made the ſtaues of Shittim wood, and ouerlayed them with gold.

* Chap. 30. 35. 29 ¶ And he made * the holy anoynting oyle, and the pure incenſe of ſweet ſpices, according to the worke of the Apothecary.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

1 *The Altar of burnt offerings.* 8 *The Lauer of braſſe.* 9 *The Court.* 21 *The ſumme of that the people offered.*

* Chap. 27. 1 AND * he made the Altar of burnt offering of Shittim wood: fiue cubites *was* the length thereof, and fiue cubites the breadth thereof: it *was* foure ſquare, and three cubits the height thereof.

2 And he made the hornes thereof on the foure corners of it: the hornes thereof were of the ſame, and he ouerlayed it with braſſe.

3 And he made all the veſſels of the Altar, the pots and the ſhouels, and the baſons, *and* the fleſh-hookes, and the firepannes: all the veſſels thereof made hee of braſſe.

4 And he made for the Altar a braſen grate of network, vnder the compaſſe therof, beneath vnto the midſt of it.

5 And he caſt foure rings for the foure ends of the grate of braſſe, to be places for the ſtaues.

6 And hee made the ſtaues of Shittim wood, and ouerlayed them with braſſe.

7 And he put the ſtaues into the rings on the ſides of the Altar, to beare it withal; he made the Altar hollow with boards.

8 ¶ And he made the Lauer of braſſe, and the foot of it of braſſe, of the ‖ looking glaſſes of *the women* † aſſembling, which aſſembled at the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

‖ *Or, braſen glaſſes.* † *Heb. Aſſembling by troupes.*

9 ¶ And he made the Court: on the Southſide Southward, the hangings of the Court *were of* fine twined linnen, an hundred cubits.

10 Their pillars *were* twenty, and their braſen ſockets twentie: the hookes of the pillars, and their fillets *were* of ſiluer.

11 And for the North ſide, *the hangings were* an hundred cubites, their pillars *were* twentie, and their ſockets of braſſe twenty: the hoopes of the pillars, and their fillets of ſiluer.

12 And for the Weſt ſide *were* hangings of fiftie cubites, their pillars ten, and their ſockets ten: the hookes of the pillars, and their fillets of ſiluer.

13 And for the Eaſt ſide Eaſtward fifty cubites.

14 The hangings of the one ſide *of the gate were* fifteene cubites, their pillars three, and their ſockets three.

15 And for the other ſide of the court gate on this hand and that hand *were* hangings of fifteene cubites, their pillars three, and their ſockets three.

16 All the hangings of the court round about, *were* of fine twined linnen.

17 And the ſockets for the pillars *were* of braſſe, the hookes of the pillars, and their fillets

fillets of siluer, and the ouerlaying of their chapiters of siluer, and all the pillars of the court were filletted with siluer.

18 And the hanging for the gate of the Court was needle worke, of blew, and purple, and skarlet, and fine twined linnen: and twentie cubites was the length, and the height in the breadth was fiue cubites, answerable to the hangings of the Court.

19 And their pillars were foure, and their sockets of brasse foure, their hookes of siluer, and the ouerlaying of their chapiters, and their fillets of siluer.

*Chap. 27. 19. 20 And all the * pinnes of the Tabernacle, and of the court round about, *were* of brasse.

21 ¶ This is the summe of the Tabernacle, *euen* of the Tabernacle of Testimonie, as it was counted, according to the commandement of Moses, *for* the seruice of the Leuites, by the hand of Ithamar, sonne to Aaron the Priest.

22 And Bezaleel the sonne of Vri, the sonne of Hur, of the tribe of Iudah, made all that the LORD commanded Moses.

23 And with him *was* Aholiab, sonne of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan, an engrauer, and a cunning workeman, and an embroiderer in blew, and in purple, and in skarlet, and fine linnen.

24 All the gold that was occupied for the work, in all the work of the holy place, euen the gold of the offering, *was* twentie and nine talents, and seuen hundred and thirtie shekels, after the shekel of the Sanctuarie.

25 And the siluer of them that were numbred of the Congregation, *was* an hundred talents, and a thousand, seuen hundred and threescore and fifteene shekels, after the shekel of the Sanctuary.

† *Heb. a poll.* 26 A Bekah for † euery man, *that is*, halfe a shekel, after the shekel of the Sanctuarie, for euery one that went to be numbred, from twentie yeares old and vpward, for sixe hundred thousand, and three thousand, and fiue hundred, and fifty *men*.

27 And of the hundred talents of siluer, were cast the sockets of the Sanctuary, and the sockets of the vaile: an hundred sockets of the hundred talents, a talent for a socket.

28 And of the thousand, seuen hundred, seuenty and fiue shekels, hee made hookes for the pillars, and ouerlayed their chapiters, and filletted them.

29 And the brasse of the offering was seuentie talents, and two thousand and foure hundred shekels:

30 And therewith he made the sockets to the dore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and the brasen Altar, and the brasen grate for it, and all the vessels of the Altar.

31 And the sockets of the court round about, and the sockets of the court gate, and all the pinnes of the Tabernacle, and all the pinnes of the court round about.

CHAP. XXXIX.

1 The clothes of seruice and holy garments. 2 The Ephod. 8 The breastplate. 22 The robe of the Ephod. 27 The Coates, Myter, and girdle of fine linnen. 30 The plate of the holy Crowne. 32 All is viewed and approoued by Moses.

AND of the blew, and purple, and skarlet, they made cloathes of seruice, to do seruice in the holy place, and * made the holy garments for Aaron, as the LORD commanded Moses. *Chap. 31. 10. and 35. 19.

2 And hee made the Ephod of gold, blew, and purple, and skarlet, and fine twined linnen.

3 And they did beate the gold into thinne plates, and cut it into wiers, to worke it in the blew, and in the purple, and in the skarlet, and in the fine linnen, with cunning worke.

4 They made shoulder peeces for it, to couple *it* together; by the two edges was it coupled together.

5 And the curious girdle of his Ephod that *was* vpon it, was of the same, according to the worke thereof: of gold, blew, and purple, and skarlet, and fine twined linnen, as the LORD commanded Moses.

6 ¶ * And they wrought Onix stones inclosed in ouches of gold, grauen as signets are grauen, with the names of the children of Israel. *Chap. 28. 9

7 And he put them on the shoulders of the Ephod, that they should be stones for a * memoriall to the children of Israel, as the LORD commanded Moses. *Cha. 28. 12

8 ¶ And he made the breastplate of cunning worke, like the worke of the Ephod, of gold, blew, and purple, and skarlet, and fine twined linnen.

9 It was foure square, they made the breastplate double: a spanne was the length thereof, and a spanne the breadth thereof *being* doubled.

10 And they set in it foure rowes of stones: the *first* row *was* a ‖ Sardius, a Topaz, and

‖ *Or, Ruby.*

and a carbuncle: this *was* the first row.

11 And the second row an Emeraude, a Saphire and a Diamond.

12 And the third row a Lygure, an Agate, and an Amethist.

13 And the fourth row, a Berill, an Onix and a Iasper: they were enclosed in ouches of gold in their inclosings.

14 And the stones *were* according to the names of the children of Israel, twelue according to their names, like the ingrauings of a signet, euery one with his name, according to the twelue tribes.

15 And they made vpon the brestplate chaines, at the ends, of wreathen worke of pure gold.

16 And they made two ouches of gold, and two gold rings: and put the two rings in the two ends of the brestplate.

17 And they put the two wreathen chaines of gold in the two rings on the ends of the brestplate.

18 And the two ends of the two wreathen chaines they fastened in the two ouches, and put them on the shoulder peeces of the Ephod, before it.

19 And they made two rings of golde, and put *them* on the two ends of the brestplate vpon the border of it, which *was* on the side of the Ephod inward.

20 And they made two *other* golden rings, and put them on the two sides of the Ephod vnderneath, toward the forepart of it, ouer against the *other* coupling thereof, aboue the curious girdle of the Ephod.

21 And they did bind the brestplate by his rings vnto the rings of the Ephod, with a lace of blew, that it might bee aboue the curious girdle of the Ephod, and that the brestplate might not be loosed from the Ephod, as the LORD commanded Moses.

22 ¶ And he made the robe of the Ephod of wouen worke, all of blew.

23 And there was a hole in the midst of the robe as the hole of an habergeon, with a band round about the hole, that it should not rent.

24 And they made vpon the hemmes of the robe pomegranates, of blew, and purple, and skarlet, *and* twined linnen.

* Chap. 28. 33. 25 And they made* belles of pure gold, and put the belles betweene the pomegranates, vpon the hemme of the robe, round about betweene the pomegranates.

26 A bell and a pomgranate, a bel and a pomegranate round about the hemme of the robe to minister *in*, as the LORD commanded Moses.

27 ¶ And they made coates of fine linnen, of wouen worke, for Aaron and for his sonnes.

28 And a myter of fine linnen, and goodly bonnets of fine linnen, and *linnen breeches of fine twined linnen, * Chap. 28. 42.

29 And a girdle of fine twined linnen, and blew, and purple, and skarlet of needle worke, as the LORD commanded Moses.

30 ¶ And they made the plate of the holy Crowne of pure gold, and wrote vpon it a writing, *like to* the engrauings of a signet, *HOLINES TO THE LORD. * Chap. 28. 36.

31 And they tyed vnto it a lace of blew to fasten it on high vpon the myter, as the LORD commanded Moses.

32 ¶ Thus was all the worke of the Tabernacle of the tent of the Congregation finished: and the children of Israel did according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did they.

33 ¶ And they brought the Tabernacle vnto Moses, the tent, and all his furniture, his taches, his boards, his barres, and his pillars, and his sockets.

34 And the couering of rammes skins died red, and the couering of badgers skins, and the vaile of the couering:

35 The Arke of the Testimonie, and the staues thereof, and the Mercie seate.

36 The Table, *and* all the vessels thereof, and the Shew bread:

37 The pure candlestick, with the lampes thereof, euen with the lampes to be set in order, and all the vessels therof, and the oyle for light:

38 And the golden Altar, and the annoynting oyle, and the † sweet incense, and the hanging for the Tabernacle doore: † *Heb. the incense of sweet spices.*

39 The brasen altar, and his grate of brasse, his staues, and all his vessels, the Lauer and his foot:

40 The hangings of the Court, his pillars, and his sockets, and the hanging for the court gate, his coards, and his pinnes, and all the vessels of the seruice of the Tabernacle, for the tent of the Congregation.

41 The clothes of seruice to do seruice in the holy place, and the holy garments for Aaron the Priest, and his sonnes garments to minister in the Priests office.

42 According to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so the children of Israel made all the worke.

43 And Moses did looke vpon all the worke

worke, and behold, they had done it as the LORD had commanded, euen so had they done it: and Moses blessed them.

CHAP. XL.

1 The Tabernacle is commanded to be reared, 9 and anoynted. 13 Aaron and his sonnes to be sanctified. 19 Moses performeth all things accordingly. 34 A cloude couereth the Tabernacle.

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 On the first day of the first moneth shalt thou set vp the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

3 And thou shalt put therein the Arke of the Testimonie, and couer the Ark with the Vaile:

4 And thou *shalt bring in the Table, and set in order † the things that are to be set in order vpon it, and thou shalt bring in the Candlesticke, and light the lampes thereof.

5 And thou shalt set the Altar of gold for the incense before the Arke of the Testimonie, and put the hanging of the dore to the Tabernacle.

6 And thou shalt set the Altar of the burnt offering, before the doore of the Tabernacle of the Tent of the Congregation.

7 And thou shalt set the Lauer between the Tent of the Congregation and the Altar, and shalt put water therein.

8 And thou shalt set vp the Court round about, and hang vp the hanging at the Court gate.

9 And thou shalt take the annoynting oyle, and annoynt the Tabernacle and all that *is* therein, and shalt hallow it, and all the vessels thereof: and it shalbe holy.

10 And thou shalt annoynt the Altar of the burnt offering, and all his vessels, and sanctifie the Altar: and it shall bee an Altar † most Holy.

11 And thou shalt annoynt the Lauer and his foot, and sanctifie it.

12 And thou shalt bring Aaron and his sonnes vnto the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and wash them with water.

13 And thou shalt put vpon Aaron the holy garments, and annoynt him, and sanctifie him, that he may minister vnto me in the Priests office.

14 And thou shalt bring his sonnes, and cloath them with coates.

15 And thou shalt annoynt them, as thou didst annoynt their father, that they may minister vnto me in the Priests office: For their anoynting shall surely be an euerlasting Priesthood, throughout their generations.

16 Thus did Moses: according to all that the LORD commanded him, so did he.

17 ¶ And it came to passe in the first moneth, in the second yeare, on the first *day* of the moneth, that the * Tabernacle was reared vp.

18 And Moses reared vp the Tabernacle, and fastened his sockets, and set vp the boards thereof, and put in the barres thereof; and reared vp his pillars.

19 And he spread abroad the Tent ouer the Tabernacle, and put the couering of the Tent aboue vpon it, as the LORD commanded Moses.

20 ¶ And he tooke and put the testimonie into the Arke, and set the staues on the Arke, and put the Mercy-seate aboue vpon the Arke.

21 And he brought the Arke into the Tabernacle, and * set vp the Vaile of the couering, and couered the Arke of the Testimonie, as the LORD commanded Moses.

22 ¶ And he put the Table in the Tent of the Congregation, vpon the side of the Tabernacle Northward, without the vaile.

23 And he set the bread in order vpon it, before the LORD, as the LORD had commanded Moses.

24 ¶ And he put the candlesticke in the Tent of the Congregation, ouer against the Table, on the side of the Tabernacle Southward.

25 And he lighted the lamps before the LORD, as the LORD commanded Moses.

26 ¶ And he put the golden Altar in the Tent of the Congregation, before the Vaile.

27 And he burnt sweet incense thereon, as the LORD commanded Moses.

28 ¶ And he set vp the hanging, at the doore of the Tabernacle.

29 And hee put the Altar of burnt offering by the doore of the Tabernacle of the Tent of the Congregation, and offered vpon it the burnt offering, and the meate offering, as * the LORD commanded Moses.

30 ¶ And he set the Lauer betweene the Tent of the Congregation and the Altar, and put water there, to wash *withall*.

31 And Moses, and Aaron and his sonnes, washed their hands, and their feete thereat.

32 When

* Chap. 26. 35.
† *Heb.* the order thereof.
† *Heb.* Holines of holinesses.
* Num. 7. 1.
* Chap. 35. 12.
* Exod. 30. 9

32 When they went into the Tent of the Congregation, and when they came neere vnto the altar, they washed, as the LORD commanded Moses.

33 And he reared vp the Court round about the Tabernacle, and the Altar, and set vp the hanging of the Court gate: so Moses finished the worke.

*Num 9.15. 1.king.8.10

34 ¶* Then a cloud couered the Tent of the Congregation, and the glory of the LORD filled the Tabernacle.

35 And Moses was not able to enter into the tent of the Congregation, because the cloude aboad thereon, and the glory of the LORD filled the Tabernacle.

36 And when the cloud was taken vp from ouer the Tabernacle, the children of Israel † went onward in all their iourneys:

† Heb. iourneyed.

37 But if the cloud were not taken vp, then they iourneyed not, till the day that it was taken vp.

38 For the cloude of the LORD *was* vpon the Tabernacle by day, and fire was on it by night, in the sight of all the house of Israel, throughout all their iourneys.

THE THIRD BOOKE of MOSES, called Leuiticus.

CHAP. I.

1 *The burnt offerings* 3 *Of the heard,* 10 *Of the flockes,* 13 *Of the foules.*

AND the LORD called vnto Moses, and spake vnto him out of the Tabernacle of the Cõgregation, saying,

2 Speake vnto the children of Israel, and say vnto them, If any man of you bring an offering vnto the LORD, yee shall bring your offering of the cattell, euen of the herd, and of the flocke.

*Exod.29. 10.

3 * If his offering be a burnt sacrifice of the herd, let him offer a male without blemish: he shall offer it of his owne voluntarie will, at the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation before the LORD.

4 And hee shall put his hand vpon the head of the burnt offring: and it shalbe accepted for him to make atonement for him.

5 And he shall kill the bullocke before the LORD: and the Priests Aarons sonnes shall bring the blood, and sprinkle the blood round about vpon the altar, that *is* by the dore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

6 And he shall flay the burnt offering, and cut it into his pieces.

7 And the sonnes of Aaron the Priest shall put fire vpon the altar, and lay the wood in order vpon the fire.

8 And the Priests Aarons sonnes shall lay the parts, the head and the fat in order vpon the wood that *is* in the fire which *is* vpon the altar.

9 But the inwards and his legges shall he wash in water, and the Priest shal burne all on the altar, to *be* a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet sauour vnto the LORD.

10 ¶ And if his offring be of the flocks, *namely* of the sheepe, or of the goates for a burnt sacrifice, he shal bring it a male without blemish.

11 And he shall kil it on the side of the altar Northward, before the LORD: and the Priests Aarons sonnes shall sprinkle his blood round about vpon the altar.

12 And hee shall cut it into his pieces, with his head and his fatte: and the Priest shall lay them in order on the wood that *is* on the fire, which *is* vpon the altar:

13 But he shall wash the inwards and the legges with water, and the Priest shall bring *it* all, and burne *it* vpon the altar: it *is* a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet sauour vnto the LORD.

14 ¶ And if the burnt sacrifice for his offering to the LORD *be* of foules, then he shall bring his offering of turtle doues, or of young pigeons.

15 And the Priest shal bring it vnto the altar, and ‖ wring off his head, and burne it on the altar: and the blood thereof shalbe wrung out at the side of the altar.

‖ Or, *pinch off the head with the naile.*

16 And hee shall plucke away his crop with ‖ his feathers, & cast it beside the altar on the East part, by the place of the ashes.

Or, *the filth thereof.*

17 And he shall cleaue it with the wings

therof, *but* shall not diuide it asunder: And the Priest shal burne it vpon the altar, vpon the wood that is vpon the fire: it is a burnt sacrifice, an offring made by fire of a sweet sauour vnto the LORD.

CHAP. II.

1 The meate offering of flowre with oyle and incense, 4 either baken in the ouen, 5 or on a plate, 7 or in a frying pan, 12 or of the first fruites in the eare 13 The salt of the meate offering.

AND when any will offer a meate offering vnto the LORD, his offering shal be of fine flowre: and hee shall powre oyle vpon it, and put frankincense thereon.

2 And he shall bring it to Aarons sons the Priests: and hee shall take thereout his handfull of the flowre thereof, and of the oyle thereof, with all the frankincense therof, and the Priest shall burne the memorial of it vpon the altar, *to be* an offering made by fire *of a* sweet sauour vnto the LORD.

*Ecclus 7. 31.

3 And * the remnant of the meat offering *shall be* Aarons and his sonnes: *is it* a thing most holy of the offerings of the LORD made by fire.

4 ¶ And if thou bring an oblation of a meate offering baken in the ouen, *it shall be* an vnleauened cake of fine flowre mingled with oyle, or vnleauened wafers annoynted with oyle.

5 ¶ And if thy oblation be a meate offering *baken* ‖ in a panne, it shall bee of fine flowre vnleuened, mingled with oyle.

‖ Or, *on a flat plate, or slice*

6 Thou shalt part it in pieces, & powre oyle thereon: it *is* a meate offering.

7 ¶ And if thy oblation be a meate offering *baken* in the frying pan, it shall bee made of fine flowre with oyle.

8 And thou shalt bring the meat offering that is made of these things vnto the LORD, and when it is presented vnto the Priest, he shal bring it vnto the altar.

9 And the Priest shall take from the meat offering * a memoriall thereof, and shall burne it vpon the altar, *it is* an * offering made by fire of a sweet sauour vnto the LORD.

* Vers. 2.

* Exod. 29. 18.

10 And that which is left of the meat offering, *shall be* Aarons and his sonnes: *it is* a thing most holy, of the offerings of the LORD made by fire.

11 No meat offering, which yee shall bring vnto the LORD, shal bee made with leauen: For ye shal burne no leauen, nor any hony, in any offering of the LORD made by fire.

12 ¶ As for the oblation of the first fruites, ye shal offer them vnto the LORD, but they shal not † be burnt on the altar for a sweet sauour.

† *Heb. ascend.*

13 And euery oblation of thy meat offering * shalt thou season with salt; neither shalt thou suffer the salt of the Couenant of thy God to be lacking from thy meate offering: with all thine offrings thou shalt offer salt.

* Mark. 9 49

14 And if thou offer a meat offering of thy first fruites vnto the LORD, thou shalt offer for the meat offring of thy first fruits, greene eares of corne dryed by the fire, *euen* corne beaten out of full eares.

15 And thou shalt put oyle vpon it, and lay frankincense theron; *it is* a meat offring.

16 And the Priest shal burn the memoriall of it, part of the beaten corne thereof, and part of the oyle thereof, with all the frankincense thereof: *it is* an offring made by fire vnto the LORD.

CHAP. III.

1 The meat offering of the herd, 6 of the flocke. 7 either a lambe, 12 or a goate.

AND if his oblation *be* a sacrifice of peace offering, if hee offer *it* of the herd, whether it be a male or female, hee shall offer it without blemish before the LORD.

2 And hee shall lay his hand vpon the head of his offering, and kill it at the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation: and Aarons sonnes the Priests shal sprinkle the blood vpon the altar round about.

3 And hee shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace offering, an offering made by fire vnto the LORD; * the ‖ fat that coureth the inwards, and all the fat that *is* vpon the inwards.

* Exo. 29. 22

‖ Or, *suet.*

4 And the two kidneys, and the fatte that *is* on them, which *is* by the flanks: and the ‖ caule aboue the liuer with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

‖ Or, *Midriffe ouer the liuer, and ouer the kidneys.*

5 And Aarons sonnes shal burne it on the Altar vpon the burnt sacrifice, which *is* vpon the wood that *is* on the fire: *it is* an offering made by fire of a sweete sauour vnto the LORD.

6 ¶ And if his offering for a sacrifice of peace offering vnto the LORD, bee of the flocke, male or female, he shall offer it without blemish.

7 If hee offer a lambe for his offering, then shal he offer it before the LORD.

8 And hee shall lay his hand vpon the head of his offering, and kill it before the

Tabernæ-

Tabernacle of the Congregation: and Aarons sonnes shall sprinkle the blood thereof, round about vpon the altar.

9 And he shal offer of the sacrifice of the peace offering, an offering made by fire vnto the LORD: the fat thereof *and* the whole rumpe, it shall he take off hard by the backe bone: and the fat that coureth the inwards, and all the fat that *is* vpon the inwards.

10 And the two kidneys, and the fatte that is vpon them, which *is* by the flankes, and the caule aboue the liuer, with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

11 And the Priest shall burne it vpon the altar: *it is* the food of the offring made by fire vnto the LORD.

12 ¶ And if his offering be a goat, then he shall offer it before the LORD.

13 And hee shall lay his hand vpon the head of it, and kill it before the Tabernacle of the Congregation: and the sonnes of Aaron shall sprinkle the blood thereof vpon the altar, round about.

14 And he shall offer thereof his offering, *euen* an offring made by fire vnto the LORD; the fat that coureth the inwards, and all the fat that is vpon the inwards.

15 And the two kidneys, and the fatte that is vpon them, which *is* by the flankes, and the caule aboue the liuer with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

16 And the Priest shall burne them vpon the altar: *it is* the food of the offering made by fire, for a sweet sauour: * All the fat *is* the LORDS.

17 *It shall be* a perpetuall statute for your generations, throughout all your dwellings, that ye eate neither fat, nor * bloud.

* Chap. 7. 25

* Gen. 9. 4. chap. 7. 26. and 17. 14.

CHAP. IIII.

1 The sinne offering of ignorance, 3 for the Priest, 13 for the Congregation, 22 for the Ruler, 27 for any of the people.

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 Speake vnto the children of Israel, saying, If a soule shall sinne through ignorance against any of the Commandements of the LORD (concerning things which ought not to be done) and shall do against any of them:

3 If the Priest that is anoynted, doe sinne according to the sinne of the people, then let him bring for his sinne which hee hath sinned, a young bullocke without blemish, vnto the LORD for a sinne offering.

4 And hee shall bring the bullock vnto the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation before the LORD, and shall lay his hand vpon the bullockes head, and kill the bullocke before the LORD.

5 And the Priest that is anoynted, shal take of the bullockes blood, and bring it to the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

6 And the Priest shall dip his finger in the blood, and sprinkle of the blood seuen times before the LORD, before the vaile of the Sanctuary.

7 And the Priest shall put some of the blood vpon the hornes of the altar of sweet incense before the LORD, which *is* in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and shall powre * all the blood of the bullock at the bottome of the altar of the burnt offering, which *is* at the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

* Chap. 5. 9.

8 And he shall take off from it all the fat of the bullock for the sinne offering: the fat that coureth the inwards, and all the fat that is vpon the inwards.

9 And the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* vpon them, which *is* by the flankes, and the caule aboue the liuer, with the kidneys, it shall he take away,

10 As it was taken off from the bullock of the sacrifice of peace offerings: and the Priest shall burne them vpon the altar of the burnt offering.

11 * And the skinne of the bullock, and all his flesh, with his head, and with his legs, and his inwards, and his doung,

* Exod. 29. 14. num. 19. 5.

12 Euen the whole bullocke shall he carie foorth † without the campe, vnto a clean place, where the ashes are powred out, and * burne him on the wood with fire: † where the ashes are powred out, shall he be burnt.

† *Heb.* to without the campe. * Heb. 13. 13 ‖ *Heb.* at the powring out of the ashes.

13 ¶ And if the whole Congregation of Israel sinne through ignorance, * and the thing be hid from the eyes of the assembly, and they haue done somewhat against any of the Commandements of the LORD, concerning things which should not bee done, and are guiltie:

* Chap. 5. 2. 3, 4.

14 When the sinne which they haue sinned against it, is knowne, then the Congregation shall offer a young bullocke for the sinne, and bring him before the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

15 And the Elders of the Congregation shall lay their hands vpon the head of the bullocke, before the LORD: and the bullock shall be killed before the LORD.

16 And the Priest that is anoynted, sh

bring of the bullockes blood to the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

17 And the Priest shall dip his finger in some of the blood & sprinkle *it* seuen times before the LORD, *euen* before the vaile.

18 And hee shall put some of the blood vpon the hornes of the altar, which *is* before the LORD, that *is* in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and shall powre out all the blood at the bottome of the altar of the burnt offering, which *is at* the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

19 And he shall take all his fat from him, and burne it vpon the altar.

20 And hee shall doe with the bullocke as he did with the bullocke for a sinne offering, so shall he doe with this: And the Priest shall make an attonement for them, and it shall be forgiuen them.

21 And he shall cary foorth the bullock without the campe, and burne him as hee burned the first bullocke: it *is* a sinne offering for the Congregation.

22 ¶ When a ruler hath sinned and done somewhat through ignorance against any of the Commandements of the LORD his God, concerning things which should not be done, and is guilty:

23 Or if his sinne wherein hee hath sinned, come to his knowledge: he shal bring his offering, a kidde of the goates, a male without blemish.

24 And hee shall lay his hand vpon the head of the goate, and kill it in the place where they kil the burnt offering before the LORD: it *is* a sinne offering.

25 And the Priest shal take of the blood of the sinne offering with his finger, and put *it* vpon the hornes of the altar of burnt offering, and shall powre out his blood at the bottome of the Altar of burnt offring.

26 And he shall burne all his fatte vpon the Altar, as the fat of the sacrifice of peace offerings: and the Priest shall make an attonement for him, as concerning his sinne, and it shall be forgiuen him.

† *Heb. any soule.* † *Heb people of the land.*

27 And if † any one of the † common people sinne through ignorance, while hee doth somwhat against any of the commandements of the LORD, concerning things which ought not to bee done, and bee guiltie:

28 Or if his sinne which he hath sinned come to his knowledge, then he shal bring his offering, a kidde of the goates, a female without blemish, for his sinne which hee hath sinned.

29 And hee shall lay his hand vpon the head of the sinne offering, and slay the sin offering in the place of the burnt offering.

30 And the Priest shal take of the blood thereof with his finger, and put it vpon the hornes of the altar of burnt offering, and shall powre out all the blood thereof at the bottome of the altar.

31 And * he shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat is taken from off the sacrifice of peace offerings: and the Priest shall burne *it* vpon the altar, for a * sweete sauour vnto the LORD, and the Priest shal make an attonement for him, and it shalbe forgiuen him.

* *Leuit. 3. 14*

* *Exod. 29. 18.*

32 And if hee bring a lambe for a sinne offering, hee shall bring it a female without blemish.

33 And hee shall lay his hand vpon the head of his sinne offering, and slay it for a sinne offering, in the place where they kill the burnt offering.

34 And the Priest shall take of the blood of the sinne offring with his finger, and put *it* vpon the hornes of the altar of burnt offering, and shall powre out all the blood thereof at the bottome of the altar.

35 And hee shall take away all the fatte therof, as the fat of the lambe is taken away from the sacrifice of the peace offerings: and the Priest shall burne them vpon the altar, according to the offerings made by fire vnto the LORD, and the Priest shall make an attonement for his sinne that hee hath committed, & it shalbe forgiuen him.

CHAP. V.

1 He that sinneth in concealing his knowledge, 2 in touching an vncleane thing, 4 or in making an oath. 6 His trespasse offering, of the flocke, 7 of foules, 11 or of flowre. 14 The trespasse offering in sacriledge, 17 and in sinnes of ignorance.

AND if a soule sinne, and heare the voyce of swearing, and is a witnesse, whether he hath seene or knowne *of it*, if he doe not vtter it, then he shall beare his iniquitie.

2 Or if a soule touch any vncleane thing, whether it be a carcase of an vnclean beast, or a carcase of vncleane cattell, or the carcase of vncleane creeping things, and if it be hidden from him, he also shall be vncleane, and guiltie:

3 Or if hee touch the vncleanesse of man, whatsoeuer vncleanesse it bee that a man shalbe defiled withall, and *it* be hidde from him, when he knoweth *of it*, then hee shalbe guilty.

4 Or

4 Or if a ſoule ſweare, pronouncing with his lippes to doe euill, or to do good, whatſoeuer it be that a man ſhal pronounce with an oath, and *it* be hid from him, when he knoweth *of it*, then he ſhalbe guiltie in one of theſe.

5 And it ſhall be, when he ſhalbe guiltie in one of theſe things, that he ſhall confeſſe, that he hath ſinned in that thing.

6 And he ſhall bring his treſpaſſe offering vnto the LORD for his ſinne which he hath ſinned, a female from the flocke, a lambe, or a kidde of the goates, for a ſinne offering: and the Prieſt ſhall make an attonement for him concerning his ſinne.

†*Heb. his hand cannot reach to the ſufficiencie of a lambe.*

7 And if † hee bee not able to bring a lambe, then ſhall hee bring for his treſpaſſe which he hath committed, two turtle doues or two young pigeons vnto the LORD: one for a ſinne offering, and the other for a burnt offering.

8 And hee ſhall bring them vnto the Prieſt, who ſhall offer that which is for the ſin offering firſt, and * wring off his head from his necke, but ſhall not diuide *it* aſunder.

*Chap. 1. 15.

9 And he ſhal ſprinkle of the bloud of the ſinne offering vpon the ſide of the altar, and the reſt of the blood ſhall be wrung out at the bottome of the altar: *it is* a ſinne offering.

10 And he ſhall offer the ſecond for a burnt offering, according to the ‖ manner: and the Prieſt ſhall make an attonement for him for his ſinne, which he had ſinned, and it ſhalbe forgiuen him.

‖ *Or, ordinance.*

11 ¶ But if he bee not able to bring two turtle doues, or two young pigeons; then he that ſinned, ſhall bring for his offering the tenth part of an Ephah of fine flowre for a ſinne offering: hee ſhall put no oyle vpon it, neither ſhall hee put any frankincenſe thereon: for it is a ſinne offering.

12 Then ſhall he bring it to the Prieſt, and the Prieſt ſhall take his handfull of it, * *euen* a memoriall thereof, and burne *it* on the altar, * according to the offerings made by fire vnto the LORD: it is a ſinne offering.

*Chap. 2. 2
*Chap. 4. 35

13 And the Prieſt ſhal make an attonement for him as touching his ſinne, that he hath ſinned in one of theſe, and it ſhall bee forgiuen him: and *the remnant* ſhall be the Prieſts, as a meate offering.

14 ¶ And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying:

15 If a ſoule commit a treſpaſſe, and ſinne through ignorance, in the holy things of the LORD; then hee ſhall bring for his treſpaſſe vnto the LORD, a ramme without blemiſh, out of the flockes, with thy eſtimation by ſhekels of ſiluer, after the ſhekel of the Sanctuary, for a treſpaſſe offering.

16 And he ſhall make amends for the harme that he hath done in the holy thing, and ſhall adde the fift part thereto, and giue it vnto the Prieſt: and the Prieſt ſhal make an attonement for him with the ramme of the treſpaſſe offering, and it ſhall bee forgiuen him.

17 ¶ And if a * ſoule ſinne, and commit any of theſe things which are forbidden to be done by the commandements of the LORD, though he wiſt it not, yet is hee guiltie, and ſhall beare his iniquitie.

*Chap. 4. 2.

18 And he ſhall bring a ramme without blemiſh out of the flocke, with thy eſtimation, for a treſpaſſe offering vnto the Prieſt: and the Prieſt ſhall make an atonement for him concerning his ignorance wherein hee erred, and wiſt it not: and it ſhall be forgiuen him.

19 It is a treſpaſſe offering: he hath certainely treſpaſſed againſt the LORD.

CHAP. VI.

1 The treſpaſſe offering for ſinnes done wittingly. 8 The Law of the burnt offering, 14 and of the meate offering. 19 The offering at the conſecration of a Prieſt. 24 The law of the ſinne offering.

AND the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,

2 If a ſoule ſinne, and commit a treſpaſſe againſt the LORD, and lie vnto his neighbour in that which was deliuered him to keepe, or in ‖ fellowſhip, or in a thing taken away by † violence, or hath deceiued his neighbour:

‖ *Or, in dealing.* †*Heb. putting of the hand.*

3 Or haue found that which was loſt, and lieth concerning it, and * ſweareth falſely: in any of all theſe that a man doth, ſinning therein:

*Num. 5. 6.

4 Then it ſhall be, becauſe hee hath ſinned, and is guiltie, that hee ſhall reſtore that which he tooke violently away, or the thing which he hath deceitfully gotten, or that which was deliuered him to keepe, or the loſt thing which he found:

5 Or all that about which hee hath ſworne falſely: he ſhall euen * reſtore it in the principall, and ſhall adde the fift part more therto, and giue it vnto him to whom it appertaineth, ‖ in the day of his treſpaſſe offering.

*Chap. 5. 15
‖ *Or, in the day of his being found guilty Heb. the day of his treſpaſſe.*

6 And hee ſhall bring his treſpaſſe offe-

ring vnto the LORD, a ramme without blemish out of the *flock, with thy estimation, for a trespasse offering vnto the Priest.

*Chap. 5. 15

7 And the Priest shal make an attonement for him, before the LORD: and it shall be forgiuen him, for any thing of all that he hath done, in trespassing therein.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

9 Command Aaron and his sonnes, saying, This *is* the lawe of the burnt offering: (It is the burnt offering, ‖ becausе of the burning vpon the altar all night vnto the morning, and the fire of the altar shall be burning in it,)

‖ Or, *for the burning.*

10 And the Priest shall put on his linnen garment, and his linnen breeches shall he put vpon his flesh, and take vp the ashes which the fire hath consumed with the burnt offering on the altar, and he shall put them besides the altar.

11 And hee shall put off his garments, and put on other garments, and cary forth the ashes without the campe, vnto a cleane place.

12 And the fire vpon the altar shall bee burning in it: it shall not be put out; And the Priest shall burn wood on it euery morning, and lay the burnt offering in order vpon it, and he shall burne thereon the fat of the peace offerings.

13 The fire shall euer be burning vpon the altar: it shall neuer goe out.

* Chap. 21. 1. num. 15. 4.

14 ¶ * And this is the lawe of the meate offering: the sonnes of Aaron shall offer it before the LORD, before the altar.

15 And he shall take of it his handfull, of the flowre of the meat offering, and of the oyle thereof, and all the frankincense which *is* vpon the meate offering, and shall burne *it* vpon the Altar, for a sweet sauour, *euen* the * memoriall of it vnto the LORD.

*Chap. 2. 9.

16 And the remainder thereof shall Aaron and his sonnes eate: with vnleauened bread shall it be eaten in the holy place: in the court of the Tabernacle of the Congregation they shall eate it.

17 It shall not be baken with leauen: I haue giuen it vnto them for their portion of my offerings made by fire: it *is* most holy, as *is* the sinne offering, and as the trespasse offering.

18 All the males among the children of Aaron shall eate of it: It shall bee a statute for euer in your generations concerning the offerings of the LORD made by fire: *euery one that toucheth them shalbe holy.

* Exod. 29. 37.

19 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying:

20 This *is* the offering of Aaron, and of his sons which they shall offer vnto the LORD, in the day when he is annoynted: The tenth part of an * Ephah of fine flowre for a meate offering perpetuall, halfe of it in the morning, and halfe thereof at night.

* Exod. 16. 36.

21 In a panne it shalbe made with oyle, and when it is baken, thou shalt bring it in: and the baken pieces of the meate offering shalt thou offer for a sweet sauour vnto the LORD.

22 And the Priest of his sonnes that is anoynted in his stead, shall offer it: It is a statute for euer vnto the LORD, it shall bee wholy burnt.

23 For euery meate offering for the Priest shalbe wholy burnt: it shall not bee eaten.

24 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

25 Speake vnto Aaron and to his sons, saying, This *is* the law of the sinne offering: In the place where the burnt offering is killed shall the sinne offering be killed before the LORD: it *is* most holy.

26 The Priest that offereth it for sinne, shall eate it: In the holy place shall it be eaten, in the court of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

27 Whatsoeuer shall touch the flesh thereof shall be holy: and when there is sprinkled of the blood thereof vpon any garment, thou shalt wash that whereon it was sprinkled, in the holy place.

28 But the earthen vessell wherein it is sodden, * shall be broken: And if it be sodden in a brasen pot, it shall bee both scowred, and rinsed in water.

* Chap. 11. 33.

29 All the males among the Priests shal eate thereof: it *is* most holy.

30 * And no sinne offering whereof any of the blood is brought into the Tabernacle of the Congregation to reconcile *withall* in the holy place, shall be eaten: it shall be burnt in the fire.

* Heb. 13. 11.

CHAP. VII.

1 The lawe of the trespasse offering. 11 and of the Peace offerings. 12 whether it be for a Thanksgiuing, 16 or a Vow, or a Free willoffering. 22 The fat, 26 and the blood are forbidden. 28 The Priests portion in the Peace offerings.

LIkewise this *is* the law of the trespasse offering: it is most holy.

2 In the place where they kill the burnt offring, shal they kill the trespasse offring: and

and the bloud therof ſhal he ſprinkle round about vpon the altar.

3 And he ſhall offer of it, all the fatte thereof; the rumpe, and the fat that coue-reth the inwards,

4 And the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* on them, which *is* by the flankes, and the caule *that is* aboue the liuer, with the kid-neys, it ſhall he take away.

5 And the Prieſt ſhall burne them vp-on the altar, for an offering made by fire vnto the LORD: it *is* a treſpaſſe offering.

6 Euery male among the Prieſts ſhall eate thereof: it ſhall be eaten in the holy place: it *is* moſt holy.

7 As the ſinne offering *is*, ſo *is* the treſ-paſſe offering: there is one law for them: the Prieſt that maketh attonement there-with, ſhall haue *it*.

8 And the Prieſt that offereth any mans burnt offering, euen the Prieſt ſhall haue to himſelfe the ſkinne of the burnt offering which he hath offered.

9 And all the meate offering that is ba-ken in the ouen, and all that is dreſſed in the frying pan, and ‖ in the panne, ſhall be the Prieſts that offereth it.

‖ Or, *on the flat plate*, or *ſlice*.

10 And euery meate offering mingled with oyle, and drie, ſhall all the ſonnes of Aaron haue, one as much as another.

11 And this *is* the law of the ſacrifice of peace offerings, which he ſhall offer vnto the LORD.

12 If he offer it for a thankſgiuing, then he ſhall offer with the ſacrifice of thanke-ſgiuing vnleauened cakes mingled with oyle, and vnleauened wafers anoynted with oyle, and cakes mingled with oyle of fine flowre fried.

13 Beſides the cakes, he ſhall offer for his offering leauened bread, with the ſa-crifice of thankſgiuing of his peace offrings.

14 And of it he ſhall offer one out of the whole oblation, for an heaue offering vnto the LORD, and it ſhall bee the Prieſts that ſprinkleth the blood of the peace offerings.

15 And the fleſh of the ſacrifice of his peace offerings for thankeſgiuing, ſhall bee eaten the ſame day that it is offered: hee ſhall not leaue any of it vntill the morning.

16 But if the ſacrifice of his offering bee a vow, or a voluntarie offering, it ſhall bee eaten the ſame day that he offereth his ſa-crifice: and on the morrow alſo the re-mainder of it ſhalbe eaten.

17 But the remainder of the fleſh of the ſa-crifice on the third day ſhall bee burnt with fire.

18 And if any of the fleſh of the ſacri-fice of his peace offerings be eaten at all on the third day, it ſhall not be accepted, nei-ther ſhall it be imputed vnto him that offe-reth it: it ſhalbe an abhomination, and the ſoule that eateth of it, ſhall beare his ini-quitie.

19 And the fleſh that toucheth any vn-cleane thing, ſhall not be eaten: it ſhall be burnt with fire: and as for the fleſh, all that be cleane ſhall eate thereof.

20 But the ſoule that eateth of the fleſh of the ſacrifice of peace offerings, that per-taine vnto the LORD, * hauing his vn-cleaneſſe vpon him, euen that ſoule ſhal be cut off from his people.

* Chap 15. 3.

21 Moreouer, the ſoule that ſhal touch any vncleane thing, *as* the vncleaneſſe of man, or *any* vncleane beaſt, or any abomi-nable vncleane thing, and eate of the fleſh of the ſacrifice of peace offrings which per-taine vnto the LORD, euen that ſoule ſhal be cut off from his people.

22 ¶ And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,

23 Speake vnto the children of Iſrael, ſaying, * Ye ſhal eate no manner fat of oxe, or of ſheepe, or of goate.

* Chap. 3. 17.

24 And the fat of the † beaſt that dieth of it ſelfe, and the fat of that which is torne with beaſts, may be vſed in any other vſe: but ye ſhall in no wiſe eate of it.

† *Heb. carcaiſe.*

25 For whoſoeuer eateth the fat of the beaſt, of which men offer an offering made by fire vnto the LORD, euen the ſoule that eateth *it*, ſhall be cut off from his people.

26 * Moreouer ye ſhall eate no manner of blood, whether it be of foule or of beaſt in any of your dwellings.

Gen. 9. 4. chap. 3. 17. and 17. 14.

27 Whatſoeuer ſoule it bee that eateth any manner of blood, euen that ſoule ſhall be cut off from his people.

28 ¶ And the LORD ſpake vnto Mo-ſes, ſaying,

29 Speake vnto the children of Iſrael, ſaying, He that offereth the ſacrifice of his peace offerings vnto the LORD, ſhall bring his oblation vnto the LORD, of the ſacri-fice of his peace-offerings.

30 His owne hands ſhall bring the offe-rings of the LORD made by fire, the fatte with the breaſt, it ſhall he bring, that * the breſt may be waued for a waue offering be-fore the LORD.

* Exod. 29. 24.

31 And the Prieſt ſhall burne the fat vp-on the altar: but the breſt ſhall bee Aarons and his ſonnes.

32 And the right shoulder shall ye giue vnto the Priest for an heaue offering of the sacrifices of your peace offerings.

33 He among the sonnes of Aaron that offereth the blood of the peace offerings, and the fat, shall haue the right shoulder for his part.

34 For the waue brest and the heaue shoulder haue I taken of the children of Israel, from off the sacrifices of their peace offerings, and haue giuen them vnto Aaron the Priest, and vnto his sonnes, by a statute for euer, from among the children of Israel.

35 ¶ This *is the portion* of the anoynting of Aaron, and of the anoynting of his sons, out of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, in the day when he presented them, to minister vnto the LORD in the Priests office:

36 Which the LORD commanded to be giuen them of the children of Israel, in the day that he anoynted them, *by* a statute for euer, throughout their generations.

37 This *is* the law of the burnt offering, of the meat offering, and of the sin offering, and of the trespasse offering, and of the consecrations, and of the sacrifice of the peace offerings:

38 Which the LORD commanded Moses in mount Sinai, in the day that he commanded the children of Israel to offer their oblations vnto the LORD, in the wilderness of Sinai.

CHAP. VIII.

1 Moses consecrateth Aaron and his sonnes. 14 Their sinne offering. 18 Their burnt offering. 22 The ramme of consecrations. 31 The place and time of their consecration.

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying:

2 * Take Aaron and his sonnes with him, and the garments, and * the annoynting oyle, and a bullocke for the sinne offering, and two rams, and a basket of vnleauened bread.

3 And gather thou all the Congregation together vnto the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

4 And Moses did as the LORD commanded him, and the assembly was gathered together vnto the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

5 And Moses said vnto the Congregation, * This is the thing which the LORD commanded to be done.

6 And Moses brought Aaron and his sonnes, and washed them with water.

7 And he put vpon him the coate, and girded him with the girdle, and cloathed him with the roabe, and put the Ephod vpon him, and he girded him with the curious girdle of the Ephod, and bound *it* vnto him therewith.

8 And he put the brestplate vpon him: also he * put in the brestplate the Vrim and Thummim.

9 And he put the myter vpon his head; also vpon the myter, euen vpon his forefront did he put the golden plate, the holy crowne, as the LORD * cõmanded Moses.

10 And Moses tooke the annoynting oyle, and anoynted the tabernacle and all that was therein, and sanctified them.

11 And he sprinkled thereof vpon the altar seuen times, and anoynted the altar, and all his vessels, both the Lauer and his foot, to sanctifie them.

12 And he * powred of the anoynting oyle vpon Aarons head, and anoynted him to sanctifie them.

13 And Moses brought Aarons sons, and put coates vpon them, and girded them with girdles, and † put bonnets vpon them, as the LORD commanded Moses.

14 * And he brought the bullocke for the sinne offering, and Aaron and his sons layed their hands vpon the head of the bullocke for the sinne offering.

15 And he slew it, and Moses tooke the blood, and put it vpon the hornes of the altar round about with his finger, and purified the altar, and powred the blood at the bottome of the altar, and sanctified it, to make reconciliation vpon it.

16 And he tooke all the fat that was vpon the inwards, and the kall *aboue* the liuer, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and Moses burned it vpon the altar.

17 But the bullocke, and his hide, his flesh and his doung, he burnt with fire without the campe, as the LORD * commanded Moses.

18 ¶ And he brought the ramme for the burnt offering: and Aaron and his sonnes leyd their hands vpon the head of the ram.

19 And hee killed it, and Moses sprinkled the blood vpon the altar round about.

20 And he cut the ramme into peeces, and Moses burnt the head, and the peeces, and the fat.

21 And he washed the inwards and the legges in water, and Moses burnt the whole ramme vpon the altar: It *was* a burnt sacrifice for a sweete sauour, *and* an offering made

* Exod. 28. 1. 4.
* Exod. 30. 24.
* Exo. 29. 4.
* Exod. 28. 30.
* Exod. 28. 39, &c.
* Ecclus. 45. 15 psal. 133 2.
† *Heb. bound.*
* Exod. 29. 1
* Exod. 29. 14.

made by fire vnto the LORD, as the LORD commanded Moses.

*Exod. 29. 31. 22 ¶ And * he brought the other ram, the ramme of consecration: and Aaron and his sonnes layd their handes vpon the head of the ramme.

23 And hee slew it, and Moses tooke of the blood of it, and put it vpon the tip of Aarons right eare, and vpon the thumbe of his right hand, and vpon the great toe of his right foot.

24 And he brought Aarons sonnes, and Moses put of the blood vpon the tip of their right eare, and vpon the thumbs of their right hands, and vpon the great toes of their right feet: and Moses sprinkled the blood vpon the Altar round about.

25 And he took the fat, and the rumpe, and all the fat that was vpon the inwards, and the caule *abone* the liuer, and the two kidneis and their fat, & the right shoulder.

26 And out of the basket of vnleauened bread, that *was* before the LORD, he tooke one vnleauened cake, and a cake of oyled bread, and one wafer, and put them on the fat, and vpon the right shoulder.

*Exod. 29. 24. &c. 27 And he put all * vpon Aarons hands, and vpon his sonnes hands, & waued them for a waue offering before the LORD.

28 And Moses tooke them from off their hands, and burnt *them* on the Altar, vpon the burnt offering: They *were* consecrations for a sweet sauour: It is an offering made by fire vnto the LORD.

29 And Moses tooke the brest, & waued it for a waue offring before the LORD: *For* of the ramme of consecration it was Moses *Exod. 29. 26. * part, as the LORD commanded Moses.

30 And Moses tooke of the anoynting oyle, and of the blood which was vpon the Altar, and sprinckled it vpon Aaron, *and* vpon his garments, and vpon his sonnes, and vpon his sonnes garments with him: and sanctified Aaron, *and* his garments, and his sonnes, and his sonnes garments with him.

31 ¶ And Moses said vnto Aaron and to his sonnes, Boile the flesh at the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation: and there *eat it with the bread that is in the basket of consecrations, as I commanded, saying, Aaron and his sonnes shall eate it. *Exod. 29. 32.

32 And that which remaineth of the flesh, & of the bread, shal ye burne with fire.

33 And ye shall not go out of the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation *in* seuen dayes, vntill the dayes of your consecration be at an end: for * seuen daies shall he consecrate you. *Exod 29. 35.

34 As hee hath done this day, *so* the LORD hath commanded to doe, to make an atonement for you.

35 Therefore shal ye abide at the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation day and night, seuen dayes, and keepe the charge of the LORD, that ye die not: for so I am commanded.

36 So Aaron and his sonnes did all things which the LORD commaunded by the hand of Moses.

CHAP. IX.

1 The first offrings of Aaron, for himselfe and the people. 8 The sin-offring, 12 and the burnt offering for himselfe. 15 The offrings for the people. 23 Moses and Aaron blesse the people. 24 Fire commeth from the Lord, vpon the Altar.

AND it came to passe on the eight day, that Moses called Aaron and his sonnes, and the Elders of Israel.

2 And he said vnto Aaron, *Take thee a yong calfe for a sinne offering, and a ram for a burnt offering, without blemish, and offer *them* before the LORD. *Exod. 29. 1.

3 And vnto the children of Israel thou shalt speake, saying, Take yee a kid of the goats, for a sinne offering, and a calfe, and a lambe, both of the first yeere without blemish, for a burnt offering.

4 Also a bullocke and a ram, for peace offerings, to sacrifice before the LORD, and a meat offering mingled with oyle: for to day the LORD will appeare vnto you.

5 ¶ And they brought that which Moses commanded, before the Tabernacle of the Cõgregation: and al the Congregation drew neere and stood before the LORD.

6 And Moses saide, This is the thing which the LORD commaunded that yee should doe: and the glory of the LORD shall appeare vnto you.

7 And Moses said vnto Aaron, Go vnto the Altar, & offer thy sinne offering, and thy burnt offering, and make an atonement for thy selfe, and for the people: and offer the offring of the people, & make an atonement for them, as the LORD commanded.

8 ¶ Aaron therefore went vnto the Altar, and slew the calfe of the sinne offering, which *was* for himselfe.

9 And the sonnes of Aaron brought the blood vnto him, and he dipt his finger in the blood, and put it vpon the hornes of the Altar, and powred out the blood at the bottome of the Altar.

10 But

10 But the fat and the kidneys, and the caule *aboue* the liuer of the sinne offering he burnt vpon the Altar, as the LORD commanded Moses.

11 And the flesh and the hide he burnt with fire, without the campe.

12 And he slew the burnt offering, and Aarons sonnes presented vnto him the blood, which hee sprinckled round about vpon the Altar.

13 And they presented the burnt offring vnto him, with the pieces thereof, and the head: and he burnt *them* vpon the Altar.

14 And he did wash the inwards, and the legs, and burnt *them* vpon the burnt offring on the Altar.

15 ¶And he brought the peoples offring, and tooke the goat, which was the sinne offering for the people, and slew it, and offered it for sinne, as the first.

16 And he brought the burnt offering, and offered it according to the || maner.

17 And hee brought the meat offering, and † tooke an handfull thereof, and burnt it vpon the Altar, *beside the burnt sacrifice of the morning.

18 He slew also the bullocke & the ram, for a sacrifice of peace offerings, which *was* for the people: And Aarons sonnes presented vnto him the blood, (which he sprinckled vpon the Altar round about)

19 And the fat of the bullocke and of the ramme, the rumpe, and that which couereth *the inwards*, and the kidneys, and the caule *aboue* the liuer.

20 And they put the fat vpon the brests, and he burnt the fat vpon the Altar:

21 And the breasts and the right shoulder, Aaron waued for a waue offering before the LORD, as Moses commanded.

22 And Aaron lift vp his hand towards the people, and blessed them, and came downe from offering of the sinne offering, and the burnt offering, and peace offerings.

23 And Moses and Aaron went into the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and came out, and blessed the people: and the glory of the LORD appeared vnto all the people.

24 And *there came a fire out from before the LORD, and consumed vpon the Altar the burnt offering, and the fat: which when all the people saw, they shouted, and fell on their faces.

|| *Or, ordinance.*

† *Hebr. filled his hand out of it.*

* Exod. 29. 38.

* Gene. 4. 4. 1. king. 18. 38. 2. chron. 7. 3. 2. mac. 10. 11.

CHAP. X.

1 Nadab and Abihu, for offring of strange fire, are burnt by fire. 6 Aaron and his sonnes are forbidden to mourne for them. 8 The Priests are forbidden wine when they are to goe into the Tabernacle. 12 The law of eating the holy things. 16 Aarons excuse for transgressing thereof.

AND * Nadab and Abihu, the sonnes of Aaron, tooke either of them his censer, and put fire therein, and put incense thereon, and offered strange fire before the LORD, which he commanded them not.

* Num. 3. 4 and 26. 61. 1. chron. 24. 2.

2 And there went out fire from the LORD and deuoured them, and they died before the LORD.

3 Then Moses said vnto Aaron, This *is it* that the LORD spake, saying, I will be sanctified in them that come nigh mee, and before all the people I wil be glorified: And Aaron held his peace.

4 And Moses called Mishael and Elzaphan the sonnes of Vzziel, the vncle of Aaron, and said vnto them, Come neere, cary your brethren from before the Sanctuary, out of the campe.

5 So they went neere, and caried them in their coats out of the campe, as Moses had said.

6 And Moses saide vnto Aaron, and vnto Eleazar and vnto Ithamar his sonnes, Vncouer not your heads, neither rend your clothes, lest you die, and lest wrath come vpon all the people: But let your brethren, the whole house of Israel, bewaile the burning which the LORD hath kindled.

7 And yee shall not goe out from the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, lest you die: for the anoynting oile of the LORD is vpon you: and they did according to the word of Moses.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Aaron, saying,

9 Do not drinke wine nor strong drinke, thou, nor thy sonnes with thee, when ye goe into the Tabernacle of the Congregation, lest yee die: *It shall be* a statute for euer, throughout your generations:

10 And that yee may put difference betweene holy and vnholy, and betweene vncleane and cleane:

11 And that ye may teach the children of Israel all the statutes which the LORD hath spoken vnto them by the hand of Moses.

12 ¶And Moses spake vnto Aaron, and vnto Eleazar and vnto Ithamar his sonnes that were left, Take the meate offering that remaineth of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and eate it without leauen, beside the Altar: for it *is* most holy.

13 And ye shall eat it in the holy place, because

becauſe it is thy due, and thy ſonnes due of the ſacrifices of the LORD, made by fire: for ſo I am commanded.

*Exod. 29. 14. 14 And * the waue breaſt and heaue ſhoulder ſhal ye eate in a cleane place, thou, and thy ſonnes, & thy daughters with thee: For they bee thy due and thy ſonnes due, which are giuen out of the ſacrifice of peace offerings, of the children of Iſrael.

15 The heaue ſhoulder, and the waue breaſt ſhall they bring, with the offerings made by fire of the fat, to waue *it* for a waue offering before the LORD: and it ſhall be thine, and thy ſonnes with thee, by a ſtatute for euer, as the LORD hath commanded.

16 ¶ And Moſes diligently ſought the goate of the ſinne offering, and beholde, it was burnt: and hee was angry with Eleazar and Ithamar, the ſonnes of Aaron, which were left *aliue*, ſaying,

17 Wherefore haue ye not eaten the ſin offering in the holy place, ſeeing it *is* moſt holy, and *God* hath giuen it you to beare the iniquitie of the Congregation, to make atonement for them, before the LORD?

18 Beholde, the blood of it was not brought in, within the Holy place: yee ſhould indeed haue eaten it in the Holy

Chap. 6. 26. place, as I commanded.

19 And Aaron ſaide vnto Moſes, Behold, this day haue they offered their ſinne offering, and their burnt offering before the LORD: and ſuch things haue befallen me: and if I had eaten the ſinne offering to day, ſhould it haue bene accepted in the ſight of the LORD?

20 And when Moſes heard *that*, he was content.

CHAP. XI.

1 What beaſts may, 4 and what may not bee eaten. 9 What fiſhes. 13 What foules. 29 The creeping things which are vncleane.

AND the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, and to Aaron, ſaying vnto them,

2 Speake vnto the children of Iſrael, ſaying,

*Deut. 14. 4. acts. 10. 14. * Theſe are the beaſts which ye ſhall eate among all the beaſtes that *are* on the earth:

3 Whatſoeuer parteth the hoofe, and is clouen footed, *and* cheweth cud among the beaſts, that ſhall ye eate.

4 Neuertheleſſe, theſe ſhall ye not eat, of them that chew the cud, or of them that diuide the hoofe: *as* the camell, becauſe he cheweth the cud, but diuideth not the hoofe, he is vncleane vnto you.

5 And the conie, becauſe hee cheweth the cud, but diuideth not the hoofe, hee is vncleane vnto you.

6 And the hare, becauſe hee cheweth the cud, but diuideth not the hoofe, hee is vncleane vnto you.

*2. Macc. 6. 18. 7 And * the ſwine, though hee diuide the hoofe, and bee clouen footed, yet hee cheweth not the cud: he is vncleane to you.

8 Of their fleſh ſhall yee not eate, and their carcaſe ſhall yee not touch: they are vncleane to you.

9 ¶ Theſe ſhall ye eat, of all that are in the waters: whatſoeuer hath finnes & ſcales in the waters, in the ſeas, and in the riuers, them ſhall ye eate.

10 And all that haue not finnes nor ſcales in the ſeas, and in the riuers, of all that mooue in the waters, and of any liuing thing which *is* in the waters, they *ſhalbe* an abomination vnto you:

11 They ſhalbe euen an abomination vnto you: ye ſhall not eate of their fleſh, but you ſhal haue their carcaſes in abominatiō.

12 Whatſoeuer hath no finnes nor ſcales in the waters, that ſhalbe an abomination vnto you.

13 ¶ And theſe are they which yee ſhall haue in abomination among the foules, they ſhall not be eaten, they *are* an abomination: The Eagle, and the Oſſifrage, and the Oſpray,

14 And the Vulture, and the kite, after his kinde:

15 Euery rauen after his kinde:

16 And the owle, and the nighthauke, and the cuckow, and the hawke after his kinde,

17 And the little owle, and the Cormorant, and the great owle,

18 And the ſwanne, and the pellicane, and the Gier-eagle,

19 And the ſtorke, the heron after her kinde, and the lapwing, and the batte.

20 All foules that creepe, going vpon all foure, ſhall bee an abomination vnto you.

21 Yet theſe may yee eate, of euery flying creeping thing that goeth vpō *all* foure, which haue legges aboue their feet, to leape withall vpon the earth.

22 *Euen* theſe of them ye may eate: the locuſt, after his kind, and the bald-locuſt after his kinde, and the beetle after his kinde, and the graſſehopper after his kinde.

23 But all *other* flying creeping things which haue foure feet, ſhall be an abomination vnto you.

24 And

24 And for these yee shall be vncleane: whosoeuer toucheth the carkasse of them, shalbe vncleane vntill the euen.

25 And whosoeuer beareth ought of the carkasse of them, shall wash his clothes, and be vncleane vntill the euen.

26 *The carkasses* of euery beast which diuideth the hoose, and is not clouen footed, nor cheweth the cud, are vncleane vnto you: euery one that toucheth them, shalbe vncleane.

27 And whatsoeuer goeth vpon his pawes, among all maner of beasts, that goe on *all* foure, those *are* vncleane vnto you: who so toucheth their carkasse, shall be vncleane vntill the Euen.

28 And hee that beareth the carkasse of them, shall wash his clothes, & be vncleane vntil the Euen: they are vncleane vnto you.

29 ¶ These also shall be vncleane vnto you, among the creeping things that creepe vpon the earth: the weasell, and the mouse, and the tortois, after his kinde.

30 And the ferret, & the cameleon, and the lyzard, and the snaile, and the molle.

31 These are vncleane to you among all that creepe: whosoeuer doth touch them when they be dead, shall be vncleane vntill the Euen.

32 And vpon whatsoeuer any of them, when they are dead, doeth fall, it shalbe vncleane, whether *it be* any vessell of wood, or raiment, or skin, or sacke, whatsoeuer vessel *it be*, wherein any worke is done, it must be put into water, and it shalbe vncleane vntill the Euen; so it shalbe cleansed.

33 And euery earthen vessel, whereinto any of them falleth, whatsoeuer *is* in it shall be vncleane; and *ye shall breake it.

*Chap. 6. 28.

34 Of all meate which may bee eaten, that on which *such* water commeth, shall be vncleane: and al drinke that may be drunke in euery *such* vessell, shalbe vncleane.

35 And euery thing, whereupon any part of their carkasse falleth, shall bee vncleane, *whether it be* ouen, or rages for pots, they shalbe broken downe: for they are vncleane, and shalbe vncleane vnto you.

36 Neuertheless, a fountaine or pit, † *wherein* there is plenty of water, shall bee cleane: but that which toucheth their carkasse shalbe vncleane.

† *Hebr. a gathering together of waters.*

37 And if any part of their carkasse fall vpon any sowing seed which is to be sowen, it shalbe cleane:

38 But if any water bee put vpon the seed, and any part of their carkasse fall thereon, it shall be vncleane vnto you.

39 And if any beast of which yee may eat, die, he that toucheth the carkasse thereof, shalbe vncleane vntill the Euen.

40 And he that eateth of the carkasse of it, shall wash his clothes, and be vncleane vntill the Euen: hee also that beareth the carkasse of it, shall wash his clothes, and be vncleane vntill the Euen.

41 And euery creeping thing that creepeth vpon the earth, shall be an abomination: it shall not be eaten.

42 Whatsoeuer goeth vpon the bellie, and whatsoeuer goeth vpon *all* foure, or whatsoeuer † hath more feet among al creeping things that creep vpon the earth, them ye shall not eat, for they are an abominatiō.

† *Hebr. doeth multiply feet.*

43 Ye shall not make your † selues abominable with any creeping thing that creepeth, neither shall yee make your selues vncleane with them, that ye should be defiled thereby.

† *Heb soules.*

44 For I am the LORD your God: ye shall therefore sanctifie your selues, and *ye shalbe holy, for I *am* holy: neither shall ye defile your selues with any maner of creeping thing that creepeth vpon the earth.

*Chap. 19. 2. and 20. 7. 1. pet. 1. 15.

45 For I *am* the LORD that bringeth you vp out of the land of Egypt to be your God: ye shal therfore be holy, for I *am* holy.

46 This *is* the law of the beasts, and of the foule, and of euery liuing creature that moueth in the waters, and of euery creature that creepeth vpon the earth:

47 To make a difference betweene the vncleane and the cleane, and betweene the beast that may be eaten, and the beast that may not be eaten.

CHAP. XII.

1 *The purification of women after childbirth. 6 Her offerings for her purifying.*

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 Speake vnto the children of Israel, saying, If a *woman haue conceiued seed, and borne a man-childe, then she shall bee vncleane seuen dayes: according to the dayes of the separation for her infirmitie shall she be vncleane.

*Chap. 15. 19.

3 And in the * eight day, the flesh of his foreskinne shall be circumcised.

*Luke 2. 21. iohn 7. 22.

4 And shee shall then continue in the blood of her purifying three and thirtie dayes: She shall touch no hallowed thing, nor come into the Sanctuary, vntill the dayes of her purifying be fulfilled.

5 But if she beare a mayd-childe, then she

she shalbe vncleane two weeks, as in her separation: and she shal cõtinue in the blood of her purifying threescore and sixe dayes.

6 And when the dayes of her purifying are fulfilled, for a sonne, or for a daughter, † *Hebr. sonne of hu yeere.* shee shall bring a lambe of the † first yeere for a burnt offering, and a yong pigeon, or a turtle doue for a sinne offering, vnto the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, vnto the Priest:

7 Who shall offer it before the LORD, and make an atonement for her, and shee shalbe cleansed from the issue of her blood. This is the law for her that hath borne a male or a female.

* Luke 2. 24. † *Hebr. her hand find not sufficiencie of.* 8 * And if † she be not able to bring a lambe, then she shall bring two turtles, or two yong pigeons, the one for the burnt offring, and the other for a sinne offring: and the Priest shall make an atonement for her, and she shall be cleane.

CHAP. XIII.

1 The Lawes and tokens whereby the Priest is to bee guided in discerning the Leprosie.

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses and Aaron, saying,

2 When a man shal haue in the skinne of his flesh, a ‖ rising, a scab, or bright spot, and it be in the skinne of his flesh like the plague of leprosie, then he shall be brought vnto Aaron the Priest, or vnto one of his sonnes the Priests. ‖ *Or. swelling.*

3 And the Priest shall looke on the plague in the skinne of the flesh: and when the haire in the plague is turned white, and the plague in sight be deeper then the skin of his flesh, it *is* a plague of leprosie: and the Priest shall looke on him; and pronounce him vncleane.

4 If the bright spot be white in the skin of his flesh, and in sight be not deeper then the skinne, and the haire thereof bee not turned white, then the Priest shall shut vp *him that hath* the plague, seuen dayes.

5 And the Priest shall looke on him the seuenth day: and behold, if the plague in his sight bee at a stay, *and* the plague spread not in the skinne, then the Priest shall shut him vp seuen dayes more.

6 And the Priest shall looke on him againe the seuenth day: and behold, if the plague be somewhat darke, and the plague spread not in the skin, the Priest shall pronounce him cleane: it *is but* a scab: and he shall wash his clothes, and be cleane.

7 But if the scab spread much abroad in the skinne after that he hath bene seene of the Priest, for his cleansing he shalbe seene of the Priest againe.

8 And if the Priest see, that behold, the scab spreadeth in the skinne, then the Priest shal pronounce him vnclean: it *is* a leprosie.

9 ¶ When the plague of leprosie is in a man, then he shalbe brought vnto the priest;

10 And the Priest shal see him: and behold, if the rising *be* white in the skin, and it haue turned the haire white, and there be † quicke raw flesh in the rising: † *Hebr the quickening of liuing flesh.*

11 It is an old leprosie in the skinne of his flesh, and the Priest shal pronounce him vncleane, and shall not shut him vp: for he is vncleane.

12 And if a leprosie breake out abroad in the skin, & the leprosie couer all the skin of *him that hath* the plague, frõ his head euen to his foot, whereseoeuer the priest looketh:

13 Then the Priest shall consider: and behold, if the leprosie haue couered all his flesh, he shal pronounce *him* cleane *that hath* the plague, it is al turned white; he *is* cleane.

14 But when raw flesh appeareth in him, he shall be vncleane.

15 And the Priest shal see the raw flesh, and pronounce him to be vncleane: for the raw flesh is vncleane: it is a leprosie.

16 Or if the raw flesh turne againe, and be changed vnto white, he shall come vnto the Priest:

17 And the Priest shall see him: and behold, if the plague bee turned into white, then the Priest shall pronounce *him* cleane *that hath* the plague; he *is* cleane.

18 ¶ The flesh also, in which, *euen* in the skinne thereof was a bile, and is healed,

19 And in the place of the bile there be a white rising, or a bright spot white, & somewhat reddish, and it be shewed to the Priest:

20 And if when the Priest seeth it, behold, it be in sight lower then the skin, and the haire thereof bee turned white, the Priest shall pronounce him vncleane: it is a plague of leprosie broken out of the bile.

21 But if the Priest looke on it, and behold, there be no white haires therein, and if it be not lower then the skinne, but be somewhat darke; then the Priest shall shut him vp seuen dayes.

22 And if it spread much abroad in the skin, then the Priest shall pronounce him vncleane; it is a plague.

23 But if the bright spot stay in his place, and spread not, it *is* a burning bile; and the Priest shall pronounce him cleane.

24 ¶ Or if there be any flesh in the skin whereof

whereof there is a † hot burning, and the quick flesh that burneth haue a white bright spot, somewhat reddish, or white;

25 Then the Priest shall looke vpon it: and behold, if the haire in the bright spot be turned white, and it be in sight deeper then the skin, it *is* a leprosie broken out of the burning: wherfore the Priest shal pronoūce him vncleane: it *is* the plague of leprosie.

26 But if the Priest looke on it, and behold, there be no white haire in the bright spot, and it be no lower then the *other* skin, but be somewhat darke, then the Priest shall shut him vp seuen dayes.

27 And the Priest shal look vpō him the seuenth day: & if it be spread much abroad in the skin, then the Priest shall pronounce him vncleane; it *is* the plague of leprosie.

28 And if the bright spot stay in his place, *and* spread not in the skin, but it be somewhat darke; it *is* a rising of the burning, and the Priest shall pronounce him cleane: for it is an inflamation of the burning.

29 ¶ If a man or woman hath a plague vpon the head or the beard,

30 Then the Priest shall see the plague: and behold, if it be in sight deeper then the skin, *and* there be in it a yellow thin haire, then the Priest shall pronounce him vncleane, it *is* a dry skall, *euen* a leprosie vpon the head or beard.

31 And if the Priest looke on the plague of the skall, and behold, it be not in sight deeper then the skin, and that there is no blacke haire in it; then the Priest shall shut vp *him that hath* the plague of the skall, seuen dayes.

32 And in the seuenth day the Priest shall looke on the plague: and beholde, if the skall spread not, and there bee in it no yellow haire, and the skall be not in sight deeper then the skin;

33 He shalbe shauen, but the skall shall hee not shaue: and the Priest shall shut vp *him that hath* the skall, seuen dayes more.

34 And in the seuenth day the Priest shall looke on the skall: and behold, if the skall be not spread in the skin, nor be in sight deeper then the skin, then the Priest shall pronounce him cleane: and hee shall wash his clothes, and be cleane.

35 But if the skall spread much in the skin after his cleansing,

36 Then the priest shall looke on him, and behold, if the skal be spread in the skin, the priest shall not seeke for yellow haire: he is vncleane.

37 But if the skall be in his sight at a stay, and *that there* is blacke haire growen vp therein: the skall is healed, hee *is* cleane, and the priest shall pronounce him cleane.

38 ¶ If a man also or a woman haue in the skinne of their flesh bright spots, *euen* white bright spots,

39 Then the priest shall looke: and behold, if the bright spots in the skin of their flesh be darkish white, it *is* a freckled spot that groweth in the skin: he *is* cleane.

40 And the man whose † haire is fallen off his head, he is bald: *yet is* he cleane.

41 And he that hath his haire fallen off from the part of his head toward his face, he is forehead-bald: *yet is* he cleane.

42 And if there be in the bald head, or bald forehead a white reddish sore, it *is* a leprosie sprung vp in his bald-head, or his bald forehead.

43 Then the priest shall looke vpon it: and behold, if the rising of the sore be white reddish in his bald head, or in his bald forehead, as the leprosie appeareth in the skin of the flesh,

44 He *is* a leprous man, he *is* vncleane: the priest shall pronounce him vtterly vncleane, his plague *is* in his head.

45 And the leper in whom the plague *is*, his clothes shalbe rent, & his head bare, and he shall put a couering vpon his vpper lip, and shall cry, Vncleane, vncleane.

46 All the dayes wherein the plague shalbe in him, he shalbe defiled, hee *is* vncleane: hee shall dwell alone, * without the campe *shall* his habitation *be*.

47 ¶ The garment also, that the plague of leprosie *is* in, whether it be a woollen garment, or a linnen garment,

48 Whether it be in the warpe, or woofe of linnen or of woollen, whether in a skin, or in any † thing made of skinne:

49 And if the plague be greenish or reddish in the garment, or in the skin, either in the warpe, or in the woofe, or in any † thing of skinne, it is a plague of leprosie, and shall be shewed vnto the priest.

50 And the priest shall looke vpon the plague, and shut vp *it that hath* the plague, seuen dayes.

51 And he shall looke on the plague on the seuenth day: if the plague be spread in the garment, either in the warpe, or in the woofe, or in a skin, or in any worke that is made of skin, the plague *is* a fretting leprosie; it *is* vncleane.

52 Hee shall therefore burne that garment,

Hebr. a burning of fire.

† *Hebr. bead upilled.*

* Num. 5. 2. 2. king. 15. 5.

† *Hebr. worke of.*

† *Hebr. woff or instrument.*

ment, whether warpe or woofe, in wollen or in linnen, or any thing of skinne, wherein the plague *is*: for it *is* a fretting leprosie; it shalbe burnt in the fire.

53 And if the priest shall looke, and behold the plague bee not spread in the garment, either in the warpe, or in the woofe, or in any thing of skin;

54 Then the priest shall command that they wash the thing wherein the plague is, and he shal shut it vp seuen dayes more.

55 And the priest shall looke on the plague after that it is washed: and behold, if the plague haue not changed his colour, and the plague be not spread, it is vncleane, thou shalt burne it in the fire, it *is* fret inward, whether it be † bare within or without.

56 And if the priest looke, and behold, the plague be somewhat dark after the washing of it, then he shall rend it out of the garment, or out of the skinne, or out of the warpe, or out of the woofe.

57 And if it appeare stil in the garment, either in the warpe, or in the woofe, or in any thing of skinne, it *is* a spreading *plague*, thou shalt burne that wherein the plague *is*, with fire.

58 And the garment, either warpe, or woofe, or whatsoeuer thing of skin it *bee*, which thou shalt wash, if the plague bee departed from them, then it shalbe washed the second time, and *shalbe* cleane.

59 This *is* the law of the plague of leprosie in a garment of woollen or linnen, either *in* the warpe, or woofe, or any thing of skinnes, to pronounce it cleane, or to pronounce it vncleane.

† *Hebr. whether it bee bauld in the head thereof, or in the forehead thereof.*

CHAP. XIIII.

1 *The riues and sacrifices in cleansing of the Leper.* 33 *The signes of leprosie in a house.* 43 *The cleansing of the house.*

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 This shalbe the law of the Leper, in the day of his clensing: he *shalbe brought vnto the priest.

3 And the priest shal go forth out of the campe, & the priest shal looke: and behold, if the plague of leprosie be healed in ỹ leper,

4 Then shall the priest commaund to take for him that is to bee cleansed, two ‖ birds aliue, *and* cleane, and Cedar wood, and scarlet, and hysope.

5 And the priest shall commaund that one of the birds be killed in an earthen vessel, ouer running water.

6 As for the liuing bird, he shal take it, and the Cedar wood, and the scarlet, and the hysope, and shall dip them and the liuing bird in the blood of the bird that was killed ouer the running water.

7 And he shal sprinkle vpon him that is to be clensed from the leprosie, seuen times, and shall pronounce him cleane, and shall let the liuing bird loose † into the open field.

8 And he that is to be clensed shal wash his clothes, and shaue off all his haire, and wash himselfe in water, that hee may be cleane: And after that hee shall come into the Campe, and shall tary abroad out of his tent seuen dayes.

9 But it shalbe on the seuenth day, that he shall shaue all his haire off his head and his beard, and his eyebrowes, euen all his haire he shal shaue off: And hee shall wash his clothes, also he shal wash his flesh in water, and he shalbe cleane.

10 And on the eight day he shal take two hee lambes without blemish, and one ewe-Lambe of † the first yeere, without blemish, and three tenth deales of fine flowre for a meat offering, mingled with oyle, and one logge of oyle.

11 And the priest that maketh *him* cleane, shal present the man that is to bee made cleane, and those things before the LORD, *at* the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation:

12 And the priest shall take one hee lambe, and offer him for a trespasse offring, and the logge of oyle, and *waue them for a waue offering before the LORD.

13 And hee shall slay the lambe in the place where he shal kill the sin-offring, and the burnt offring in the Holy place: for *as the sinne offring is the priests, so is the trespasse offering: it is most Holy.

14 And the priest shall take some of the blood of the trespasse offring, and the priest shall put it vpon the tip of the right eare of him that is to bee cleansed, and vpon the thumbe of his right hand, and vpon the great toe of his right foot.

15 And the priest shall take some of the logge of oyle, and powre it into the palme of his owne left hand:

16 And the priest shall dip his right finger in the oyle that is in his left hand, and shall sprincke of the oyle with his finger, seuen times before the LORD.

17 And of the rest of the oyle that *is* in his hãd, shal the priest put vpõ the tip of the right eare of him that is to be clensed, & vpon the thumbe of his right hand, and vpon the

† *Hebr. vpon the face of the field.*

† *Hebr. the daughter of her yeere.*

* *Exod. 29. 24.*

* *Chap. 7. 7.*

* *Matt. 8 2. mark. 1. 40. luke 5. 12.*

‖ *Or, sparrowes.*

the great toe of the right foote, vpon the blood of the trespasse offering.

18 And the remnant of the oile that is in the Priests hand, hee shall powre vpon the head of him that is to be cleansed: and the Priest shal make an atonement for him before the LORD.

19 And the Priest shall offer the sin offring, and make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed from his vncleanneſſe, and afterward he shall kill the burnt offering.

20 And the Priest shall offer the burnt offering, and the meate offering vpon the Altar: and the Priest shall make an atonement for him, and he shalbe cleane.

† *Hebr. hũ hand reach not.* † *Hebr. For a wauing.*

21 And if he be poore, and †cannot get so much, then he shall take one lambe for a trespasse offering † to be waued, to make an atonement for him, and one tenth deale of fine flowre mingled with oile, for a meate offering, and a logge of oyle.

22 And two turtle doues, or two yong pigeons, such as he is able to get: and the one shalbe a sinne offering, and the other a burnt offering.

23 And he shal bring them on the eight day, for his cleansing vnto the Priest, vnto the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, before the LORD.

24 And the Priest shall take the lambe of the trespasse offering, and the logge of oile, and the Priest shall waue them for a waue offering before the LORD.

25 And hee shall kill the lambe of the trespasse offering, and the Priest shall take some of the blood of the trespasse offering, and put it vpon the tip of the right eare of him that is to bee cleansed, and vpon the thumbe of his right hand, and vpon the great toe of his right foot.

26 And the Priest shal powre of the oile into the palme of his owne left hand.

27 And the Priest shall sprinkle with his right finger, some of the oyle that is in his left hand, seuen times before the LORD.

28 And the Priest shall put of the oile that is in his hand, vpon the tip of the right eare of him that is to be cleansed, and vpon the thumbe of his right hand, and vpon the great toe of his right foot; vpon the place of the blood of the trespasse offering.

29 And the rest of the oyle that is in the Priests hand, he shall put vpon the head of him that is to bee cleansed, to make an atonement for him before the LORD.

30 And hee shall offer the one of the turtle doues, or of the yong pigeons, such as he can get:

31 *Euen* such as he is able to get, the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering, with the meat offering. And the Priest shal make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed, before the LORD.

32 This *is* the law of him in whom *is* the plague of leprosie, whose hand is not able to get that which pertaineth to his cleansing.

33 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, and vnto Aaron, saying,

34 When yee be come into the land of Canaan, which I giue to you for a possession, and I put the plague of leprosie in a house of the land of your possession;

35 And hee that oweth the house shall come, and tell the Priest, saying, It seemeth to mee there is as it were a plague in the house:

36 Then the Priest shal command that they ‖ emptie the house, before the Priest go into it to see the plague, that al that is in the house bee not made vncleane: and afterward the Priest shal goe in, to see the house.

‖ *Or, prepare.*

37 And he shal looke on the plague: and behold, if the plague be in the walles of the house, with hollow strakes, greenish or reddish, which in sight are lower then the wall;

38 Then the Priest shall goe out of the house, to the doore of the house, and shut vp the house seuen dayes.

39 And the Priest shall come againe the seuenth day, & shal looke: and behold, if the plague be spread in the walls of the house;

40 Then the Priest shall command that they take away the stones in which the plague *is*, and they shall cast them into an vncleane place without the citie.

41 And hee shall cause the house to be scraped within round about, and they shall powre out the dust that they scrape off, without the city into an vncleane place.

42 And they shall take other stones, and put *them* in the place of those stones; and he shall take other morter, and shall plaister the house.

43 And if the plague come againe, and breake out in the house, after that hee hath taken away the stones, and after hee hath scraped the house, and after it is plaistered;

44 Then the Priest shal come & looke, and behold, *if* the plague bee spread in the house, it *is* a fretting leprosie in the house: it *is* vncleane.

45 And he shal breake downe the house, the stones of it, & the timber therof, and all the morter of the house: & he shal cary them forth out of the city into an vncleane place.

46 More-

46 Moreouer, he that goeth into the house all the while that it is shut vp, shalbe vncleane vntil the Euen.

47 And he that lieth in the house, shall wash his clothes: and he that eateth in the house, shall wash his clothes.

† *Heb. in comming in, shall come in, &c.*

48 And if the Priest † shall come in, and looke *vpon it*, and behold, the plague hath not spread in the house, after the house was plaistered: then the Priest shall pronounce the house cleane, because the plague is healed.

49 And he shal take to cleanse the house, two birds, and Cedar wood, and scarlet, and hyssope.

50 And he shall kill the one of the birds in an earthen vessell, ouer running water.

51 And hee shall take the Cedar wood and the hyssope, and the scarlet, and the liuing bird, and dip them in the blood of the slaine bird, and in the running water, and sprinkle the house seuen times.

52 And hee shall cleanse the house with the blood of the bird, and with the running water, and with the liuing bird, and with the Cedar wood, and with the hyssope, & with the scarlet.

53 But hee shall let goe the liuing bird out of the citie into the open fields, and make an atonement for the house: and it shall be cleane.

54 This *is* the law for all maner plague of leprosie and * skall.

* Chap. 13. 30.

55 And for the leprosie of a garment, and of an house,

† *Heb. in the day of the vncleane, and in the day of the cleane.*

56 And for a rising, and for a skab, and for a bright spot:

57 To teach † when *it is* vncleane, and when *it is* cleane: this *is* the law of leprosie.

CHAP. XV.

1 The vncleanesse of men in their issues. 13 The clensing of them. 19 The vncleanesse of women in their issues. 28 Their clensing.

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, and and to Aaron, saying,

2 Speake vnto the children of Israel, and say vnto them, When any man hath a ‖ running issue out of his flesh, because of his issue he *is* vncleane.

‖ *Or, running of the reines.*

3 And this shall be his vncleanesse in his issue: whether his flesh run with his issue, or his flesh bee stopped from his issue, it *is* his vncleanesse.

4 Euery bed whereon he lieth, that hath the issue, is vncleane: and euery † thing whereon he sitteth, shalbe vncleane.

† *Heb. vessell.*

5 And whosoeuer toucheth his bed, shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himselfe* in water, and be vncleane vntill the Euen.

6 And hee that sitteth on *any* thing whereon hee sate that hath the issue, shall wash his clothes, and bath *himselfe* in water, and be vncleane vntill the Euen.

7 And he that toucheth the flesh of him that hath the issue, shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himselfe* in water, & be vncleane vntill the Euen.

8 And if he that hath the issue, spit vpon him that is cleane, then hee shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himselfe* in water, and be vncleane vntill the Euen.

9 And what saddle soeuer he rideth vpon, that hath the issue, shall be vncleane.

10 And whosoeuer toucheth any thing that was vnder him, shall be vncleane vntill the Euen: And he that beareth any of those things, shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himselfe* in water, and be vncleane vntill the Euen.

11 And whomsoeuer he toucheth that hath the issue (& hath not rinsed his hands in water) he shall wash his clothes, & bathe *himselfe* in water, and be vncleane vntill the Euen.

12 And the * vessel of earth that he toucheth which hath the issue shall be broken: and euery vessell of wood shalbe rinsed in water.

* Chap. 6. 28

13 And when hee that hath an issue, is cleansed of his issue, then he shall number to himselfe seuen dayes for his cleansing, and wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in running water, and shalbe cleane.

14 And on the eight day he shall take to him two turtle doues, or two yong pigeons, and come before the LORD, vnto the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and giue them vnto the Priest.

15 And the Priest shall offer them, the one for a sinne offering, and the other for a burnt offering, and the Priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD for his issue.

16 And if any mans seed of copulation goe out from him, then he shall wash all his flesh in water, & be vncleane vntil the Euen.

17 And euery garment and euery skinne whereon is the seed of copulation, shall be washed with water, and bee vncleane vntill the Euen.

18 The woman also with whome man shall lie with seed of copulation, they shall both bath *themselues* in water, and bee vncleane vntill the Euen.

19 ¶ And if a woman haue an issue, *and* her issue in her flesh be blood, she shall bee † put apart seuen dayes: and whosoeuer toucheth her, shall bee vncleane vntill the Euen.

† *Heb. in h. separation.*

20 And euery thing that she lieth vpon in her separation, shall be vncleane: euery thing also that she sitteth vpon, shall be vncleane.

21 And whosoeuer toucheth her bed, shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himselfe* in water, and be vncleane vntill the Euen.

22 And whosoeuer toucheth any thing that she sate vpon, shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himselfe* in water, & be vncleane vntill the Euen.

23 And if it bee on *her* bed, or on any thing whereon she sitteth, when he toucheth it, he shall be vncleane vntill the Euen.

24 And if any man lie with her at all, and her flowers be vpon him, he shalbe vncleane seuen dayes: and all the bed whereon hee lieth, shalbe vncleane.

25 And if a woman haue an issue of her blood many dayes out of the time of her separation, or if it runne beyond the time of her separation, all the dayes of the issue of her vncleannesse, shalbe as the dayes of her separation: she shalbe vncleane.

26 Euery bed whereon she lieth all the dayes of her issue, shall bee vnto her as the bed of her separation: and whatsoeuer shee sitteth vpon, shall bee vncleane, as the vncleannesse of her separation.

27 And whosoeuer toucheth those things, shalbe vncleane, and shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himselfe* in water, and be vncleane vntill the Euen.

28 But if she bee cleansed of her issue, then shee shall number to her selfe seuen dayes: and after that, she shalbe cleane.

29 And on the eight day she shall take vnto her two turtles or two yong pigeons, and bring them vnto the Priest, to the dore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

30 And the Priest shal offer the one for a sinne offering, and the other for a burnt offering, and the Priest shall make an atonement for her before the LORD, for the issue of her vncleannesse.

31 Thus shall yee separate the children of Israel from their vncleannesse, that they die not in their vncleannesse, when they defile my Tabernacle that is among them.

32 This is the law of him that hath an issue, and *of him* whose seede goeth from him, and is defiled therewith.

33 And of her that is sicke of her flowers, & of him that hath an issue, of the man, and of the woman, and of him that lieth with her which is vncleane.

CHAP. XVI.

1 How the high Priest must enter into the Holy place. 11 The sinne offering for himselfe. 15 The sinne offering for the people. 20 The scape Goat. 29 The yeerely Feast of the Expiations.

AND the LORD * spake vnto Moses, after the death of the two sonnes of Aaron, when they offred before the LORD, and died.

* Chap. 10. 2

2 And the LORD saide vnto Moses, Speake vnto Aaron thy brother, that hee * come not at all times into the Holy place within the Vaile, before the Mercie seate, which *is* vpon the Arke, that he die not: for I will appeare in the cloud vpon the Mercie seat.

* Exo. 30. 10. heb. 9. 7.

3 Thus shall Aaron come into the Holy place: with a yong bullocke for a sinne offering, and a ramme for a burnt offering.

4 He shal put on the Holy linnen coat, and he shall haue the linnen breeches vpon his flesh, and shall bee girded with a linnen girdle, and with the linnen Miter shall he be attired. These *are* holy garments: therefore shall he wash his flesh in water, and so put them on.

5 And he shall take of the Congregation of the children of Israel, two kids of the Goats for a sinne offering, and one ram for a burnt offering.

6 And Aaron shall offer his bullocke of the sinne offering, which is for himselfe, and * make an atonement for himselfe, and for his house.

* Hebr. 9. 7.

7 And he shall take the two goats, and present them before the LORD at the dore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

8 And Aaron shall cast lots vpon the two Goats: one lot for the LORD, and the other lot for the † Scape goat.

† *Heb.* Azazel.

9 And Aaron shall bring the goat vpon which the LORD's lot † fell, and offer him for a sinne offering.

† *Heb. went vp.*

10 But the goat on which the lot fell to be the Scape goat, shall bee presented aliue before the LORD, to make an atonement with him, and to let him goe for a Scape goat into the wildernesse.

11 And Aaron shall bring the bullocke of the sinne offering, which is for himselfe, and shall make an atonement for himselfe, and for his house, and shall kill the bullocke of the sinne offering which *is* for himselfe.

12 And

12 And he shall take a censer full of burning coales of fire from off the Altar before the LORD, and his hands full of sweet incense beaten small, and bring *it* within the vaile.

13 And he shall put the incense vpon the fire before the LORD, that the cloude of the incense may couer the Mercie seat that *is* vpon the testimonie, that he die not.

* Heb. 9.13 and 10.4.
14 And *he shall take of the blood of the bullocke, and *sprinkle *it* with his finger vpon the Mercy seat Eastward: and before the Mercie seat shall he sprinkle of the blood with his finger seuen times.

* Chap 4.6.
15 ¶ Then shall he kill the goat of the sinne offering that *is* for the people, and bring his blood within the Vaile, and doe with that blood as he did with the blood of the bullocke, and sprinkle it vpon the Mercie seat, and before the Mercie seat.

16 And he shall make an atonement for the holy place, because of the vncleannesse of the children of Israel, & because of their transgressions in all their sinnes: and so shal he doe for the Tabernacle of the Congregation that † remaineth among them, in the midst of their vncleannesse.

† *Heb. dwelleth.*
17 * And there shall be no man in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, when he goeth in to make an atonement in the holy place, vntil he come out, and haue made an atonement for himselfe, and for his household, & for all the Congregation of Israel.

* Luk. 1.10
18 And he shall goe out vnto the Altar that *is* before the LORD, and make an atonement for it, and shall take of the blood of the bullocke, and of the blood of the goat, and put *it* vpon the hornes of the Altar round about.

19 And he shall sprinkle of the blood vpon it with his finger seuen times, & clense it, and hallow it from the vncleannesse of the children of Israel.

20 ¶ And when he hath made an ende of reconciling the holy place, and the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and the Altar, he shall bring the liue goat.

21 And Aaron shall lay both his hands vpon the head of the liue goat, and confesse ouer him all the iniquities of the children of Israel, and all their transgressions in all their sinnes, putting them vpon the head of the goat, and shall send him away by the hand of † a fit man into the wilderneſse.

† *Heb. a man of opportunitie.* † *Heb of separation.*
22 And the goat shal beare vpon him all their iniquities, vnto a land † not inhabited; and he shal let go the goat in the wildernes.

23 And Aaron shall come into the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and shal put off the linnen garments which hee put on, when he went in to the Holy place, and shal leaue them there.

24 And he shal wash his flesh with water in the Holy place, and put on his garments, and come forth, and offer his burnt offering, and the burnt offering of the people, and make an atonement for himselfe, and for the people.

25 And the fat of the sinne offering shal he burne vpon the Altar.

26 And hee that let goe the goat for the Scape goat, shal wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and afterward come into the Campe.

27 And the bullocke for the sinne offering, and the goat for the sinne offering, whose blood was brought in, to make atonement in the Holy place, shall one carie forth * without the Campe, and they shall burne in the fire their skins and their flesh, and their doung.

* Leuit. 6.30 heb. 13.11.
28 And he that burneth them, shal wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the Campe.

29 ¶ And this shall bee a statute for euer vnto you: that in the seuenth moneth, on the tenth day of the moneth, ye shall afflict your soules, and doe no worke at all, whether it be one of your owne countrey, or a stranger that soiourneth among you.

30 For on that day shall *the Priest* make an atonement for you, to cleanse you, *that* ye may bee cleane from all your sinnes before the LORD.

31 It *shalbe* a Sabbath of rest vnto you, and yee shall afflict your soules by a statute for euer.

32 And the Priest whom he shal anoint, and whom he shall † consecrate to minister in the Priests office in his fathers stead, shall make the atonement, and shall put on the linnen clothes, euen the holy garments.

† *Heb. fill his hand.*
33 And hee shall make an atonement for the holy Sanctuary, and he shall make an atonement for the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and for the Altar: and he shall make an atonement for the Priests, and for all the people of the Congregation.

34 And this shall be an euerlasting statute vnto you, to make an atonement for the children of Israel, for all their sinnes * once a yeere. And he did as the LORD commanded Moses.

* Exod 30. 10. heb. 9.7

CHAP. XVII.

1 *The blood of all slaine beasts must bee offered to the Lord at the doore of the Tabernacle.* 7 *They must not offer to deuils.* 10 *All eating of blood is forbidden,* 15 *and all that dieth alone, or is torne.*

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 Speake vnto Aaron and vnto his sonnes, and vnto all the children of Israel, and say vnto them; This is the thing which the LORD hath commanded, saying,

3 What man soeuer *there be* of the house of Israel, that killeth an oxe, or lambe, or goat in the Campe, or that killeth *it* out of the Campe,

4 And bringeth it not vnto the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, to offer an offering vnto the LORD before the Tabernacle of the LORD, blood shall be imputed vnto that man; hee hath shed blood, and that man shalbe cut off from among his people:

5 To the ende that the children of Israel may bring their sacrifices, which they offer in the open field, euen that they may bring them vnto the LORD, vnto the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation vnto the Priest, and offer them for peace offerings vnto the LORD.

6 And the Priest shall sprinckle the blood vpon the Altar of the LORD, *at* the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and burnt the fat for a *sweet sauour vnto the LORD.

*Exo. 29. 18 chap. 4. 31.

7 And they shal no more offer their sacrifices vnto deuils, after whom they haue gone a whoring: This shall be a statute for euer vnto them throughout their generations.

8 ¶ And thou shalt say vnto them, Whatsoeuer man *there bee* of the house of Israel, or of the strangers which soiourne among you, that offereth a burnt offering or sacrifice,

9 And bringeth it not vnto the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, to offer it vnto the LORD, euen that man shall be cut off from among his people.

10 ¶ And whatsoeuer man *there be* of the house of Israel, or of the strangers that soiourne among you, that eateth any maner of blood, I wil euen set my face against that soule that eateth blood, and will cut him off from among his people.

11 For the life of the flesh is in the blood, and I haue giuen it to you vpon the Altar, to make an atonement for your soules: for it *is* the blood *that* maketh an atonement for the soule.

12 Therefore I saide vnto the children of Israel, No soule of you shall eate blood, neither shall any stranger that soiourneth among you, eate blood.

13 And whatsoeuer man there be of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that soiourne among you, which † hunteth and catcheth any beast or foule that may be eaten, he shal euen powre out the blood thereof, and couer it with dust.

† *Heb. that hunteth any hunting.*

14 For *it is* the life of all flesh, the blood of it is for the life thereof: therefore I saide vnto the children of Israel, *Yee shall eate the blood of no maner of flesh: for the life of all flesh is the blood thereof: whosoeuer eateth it, shall be cut off.

*Gen. 9 4.

15 And euery soule that eateth that which † died *of it selfe*, or that which was torne *with beasts*, whether it be one of your owne countrey, or a stranger, he shall both wash his clothes, and bathe *himselfe* in water, and be vncleane vntill the Euen: then shall he be cleane.

† *Hebr. a carcasse.*

16 But if he wash *them* not, nor bathe his flesh, then he shall beare his iniquitie.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 *Vnlawfull mariages.* 19 *Vnlawfull lusts.*

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 Speake vnto the children of Israel, and say vnto them, I *am* the LORD your God.

3 After the doings of the land of Egypt wherein ye dwelt, shall ye not doe: and after the doings of the land of Canaan whither I bring you, shall ye not doe: neither shall ye walke in their ordinances.

4 Ye shall doe my iudgements, and keepe mine ordinances, to walke therein: I *am* the LORD your God.

5 *Yee shall therefore keepe my Statutes, and my Iudgements: which if a man doe, he shall liue in them: I *am* the LORD.

*Eze. 20. 11. rom. 10 5. gal. 3. 12.

6 ¶ None of you shall approch to any that is † neere of kinne to him, to vncouer *their* nakednesse: I *am* the LORD.

† *Heb remainder of his flesh.*

7 The nakednesse of thy father, or the nakednesse of thy mother, shalt thou not vncouer: she is thy mother, thou shalt not vncouer her nakednesse.

8 *The nakednesse of thy fathers wife shalt thou not vncouer: it *is* thy fathers nakednesse.

*Chap. 20. 11.

9 The nakednes of thy sister, the daughter of thy father, or daughter of thy mother, whether

whether she be borne at home, or borne abroad, *euen* their nakednesse thou shalt not vncouer.

10 The nakednes of thy sonnes daughter, or of thy daughters daughter, *euen* their nakednes thou shalt not vncouer: for theirs *is* thine owne nakednesse.

11 The nakednesse of thy fathers wiues daughter, begotten of thy father, (she *is* thy sister,) thou shalt not vncouer her nakednesse.

* Chap. 20. 19. 12 * Thou shalt not vncouer the nakednesse of thy fathers sister: she *is* thy fathers neere kinswoman.

13 Thou shalt not vncouer the nakednesse of thy mothers sister: for shee *is* thy mothers neere kinswoman.

* Chap 20. 20. 14 * Thou shalt not vncouer the nakednesse of thy fathers brother, thou shalt not approch to his wife: she is thine aunt.

* Chap. 20. 12. 15 * Thou shalt not vncouer the nakednesse of thy daughter in law: she *is* thy sons wife, thou shalt not vncouer her nakednes.

* Chap. 20. 21. 16 * Thou shalt not vncouer the nakednesse of thy brothers wife: it *is* thy brothers nakednesse.

17 Thou shalt not vncouer the nakednesse of a woman and her daughter, neither shalt thou take her sonnes daughter, or her daughters daughter, to vncouer her nakednesse: For they are her neere kinswomen: it *is* wickednesse.

‖ *Or, one wife to another.* 18 Neither shalt thou take a wife ‖ to her sister, to vexe *her*, to vncouer her nakednesse besides the other, in her life *time*.

* Chap. 20. 18. 19 * Also thou shalt not approch vnto a woman to vncouer her nakednes, as long as she is put apart for her vncleannesse.

20 Moreouer, thou shalt not lie carnally with thy neighbours wife, to defile thy selfe with her.

* Chap. 20. 2 2. king. 23. 10. 21 And thou shalt not let any of thy seed * passe through *the fire* to * Molech, neither shalt thou prophane the Name of thy God: I am the LORD.

* Called Act. 7. 43. Moloc. 22 Thou shalt not lie with mankind, as with womankind: it *is* abomination.

* Chap. 20. 15. 23 * Neither shalt thou lie with any beast, to defile thy selfe therewith: neither shall any woman stand before a beast to lie downe thereto: It *is* confusion.

24 Defile not your selues in any of these things: for in all these, the nations are defiled which I cast out before you.

25 And the lande is defiled: Therefore I doe visite the iniquity thereof vpon it, and ỹ land it selfe vomiteth out her inhabitants.

26 Ye shall therefore keepe my Statutes and my Iudgements, and shall not commit any of these abominations; *neither* any of your owne nation, nor any stranger that sojourneth among you:

27 (For all these abominations haue the men of the land done, which were before you, and the land is defiled.)

28 That the land spew not you out also, when ye defile it, as it spewed out the nations that were before you.

29 For whosoeuer shall commit any of these abominations, euen the soules that commit *them*, shall be cut off from among their people.

30 Therefore shall ye keepe mine Ordinance, that ye cõmit not any one of these abominable customes, which were committed before you, and that ye defile not your selues therein: I *am* the LORD your God.

CHAP. XIX.

1 A repetition of sundry Lawes.

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 Speake vnto all the Congregation of the children of Israel, and say vnto them, * Ye shall be holy: for I the LORD your God *am* holy. * Chap. 11. 44. & 20. 7. 1. pet. 1. 16.

3 ¶ Ye shall feare euery man his mother and his father, and keepe my Sabbaths: I *am* the LORD your God.

4 ¶ Turne ye not vnto idoles, nor make to your selues molten gods: I *am* the LORD your God.

5 And if yee offer a sacrifice of peace offerings vnto the LORD, ye shall offer it, at your owne will.

6 It shal be eaten the same day ye offer it, and on the morrow: and if ought remaine vntill the third day, it shall be burnt in the fire.

7 And if it be eaten at all on the third day, it is abominable; it shal not be accepted

8 Therfore *euery one* that eateth it, shal beare his iniquitie, because he hath prophaned the hallowed thing of the LORD; and that soule shall be cut off from among his people.

9 ¶ And * when ye reape the haruest of of your land, thou shalt not wholly reape the corners of thy field, neither shalt thou gather the gleanings of thy haruest. * Chap. 23. 22.

10 And thou shalt not gleane thy vineyard, neither shalt thou gather euery grape of thy vineyard; thou shalt leaue them for the poore and stranger: I *am* the LORD your God.

11 ¶ Ye shall not steale, neither deale
falsly, neither lie one to another.

12 ¶ And yee shall not * sweare by my
Name falsly, neither shalt thou prophane
the Name of thy God: I *am* the LORD.

13 ¶ * Thou shalt not defraud thy neigh-
bour, neither rob him: the wages of him
that is hired, shall not abide with thee all
night, vntill the morning.

14 ¶ Thou shalt not curse the deafe, * nor
put a stumbling blocke before the blind, but
shalt feare thy God: I *am* the LORD.

15 ¶ Ye shall doe no vnrighteousnesse
in iudgement; thou shalt not * respect the
person of the poore, nor honour the per-
son of the mighty: *but* in righteousnes shalt
thou iudge thy neighbour.

16 ¶ Thou shalt not goe vp and downe
as a tale-bearer among thy people: neither
shalt thou stand against the blood of thy
neighbour: I *am* the LORD.

17 ¶ * Thou shalt not hate thy brother
in thine heart: thou shalt in any wise re-
buke thy neighbour, || and not suffer sinne
vpon him.

18 ¶ Thou shalt not auenge nor beare
any grudge against the children of thy peo-
ple, * but thou shalt loue thy neighbour as
thy selfe: I *am* the LORD.

19 ¶ Ye shall keepe my Statutes: Thou
shalt not let thy cattell gender with a diuers
kinde: Thou shalt not sow thy field with
mingled seed: Neither shal a garmẽt ming-
led of linen and woollen come vpon thee.

20 ¶ And whosoeuer lieth carnally with
a woman that is a bondmaid, || betrothed
to an husband, and not at all redeemed, nor
freedome giuen her, || she shall bee scour-
ged: they shall not be put to death, because
she was not free:

21 And he shall bring his trespasse offe-
ring vnto the LORD, vnto the doore of
the Tabernacle of the Congregation, *euen*
a ramme for a trespasse offering.

22 And the Priest shall make an atone-
ment for him with the ram of the trespasse
offering before the LORD for his sin which
he hath done: and the sinne which he hath
done, shall be forgiuen him.

23 ¶ And when ye shall come in to the
land, and shall haue planted all manner of
trees for food, then ye shall count the fruit
thereof as vncircumcised: three yeres shall
it be as vncircumcised vnto you: it shal not
be eaten of.

24 But in the fourth yeere all the fruite
thereof shalbe † holy to praise the LORD
withall.

25 And in the fift yeere shal ye eat of the
fruit thereof, that it may yeeld vnto you the
increase therof: I *am* the LORD your God.

26 ¶ Ye shall not eate *any thing* with the
blood, neither shal ye vse inchantment, nor
obserue times.

27 * Ye shall not round the corners of
your heads, neither shalt thou marre the
corners of thy beard.

28 Ye shall not * make any cuttings in
your flesh for the dead, nor print any marks
vpon you: I *am* the LORD.

29 ¶ Doe not † prostitute thy daughter,
to cause her to be a whore, lest the land fall
to whoredome, and the land become full of
wickednesse.

30 ¶ Ye shall keepe my Sabbaths, and
reuerence my Sanctuary: I *am* the LORD.

31 ¶ Regard not them that haue fami-
liar spirits, neither seeke after wizards, to be
defiled by them: I *am* the LORD your God.

32 ¶ Thou shalt rise vp before the hoary
head, and honour the face of the old man,
and feare thy God: I *am* the LORD.

33 ¶ And * if a stranger sojourne with
thee in your land, ye shall not || vexe him.

34 * *But* the stranger that dwelleth with
you, shalbe as one borne amongst you, and
thou shalt loue him as thy selfe, for ye were
strangers in the land of Egypt: I *am* the
LORD your God.

35 ¶ Ye shall doe no vnrighteousnes in
iudgement, in meteyard, in weight, or in
measure.

36 * Iust ballances, iust † weights, a iust
Ephah, and a iust Hin shall yee haue: I *am*
the LORD your God, which brought you
out of the land of Egypt.

37 Therefore shall yee obserue all my
Statutes, and all my Iudgements, and doe
them: I *am* the LORD.

CHAP. XX.

1 Of him that giueth of his seed to Molech. 4 Of him that fauoureth such an one. 6 Of going to Wizards 7 Of sanctification. 9 Of him that curseth his parents. 10 Of adulterie. 11.14.17.19. Of incest. 13 Of Sodomie. 15 Of Bestialitie. 18 Of vncleanesse. 22 Obedience is required with holines. 27 Wizards must be put to death.

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, say-
ing,

2 * Againe, thou shalt say to the chil-
dren of Israel; Whosoeuer hee be of the
children of Israel, or of the strangers that
sojourne in Israel, that giueth any of his
seed vnto Molech, he shall surely be put to
death: the people of the land shal stone him
with stones.

3 And

---

* Exod. 20. 7 deut. 5. 11. mat. 5. 34. iam. 5. 12. * Eccles. 10. 7. deut. 24. 14. tob. 4 15

* Deut. 27. 18.

* Exod. 23. 3 deut. 1. 17. and 16. 16. prou. 24 23. iam. 2. 9.

* 1. Iohn. 2. 11. mat. 8. 5. ecclus. 19. 13 || *Or, that thou beare not sinne for him.*

* Mat. 5. 43 and 22. 39. rom. 13. 9. galat 5. 14. iam. 2. 8.

|| *Or, abused by any Heb. reproched by [or for] man.* || *Or, they, Heb. there shall bee a scourging.*

† *Holinesse of praysest to the* LORD.

* Chap. 21. 5

* Deut. 14. 1

† *Heb. prophane.*

* Exo. 22. 21 || *Or, oppresse* * Exo. 22. 21

* Prou. 11. 1. and 16. 11. and 20. 10. † *Heb. stones.*

* Chap. 18. 21.

3 And I will set my face against that man, and will cut him off from among his people: because he hath giuen of his seede vnto Molech, to defile my Sanctuary, and to prophane my holy Name.

4 And if the people of the land do any wayes hide their eyes from the man, when he giueth of his seed vnto Molech, and kill him not:

5 Then I will set my face against that man, and against his family, and wil cut him off, and all that goe a whoring after him, to commit whoredome with Molech, from among their people.

6 ¶ And the soule that turneth after such as haue familiar spirits, and after wizards, to goe a whoring after them, I will euen set my face against that soule, and will cut him off from among his people.

* Chap.11. 44 and 19.2. 1.pet.1.16.

7 ¶ * Sanctifie your selues therfore, and be ye holy: for I *am* the LORD your God.

8 And ye shall keepe my Statutes, & do them: I *am* the LORD which sanctifie you.

* Exo.21.17 prou.20.20. matt.15.4.

9 ¶ * For euery one that curseth his father or his mother, shall bee surely put to death: he hath cursed his father or his mother; his blood *shalbe* vpon him.

* Deu.22.23 iohn 8.4.

10 ¶ And *the man that committeth adultery with another mans wife, *euen* he that committeth adulterie with his neighbours wife, the adulterer and the adultresse shall surely be put to death.

* Chap.18.8

11 * And the man that lieth with his fathers wife, hath vncouered his fathers nakednesse: both of them shalbe put to death; their blood *shalbe* vpon them.

12 And if a man lie with his daughter in law, both of them shall surely bee put to death: they haue wrought confusion; their blood *shalbe* vpon them.

* Chap.18. 23.

13 * If a man also lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them haue committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood *shall bee* vpon them.

14 And if a man take a wife, and her mother, it *is* wickednesse: They shall be burnt with fire, both he and they, that there be no wickednesse among you.

* Chap.18.9

15 * And if a man lie with a beast, hee shall surely be put to death: and ye shall slay the beast.

16 And if a woman approch vnto any beast, and lie downe thereto, thou shalt kill the woman and the beast: they shall surely be put to death, their blood *shalbe* vpon thē

17 And if a man shall take his sister, his fathers daughter, or his mothers daughter, and see her nakednesse, and she see his nakednesse, it is a wicked thing, and they shall be cut off in the sight of their people: hee hath vncouered his sisters nakednesse, hee shall beare his iniquitie.

* Chap.18. 19. † *Heb.made naked.*

18 * And if a man shall lie with a woman hauing her sickenesse, and shall vncouer her nakednesse: he hath † discouered her fountaine, & she hath vncouered the fountaine of her blood: and both of them shall be cut off from among their people.

19 And thou shalt not vncouer the nakednesse of thy mothers sister, nor of thy fathers sister: for he vncouereth his neere kinne: they shall beare their iniquitie.

20 And if a man shall lie with his vncles wife, he hath vncouered his vncles nakednesse: they shall beare their sinne, they shal die childlesse.

21 And if a man shall take his brothers wife, it *is* † an vncleane thing: he hath vncouered his brothers nakednesse, they shall be childlesse.

† *Heb.a separation.*

22 ¶ Yee shall therefore keepe all my * Statutes, and all my Iudgements, and doe them: that the land whither I bring you to dwell therein, * spue you not out.

* Chap.18. 26.

23 And ye shal not walke in the maners of the nation, which I cast out before you: for they committed all these things, and * therefore I abhorred them.

* Chap.18. 25.

24 But I haue said vnto you, Ye shall inherit their land, and I will giue it vnto you, to possesse it, a land that floweth with milke and hony: I *am* the LORD your God, which haue separated you from *other* people.

* Deut.9.5.

25 * Yee shall therefore put difference betweene cleane beasts, and vncleane, and betweene vncleane foules, and cleane: and ye shall not make your soules abominable by beast or by foule, or by any maner of liuing thing, that ‖ creepeth on the ground, which I haue separated from you as vncleane.

* Chap.11.2 deut.14.4.

‖ *Or, moueth.*

26 And ye shalbe holy vnto me: * for I the LORD *am* holy, and haue seuered you from *other* people, that ye should be mine.

* Chap.19.2. and 20.7. 1.pet.1.18.

27 ¶ * A man also or woman that hath a familiar spirit, or that is a wizard, shal surely be put to death: they shall stone them with stones: their blood *shalbe* vpon them.

* Deut.18.11 1.Sam.28.7

CHAP. XXI.

1 *Of the Priests mourning.* 6 *Of their holinesse.* 8 *Of their estimation.* 7. 13 *Of their mariages.* 16 *The Priests that haue blemishes must not minister in the Sanctuary.*

AND the LORD saide vnto Moses; Speake vnto the Priests the sonnes of Aaron, and say vnto them, There shall none bee defiled for the dead among his people:

2 But for his kinne, that is neere vnto him, *that is,* for his mother, and for his father, and for his sonne, and for his daughter, and for his brother,

3 And for his sister a virgin, that is nigh vnto him, which hath had no husband: for her may he be defiled.

4 But he shall not defile himselfe, || being a chiefe man among his people, to prophane himselfe.

|| *Or, being an husband among his people he shall not defile himselfe* for his wife &c.

5 * They shall not make baldnesse vpon their head, neither shall they shaue off the corner of their beard, nor make any cuttings in their flesh:

* *Chap. 19. 27.*

6 They shall be holy vnto their God, and not profane the Name of their God: for the offerings of the LORD made by fire, *and* the bread of their God they doe offer: therefore they shall be holy.

7 They shall not take a wife that is a whore, or profane, neither shall they take a woman put away from her husband: for he *is* holy vnto his God.

8 Thou shalt sanctifie him therefore, for he offereth the bread of thy God: hee shall bee holy vnto thee: for I the LORD which sanctifie you, *am* holy.

9 ¶ And the daughter of any Priest, if she profane her selfe, by playing the whore, she prophaneth her father: shee shall bee burnt with fire.

10 And he that is the high Priest among his brethren, vpon whose head the anointing oyle was powred, and that is consecrated to put on the garments, shall not vncouer his head, nor rent his clothes:

11 Neither shall hee goe in to any dead body, nor defile himselfe for his father, or for his mother;

12 Neither shall he goe out of the Sanctuary, nor prophane the Sanctuary of his God; for the crowne of the anointing oile of his God *is* vpon him: I *am* the LORD.

13 And he shall take a wife in her virginitie.

14 A widow, or a diuorced woman, or prophane, *or* an harlot, these shall he not take: but he shall take a virgine of his owne people to wife.

15 Neither shall he prophane his seede among his people: for I the LORD doe sanctifie him.

16 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

17 Speake vnto Aaron, saying, Whosoeuer *he be* of thy seed in their generations, that hath any blemish, let him not approch to offer the || bread of his God:

|| *Or, food.*

18 For whatsoeuer man *he be* that hath a blemish, hee shall not approch: a blinde man, or a lame, or he that hath a flat nose, or any thing * superfluous.

* *Chap 22. 23.*

19 Or a man that is broken footed, or broken handed.

20 Or crooke-backt, or a || dwarfe, or that hath a blemish in his eye, or be scuruy, or scabbed, or hath his stones broken:

|| *Or, too slender.*

21 No man that hath a blemish, of the seed of Aaron the Priest, shal come nigh to offer the offerings of the LORD made by fire: he hath a blemish; he shall not come nigh to offer the bread of his God.

22 He shall eate the bread of his God, *both* of the most Holy, and of the holy:

23 Onely he shall not goe in vnto the Vaile, nor come nigh vnto the Altar, because he hath a blemish, that he prophane not my Sanctuaries: for I the LORD doe sanctifie them.

24 And Moses told it vnto Aaron, & to his sonnes, & vnto all the children of Israel.

CHAP. XXII.

1 The Priests in their vncleanesse must abstaine from the holy things. 6 How they shall bee clensed. 10 Who of the Priests house may eate of the holy things. 17 The sacrifices must be without blemish. 26 The age of the sacrifice. 29 The law of eating the sacrifice of thanksgiuing.

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 Speake vnto Aaron, and to his sons, that they separate themselues frō the holy things of the children of Israel, and that they prophane not my holy Name, *in those things* which they hallow vnto me: I *am* the LORD.

3 Say vnto them, Whosoeuer he be of all your seed, among your generations, that goeth vnto the holy things, which the children of Israel hallow vnto the LORD, hauing his vncleanesse vpon him, that soule shall be cut off from my presence: I *am* the LORD.

4 What man soeuer of the seed of Aaron is a leper, or hath a † running issue, he shall not eate of the holy things, vntill he bee cleane. And * who so toucheth any thing *that is* vncleane *by* the dead, or a man whose seed goeth from him:

† *Hebr. running of the reines.*

* *Chap. 15. 2*

5 Or

5 Or whosoeuer toucheth any creeping thing, wherby he may be made vncleane, or a man of whom he may take vncleanneſſe, whatſoeuer vncleanneſſe he hath:

6 The ſoule which hath touched any ſuch, ſhalbe vncleane vntill Euen, and ſhall not eat of the holy things, vnleſſe hee waſh his fleſh with water.

7 And when the Sun is downe, he ſhall be cleane, and ſhall afterward eat of the holy things, becauſe it *is* his food.

*Exod. 22. 31. ezech. 44. 31.

8 * That which dieth of it ſelfe, or is torne *with beaſts*, he ſhall not eate to defile himſelfe therewith: I *am* the LORD.

9 They ſhall therefore keepe mine ordinance, leſt they beare ſinne for it, and die therefore, if they prophane it: I the LORD doe ſanctifie them.

10 There ſhal no ſtranger eat of the holy thing; a ſoiourner of the Prieſts, or an hired ſeruant ſhall not eat of the holy thing.

† *Heb. with the purchaſe of his money.*

11 But if the Prieſt buy any ſoule † with his money, he ſhall eat of it, and hee that is born in his houſe: they ſhal eat of his meat.

12 If the Prieſts daughter alſo be maried vnto † a ſtranger, ſhe may not eat of an offering of the holy things.

† *Heb. a man a ſtranger.*

13 But if the Prieſtes daughter be a widow, or diuorced, and haue no childe, and is returned vnto her fathers houſe, * as in her youth, ſhe ſhall eat of her fathers meat, but there ſhall no ſtranger eat thereof.

*Chap. 10. 14.

14 ¶And if a man eat of the holy thing vnwittingly, then hee ſhall put the fift part thereof vnto it, and ſhall giue *it* vnto the Prieſt, with the holy thing.

15 And they ſhall not profane the holy things of the children of Iſrael, which they offer vnto the LORD:

‖ *Or, lade themſelues with the iniquity of treſpaſſe in their eating.*

16 Or ‖ ſuffer them to beare the iniquity of treſpaſſe, whē they eat their holy things: for I the LORD doe ſanctifie them.

17 ¶And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,

18 Speake vnto Aaron & to his ſonnes, and vnto all the children of Iſrael, and ſay vnto them, Whatſoeuer he be of the houſe of Iſrael, or of the ſtrangers in Iſrael, that will offer his oblation for all his vowes, and for all his free will offrings, which they will offer vnto the LORD for a burnt offering:

19 *Ye ſhall offer* at your owne will a male without blemiſh, of the beeues, of the ſheep or of the goats.

20 *But* whatſoeuer hath a blemiſh, that ſhall ye not offer: for it ſhall not be acceptable for you.

*Deut. 15 21 and 17. 1.

21 * And whoſoeuer offereth a ſacrifice of peace offerings vnto the LORD, to accompliſh his vow, or a free will offring in beeues or ‖ ſheepe, it ſhall be perfect to bee accepted: there ſhalbe no blemiſh therein.

‖ *Or, goates.*

22 Blind, or broken, or maimed, or hauing a wenne, or ſcuruie, or ſcabbed, ye ſhall not offer theſe vnto the LORD, nor make an offring by fire of them vpon the Altar vnto the LORD.

‖ *Or, kidde.*

23 Either a bullocke, or a ‖ lambe that hath any thing * ſuperfluous or lacking in his parts, that mayeſt thou offer for a free will offering, but for a vow it ſhall not bee accepted.

* Chap. 21. 18.

24 Yee ſhall not offer vnto the LORD that which is bruiſed, or cruſhed, or broken, or cut, neither ſhall you make any offering thereof in your land.

25 Neither from a ſtrangers hand ſhall yee offer the bread of your God of any of theſe; becauſe their corruption is in them, *and* blemiſhes be in them: they ſhall not be accepted for you.

26 ¶And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,

27 When a bullocke, or a ſheepe, or a goat is brought forth, then it ſhall be ſeuen daies vnder the damme, and from the eight day and thenceforth, it ſhalbe accepted for an offering made by fire vnto the LORD.

28 And whether it be cow or ‖ ewe, ye ſhall not kill it, * and her young, both in one day.

‖ *Or, ſhee goat.*
* Deut. 22 6.

29 And when ye will offer a ſacrifice of thankeſgiuing vnto the LORD, offer it at your owne will.

30 On the ſame day it ſhalbe eaten vp, ye ſhall leaue * none of it vntill the morow: I *am* the LORD.

* Chap. 7. 15

31 Therefore yee ſhall keepe my Commaundements, and doe them: I *am* the LORD.

32 Neither ſhall yee *profane my holy Name, but I will bee hallowed among the children of Iſrael: I *am* the LORD which hallow you,

* Leuit. 10. 3

33 That brought you out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: I *am* the LORD.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 *The feaſtes of the Lord.* 3 *The Sabbath.* 4 *The Paſſeouer.* 9 *The ſheafe of firſt fruites.* 15 *The feaſt of Pentecoſt.* 22 *Gleanings to be left for the poore.* 23 *The feaſt of Trumpets.* 26 *The day of atonement.* 33 *The feaſt of Tabernacles.*

AND the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,

2 Speake

2 Speake vnto the children of Israel, and say vnto them, Concerning the feastes of the LORD, which ye shall proclaime *to be* holy conuocations, *euen* these are my feasts.

*Exod. 20.9. deut. 5.13. luke 13.14. 3 *Sixe dayes shall worke be done, but the seuenth day is the Sabbath of rest, an holy conuocation; yee shall doe no worke therein: it is the Sabbath of the LORD in all your dwellings.

4 ¶ These *are* the feasts of the LORD, *euen* holy conuocations, which ye shall proclaime in their seasons.

*Exo. 12.18. num. 28. 17. 5 *In the fourteenth day of the first moneth at euen, *is* the LORDS Passeouer.

6 And on the fifteenth day of the same moneth, *is* the feast of vnleauened bread vnto the LORD: seuen dayes ye must eate vnleauened bread.

7 In the first day ye shall haue an holy conuocation: ye shall doe no seruile worke therein.

8 But ye shall offer an offering made by fire vnto the LORD seuen dayes: in the seuenth day *is* an holy conuocation, Ye shall doe no seruile worke *therein*.

9 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

10 Speake vnto the children of Israel, and say vnto them, When ye be come into the land which I giue vnto you, and shall reape the harueste therof, then ye shall bring a ‖ sheafe of the first fruites of your harueste vnto the Priest:

‖ Or, handfull: Heb. an omer. 11 And he shall waue the sheafe before the LORD, to be accepted for you: on the morrow after the Sabbath the Priest shall waue it.

12 And ye shall offer that day, when ye waue the sheafe, an hee lambe without blemish of the first yeere, for a burnt offering vnto the LORD.

13 And the meat offering thereof *shalbe* two tenth deales of fine flowre, mingled with oyle, an offering made by fire vnto the LORD, for a sweet sauour: and the drinke offering thereof *shalbe* of wine, the fourth part of an Hin.

14 And ye shall eate neither bread, nor parched corne, nor greene eares, vntill the selfe same day that ye haue brought an offering vnto your God: It shalbe a statute for euer, throughout your generations, in all your dwellings.

* Deut. 16.9. 15 ¶ And *ye shall count vnto you from the morow after the Sabbath, from the day that ye brought the sheafe of the waue offering; seuen Sabbaths shalbe complete.

16 Euen vnto the morrow after the seuenth Sabbath, shall ye number fiftie daies, and ye shall offer a new meat offering vnto the LORD.

17 Yee shall bring out of your habitations two waue-loaues, of two tenth deales: they shalbe of fine floure, they shalbe baken with leauen, *they are* the first fruits vnto the LORD.

18 And ye shal offer with the bread seuen lambes without blemish, of the first yeere, and one young bullocke and two rammes: they shall bee for a burnt offering vnto the LORD, with their meat offering and their drinke offerings, *euen* an offering made by fire of sweet sauour vnto the LORD.

19 Then ye shal sacrifice one kid of the goats, for a sin offring, and two lambs of the first yeere, for a sacrifice of peace offerings.

20 And the Priest shall waue them with the bread of the first fruits, for a waue offering before the LORD, with the two lambs: they shall bee holy to the LORD for the Priests.

21 And ye shall proclaime on the selfe same day, *that* it may bee an holy conuocation vnto you: ye shall doe no seruile worke *therein*: *it shalbe* a statute for euer in all your dwellings throughout your generations.

* Chap. 19.9 22 ¶ And * when ye reape the harueste of your land, thou shalt not make cleane riddance of the corners of the field when thou reapest, *neither shalt thou gather any gleaning of thy harueste: thou shalt leaue them vnto the poore, and to the stranger: I *am* the LORD your God.

*Deut. 24.19

23 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

24 Speake vnto the children of Israel, saying, In the * seuenth moneth, in the first day of the moneth shall ye haue a Sabbath, a memorial of blowing of trumpets, an holy conuocation.

*Num. 29.1.

25 Ye shall do no seruile worke *therein*; but yee shall offer an offering made by fire vnto the LORD.

26 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

27 *Also on the tenth day of this seuenth moneth, there shalbe a day of atonement, it shall bee an holy conuocation vnto you, and ye shall afflict your soules, and offer an offering made by fire vnto the LORD.

* Chap. 16. 30. num. 29. 7.

28 And yee shall doe no worke in that same day: for it is a day of atonement, to make an atonement for you, before the LORD your God.

29 For

29 For whatsoeuer soule *it be* that shall not be afflicted in that same day, he shalbe cut off from among his people.

30 And whatsoeuer soule *it be* that doth any worke in that same day, the same soule will I destroy from among his people.

31 Ye shall do no maner of work: *it shal be* a statute for euer throughout your generations, in all your dwellings.

32 It *shalbe* vnto you a Sabbath of rest, and yee shall afflict your soules in the ninth *day* of the moneth at euen, from euen vnto euen shall ye † celebrate your Sabbath.

† *Hebr. rest.*

33 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

34 Speake vnto the children of Israel, saying, * The fifteenth day of this seuenth moneth, *shalbe* the feast of Tabernacles *for* seuen dayes vnto the LORD.

*Num 29.12 iohn 7.37.

35 On the first day *shall be* an holy conuocation: yee shall doe no seruile worke therein.

36 Seuen daies ye shall offer an offring made by fire vnto the LORD, on the eight day shal be an holy conuocation vnto you, and ye shal offer an offring made by fire vnto the LORD: It is a † solemne assembly, and ye shall doe no seruile worke therein.

† *Heb.* day *of restraint.*

37 These are the feastes of the LORD, which ye shall proclaime *to bee* holy conuocations, to offer an offring made by fire vnto the LORD, a burnt offering, and a meate offring, a sacrifice, and drinke offrings, euery thing vpon his day;

38 Beside the Sabbaths of the LORD, and beside your giftes, and beside all your vowes, and beside all your free wil offrings, which ye giue vnto the LORD.

39 Also in the fifteenth day of the seuenth moneth, when yee haue gathered in the fruit of the land, yee shall keepe a feast vnto the LORD seuen dayes. On the first day *shalbe* a Sabbath, and on the eight day *shalbe* a Sabbath.

40 And ye shall take you on the first day the † boughes of goodly trees, branches of Palmes trees, and the boughes of thicke trees, and willowes of the brooke, and yee shall reioyce before the LORD your God seuen dayes.

† *Heb. fruit.*

41 And ye shall keepe it a feast vnto the LORD seuen dayes in the yeere: It *shall be* a statute for euer in your generations, ye shall celebrate it in the seuenth moneth.

42 Yee shall dwell in boothes seuen dayes: all that are Israelites borne, shall dwell in boothes.

43 That your generations may know that I made the children of Israel to dwell in boothes, when I brought them out of the land of Egypt: I *am* the LORD your God.

44 And Moses declared vnto the children of Israel the feasts of the LORD.

CHAP. XXIIII.

1 *The oyle for the lamps.* 5 *The Shewbread.* 10 *Shelomiths sonne blasphemeth.* 13 *The law of Blasphemy.* 17 *Of Murther.* 18 *Of Damage.* 23 *The blasphemer is stoned.*

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 Commaund the children of Israel, that they bring vnto thee pure oyle Oliue, beaten, for the light, † to cause the lamps to burne continually.

† *Heb. to cause to ascend.*

3 Without the vaile of the Testimonie, in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, shall Aaron order it from the euening vnto the morning, before the LORD continually: It *shall be* a Statute for euer in your generations.

4 He shall order the lampes vpon * the pure Candlesticke before the LORD continually.

*Exod. 31.8.

5 ¶ And thou shalt take fine floure, and bake twelue * cakes therof: two tenth deales shalbe in one cake.

*Exod. 25. 30.

6 And thou shalt set them in two rowes, sixe on a rowe vpon the pure Table, before the LORD.

7 And thou shalt put pure frankincense vpon each row, that it may be on the bread for a memoriall, *euen* an offering made by fire vnto the LORD.

8 Euery Sabbath he shall set it in order before the LORD continually, *being taken* from the children of Israel by an euerlasting couenant.

9 And * it shall bee Aarons and his sonnes, and they shall eate it in the holy place: for it *is* most holy vnto him, of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, by a perpetuall statute.

*Exod. 29.33 chap. 8. 31. matt. 12. 1, 5

10 ¶ And the sonne of an Israelitish woman, whose father was an Egyptian, went out among the children of Israel: and this sonne of the Israelitish woman, and a man of Israel stroue together in the campe.

11 And the Israelitish womans sonne blasphemed the Name of the LORD, and cursed, and they brought him vnto Moses: and his mothers name was Shelomith, the daughter of Dibri, of the tribe of Dan.

12 And

12 And they * put him in ward, † that the mind of the LORD might bee shewed them.

13 And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

14 Bring foorth him that hath cursed, without the campe, and let all that heard him, * lay their handes vpon his head, and let all the Congregation stone him.

15 And thou shalt speake vnto the children of Israel, saying, Whosoeuer curseth his God, shall beare his sinne.

16 And he that blasphemeth the Name of the LORD, he shal surely be put to death, and all the Congregation shall certainely stone him: aswell the stranger, as he that is borne in the land, when he blasphemeth the Name of the LORD, shalbe put to death.

17 ¶ * And he that † killeth any man, shall surely be put to death.

18 And he that killeth a beast, shal make it good; † beast for beast.

19 And if a man cause a blemish in his neighbour; as * he hath done, so shall it bee done vnto him:

20 Breach for breach, eye for eye, tooth for tooth: as hee hath caused a blemish in a man, so shall it be done to him againe.

21 And he that killeth a beast, he shall restore it: and he that killeth a man, he shal be put to death.

22 Ye shall haue * one manner of law, as well for the stranger, as for one of your owne countrey: for I *am* the LORD your God.

23 ¶ And Moses spake to the children of Israel, that they should bring forth him that had cursed, out of the campe, and stone him with stones: and the children of Israel did as the LORD commanded Moses.

* Num. 15. 34. † *Heb. to expound vnto them according to the mouth of the* LORD.

* Deut 13. 9. and 17. 7.

* Exod. 21. 12. deut. 19. 21. † *Hebr smiteth the life of a man.* † *Hebr. life for life.*

* Exo. 21. 24. deut. 19. 21. matt. 5. 38.

* Exo. 12. 49.

CHAP. XXV.

1 The Sabbath of the seuenth yeere. 8 The Iubile in the fiftieth yere. 14 Of oppression. 18 A blessing of obedience. 23 The redemption of land, 29 Of houses. 35 Compassion of the poore. 39 The vsage of bondmen. 47 The redemption of seruants.

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses in mount Sinai, saying,

2 Speake vnto the children of Israel, and say vnto them: When ye come into the land which I giue you, then shall the land † keepe * a Sabbath vnto the LORD.

3 Sixe yeeres thou shalt sow thy field, and sixe yeeres thou shalt prune thy Vineyard, and gather in the fruit thereof.

4 But in the seuenth yere shalbe a Sabbath of rest vnto the land, a Sabbath for the LORD: thou shalt neither sow thy field, nor prune thy Vineyard.

† *Heb. rest.* * Exod. 23. 10.

5 That which groweth of it owne accord of thy harueſt, thou shalt not reap, neither gather the grapes † of thy vine vndressed: for it is a yeere of rest vnto the land.

† *Hebr. of thy separation.*

6 And the Sabbath of the land shal be meat for you; for thee, and for thy seruant, and for thy maid, and for thy hired seruant, & for the stranger that soiorneth with thee,

7 And for thy cattell, and for the beast that are in thy land, shall all the encrease thereof be meat.

8 ¶ And thou shalt number seuen Sabbaths of yeeres vnto thee, seuen times seuen yeeres, and the space of the seuen Sabbaths of yeeres, shal be vnto thee fourtie and nine yeeres.

9 Then shalt thou cause the trumpet † of the Iubile to sound, on the tenth day of the seuenth moneth; in the day of atonement shall ye make the trumpet sound thorowout all your land.

† *Heb. lond of sound.*

10 And ye shall hallow the fiftieth yere, and proclaime libertie thorowout all the land, vnto all the inhabitants therof: It shal be a Iubile vnto you, and ye shall returne euery man vnto his possession, and yee shall returne euery man vnto his family.

11 A Iubile shal that fiftieth yere be vnto you: Ye shall not sow, neither reape that which groweth of it selfe in it, nor gather *the grapes* in it of thy vine vndressed.

12 For it is the Iubile, it shalbe holy vnto you: ye shall eat the encrease thereof out of the field.

13 In the yere of this Iubile ye shall returne euery man vnto his possession.

14 And if thou sel ought vnto thy neighbour, or buyest ought of thy neighbours hand, ye shalt not oppresse one another.

15 According to the number of yeres after the Iubile, thou shalt buy of thy neighbour, and according vnto the number of yeeres of the fruits, he shall sell vnto thee.

16 According to the number of yeeres, thou shalt encrease the price thereof, and according to the fewnesse of yeeres, thou shalt diminish the price of it: for *according* to the number *of the yeeres* of the fruits doth he sell vnto thee.

17 Ye shall not therefore oppresse one another; but thou shalt feare thy God: For I *am* the LORD your God.

18 ¶ Wherfore ye shall doe my statutes, and keepe my iudgements, and doe them, and ye shall dwell in the land in safetie.

19 And

19 And the land shall yeelde her fruite, and ye shall eate your fill, and dwell therein in safetie.

20 And if ye shall say, What shall we eat the seuenth yeere? Behold, we shal not sow, nor gather in our increase:

21 Then I will commaund my blessing vpon you in the sixt yeere, and it shall bring forth fruit for three yeeres.

22 And ye shall sow the eight yeere, and eat yet of olde fruit, vntill the ninth yeere: vntill her fruits come in, ye shall eat of the old store.

23 ¶ The land shal not be sold ‖ for euer: for the land is mine, for yee were strangers, and soiourners with me.

‖ *Or, to bee quite cut off Heb. for cutting off.*

24 And in all the land of your possession, ye shall grant a redemption for the land.

25 ¶ If thy brother be waxen poore, and hath solde away some of his possession, and if any of his kinne come to redeeme it, then shall hee redeeme that which his brother sold.

26 And if the man haue none to redeeme it, and † himselfe be able to redeeme it:

† *Hebr. his hand hath attained, and found sufficiencie.*

27 Then let him count the yeres of the sale thereof, and restore the ouerplus vnto the man, to whom he sold it, that hee may returne vnto his possession.

28 But if he be not able to restore it to him, then that which is solde, shall remaine in the hand of him that hath bought it, vntill the yeere of Iubile: and in the Iubile it shall goe out, and hee shall returne vnto his possession.

29 And if a man sel a dwelling house in a walled citie, then he may redeeme it within a whole yeere after it is sold: *within* a ful yeere may he redeeme it.

30 And if it be not redeemed within the space of a ful yeere, then the house that is in the walled citie, shalbe stablished for euer to him that bought it, throughout his generations: it shall not goe out in the Iubile.

31 But the houses of the villages which haue no walles round about them, shall bee counted as the fields of the countrey: † they may be redeemed, and they shall goe out in the Iubile.

† *Hebr. redemption belongeth vnto it.*

32 Notwithstanding, the cities of the Leuites, *and* the houses of the cities of their possession, may the Leuites redeeme at any time.

33 And if ‖ a man purchase of the Leuites, then the house that was sold, and the city of his possession shal go out in the yere of Iubile: for the houses of the cities of the Leuites are their possession among the children of Israel.

‖ *Or one of the Leuites redeeme them*

34 But the fielde of the suburbs of their cities may not be sold, for it is their perpetuall possession.

35 ¶ And if thy brother be waxen poore, and † fallen in decay with thee, then thou shalt † relieue him, *yea, though hee bee* a stranger, or a soiourner, that hee may liue with thee.

† *Hebr. his hand faileth.* † *Hebr. strengthen.*

36 * Take thou no vsury of him, or increase: but feare thy God, that thy brother may liue with thee.

* Exo. 22. 25. deut. 23. 19. prou. 28. 8. ezek. 18. 8. and 22. 12.

37 Thou shalt not giue him thy money vpon vsury, nor lend him thy victuals for increase.

38 I am the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, to giue you the land of Canaan, and to bee your God.

39 ¶ And * if thy brother that dwelleth by thee be waxen poore, and bee sold vnto thee, thou shalt not † compell him to serue as a bond seruant.

* Exod. 21. 2. deut. 15. 12. iere. 34. 14. † *Heb. serue thy selfe with him with the seruice, &c.*

40 But as an hired seruant, *and* as a soiourner, he shalbe with thee, *and* shall serue thee vnto the yeere of Iubile.

41 And then shall he depart from thee, both he & his children with him, and shall returne vnto his owne family, and vnto the possession of his fathers shall he returne.

42 For they are my seruants, which I brought forth out of the land of Egypt: they shall not be sold † as bondmen.

† *Heb. with the sale of a bondman.*

43 * Thou shalt not rule ouer him with rigour, but shalt feare thy God.

* Ephes. 6. 9. coloss. 4. 1.

44 Both thy bondmen, and thy bondmaids, which thou shalt haue, shalbe of the heathen that are round about you: of them shall ye buy bondmen and bondmaids.

45 Moreouer, of the children of the strangers that doe soiourne among you, of them shall yee buy, and of their families that *are* with you, which they begate in your land: and they shalbe your possession.

46 And ye shall take them as an inheritance for your children after you, to inherit *them* for a possession, † they shalbe your bondmen for euer: but ouer your brethren the children of Israel, ye shall not rule one ouer another with rigour.

† *Heb. ye shall serue your selues with them.*

47 ¶ And if a soiourner or stranger † waxe rich by thee, and thy brother that dwelleth by him waxe poore, and sell himselfe vnto the stranger that soiourneth by thee, or to the stocke of the strangers family:

† *Hebr. his hand obtaine, &c.*

48 After that he is solde, hee may be redeemed

deemed againe: one of his brethren may redeeme him.

49 Either his vncle, or his vncles sonne may redeeme him, or any that is nigh of kin vnto him, of his family, may redeeme him: or if he be able, he may redeeme himselfe.

50 And hee shall reckon with him that bought him, from the yere that he was sold to him, vnto the yeere of Iubile, and the price of his sale shall be according vnto the number of yeeres, according to the time of an hired seruant shall it be with him.

51 If there be yet many yeeres behind, according vnto them hee shall giue againe the price of his redemption, out of the money that he was bought for.

52 And if there remaine but few yeeres vnto the yeere of Iubile, then he shal count with him, *and* according vnto his yeeres shall he giue him againe the price of his redemption.

53 And as a yeerely hired seruant shall he be with him: and *the other* shall not rule with rigour ouer him in thy sight.

54 And if he be not redeemed ‖ in these *yeeres*, then he shal go out in the yere of Iubile, *both* he, and his children with him.

55 For vnto mee the children of Israel are seruants, they are my seruants whom I brought foorth out of the land of Egypt: I *am* the LORD your God.

‖ *Or, by these meanes.*

CHAP XXVI.

1 Of Idolatry. 2 Religious ones. 3 A blessing to them that keepe the Commaundments. 14 A curse to those that breake them. 40 God promiseth to remember them that repent.

6 And I will giue peace in the land, and ye shall lie downe, and none shall make you afraid: and I will † rid euill beastes out of the land, * neither shall the sword goe through your land.

† *Heb. cause to cease.*

* *Iob 11.19.*

7 And ye shal chase your enemies, and they shall fall before you by the sword.

8 And * fiue of you shall chase an hundred, and an hundred of you shall put tenne thousand to flight: and your enemies shall fall before you by the sword.

* *Iosh. 23. 10.*

9 For I will haue respect vnto you, and make you fruitfull, and multiplie you, and establish my Couenant with you.

10 And ye shall eat old store, and bring forth the old, because of the new.

11 *And I will set my Tabernacle amongst you: and my soule shall not abhorre you.

* *Ezec. 37.26*

12 *And I will walke among you, and will bee your God, and yee shall bee my people.

* *2. Cor. 6.16*

13 I am the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, that ye should not be their bondmen, and I haue broken the bandes of your yoke, and made you goe vpright.

14 ¶ *But if yee will not hearken vnto mee, and will not doe all these my commandements:

* *Deut. 28.15 lamen. 2.17. mala. 2.2.*

15 And if yee shall despise my Statutes, or if your soule abhorre my Iudgements, so that ye will not doe all my Commaundements, *but* that yee breake my Couenant:

16 I also will doe this vnto you, I will euen appoint † ouer you terrour, consumption, and the burning ague, that shall consume the eyes, and cause sorrow of heart: and ye shal sow your seed in vaine, for your enemies shall eat it.

† *Heb. vpon you.*

17 And I will set my face against you, and yee shall bee slaine before your enemies: they that hate you shall reigne ouer you, and * yee shall flee when none pursueth you.

* *Prou. 28.1.*

18 And if ye wil not yet for all this hearken vnto mee, then I will punish you seuen times more for your sinnes.

19 And I will breake the pride of your power, and I wil make your heauen as yron, and your earth as brasse:

20 And your strength shall bee spent in vaine: for your land shall not yeeld her increase, neither shall the trees of the land yeeld their fruits.

‖ *Or, at all aduentures with me, and so verse 24.*

21 ¶ And if ye walke ‖ contrary vnto me, and

*Exod. 20.4 deut. 5.8. and 16 22. psal 97 7.
‖ *Or, pillar.*
‖ *Or, figured stone. Hebr. a stone of picture.*
* *Chap. 19. 30.*
* *Deut. 28 1*

1 Ye shal make you * no Idols nor grauen Image, neither reare you vp a ‖ standing image, neither shall yee set vp any ‖ Image of stone in your land, to bowe downe vnto it: For I *am* the LORD your God.

2 *Ye shal keepe my Sabbaths, and reuerence my Sanctuary: I *am* the LORD.

* *Chap. 19.30.*

3 ¶ * If yee walke in my Statutes, and keepe my Commaundements, and doe them;

4 Then I will giue you raine in due season, and the land shall yeelde her increase, and the trees of the field shall yeeld their fruit.

5 And your threshing shall reach vnto the vintage, and the vintage shall reach vnto the sowing time: and yee shall eate your bread to the full, and * dwell in your land safely.

* *Iob 11.15.*

and will not hearken vnto me, will bring seuen times moe plagues vpon you, according to your sinnes.

22 I will also send wilde beastes among you, which shall rob you of your children, and destroy your cattell, and make you few in number, and your *high* wayes shalbe desolate.

23 And if ye will not bee reformed by these things, but will walke contrary vnto mee:

* 2. Sam. 22. 27 psal. 18. 26. 24 *Then will I also walke contrary vnto you, and will punish you yet seuen times for your sinnes.

25 And I will bring a sword vpon you, that shall auenge the quarrell of *my* couenant: and when yee are gathered together within your cities, I will send the pestilence among you, and yee shall be deliuered into the hand of the enemy.

26 And when I haue broken the staffe of your bread, ten women shall bake your bread in one ouen, and they shall deliuer you your bread againe by weight: and yee shall eat, and not be satisfied.

27 And if yee will not for all this hearken vnto me, but walke contrary vnto mee,

28 Then I will walke contrary vnto you also in fury, and I, euen I, will chastise you seuen times for your sinnes.

* Deut. 28. 53. 29 *And ye shall eate the flesh of your sonnes, and the flesh of your daughters shal ye eate.

* 2. Chron. 34. 7. 30 And I will destroy your high places, and *cut downe your Images, and cast your carkeises vpon the carkeises of your Idoles, and my soule shall abhorre you.

31 And I will make your cities waste, and bring your Sanctuaries vnto desolation, and I will not smell the sauour of your sweet odours.

32 And I will bring the land into desolation: and your enemies which dwell therein, shalbe astonished at it.

33 And I will scatter you among the heathen, and will draw out a sword after you: and your land shall bee desolate, and your cities waste.

34 Then shall the land enioy her Sabbaths, as long as it lieth desolate, and ye bee in your enemies land, euen then shall the land rest, and enioy her Sabbaths.

35 As long as it lieth desolate, it shall rest: because it did not rest in your sabbaths when ye dwelt vpon it.

36 And vpon them that are left aliue of you, I will send a faintnesse into their hearts in the lands of their enemies, and the sound of a † shaken leafe shall chase them, and they shall flee, as fleeing from a sword: and they shall fall, when none pursueth. † *Heb. driuen.*

37 And they shall fall one vpon another, as it were before a sword, when none pursueth: and yee shall haue no power to stand before your enemies.

38 And ye shall perish among the Heathen, and the land of your enemies shall eat you vp.

39 And they that are left of you shall pine away in their iniquitie in your enemies landes, and also in the iniquities of their fathers shall they pine away with them.

40 If they shall confesse the iniquitie of their fathers, with their trespasse which they trespassed against mee, and that also they haue walked contrary vnto me:

41 And *that* I also haue walked contrary vnto them, and haue brought them into the land of their enemies: if then their vncircumcised hearts bee humbled, and they then accept of the punishment of their iniquitie:

42 Then will I remember my Couenant with Iacob, and also my Couenant with Isaac, and also my Couenant with Abraham will I remember, and I wil remember the land.

43 The land also shall bee left of them, and shall enioy her Sabbaths, while shee lieth desolate without them: and they shall accept of the punishment of their iniquity: because, euen because they despised my Iudgements, and because their soule abhorred my Statutes.

* Deut. 4. 31 rom 11. 26. 44 And yet for all that, when they bee in the land of their enemies, * I will not cast them away, neither will I abhorre them, to destroy them vtterly, and to breake my Couenant with them: for I am the LORD their God.

45 But I will for their sakes remember the couenant of their Ancestours, whom I brought foorth out of the land of Egypt, in the sight of the Heathen, that I might bee their God: I am the LORD.

46 These are the Statutes, and Iudgements, and Lawes, which the LORD made betweene him and the children of Israel, in Mount Sinai, by the hand of Moses.

CHAP.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 *He that maketh a singular vow must be the Lords.* 2 *The estimation of the person.* 9 *Of a beast giuen by vow.* 14 *Of a house.* 16 *Of a field, and the redemption thereof.* 28 *No deuoted thing may bee redeemed.* 32 *The tithe may not be changed.*

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 Speake vnto the children of Israel, and say vnto them, When a man shall make a singular vow, the persons shall bee for the LORD, by thy estimation.

3 And thy estimation shall be: Of the male from twentie yeres old, euen vnto sixtie yeeres olde: euen thy estimation shalbe fiftie shekels of siluer, after the shekel of the Sanctuary.

4 And if it *be* a female, then thy estimation shalbe thirtie shekels.

5 And if it *be* from fiue yeres old, euen vnto twentie yeres old, then thy estimation shalbe of the male twentie shekels, and for the female ten shekels.

6 And if *it be* from a moneth old, euen vnto fiue yeeres olde, then thy estimation shalbe of the male, fiue shekels of siluer, and for the female, thy estimation *shalbe* three shekels of siluer.

7 And if *it be* from sixtie yeeres old, and aboue, if *it bee* a male, then thy estimation shall be fifteene shekels, and for the female ten shekels.

8 But if he be poorer then thy estimation, then hee shall present himselfe before the Priest, and the Priest shal value him: according to his abilitie that vowed, shall the Priest value him.

9 And if be a beast whereof men bring an offering vnto the LORD, all that any man giueth of such vnto the LORD, shall be holy.

10 He shall not alter it, nor change it, a good for a bad, or a bad for a good: And if he shal at all change beast for beast, then it, and the exchange thereof shalbe holy.

11 And if it bee any vncleane beast, of which they do not offer a sacrifice vnto the LORD, then he shall present the beast before the Priest:

12 And the Priest shal value it, whether it be good or bad: as thou † valuest it *who art* the Priest: so shall it be.

13 But if hee will at all redeeme it, then he shall adde a fift part thereof vnto thy estimation.

14 ¶ And when a man shall sanctifie his house *to bee* holy vnto the LORD, then the Priest shall estimate it, whether it bee good or bad: as the Priest shall estimate it, so shall it stand.

15 And if he that sanctified it, will redeeme his house, then hee shall adde the fift *part* of the money of thy estimation vnto it, and it shall be his.

16 And if a man shall sanctifie vnto the LORD some part of a field of his possession, then thy estimation shall bee according to the seed therof: || An Homer of barley seed *shalbe valued* at fiftie shekels of siluer.

17 If he sanctifie his field from the yere of Iubile, according to thy estimation it shall stand.

18 But if hee sanctifie his field after the Iubile, then the Priest shal reckon vnto him the money, according to the yeeres that remaine, euen vnto the yere of the Iubile, and it shalbe abated from thy estimation.

19 And if he that sanctified the field, wil in any wise redeeme it, then hee shall adde the fift *part* of the money of thy estimation vnto it, and it shalbe assured to him.

20 And if he will not redeeme the field, or if he haue sold the field to another man, it shall not be redeemed any more.

21 But the field, when it goeth out in the Iubile, shall bee holy vnto the LORD, as a field deuoted: the possession thereof shall be the Priests.

22 And if a man sanctifie vnto the LORD a field which he hath bought, which is not of the fields of his possession:

23 Then the Priest shall reckon vnto him the worth of thy estimation, euen vnto the yeere of the Iubile, and hee shall giue thine estimation in that day, as a holy thing vnto the LORD.

24 In the yeere of the Iubile, the fielde shall returne vnto him of whome it was bought, euen to him to whom the possession of the land did belong.

25 And all thy estimations shall bee according to the shekel of the Sanctuarie: * twentie Gerahs shalbe the shekel.

26 ¶ Only the † firstling of the beasts, which should be the LORDS firstling, no man shall sanctifie it, whether it bee oxe, or sheepe: It *is* the LORDS.

27 And if *it be* of an vncleane beast, then he shall redeeme it according to thine estimation, and shall adde a fift part of it thereto: Or if it be not redeemed, then it shalbe sold according to thy estimation.

28 * Notwithstanding, no deuoted thing that a man shall deuote vnto the LORD, of all that he hath, both of man and beast, and

|| *Or, the land of an Homer, &c.*

* *Exo. 30.13 num. 3.47. ezech. 45.12*

† *Heb. first borne, &c.*

† *Heb. according to thy estimation, O Priest, &c.*

* *Iosh. 6.19*

and of the field of his possession, shalbe sold or redeemed: euery deuoted thing is most holy vnto the LORD.

29 None deuoted, which shalbe deuoted of men, shalbe redeemed: but shal surely be put to death.

30 And all the tithe of the land, *whether* of the seed of the land, *or* of the fruit of the tree, is the LORDS: *it is* holy vnto the LORD.

31 And if a man will at all redeeme ought of his tithes, hee shall adde thereto the fifth part thereof.

32 And concerning the tithe of the herde, or of the flocke, *euen* of whatsoeuer passeth vnder the rod, the tenth shalbe holy vnto the LORD.

33 He shal not search whether it be good or bad, neither shal he change it: and if he change it at al, then both it, and the change therof, shalbe holy; it shal not be redeemed.

34 These *are* the Commaundements which the LORD commaunded Moses, for the children of Israel in mount Sinai.

THE FOVRTH BOOKE
of MOSES, called Numbers.

CHAP. I.

1 God commandeth Moses to number the people. 5 The Princes of the Tribes. 17 The number of euery tribe. 47 The Leuites are exempted for the Seruice of the Lord.

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses in the wildernes of Sinai, in the Tabernacle of the congregation, on the first *day* of the second moneth, *in* the second yeere, after they were come out of the land of Egypt, saying,

2 *Take ye the summe of all the Congregation of the children of Israel, after their families, by the house of their fathers, with the number of *their* names, euery male by their polle:

*Exod. 30. 12.

3 From twenty yeres old and vpward, all that are able to goe forth to warre in Israel: thou and Aaron shall number them by their armies.

4 And with you there shalbe a man of euery Tribe: euery one head of the house of his fathers.

5 ¶ And these *are* the names of the men that shal stand with you: of *the tribe of* Reuben, Elizur the sonne of Shedeur.

6 Of Simeon: Shelumiel the sonne of Zurishaddai.

7 Of Iudah: Nahshon, the sonne of Amminadab.

8 Of Issachar: Nethaneel, the sonne of Zuar.

9 Of Zebulun: Eliab the son of Helon.

10 Of the children of Ioseph: of Ephraim, Elishama the sonne of Ammihud: of Manasseh, Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur.

11 Of Beniamin: Abidan the sonne of Gideoni.

12 Of Dan: Ahiezer, the sonne of Ammishaddai.

13 Of Asher: Pagiel the son of Ocran.

14 Of Gad: Eliasaph the sone of Deuel.

15 Of Naphtali: Ahira the son of Enan.

16 These *were* the renowned of the congregation, Princes of the tribes of their fathers, heads of thousands in Israel.

17 ¶ And Moses and Aaron tooke these men, which are expressed by *their* names.

18 And they assembled all the Congregation together on the first day of the second moneth, and they declared their pedegrees after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twentie yeeres old and vpward by their polle.

19 As the LORD commanded Moses, so hee numbred them in the wildernesse of Sinai.

20 And the children of Reuben Israels eldest son, by their generations after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of their names, by polle, euery male from twentie yeeres olde and vpward, all that were able to goe foorth to warre:

21 Those that were numbred of them, *euen* of the tribe of Reuben, *were* fourty and sixe thousand and fiue hundred.

22 ¶ Of the children of Simeon by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, those that were numbred of them, according to the number of the names, by their polles, euery male from twentie yeeres olde and vpward,

all that were able to goe forth to warre:

23 Thoſe that *were* numbred of them, *euen* of the tribe of Simeon, *were* fiftie and nine thouſand, and three hundred.

24 ¶ Of the children of Gad by their generations, after their families by the houſe of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twentie yeeres olde and vpward, all that were able to goe foorth to warre:

25 Thoſe that were numbred of them, *euen* of the tribe of Gad, *were* fortie and fiue thouſand, ſixe hundred and fiftie.

26 ¶ Of the children of Iudah by their generations, after their families, by the houſe of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twentie yeeres olde and vpward, all that were able to goe forth to warre:

27 Thoſe that were numbred of them, *euen* of the tribe of Iudah, *were* threeſcore and fourteene thouſand, and ſixe hundred.

28 ¶ Of the children of Iſſachar, by their generations, after their families, by the houſe of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twentie yeeres olde and vpward, all that were able to goe foorth to warre:

29 Thoſe that were numbred of them, *euen* of the tribe of Iſſachar, *were* fiftie and foure thouſand, and foure hundred.

30 ¶ Of the children of Zebulun by their generations, after their families, by the houſe of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twentie yeeres olde and vpward, all that were able to goe forth to warre:

31 Thoſe that were numbred of them, *euen* of the tribe of Zebulun, *were* fiftie and ſeuen thouſand, and foure hundred.

32 ¶ Of the children of Ioſeph, *namely*, of the children of Ephraim, by their generations, after their families, by the houſe of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twentie yeeres olde and vpward, all that were able to go foorth to warre:

33 Thoſe that were numbred of them, *euen* of the tribe of Ephraim, *were* fourtie thouſand, and fiue hundred.

34 ¶ Of the children of Manaſſeh by their generations, after their families, by the houſe of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twentie yeeres olde and vpward, all that were able to goe forth to warre:

35 Thoſe that were numbred of them, *euen* of the tribe of Manaſſeh, *were* thirtie and two thouſand, and two hundred.

36 ¶ Of the children of Beniamin by their generations, after their families, by the houſe of their fathers, according to the number of the names from twentie yeeres olde and vpward, all that were able to goe foorth to warre:

37 Thoſe that were numbred of them, *euen* of the tribe of Beniamin, *were* thirtie and fiue thouſand, and foure hundred.

38 ¶ Of the children of Dan by their generations, after their families, by the houſe of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twentie yeeres olde and vpward, all that were able to goe forth to warre:

39 Thoſe that were numbred of them, *euen* of the tribe of Dan, were threeſcore and two thouſand, and ſeuen hundred.

40 ¶ Of the children of Aſher, by their generations, after their families, by the houſe of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twentie yeeres olde and vpward, all that were able to goe foorth to warre:

41 Thoſe that were numbred of them, *euen* of the tribe of Aſher, *were* fourtie and one thouſand, and fiue hundred.

42 ¶ Of the children of Naphtali, throwout their generations, after their families, by the houſe of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twentie yeres olde and vpward, all that were able to goe forth to warre:

43 Thoſe that were numbred of them, *euen* of the tribe of Naphtali, *were* fifty and three thouſand, and foure hundred.

44 Theſe *are* thoſe that were numbred, which Moſes and Aaron numbred, and the Princes of Iſrael, being twelue men, each one was for the houſe of his fathers.

45 So were all thoſe that were numbred of the children of Iſrael, by the houſe of their fathers, from twentie yeeres olde and vpward, all that were able to goe foorth to warre in Iſrael:

46 Euen all they that were numbred, were ſix hundred thouſand, and three thouſand, and fiue hundred and fiftie.

47 ¶ But the Leuites after the tribe of their fathers, were not numbred among them.

48 For the LORD had ſpoken vnto Moſes, ſaying,

49 Onely thou ſhalt not number the Tribe of Leui, neither take the ſumme of them

them among the children of Israel.

50 But thou shalt appoynt the Leuites ouer the Tabernacle of Testimony, and ouer all the vessels therof, and ouer all things that belong to it: they shall beare the Tabernacle, and all the vessels therof, and they shall minister vnto it, and shall encampe round about the Tabernacle.

51 And when the Tabernacle setteth forward, the Leuites shall take it downe: and when the Tabernacle is to be pitched, the Leuites shall set it vp: and the stranger that commeth nigh, shalbe put to death.

52 And the children of Israel shal pitch their tents euery man by his owne campe, and euery man by his owne standerd, throwout their hostes.

53 But the Leuites shall pitch round about the Tabernacle of Testimony, that there be no wrath vpon the Congregation of the children of Israel: and the Leuites shall kepe the charge of the Tabernacle of Testimony.

54 And the children of Israel did according to all that the LORD commaunded Moses, so did they.

CHAP. II.

1 *The order of the Tribes in their tents.*

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, and vnto Aaron, saying,

2 Euery man of the children of Israel shall pitch by his owne standerd, with the ensigne of their fathers house: † farre off about the Tabernacle of the Congregation shall they pitch.

† Heb. ouer against.

3 And on the East side toward the rising of the Sunne, shal they of the standerd of the campe of Iudah pitch, throughout their armies: and Nahshon the sonne of Amminadab, *shall bee* captaine of the children of Iudah.

4 And his hoste, and those that were numbred of them, *were* threescore & foureteene thousand, and sixe hundred.

5 And those that doe pitch next vnto him, *shalbe* the tribe of Issachar: and Nethaneel the son of Zuar *shalbe* captaine of the children of Issachar.

6 And his hoste, and those that were numbred thereof, *were* fifty and foure thousand, and foure hundred.

7 *Then* the tribe of Zebulun: and Eliab the sonne of Helon, *shalbe* captaine of the children of Zebulun.

8 And his hoste, and those that were numbred thereof, *were* fifty and seuen thousand, and foure hundred.

9 All that were numbred in the campe of Iudah, *were* an hundred thousand, and fourescore thousand, and sixe thousand, and foure hundred, throughout their armies: these shall first set forth.

10 ¶ On the Southside *shalbe* the standerd of the campe of Reuben, according to their armies: and the captaine of the children of Reuben shalbe Elizur the sonne of Shedeur.

11 And his hoste, and those that were numbred therof, *were* fortie and sixe thousand, and fiue hundred.

12 And those which pitch by him, shall be the tribe of Simeon, and the captaine of the children of Simeon *shalbe* Shelumiel the sonne of Zurishaddai.

13 And his hoste, and those that were numbred of them, *were* fifty and nine thousand, and three hundred.

14 Then the tribe of Gad: and the captaine of the sonnes of Gad *shalbe* Eliasaph the sonne of Reuel.

15 And his hoste, and those that were numbred of them, *were* fourtie and fiue thousand, and sixe hundred and fiftie.

16 All that were numbred in the campe of Reuben *were* an hundred thousand, and fiftie and one thousand, and foure hundred and fifty throughout their armies: and they shall set forth in the second ranke.

17 ¶ Then the Tabernacle of the Congregation shall set forward with the campe of the Leuites, in the midst of the campe: as they encampe, so shall they set forward, euery man in his place by their standerds.

18 ¶ On the West side shall be the standerd of the campe of Ephraim, according to their armies: and the captaine of the sonnes of Ephraim, *shalbe* Elishama the sonne of Ammihud.

19 And his hoste, and those that were numbred of them, *were* fourtie thousand and fiue hundred.

20 And by him *shalbe* the tribe of Manasseh: and the captaine of the children of Manasseh, shall bee Gamaliel the sonne of Pedahzur.

21 And his hoste, and those that were numbred of them, *were* thirtie and two thousand, and two hundred.

22 Then the tribe of Beniamin: and the captaine of the sonnes of Beniamin, *shalbe* Abidan the sonne of Gideoni.

23 And his hoste, and those that were numbred of them, *were* thirtie and fiue thousand, and foure hundred.

24 All that were numbred of the campe of Ephraim, *were* an hundred thousand, and eight thousand, and an hundred, throughout their armies: and they shall go forward in the third ranke.

25 ¶ The standerd of the campe of Dan *shalbe* on the Northside by their armies: and the captaine of the children of Dan *shalbe* Ahiezer, the sonne of Amishaddai.

26 And his hoste, and those that were numbred of them, *were* threescore and two thousand, and seuen hundred.

27 And those that encampe by him, shal be the tribe of Asher: and the captaine of the children of Asher, *shalbe* Pagiel the son of Ocran.

28 And his hoste, and those that were numbred of them, *were* forty and one thousand, and fiue hundred.

29 ¶ Then the tribe of Naphtali: and the captaine of the children of Naphtali, *shalbe* Ahira the sonne of Enan.

30 And his hoste, and those that were numbred of them, *were* fifty and three thousand, and foure hundred.

31 All they that were nnmbred in the campe of Dan, *were* an hundred thousand, and fiftie and seuen thousand, and sixe hundred: they shall goe hindmost with their standerds.

32 ¶ These *are* those which were numbred of the children of Israel, by the house of their fathers; all those that were numbred of the campes throughout their hosts, *were* sixe hundred thousand, and three thousand and fiue hundred and fiftie.

33 But the Leuites were not numbred among the children of Israel, as the LORD commanded Moses.

34 And the children of Israel did according to all that the LORD commaunded Moses: so they pitched by their standerds, and so they set forward euery one after their families, according to the house of their fathers.

CHAP. III.

1 The sonnes of Aaron. 5 The Leuites are giuen to the Priestes for the seruice of the Tabernacle, 11 Instead of the first borne. 14 The Leuites are numbred by their families. 21 The families, number, and charge of the Gershonites, 27 Of the Kohathites, 33 Of the Merarites. 38 The place and charge of Moses and Aaron. 40 The first borne are freed by the Leuites. 44 The ouerplus are redeemed.

THese also are the generations of Aaron and Moses, in the day that the LORD spake with Moses in Mount Sinai.

2 And these *are* the names of the sons of Aaron: Nadab the * first borne, and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar. * Exod. 6. 23

3 These *are* the names of the sonnes of Aaron the Priestes, which were anointed, †whom hee consecrated to minister in the Priests office. † *Hebr. whose hand he filled.*

4 * And Nadab and Abihu dyed before the LORD, when they offered strange fire before the LORD, in the wilderneſse of Sinai, and they had no children: and Eleazar and Ithamar ministred in the Priestes office in the sight of Aaron their father. * Leuit. 10, 1 chap. 26. 61. 1. chro. 24. 2

5 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

6 Bring the tribe of Leui neere, and present them before Aaron the Priest, that they may minister vnto him.

7 And they shall keepe his charge, and the charge of the whole Congregation before the Tabernacle of the Congregation, to doe the seruice of the Tabernacle.

8 And they shall keepe all the instruments of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and the charge of the children of Israel, to doe the seruice of the Tabernacle.

9 And thou shalt giue the Leuites vnto Aaron and to his sonnes: they are wholly giuen vnto him out of the children of Israel.

10 And thou shalt appoint Aaron and his sonnes, and they shall waite on their Priests office: and the stranger that commeth nigh, shalbe put to death.

11 And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

12 And I, behold, I haue taken the Leuites from among the children of Israel, in stead of all the first borne that openeth the matrice among the children of Israel: therfore the Leuites shalbe mine,

13 Because all the first borne are mine: * *for* on the day that I smote all the first borne in the land of Egypt, I hallowed vnto mee all the first borne in Israel, both man and beast, mine they shall be: I *am* the LORD. * Exod. 13. 1 leuit. 27. 26. chap. 8. 16. luke 2. 23.

14 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses in the wildernes of Sinai, saying,

15 Number the children of Leui, after the house of their fathers, by their families: euery male from a moneth old and vpward shalt thou number them.

16 And * Moses numbred them according to the †word of the LORD, as he was commanded. * Gen. 46. 11 exod. 6. 16 chap. 26. 57. 1. chro. 6. 11. † *Hebr. mouth.*

17 And these *were* the sonnes of Leui, by

by their names: Gerſhon, and Kohath, and Merari.

18 And theſe are the names of the ſons of Gerſhon, by their families: Libni, and Shimei.

19 And the ſonnes of Kohath by their families: Amram, and Izehar, Hebron, and Vzziel.

20 And the ſonnes of Merari by their families: Mahli, and Muſhi: theſe are the families of the Leuites, according to the houſe of their fathers.

21 Of Gerſhon *was* the family of the Libnites, and the family of the Shimites: theſe are the families of the Gerſhonites.

22 Thoſe that were numbred of them, according to the number of all the males, from a moneth old and vpward, euen thoſe that were numbred of them, *were* ſeuen thouſand and fiue hundred.

23 The families of the Gerſhonites ſhal pitch behind the Tabernacle Weſtward.

24 And the chiefe of the houſe of the father of the Gerſhonites, *ſhalbe* Eliaſaph the ſonne of Lael.

25 And the charge of the ſonnes of Gerſhon, in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, *ſhalbe* the Tabernacle, and the tent, the couering therof, and the hanging for the doore of the Tabernacle of the congregation:

26 And the hangings of the Court, and the curtaine for the doore of the Court, which is by the Tabernacle, and by the altar round about, and the cords of it, for all the ſeruice thereof.

27 ¶ And of Kohath *was* the family of the Amramites, and the family of the Izeharites, and the family of the Hebronites, and the family of the Vzzielites: theſe are the families of the Kohathites.

28 In the number of all the males, from a moneth old and vpward, *were* eight thouſand, and ſixe hundred, keeping the charge of the Sanctuary.

29 The families of the ſonnes of Kohath, ſhall pitch on the ſide of the Tabernacle Southward.

30 And the chiefe of the houſe of the father of the families of the Kohathites *ſhal be* Elizaphan the ſonne of Vzziel.

31 And their charge *ſhalbe* the Arke, and the Table, and the Candleſticke, and the Altars, and the veſſels of the Sanctuarie, wherewith they miniſter, and the hanging, and all the ſeruice thereof.

32 And Eleazar the ſonne of Aaron the Prieſt, ſhall be chiefe ouer the chiefe of the Leuites, *and haue* the ouerſight of them that keepe the charge of the Sanctuary.

33 ¶ Of Merari *was* the family of the Mahlites, and the family of the Muſhites: theſe *are* the families of Merari.

34 And thoſe that were numbred of them, according to the number of all the males from a moneth old and vpward, *were* ſixe thouſand and two hundred.

35 And the chiefe of the houſe of the father of the families of Merari, *was* Zuriel the ſonne of Abihail: *theſe* ſhall pitch on the ſide of the Tabernacle Northward.

36 And †vnder the cuſtody and charge of the ſonnes of Merari, *ſhalbe* the boards of the Tabernacle, and the barres thereof, and the pillars therof, and the ſockets therof, and all the veſſels thereof, and all that ſerueth thereto:

† *Heb. the office of the charge.*

37 And the pillars of the Court round about, and their ſockets, and their pinnes, and their cords.

38 ¶ But thoſe that encampe before the Tabernacle toward the Eaſt, *euen* before the Tabernacle of the Congregation Eaſtward, *ſhalbe* Moſes and Aaron, and his ſons, keeping the charge of the Sanctuary, for the charge of the children of Iſrael: & the ſtranger that cõmeth nigh, ſhalbe put to death.

39 All that were numbred of the Leuites, which Moſes and Aaron numbred at the cõmandement of the LORD, throughout their families, all the males from a moneth old and vpward, *were* twentie and two thouſand.

40 ¶ And the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes, Number all the firſt borne of the males of the children of Iſrael, from a moneth olde and vpward, and take the number of their names.

41 And thou ſhalt take the Leuites for me, (I *am* the LORD) in ſtead of all the firſt borne among the children of Iſrael, and the cattell of the Leuites, in ſtead of all the firſtlings among the cattell of the children of Iſrael.

42 And Moſes numbred as the LORD commanded him, all the firſt borne among the children of Iſrael.

43 And all the firſt borne males, by the number of names, from a moneth old & vpward, of thoſe that were numbred of them, *were* twentie and two thouſand, two hundred and threeſcore and thirteene.

44 ¶ And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,

45 Take the Leuites in ſtead of all the firſt borne among the children of Iſrael, and the cattell of the Leuites in ſtead of their cattell, and the Leuites ſhalbe mine: I *am* the LORD.

46 And for thoſe that are to bee redeemed of the two hundred and threeſcore and thirteene, of the firſt borne of the children of Iſrael, which are more then the Leuites;

47 Thou ſhalt euen take fiue ſhekels a piece, by the polle, after the ſhekel of the Sanctuary ſhalt thou take them; *the ſhekel *is* twentie gerahs.

*Exo. 30.13 leuit. 27.25. chap 18.16. ezek. 45.12.

48 And thou ſhalt giue the money, wherewith the odde number of them is to bee redeemed, vnto Aaron and to his ſonnes.

49 And Moſes tooke the redemption money, of them that were ouer and aboue them that were redeemed by the Leuites.

50 Of the firſt borne of the children of Iſrael tooke hee the money; a thouſand, three hundred, and threeſcore and fiue *Shekels*, after the ſhekel of the Sanctuary.

51 And Moſes gaue the money of them that were redeemed, vnto Aaron, and to his ſonnes, according to the word of the LORD, as the LORD had commanded Moſes.

CHAP IIII.

1 The age and time of the Leuites ſeruice. 4 The carriage of the Kohathites, when the Prieſts haue taken downe the Tabernacle. 16 The charge of Eleazar. 17 The office of the Prieſtes. 21 The carriage of the Gerſhonites. 29 The carriage of the Merarites. 34 The number of the Kohathites, 38 Of the Gerſhonites, 42 And of the Merarites.

AND the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, and vnto Aaron, ſaying,

2 Take the ſumme of the ſonnes of Kohath, from among the ſonnes of Leui, after their families, by the houſe of their fathers.

3 From thirtie yeeres old and vpward, euen vntill fiftie yeeres old, all that enter into the hoſte, to do the worke in the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

4 This *ſhalbe* the ſeruice of the ſonnes of Kohath, in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, *about* the moſt holy things.

5 ¶ And when the campe ſetteth forward, Aaron ſhall come, and his ſonnes, and they ſhall take downe the couering Vaile, and couer the Arke of Teſtimonie with it:

6 And ſhall put thereon the couering of badgers skinnes, and ſhall ſpread ouer *it* a cloth wholly of blew, and ſhall put in the ſtaues thereof.

7 And vpon the * table of Shewbread they ſhall ſpread a cloth of blewe, and put theron the diſhes, and the ſpoones, and the bowles, and couers to || couer withall: and the continuall bread ſhall be thereon.

*Exod. 25. 30.

|| *Or, powre out withall.*

8 And they ſhall ſpread vpon them a cloth of ſcarlet, and couer the ſame with a couering of badgers skinnes, and ſhal put in the ſtaues thereof.

9 And they ſhall take a cloth of blew, and couer the *candleſtick of the light, and his lamps, and his tongs, * and his ſnuffe diſhes, and all the oyle veſſels thereof, wherewith they miniſter vnto it.

*Exod. 25. 24.

*Exod. 25. 38.

10 And they ſhall put it, and all the veſſels thereof, within a couering of badgers skinnes, and ſhall put *it* vpon a barre.

11 And vpon the golden altar they ſhal ſpread a cloth of blew, and couer it with a couering of badgers skinnes, and ſhall put to the ſtaues thereof.

12 And they ſhall take all the inſtruments of miniſtery, wherewith they miniſter in the Sanctuary, and put them in a cloth of blew, and couer them with a couering of badgers skinnes, and ſhall put *them* on a barre.

13 And they ſhall take away the aſhes from the Altar, and ſpread a purple cloath thereon:

14 And they ſhal put vpon it all the veſſels thereof, wherewith they miniſter about it, *euen* the cenſers, the fleſhhookes, and the ſhouels, and the || baſons, all the veſſels of the Altar: and they ſhall ſpread vpon it a couering of badgers skinnes, and put to the ſtaues of it.

|| *Or, bowles.*

15 And when Aaron and his ſonnes haue made an end of couering the Sanctuary, and all the veſſels of the Sanctuary, as the campe is to ſet forward; after that, the ſonnes of Kohath ſhall come to beare it: but they ſhal not touch any holy thing, leſt they die. Theſe things *are* the burden of the ſonnes of Kohath in the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

16 ¶ And to the office of Eleazar the ſon of Aaron the Prieſt, *perteineth* the oyle for the light, and the *ſweet incenſe, and the daily meate offering, and the * anoynting oyle, *and* the ouerſight of all the Tabernacle, and of all that therein *is*, in the Sanctuary, and in the veſſels thereof.

*Exod. 30. 34.

*Exod. 30. 23.

17 ¶ And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, and vnto Aaron, ſaying,

18 Cut

18 Cut yee not off the tribe of the families of the Kohathites, from among the Leuites.

19 But thus doe vnto them, that they may liue, and not die: when they approach vnto the most Holy things, Aaron and his sonnes shall goe in, and appoint them euery one to his seruice, and to his burden.

20 But they shall not goe in to see when the holy things are couered, lest they die.

21 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

22 Take also the summe of the sonnes of Gershon, throughout the houses of their fathers, by their families:

23 From thirtie yeeres old and vpward, vntill fiftie yeeres olde shalt thou number them: all that enter in † to performe the seruice, to do the worke in the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

† *Hebr. to war the warfare.*

24 This *is* the seruice of the families of the Gershonites, to serue, & for || burdens.

|| *Or, cariage.*

25 And they shal beare the curtaines of the Tabernacle, and the Tabernacle of the Congregation; his couering, and the couering of the badgers skinnes that is aboue vpon it, and the hanging for the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation:

26 And the hangings of the Court, and the hanging for the doore of the gate of the Court which is by the Tabernacle, and by the Altar round about, and their cords, and all the instruments of their seruice, and all that is made for them: so shall they serue.

† *Hebr. mouth.*

27 At the † appoyntment of Aaron and his sonnes, shalbe all the seruice of the sonnes of the Gershonites, in all their burdens, and in all their seruice: and yee shall appoynt vnto them in charge all their burdens.

28 This *is* the seruice of the families of the sonnes of Gershon, in the Tabernacle of the Congregation: and their charge *shalbe* vnder the hand of Ithamar the sonne of Aaron the Priest.

29 ¶ As for the sonnes of Merari, thou shalt number them after their families, by the house of their fathers:

30 From thirtie yeres old and vpward, euen vnto fiftie yeeres old shalt thou number them, euery one that entreth in to the †seruice, to doe the worke of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

† *Heb. warfare.*

31 And this *is* the charge of their burden, according to all their seruice, in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, * the boards of the Tabernacle, and the barres thereof, and

* Exod. 26. 15.

the pillars thereof, and sockets thereof:

32 And the pillars of the Court round about, and their sockets, and their pinnes, and their coards, with all their instruments, and with all their seruice: and by name yee shall reckon the instruments of the charge of their burden.

33 This *is* the seruice of the families of the sonnes of Merari, according to all their seruice in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, vnder the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the Priest.

34 ¶ And Moses and Aaron, and the chiefe of the Congregation, numbred the sonnes of the Kohathites, after their families, and after the house of their fathers;

35 From thirtie yeeres old and vpward, euen vnto fiftie yeeres olde, euery one that entreth in to the seruice, for the work in the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

36 And those that were numbred of them by their families, were two thousand, seuen hundred and fiftie.

37 These were they that were numbred of the families of the Kohathites; all that might doe seruice in the Tabernacle of the congregation, which Moses and Aaron did number, according to the commandement of the LORD, by the hand of Moses.

38 And those that were numbred of the sonnes of Gershon, throughout their families, and by the house of their fathers;

39 From thirtie yeeres old and vpward, euen vnto fifty yeres old, euery one that entreth in to the seruice, for the worke in the Tabernacle of the congregation:

40 Euen those that were numbred of them, thorowout their families, by the houses of their fathers, were two thousand, and sixe hundred and thirty.

41 These are they that were numbred of the families of the sonnes of Gershon, of all that might doe seruice in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, whom Moses and Aaron did number, according to the commandement of the LORD.

42 ¶ And those that were numbred of the families of the sonnes of Merari, thorowout their families, by the house of their fathers:

43 From thirtie yeeres olde and vpward, euen vnto fiftie yeeres old, euery one that entreth in to the seruice, for the worke in the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

44 Euen those that were numbred of them after their families, *were* three thousand and two hundred.

45 These bee those that were numbred of the families of the sonnes of Merari, whom Moses and Aaron numbred according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

46 All those that were numbred of the Leuites, whom Moses and Aaron, and the chiefe of Israel numbred, after their families, and after the house of their fathers:

47 From thirtie yeeres old and vpward, euen vnto fiftie yeeres olde, euery one that came to do the seruice of the ministery, and the seruice of the burden in the Tabernacle of the Congregation:

48 Euen those that were numbred of them, were eight thousand, and fiue hundred, and fourescore.

49 According to the commaundement of the LORD, they were numbred by the hand of Moses, euery one according to his seruice, and according to his burden: Thus were they numbred of him, as the LORD commanded Moses.

CHAP. V.

1 *The vncleane are remooued out of the campe.* 5 *Restitution is to bee made in trespasses.* 11 *The triall of Iealousie.*

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 Commaund the children of Israel, that they *put out of the campe euery leper, and euery one that hath an *issue, and whosoeuer is defiled by the dead.

3 Both male and female shall yee put out, without the campe shall yee put them, that they defile not their camps in the midst whereof I dwell.

4 And the children of Israel did so, and put them out, without the campe: as the LORD spake vnto Moses, so did the children of Israel.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

6 Speake vnto the children of Israel, *When a man or woman shall commit any sinne that men commit, to doe a trespasse against the LORD, and that person bee guiltie;

7 Then they shall confesse their sinne, which they haue done: and he shall recompense his trespasse, * with the principall thereof, and adde vnto it the fifth part thereof, and giue *it* vnto him against whom hee hath trespassed.

8 But if the man haue no kinseman to recompense the trespasse vnto, let the trespasse be recompensed vnto the LORD, *euen* to the Priest: beside the ramme of the atonement, whereby an atonement shalbe made for him.

9 And euery ‖ offering of all the holy things of the children of Israel, which they bring vnto the Priest, shall be his.

10 And euery mans hallowed things shalbe his: whatsoeuer any man giueth the Priest, it shalbe * his.

11 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

12 Speake vnto the children of Israel, and say vnto them, If any mans wife goe aside, and commit a trespasse against him;

13 And a man lie with her carnally, and it be hid from the eyes of her husband, and be kept close, and shee be defiled, and there be no witnesse against her, neither shee bee taken *with the maner*;

14 And the spirit of iealousie come vpon him, and he be iealous of his wife, and she be defiled: or if the spirit of iealousie come vpon him, and he be iealous of his wife, and she be not defiled:

15 Then shall the man bring his wife vnto the Priest, and he shall bring her offering for her, the tenth part of an ephah of barley meale: he shall powre no oyle vpon it, nor put frankincense thereon; for it is an offring of iealousie, an offring of memorial, bringing iniquitie to remembrance:

16 And the Priest shall bring her neere, and set her before the LORD.

17 And the Priest shall take holy water in an earthen vessell, and of the dust that is in the floore of the Tabernacle the Priest shall take, and put *it* into the water:

18 And the Priest shall set the woman before the LORD, & vncouer the womans head, and put the offering of memoriall in her hands, which *is* the Iealousie offring: and the Priest shall haue in his hand the bitter water that causeth the curse.

19 And the Priest shal charge her by an oath, and say vnto the woman, If no man haue lien with thee, and if thou hast not gone aside to vncleannesse ‖ *with another* in stead of thy husband, bee thou free from this bitter water that causeth the curse.

20 But if thou hast gone aside *to another* in stead of thy husband, and if thou be defiled, and some man hath lien with thee beside thine husband:

21 Then the Priest shal charge the woman with an oath of cursing, & the Priest shall say vnto the woman, The LORD make thee a curse, and an oath among thy people,

Leuit. 13. 3
Leuit. 15. 2
Leuit. 21. 1.
Leuit. 6. 3.
Leuit. 6. 5.
Leuit. 10. 12.

‖ *Or, heaue offering.*

‖ *Or, being in the power of thy husband. Hebr. vnder thy husband.*

† *Heb. fall.*

people, when the LORD doeth make thy thigh to † rot, and thy belly to ſwell.

22 And this water that cauſeth the curſe, ſhall goe into thy bowels, to make *thy* belly to ſwell, and *thy* thigh to rot: and the woman ſhall ſay, Amen, Amen.

23 And the Prieſt ſhall write theſe curſes in a booke, and hee ſhall blot *them* out with the bitter water:

24 And hee ſhall cauſe the woman to drinke the bitter water, that cauſeth the curſe: and the water that cauſeth the curſe ſhall enter into her, *and become* bitter.

25 Then the Prieſt ſhall take the ielouſie offering out of the womans hand, and ſhall waue the offering before the LORD, and offer it vpon the Altar.

26 And the Prieſt ſhall take an handfull of the offering, euen the memorial thereof, and burne it vpon the Altar, and afterward ſhall cauſe the woman to drinke the water.

27 And when hee hath made her to drinke the water, then it ſhall come to paſſe, that if ſhe be defiled, and haue done treſpaſſe againſt her husband, that the water that cauſeth the curſe, ſhall enter into her, *and become* bitter, and her belly ſhall ſwell, and her thigh ſhall rot: and the woman ſhal be a curſe among her people.

28 And if the woman be not defiled, but be cleane, then ſhe ſhall bee free, and ſhall conceiue ſeed.

29 This is the law of ielouſies, when a wife goeth aſide *to another* in ſtead of her husband, and is defiled:

30 Or when the ſpirit of ielouſie commeth vpon him, and he be ielous ouer his wife, and ſhall ſet the woman before the LORD, and the Prieſt ſhall execute vpon her all this law.

31 Then ſhal the man be guiltleſſe from iniquity, and this woman ſhall beare her iniquitie.

CHAP. VI.

1 *The Law of the Nazarites.* 22 *The forme of bleſſing the people.*

AND the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,

2 Speake vnto the children of Iſrael, and ſay vnto them, When either man or woman ſhall ‖ ſeparate *themſelues* to vowe a vow of a Nazarite, to ſeparate *themſelues* vnto the LORD:

‖ *Or, make themſelues Nazarites.*

3 He ſhall ſeparate himſelfe from wine, and ſtrong drinke, and ſhall drinke no vineger of wine, or vineger of ſtrong drinke, neither ſhal he drinke any liquor of grapes, nor eate moiſt grapes, nor dried.

4 All the dayes of his ‖ ſeparation ſhal he eate nothing that is made of the † vine tree, from the kernels euen to the huske.

‖ *Or, Nazaritеſhip.* † *Heb. Vine of the wine.*

5 All the dayes of the vow of his ſeparation, there ſhall no * raſour come vpon his head: vntill the dayes be fulfilled in the which hee ſeparateth himſelfe vnto the LORD, he ſhall be holy, *and* ſhall let the locks of the haire of his head grow.

* Iudg. 13.5 1. ſam. 1. 11.

6 All the dayes that he ſeparateth himſelfe vnto the LORD, he ſhall come at no dead body.

7 He ſhall not make himſelfe vncleane for his father, or for his mother, for his brother, or for his ſiſter, when they die: becauſe the † conſecration of God is vpon his head.

† *Heb. ſeparation.*

8 All the dayes of his ſeparation hee *is* holy vnto the LORD.

9 And if any man die very ſuddenly by him, and hee hath defiled the head of his conſecration, then he ſhall ſhaue his head in the day of his clenſing, on the ſeuenth day ſhall he ſhaue it.

10 And on the eight day he ſhall bring two turtles or two yong pigeons to the Prieſt, to the dore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

12 And the Prieſt ſhall offer the one for a ſinne offering, and the other for a burnt offering, and make an atonement for him, for that hee ſinned by the dead, and ſhall hallow his head that ſame day.

12 And hee ſhall conſecrate vnto the LORD the dayes of his ſeparation, and ſhall bring a lambe of the firſt yeere for a treſpaſſe offering: but the dayes that were before ſhalbe † loſt, becauſe his ſeparation was defiled.

† *Heb. fall.*

13 ¶ And this is the Law of the Nazarite: when the dayes of his ſeparation are fulfilled, he ſhalbe brought vnto the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

14 And he ſhall offer his offering vnto the LORD, one hee lambe of the firſt yeere without blemiſh, for a burnt offering, and one ewe lambe of the firſt yeere without blemiſh, for a ſinne offering, and one lambe without blemiſh for peace offerings,

15 And a basket of vnleauened bread, cakes of fine flowre mingled with oyle, and wafers of vnleauened bread anointed with oyle, and their meate offering, and their drinke offerings.

16 And the Prieſt ſhall bring *them* before the LORD, and ſhall offer his ſinne offering, and his burnt offering.

17 And

17 And he shall offer the ramme for a sacrifice of peace offerings vnto the LORD, with the basket of vnleauened bread: the Priest shall offer also his meate offering, and his drinke offering.

* Acts 21.24 18 * And the Nazarite shall shaue the head of his separation, at the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and shal take the haire of the head of his separation, and put it in the fire which is vnder the sacrifice of the peace offerings.

19 And the Priest shall take the sodden shoulder of the ramme, and one vnleauened cake out of the basket, and one vnleauened wafer, and shall put them vpon the hands of the Nazarite, after *the haire* of his separation is shauen.

* Exo. 29.27 20 And the Priest shall waue them * for a waue offering before the LORD: this is holy for the Priest, with the waue breast, and heaue shoulder: and after that, the Nazarite may drinke wine.

21 This *is* the Law of the Nazarite, who hath vowed, and of his offering vnto the LORD for his separation, besides that, that his hand shall get: according to the vowe which he vowed, so hee must doe after the law of his separation.

22 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

23 Speake vnto Aaron and vnto his sonnes, saying, On this wise ye shall blesse the children of Israel, saying vnto them:

24 The LORD blesse thee, and keepe thee:

25 The LORD make his face shine vpon thee, and be gracious vnto thee:

26 The LORD lift vp his countenance vpon thee, and giue thee peace.

27 And they shall put my Name vpon the children of Israel, and I wil blesse them.

CHAP. VII.

1 *The offering of the Princes at the dedication of the Tabernacle.* 10 *Their seuerall offerings at the dedication of the Altar.* 89 *God speaketh to Moses from the Mercie seat.*

* Exo. 40.18 AND it came to passe on the day that Moses had fully * set vp the Tabernacle, and had anointed it, and sanctified it, and all the instruments thereof, both the Altar, and all the vessels thereof, and had anointed them, and sanctified them:

2 That the Princes of Israel, heads of the house of their fathers, (who were the Princes of the tribes,† and were ouer them that were numbred) offered:

† *Hebr. who stood.*

3 And they brought their offering before the LORD, sixe couered wagons, and twelue oxen: a wagon for two of the Princes, and for each one an oxe, and they brought them before the Tabernacle.

4 And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

5 Take *it* of them, that they may bee to doe the seruice of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and thou shalt giue them vnto the Leuites, to euery man according to his seruice.

6 And Moses tooke the wagons, and the oxen, and gaue them vnto the Leuites.

7 Two wagons and foure oxen, he gaue vnto the sonnes of Gershon, according to their seruice.

8 And foure wagons and eight oxen he gaue vnto the sonnes of Merari, according vnto their seruice, vnder the hand of Ithamar the sonne of Aaron the Priest.

9 But vnto the sonnes of Kohath hee gaue none: because the seruice of the Sanctuary belonging vnto them, *was that* they should beare vpon their shoulders.

10 ¶ And the Princes offered for dedicating of the Altar, in the day that it was anointed, euen the Princes offered their offering before the Altar,

11 And the LORD saide vnto Moses, They shall offer their offering each Prince on his day, for the dedicating of the Altar.

12 ¶ And hee that offered his offering the first day, was Nahshon the sonne of Amminadab, of the tribe of Iudah.

13 And his offering was one siluer charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirtie *shekels*, one siluer bowle of seuentie shekels, after the shekel of the Sanctuarie; both of them were full of fine flowre mingled with oyle for a * meat offering:

* Leuit. 2.1.

14 One spoone of ten shekels of golde, full of incense:

15 One yong bullocke, one ramme, one lambe of the first yeere, for a burnt offring,

16 One kid of the goats for a * sinne offering:

* Leuit. 4.23

17 And for a sacrifice of peace offrings, two oxen, fiue rammes, fiue hee goats, fiue lambes of the first yeere: this *was* the offering of Nahshon the sonne of Amminadab

18 ¶ On the second day Nethaneel the sonne of Zuar, Prince of Issachar did offer.

19 He offered for his offering one siluer charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirtie *shekels*, one siluer bowle of seuentie shekels, after the shekel of the Sanctuary, both of them full of fine flowre mingled

mingled with oyle, for a meate offering:
20 One spoone of golde of ten *shekels*, full of incense:
21 One yong bullocke, one ramme, one lambe of the first yeere, for a burnt offring:
22 One kid of the goats for a sinne offering:
23 And for a sacrifice of peace offrings, two oxen, fiue rammes, fiue hee goats, fiue lambes of the first yeere. This *was* the offering of Nethaneel the sonne of Zuar.
24 ¶ On the third day, Eliab the sonne of Helon, prince of the children of Zebulun *did offer*.
25 His offering *was* one siluer charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirtie *shekels*, one siluer bowle of seuenty shekels, after the shekel of the Sanctuary, both of them full of fine flowre mingled with oyle, for a meate offering:
26 One golden spoone of ten *shekels*, full of incense:
27 One yong bullocke, one ramme, one lambe of the first yeere for a burnt offring:
28 One kid of the goats for a sinne offering:
29 And for a sacrifice of peace offrings, two oxen, fiue rammes, fiue hee goats, fiue lambes of the first yeere. This *was* the offering of Eliab the sonne of Helon.
30 ¶ On the fourth day Elizur the sonne of Shedeur, Prince of the children of Reuben *did offer*.
31 His offering *was* one siluer charger, of an hundred and thirtie *shekels*, one siluer bowle of seuentie shekels, after the shekel of the Sanctuary, both of them full of fine flowre mingled with oyle, for a meate offering:
32 One golden spoone of ten *shekels*, ful of incense:
33 One yong bullocke, one ramme, one lambe of the first yeere, for a burnt offring:
34 One kid of the goats for a sinne offering:
35 And for a sacrifice of peace offrings, two oxen, fiue rammes, fiue hee goats, fiue lambes of the first yeere. This *was* the offering of Elizur the sonne of Shedeur.
36 ¶ On the fift day, Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai Prince of the children of Simeon *did offer*.
37 His offering *was* one siluer charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirtie *shekels*, one siluer bowle of seuentie shekels, after the shekel of the Sanctuary, both of them full of fine flowre mingled with oyle, for a meate offering.
38 One golden spoone of ten *shekels*, ful of incense:
39 One yong bullocke, one ramme, one lambe of the first yeere for a burnt offering:
40 One kid of the goats for a sinne offering:
41 And for a sacrifice of peace offrings, two oxen, fiue rammes, fiue hee goats, fiue lambes of the first yeere. This *was* the offering of Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.
42 ¶ On the sixt day Eliasaph the sonne of Deuel, Prince of the children of Gad, *offered*:
43 His offering *was* one siluer charger, of the weight of an hundred and thirtie *shekels*, a siluer bowle of seuentie shekels, after the shekel of the Sanctuary, both of them full of fine flowre mingled with oyle, for a meat offering:
44 One golden spoone of ten *shekels*, full of incense:
45 One yong bullocke, one ramme, one lambe of the first yeere for a burnt offring:
46 One kid of the goats for a sinne offering:
47 And for a sacrifice of peace offrings, two oxen, fiue rammes, fiue hee goats, fiue lambes of the first yeere. This *was* the offering of Eliasaph the sonne of Deuel.
48 ¶ On the seuenth day, Elishama the sonne of Ammiud, Prince of the children of Ephraim *offered*.
49 His offering *was* one siluer charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirtie *shekels*, one siluer bowle of seuentie shekels, after the shekel of the Sanctuary, both of them full of fine flowre mingled with oyle for a meat offering:
50 One golden spoone of ten *shekels*, full of incense:
51 One yong bullocke, one ram, one lambe of the first yeere, for a burnt offring:
52 One kid of the goats for a sinne offering:
53 And for a sacrifice of peace offrings, two oxen, fiue rammes, fiue hee goats, fiue lambes of the first yeere. This *was* the offering of Elishama the sonne of Ammiud.
54 ¶ On the eight day *offered* Gamaliel the sonne of Pedazur, Prince of the children of Manasseh.
55 His offering *was* one siluer charger of an hundred and thirtie *shekels*, one siluer bowle of seuentie shekels, after the shekel of the Sanctuary, both of them full of fine flowre mingled with oile, for a meat offring:
56 One

56 One golden spoone of ten *shekels*, full of incense:

57 One yong bullocke, one ramme, one lambe of the first yeere, for a burnt offring:

58 One kid of the goats for a sinne offering:

59 And for a sacrifice of peace offrings, two oxen, fiue rammes, fiue hee goats, fiue lambes of the first yeere. This *was* the offering of Gamaliel the sonne of Pedazur.

60 ¶ On the ninth day, Abidan the son of Gideoni, prince of the children of Beniamin *offered*.

61 His offering *was* one siluer charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirtie *shekels*, a siluer bowle of seuenty shekels, after the shekel of the Sanctuary, both of them full of fine flowre mingled with oyle, for a meate offering:

62 One golden spoone of ten *shekels*, full of incense:

63 One yong bullocke, one ramme, one lambe of the first yeere for a burnt offring:

64 One kid of the goats for a sinne offering:

65 And for a sacrifice of peace offrings, two oxen, fiue rammes, fiue hee goats, fiue lambes of the first yeere. This *was* the offering of Abidan, the sonne of Gideoni.

66 ¶ On the tenth day Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai, Prince of the children of Dan *offered*.

67 His offering *was* one siluer charger, the weight whereof was an hundred & thirtie *shekels*, one siluer bowle of seuentie shekels, after the shekel of the Sanctuary, both of them full of fine flowre mingled with oyle, for a meate offering:

68 One golden spoone of ten *shekels*, ful of incense:

69 One yong bullocke, one ramme, one lambe of the first yeere, for a burnt offring:

70 One kid of the goats for a sinne offering:

71 And for a sacrifice of peace offrings, two oxen, fiue rammes, fiue hee goats, fiue lambes of the first yeere. This *was* the offering of Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

72 ¶ On the eleuenth day, Pagiel the sonne of Ocran, Prince of the children of Asher *offered*.

73 His offering *was* one siluer charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirtie *shekels*, one siluer bowle of seuentie shekels, after the shekel of the Sanctuary, both of them full of fine flowre mingled with oyle, for a meate offering.

74 One golden spoone of ten *shekels*, ful of incense:

75 One yong bullocke, one ramme, one lambe of the first yeere for a burnt offering:

76 One kid of the goats for a sinne offering:

77 And for a sacrifice of peace offrings, two oxen, fiue rammes, fiue hee goats, fiue lambes of the first yeere. This *was* the offering of Pagiel the sonne of Ocran.

78 ¶ On the twelft day Ahira the sonne of Enan, Prince of the children of Naphtali, *offered*.

79 His offering *was* one siluer charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirtie *shekels*, one siluer bowle of seuentie shekels, after the shekel of the Sanctuary, both of them full of fine flowre mingled with oyle, for a meat offering:

80 One golden spoone of ten *shekels*, full of incense:

81 One yong bullocke, one ramme, one lambe of the first yeere for a burnt offring:

82 One kid of the goats for a sinne offering:

83 And for a sacrifice of peace offrings, two oxen, fiue rammes, fiue hee goats, fiue lambes of the first yeere. This *was* the offering of Ahira the sonne of Enan.

84 This *was* the dedication of the Altar (in the day when it was annointed) by the Princes of Israel: twelue chargers of siluer, twelue siluer bowles, twelue spoones of gold:

85 Each charger of siluer *weighing* an hundred and thirtie *shekels*, each bowle seuentie: all the siluer vessels weighed two thousand and foure hundred *shekels*, after the shekel of the Sanctuary.

86 The golden spoones *were* twelue, full of incense, *weighing* ten *shekels* a piece, after the shekel of the Sanctuary: all the gold of the spoones, *was* an hundred and twenty *shekels*.

87 All the oxen for the burnt offering, *were* twelue bullocks, the rammes twelue, the lambes of the first yeere twelue, with their meat offering: and the kids of the goats for sinne offering, twelue.

88 And all the oxen for the sacrifice of the peace offerings, *were* twentie and foure bullockes, the rammes sixtie, the hee goats sixtie, the lambes of the first yeere sixtie. This *was* the dedication of the Altar, after that it was anointed.

89 And when Moses was gone into the Tabernacle of the Congregation, to speake with

† *i.God.*

with † him, then he heard the voice of one speaking vnto him, from off the Mercie seat, that *was* vpon the Arke of Testimony from betweene the two Cherubims: and he spake vnto him.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *How the lampes are to be lighted.* 5 *The consecration of the Leuites.* 23 *The age and time of their seruice.*

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 Speake vnto Aaron, and say vnto him, When thou * lightest the lampes, the seuen lampes shall giue light, ouer against the candlesticke.

* Exo.25.37 and 40.25.

3 And Aaron did so; hee lighted the lamps thereof, ouer against the candlestick, as the LORD * commanded Moses.

* Exo.25.31

4 And this worke of the Candlesticke *was* of beaten gold, vnto the shaft thereof, vnto the flowers thereof was * beaten worke: according vnto the patterne which the LORD had shewed Moses, so he made the candlesticke.

* Exo.25.18

5 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

6 Take the Leuites from among the children of Israel, and cleanse them.

7 And thus shalt thou doe vnto them, to cleanse them: sprinkle water of purifying vpon them, and † let them shaue all their flesh, and let them wash their clothes, and so make themselues cleane.

† *Heb.let them cause a rasor to passe ouer,&c.*

8 Then let them take a yong bullocke with his meat offering, *euen* fine flowre mingled with oyle, and another yong bullocke shalt thou take for a sinne offering.

9 And thou shalt bring the Leuites before the Tabernacle of the Congregation; and thou shalt gather the whole assembly of the children of Israel together.

10 And thou shalt bring the Leuites before the LORD, and the children of Israel shall put their hands vpon the Leuites.

† *Heb.waue.* † *Heb. waue offering.* † *Hebr.they may be to execute,&c.*

11 And Aaron shall † offer the Leuites before the LORD for an † offering of the children of Israel, that † they may execute the seruice of the LORD.

12 And the Leuites shall lay their hands vpon the heads of the bullocks: and thou shalt offer the one for a sinne offring, & the other for a burnt offering vnto the LORD, to make an atonement for the Leuites.

13 And thou shalt set the Leuites before Aaron, and before his sonnes, and offer them for an offering vnto the LORD.

14 Thus shalt thou separate the Leuites from among the children of Israel: and the Leuites shall bee * mine.

* Chap.3.45

15 And after that, shall the Leuites goe in, to doe the seruice of the Tabernacle of the Congregation: and thou shalt cleanse them, and offer them for an offering.

16 For they are wholly giuen vnto me, from among the children of Israel: in stead of such as open euery wombe, * *euen in stead of* the first borne of all the children of Israel, haue I taken them vnto me.

* Chap.3.13 exod.13,2. luke 2.23.

17 For all the first borne of the children of Israel, *are* mine, both man and beast: on the day that I smote euery first borne in the land of Egypt, I sanctified them for my self.

18 And I haue taken the Leuites for all the first borne of the children of Israel.

19 And I haue giuen the Leuites *as* a † gift to Aaron, and to his sonnes, from among the children of Israel, to doe the seruice of the children of Israel, in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and to make an atonement for the children of Israel: that there be no plague among the children of Israel, when the children of Israel come nigh vnto the Sanctuary.

† *Heb. giuen.*

20 And Moses and Aaron, and all the Congregation of the children of Israel did to the Leuites according vnto all that the LORD commanded Moses, concerning the Leuites, so did the children of Israel vnto them.

21 And the Leuites were purified, and they washed their clothes: and Aaron offered them as an offering before the LORD, and Aaron made an atonement for them to cleanse them.

22 And after that, went the Leuites in, to doe their seruice in the Tabernacle of the Congregation before Aaron and before his sonnes: as the LORD had commanded Moses concerning the Leuites, so did they vnto them.

23 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

24 This *is it* that belongeth vnto the Leuites: from twentie and fiue yeeres old, and vpward, they shall goe in † to wait vpon the seruice of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

† *Hebr.to warre the warfare of,&c.*

25 And from the age of fifty yeeres they shall † cease waiting vpon the seruice thereof, and shall serue no more:

† *Heb. returne from the warfare of the seruice.*

26 But shal minister with their brethren in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, to keepe the charge, and shall doe no seruice: thus shalt thou doe vnto the Leuites, touching their charge.

CHAP.

CHAP. IX.

1 The Passeouer is commanded againe. 6 A second Passeouer allowed for them that were vncleane or absent. 15 The cloud guideth the remouings and incampings of the Israelites.

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses in the wildernesse of Sinai, in the first moneth of the second yere, after they were come out of the land of Egypt, saying,

2 Let the children of Israel also keepe *the Passeouer, at his appointed season.

3 In the fourteenth day of this moneth † at euen, ye shall keepe it in his appointed season: according to all the rites of it, and according to all the ceremonies thereof shall ye keepe it.

4 And Moses spake vnto the children of Israel that they should keepe the Passeouer.

5 And they kept the Passeouer on the fourteenth day of the first moneth at euen, in the wildernesse of Sinai: according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did the children of Israel.

6 ¶ And there were certaine men who were defiled by the dead body of a man, that they could not keepe the Passeouer on that day: and they came before Moses, and before Aaron on that day.

7 And those men said vnto him, Wee *are* defiled by the dead body of a man: wherefore are we kept backe, that wee may not offer an offering of the LORD in his appointed season among the children of Israel?

8 And Moses said vnto them, Stand still, and I will heare what the LORD will command concerning you.

9 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

10 Speake vnto the children of Israel, saying, If any man of you, or of your posteritie shalbe vncleane by reason of a dead body, or be in a iourney afarre off, yet hee shall keepe the Passeouer vnto the LORD.

11 The fourteenth day of the second moneth at Euen they shall keepe it, and eat it with vnleauened bread and bitter *herbes*.

12 They shall leaue none of it vnto the morning, nor breake any bone of it: * according to all the ordinances of the Passeouer they shall keepe it.

13 But the man that is cleane, and is not in a iourney, and forbeareth to keepe the Passeouer, euen the same soule shall be cut off from his people, because hee brought not the offering of the LORD in his appointed season: that man shal beare his sin.

14 And if a stranger shall soiourne among you, and will keepe the Passeouer vnto the LORD; according to the ordinance of the Passeouer, and according to the maner thereof, so shall he doe: * yee shal haue one ordinance, both for the stranger, and for him that was borne in the land.

15 ¶ And * on the day that the Tabernacle was reared vp, the cloud couered the Tabernacle, *namely* the tent of the Testimonie: and at Euen there was vpon the Tabernacle, as it were the appearance of fire, vntill the morning.

16 So it was alway: the cloud couered it *by day*, and the appearance of fire by night.

17 And when the cloude was taken vp from the Tabernacle, then after that, the children of Israel iourneyed, and in the place where the cloud abode, there the children of Israel pitched their tents.

18 At the cõmandement of the LORD the children of Israel iourneyed, and at the commaundement of the LORD they pitched * as long as the cloud abode vpon the Tabernacle, they rested in the tents.

19 And when the cloud † taried long vpon the Tabernacle many dayes, then the children of Israel kept the charge of the LORD, and iourneyed not.

20 And so it was when the cloude was a few dayes vpon the Tabernacle, according to the commandement of the LORD, they abode in their tents, and according to the commandement of the LORD, they iourneyed.

21 And so it was when the cloude † abode from Euen vnto the morning, and *that* the cloude was taken vp in the morning, then they iourneyed: whether it was by day or by night that the cloude was taken vp, they iourneyed.

22 Or whether *it were* two dayes, or a moneth, or a yeere that the cloude taried vpon the Tabernacle, remaining thereon, the children of Israel *abode in their tents, and iourneyed not: but when it was taken vp, they iourneyed.

23 At the commandement of the LORD they rested in the tents, and at the commandement of the LORD they iourneyed: they kept the charge of the LORD, at the commandement of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

CHAP. X.

1 The vse of the siluer Trumpets. 11 The Israelites remoue from Sinai to Paran. 14 The order of their march 29 Hobab is intreated by Moses not to leaue them. 33 The

* Exod. 12. 1. &c. leuit. 23. 5. chap. 28. 16 deu. 16. 2

† Heb. between the two euenings.

* Exo. 12. 46 iohn 19. 36.

* Exo. 12. 49

* Exo. 40. 34

* 1. Cor. 10. 1

† Heb. prolonged.

† Heb. was.

* Exod. 40. 36, 37.

The blessing of Moses at the remouing and resting of the Arke.

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 Make thee two trumpets of siluer: of an whole piece shalt thou make them, that thou mayest vse them for the calling of the assembly, and for the iourneying of the campes.

3 And when they shall blow with them, all the assembly shall assemble themselues to thee, at the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

4 And if they blow *but* with one *trumpet*, then the Princes, *which are* heads of the thousands of Israel, shall gather themselues vnto thee.

5 When ye blow an alarme, then the campes that lie on the East parts, shall goe forward.

6 When you blow an alarme the second time, then the camps that lie on the South-side, shall take their iourney: they shal blow an alarme for their iourneys.

7 But when the Congregation is to be gathered together, you shall blow: but you shall not sound an alarme.

8 And the sonnes of Aaron the Priests shall blow with the trumpets; and they shall be to you for an ordinance for euer throghout your generations.

9 And if ye goe to warre in your land, against the enemy that oppresseth you, then ye shall blow an alarme with the trumpets, and ye shalbe remembred before the LORD your God, and ye shall be saued from your enemies.

10 Also in the day of your gladnes, and in your solemne dayes, & in the beginnings of your moneths, yee shall blow with the trumpets ouer your burnt offerings, and ouer the sacrifices of your peace offerings, that they may be to you for a memorial before your God: I *am* the LORD your God.

11 ¶ And it came to passe on the twentieth day of the second moneth, in the second yeere, that the cloude was taken vp from off the Tabernacle of the Testimony.

12 And the children of Israel tooke their iourneys out of the wildernes of Sinai; and the cloude rested in the wilderneſſe of Paran.

13 And they first tooke their iourney, according to the commaundement of the LORD, by the hand of Moses.

14 ¶ *In the first *place* went the standerd of the campe of the children of Iudah, according to their armies, and ouer his hoste *was* *Nahshon the sonne of Amminadab. *Chap. 1.7.

15 And ouer the hoste of the tribe of the children of Issachar, *was* Nethaneel the sonne of Zuar.

16 And ouer the hoste of the tribe of the children of Zebulun, *was* Eliab the sonne of Helon.

17 And the Tabernacle was taken downe, and the sonnes of Gershon, and the sonnes of Merari set forward, bearing the Tabernacle.

18 ¶ And the standerd of the campe of Reuben set forward according to their armies: and ouer his hoste, *was* Elizur the sonne of Shedeur.

19 And ouer the hoste of the tribe of the children of Simeon, *was* Shelumiel the sonne of Zurishaddai.

20 And ouer the hoste of the tribe of the children of Gad, *was* Eliasaph the sonne of Deuel.

21 And the Kohathites set forward, bearing the * Sanctuary, and *the* † *other* did set vp the Tabernacle against they came. *Chap 4.4. † *That is, the Gershonites and the Merarites. See ver. 17.*

22 ¶ And the standerd of the campe of the children of Ephraim set forward, according to their armies, and ouer his hoste *was* Elishama the sonne of Ammiud.

23 And ouer the hoste of the tribe of the children of Manasseh *was* Gamaliel the sonne of Pedazur.

24 And ouer the hoste of the tribe of the children of Beniamin, *was* Abidan the son of Gideoni.

25 ¶ And the standerd of the campe of the children of Dan set forward, which was the rere-ward of all the campes throughout their hostes: and ouer his hoste *was* Ahiezer the sonne of Ammishaddai.

26 And ouer the hoste of the tribe of the children of Asher, *was* Pagiel the sonne of Ocran.

27 And ouer the hoste of the tribe of the children of Naphtali, *was* Ahira the sonne of Enan.

28 † Thus were the iourneyings of the children of Israel, according to their armies, when they set forward. † *Heb. These.*

29 ¶ And Moses said vnto Hobab the son of Raguel the Midianite Moses father in law, Wee are iourneying vnto the place of which the LORD said, I will giue it you: come thou with vs, and wee will doe thee good: for the LORD hath spoken good concerning Israel.

30 And

*Chap. 2.3.

30 And he said vnto him, I will not go, but I will depart to mine owne land, and to my kinred.

31 And hee said, Leaue vs not, I pray thee, forasmuch as thou knowest how we are to encampe in the wilderneſſe, and thou mayest be to vs in ſtead of eyes.

32 And it ſhall be if thou goe with vs, yea it ſhalbe, that what goodnes the LORD ſhall doe vnto vs, the ſame will we doe vnto thee.

33 ¶ And they departed frō the Mount of the LORD three dayes iourney: and the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD went before them in the three dayes iourney, to ſearch out a reſting place for them.

34 And the cloude of the LORD *was* vpon them by day, when they went out of the campe.

35 And it came to paſſe when the Arke ſet forward, that Moſes ſaide, * Riſe vp LORD, and let thine enemies be ſcattered, and let them that hate thee, flee before thee.

36 And when it reſted, he ſaid, Returne, O LORD, vnto the † many thouſands of Iſrael.

* Pſa. 68 1, 2

† *Hebr. ten thouſand thouſands.*

CHAP. XI.

1 *The burning at Taberah quenched by Moſes prayer.* 4 *The people luſt for fleſh, and lothe Manna.* 10 *Moſes complaineth of his charge.* 16 *God diuideth his burden vnto ſeuentie Elders.* 31 *Quailes are giuen in wrath at Kibroth-Hattaauah.*

AND *when* the people ‖ complained, † it diſpleaſed the LORD: and the LORD heard it; and his anger was kindled, and the fire of the LORD burnt * among them, and conſumed *them that were* in the vttermoſt parts of the campe.

‖ *Or, were as it were complainers.* † *Heb. it was euill in the eares of, &c.* * Pſal. 78. 21

2 And the people cried vnto Moſes, and when Moſes prayed vnto the LORD, the fire † was quenched.

† *Heb. ſunke.*

3 And he called the name of the place ‖ Taberah: becauſe the fire of the LORD burnt among them.

‖ *That is, a burning.*

4 ¶ And the * mixt multitude that was among them, † fell a luſting, and the children of Iſrael † alſo wept againe, and ſaid, * Who ſhall giue vs fleſh to eate?

* As Exo. 12. 38. † *Heb. luſted a luſt.* † *Heb. returned and wept.* * 1. Cor. 10. 6.

5 We remember the fiſh which we did eate in Egypt freely: the cucumbers and the melons, and the leekes, and the onions, and the garlicke.

6 But now our ſoule is dried away, there is nothing at all, beſides this Manna, before our eyes.

* Exod. 16. 14, 31.

7 And * the Manna was as Coriander ſeed, and the † colour thereof as the colour of Bdelium:

† *Heb. eye of it, as the eye of.*

8 *And* the people went about, and gathered it, and ground it in milles, or beat it in a morter, and baked it in pans, and made cakes of it: and the taſte of it *was* as the taſte of freſh oyle.

9 And when the dewe fell vpon the campe in the night, the Manna fell vpon it.

10 ¶ Then Moſes heard the people weepe throughout their families, euery man in the doore of his tent, and the anger of the LORD was kindled greatly, Moſes alſo was diſpleaſed.

11 And Moſes ſaid vnto the LORD, Wherefore haſt thou afflicted thy ſeruant? and wherefore haue I not found fauour in thy ſight, that thou layeſt the burden of all this people vpon me?

12 Haue I conceiued all this people? haue I begotten them, that thou ſhouldeſt ſay vnto me, Cary them in thy boſome (as a nurſing father beareth the ſucking child) vnto the land which thou ſwareſt vnto their fathers?

13 Whence ſhould I haue fleſh to giue vnto all this people? for they weepe vnto me, ſaying, Giue vs fleſh, that we may eat.

14 I am not able to beare all this people alone, becauſe it is too heauy for me.

15 And if thou deale thus with me, kill me, I pray thee out of hand, if I haue found fauour in thy ſight, and let me not ſee my wretchedneſſe.

16 ¶ And the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes, Gather vnto me ſeuenty men, of the Elders of Iſrael, whom thou knoweſt to be the elders of the people, and officers ouer them: and bring them vnto the Tabernacle of the Congregation, that they may ſtand there with thee.

17 And I wil come downe and talke with thee there, and I will take of the ſpirit which is vpon thee, and will put *it* vpon them, and they ſhal beare the burden of the people with thee, that thou beare *it* not thy ſelfe alone.

18 And ſay thou vnto the people, Sanctifie your ſelues againſt to morrow, and ye ſhall eate fleſh: (for you haue wept in the eares of the LORD, ſaying, Who ſhal giue vs fleſh to eate? for it was well with vs in Egypt:) therefore the LORD will giue you fleſh, and ye ſhall eate.

19 Ye ſhall not eate one day, nor two dayes, nor fiue dayes, neither ten dayes, nor twentie dayes:

† *Hebr. moneth of dayes.*

20 *But* euen a † whole moneth, vntill it come out at your noſtrels, and it be loathſome vnto you, becauſe that ye haue deſpiſed the LORD which is among you, and haue wept before him, ſaying, Why came we forth out of Egypt?

21 And Moſes ſaide, The people amongſt whom I *am, are* ſixe hundred thouſand footemen, and thou haſt ſaide, I will giue them fleſh, that they may eate a whole moneth.

22 Shall the flockes and the herds be ſlaine for them to ſuffice them? or ſhall all the fiſh of the ſea be gathered together for them, to ſuffice them?

* *Eſay 50.2. and 59.1.*

23 And the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes, *Is the LORDS hand waxed ſhort? thou ſhalt ſee now whether my word ſhall come to paſſe vnto thee, or not.

24 ¶ And Moſes went out, and told the people the words of the LORD, & gathered the ſeuẽty men of the Elders of the people, and ſet them round about the Tabernacle.

25 And the LORD came downe in a cloud, and ſpake vnto him, and tooke of the Spirit that was vpon him, and gaue it vnto the ſeuentie Elders: and it came to paſſe that when the Spirit reſted vpon them, they propheſied, and did not ceaſe.

26 But there remained two of the men in the campe, the name of the one *was* Eldad, and the name of the other Medad: and the Spirit reſted vpon them, (and they were of them *that were* written, but went not out vnto the Tabernacle) and they propheſied in the campe.

27 And there ranne a yong man, and told Moſes, and ſaid, Eldad and Medad doe propheſie in the campe.

28 And Ioſhua the ſonne of Nun the ſeruant of Moſes, one of his yong men, anſwered and ſaide, My lord Moſes, Forbid them.

29 And Moſes ſaide vnto him, Enuieſt thou for my ſake? Would God that all the LORDS people were Prophets, and that the LORD would put his Spirit vpon them.

30 And Moſes gate him into the campe, he, and the Elders of Iſrael.

* *Exod. 16. 13. pſal. 78. 26*

† *Hebr. as it were the way of a day.*

31 ¶ And there went foorth a * winde from the LORD, and brought quailes from the Sea, and let them fall by the campe, † as it were a dayes iourney on this ſide, and as it were a dayes iourney on the other ſide round about the campe, and as it were two cubits *high* vpon the face of the earth.

32 And the people ſtood vp all that day, and all *that* night, and all the next day, and they gathered the quailes: he that gathered leaſt, gathered tenne homers: and they ſpread *them* all abroad for themſelues round about the campe.

33 And while the * fleſh was yet betweene their teeth, yer it was chewed, the wrath of the LORD was kindled againſt the people, and the LORD ſmote the people with a very great plague.

* *Pſal. 78. 31.*

34 And hee called the name of that place ‖ Kibroth-Hattaauah: becauſe there they buried the people that luſted.

† *That is, The graues of luſt.*

35 And the people iourneyed from Kibroth-Hattaauah, vnto Hazeroth: and † abode at Hazeroth.

† *Hebr. They were in, &c.*

CHAP. XII.

1 God rebuketh the ſedition of Miriam and Aaron. 10 Miriams leproſie is healed at the prayer of Moſes. 14 God commandeth her to be ſhut out of the hoſte.

AND Miriam and Aaron ſpake againſt Moſes, becauſe of the ‖ Ethiopian woman, whom hee had married: for hee had † married an Ethiopian woman.

‖ *Or, Cuſhite.*

† *Hebr. taken.*

2 And they ſaid, Hath the LORD indeed ſpoken onely by Moſes? Hath hee not ſpoken alſo by vs? And the LORD heard *it*.

3 (Now the man Moſes was * very meeke, aboue all the men which were vpon the face of the earth.)

* *Eccluſ. 45.4.*

4 And the LORD ſpake ſuddenly vnto Moſes, and vnto Aaron, and vnto Miriam, Come out yee three vnto the Tabernacle of the Congregation: and they three came out.

5 And the LORD came downe in the pillar of the cloud, and ſtood in the doore of the Tabernacle, and called Aaron and Miriam: and they both came forth.

6 And hee ſaid, Heare now my words. If there bee a Prophet among you, I the LORD will make my ſelfe knowen vnto him in a viſion, *and* will ſpeake vnto him in a dreame:

7 * My ſeruant Moſes *is* not ſo, who *is* faithfull in all mine houſe.

* *Hebr. 3. 2.*

8 With him will I ſpeake * mouth to mouth euen apparantly, and not in darke ſpeeches, and the ſimilitude of the LORD ſhall he beholde: wherefore then were yee not afraide to ſpeake againſt my ſeruant Moſes?

* *Exod. 33. 11.*

9 And the anger of the LORD was kindled againſt them, and he departed.

10 And the cloud departed from off the Tabernacle, and beholde, Miriam be-

came leprous, *white* as snow: and Aaron looked vpon Miriam, and beholde, she *was* leprous.

11 And Aaron saide vnto Moses, Alas my lord, I beseech thee, lay not the sinne vpon vs, wherein we haue done foolishly, and wherein we haue sinned:

12 Let her not be as one dead, of whom the flesh is halfe consumed, when hee commeth out of his mothers wombe.

13 And Moses cried vnto the LORD, saying, Heale her now, O God, I beseech thee.

14 ¶ And the LORD saide vnto Moses, If her father had but spit in her face, should shee not be ashamed seuen dayes? let her be *shut out from the campe seuen dayes, and after that let her bee receiued in againe.

*Leuit. 13. 46.

15 And Miriam was shut out from the camp seuen daies: and the people iourneied not, till Miriam was brought in againe.

16 And afterward the people remooued from Hazeroth, and pitched in the wilderneſſe of Paran.

CHAP. XIII.

1 The names of the men who were sent to search the land. 17 Their instructions. 21 Their actes. 26 Their relation.

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 Send thou men, that they may search the land of Canaan, which I giue vnto the children of Israel: of euery tribe of their fathers shall ye send a man, euery one a ruler among them.

3 And Moses by the commandement of the LORD, sent them from the wilderneſſe of Paran: all those men were heads of the children of Israel.

4 And these *were* their names. Of the tribe of Reuben, Shammua the sonne of Zaccur.

5 Of the tribe of Simeon, Shaphat the sonne of Hori.

6 Of the tribe of Iudah, Caleb the son of Iephunneh.

7 Of the tribe of Issachar, Igal the son of Ioseph.

8 Of the tribe of Ephraim, Oshea the sonne of Nun.

9 Of the tribe of Beniamin, Palti the sonne of Raphu.

10 Of the tribe of Zebulun, Gaddiel the sonne of Sodi.

11 Of the tribe of Ioseph, *namely* of the tribe of Manasseh, Gaddi the sonne of Susi.

12 Of the tribe of Dan, Ammiel the sonne of Gemalli.

13 Of the tribe of Asher, Sethur the son of Michael.

14 Of the tribe of Naphtali, Nahbi the sonne of Vophsi.

15 Of the tribe of Gad, Geuel the son of Machi.

16 These are the names of the men which Moses sent to spie out the land: and Moses called Oshea the sonne of Nun, Iehoshua.

17 ¶ And Moses sent them to spie out the land of Canaan, and said vnto them, Get you vp this *way* Southward, and goe vp into the mountaine:

18 And see the land what it is, and the people that dwelleth therein, whether they be strong or weake, few or many:

19 And what the land is that they dwel in, whether it be good or bad, and what cities they bee that they dwell in, whether in tents, or in strong holds:

20 And what the land *is*, whether it bee fat or leane, whether there be wood therein, or not. And be ye of good courage, and bring of the fruit of the land: (Now the time *was* the time of the first ripe grapes)

21 ¶ So they went vp, and searched the land, from the wilderneſſe of Zin, vnto Rehob, as men come to Hamath.

22 And they ascended by the South, and came vnto Hebron: where Ahiman, Sheshai, and Talmai, the children of Anak were: Now Hebron was built seuen yeeres before Zoan in Egypt.

23 *And they came vnto the ‖brooke of Eshcol, & cut downe from thence a branch with one cluster of grapes, and they bare it betweene two vpon a staffe, & they brought of the pomegranates and of the figs.

*Deut. 1. 24.
‖ *Or, valley.*

24 The place was called the ‖brooke ‖Eshcol, because of the cluster of grapes which the children of Israel cut downe frō thence.

‖ *Or, valley.*
‖ *1. a cluster of grapes.*

25 And they returned from searching of the land after fourty dayes.

26 ¶ And they went and came to Moses, and to Aaron, and to all the Congregation of the children of Israel vnto the wilderneſſe of Paran, to Kadesh, and brought backe word vnto them, and vnto all the Congregation, and shewed them the fruit of the land.

27 And they told him, and saide, Wee came vnto the land whither thou sentest vs, and surely it floweth with *milke and hony; and this *is* the fruit of it.

*Exod. 3. 3.

28 Neuer-

28 Neuertheleſſe, the people be ſtrong that dwel in the land, and the cities are walled and very great: and moreouer, we ſaw the children of Anak there.

29 The Amalekites dwell in the land of the South: and the Hittites, and the Iebuſites, and the Amorites dwell in the mountaines: and the Canaanites dwel by the ſea, and by the coaſt of Iordane.

30 And Caleb ſtilled the people before Moſes, & ſaid, Let vs go vp at once, and poſſeſſe it, for we are well able to ouercome it.

31 But the men that went vp with him, ſaid, Wee be not able to goe vp againſt the people, for they are ſtronger then we.

32 And they brought vp an euill report of the land which they had ſearched, vnto the children of Iſrael, ſaying, The land through which we haue gone, to ſearch it, *is* a land that eateth vp the inhabitants thereof, and all the people that wee ſaw in it, *are* †men of a great ſtature.

†*Hebr. men of ſtatures.*

33 And there wee ſaw the giants, the ſonnes of Anak, *which come* of the giants: and we were in our owne ſight as graſhoppers, and ſo we were in their ſight.

CHAP. XIIII.

1 The people murmure at the newes. 6 Ioſhua and Caleb labour to ſtill them. 11 God threatneth them. 13 Moſes perſwadeth God and obtaineth pardon. 26 The murmurers are deprined of entring into the land. 36 The men who raiſed the euill report, dye by a plague. 40 The people that would inuade the land againſt the will of God, are ſmitten.

AND all the Congregation lifted vp their voyce and cried; and the people wept that night.

2 And all the children of Iſrael murmured againſt Moſes, and againſt Aaron: and the whole Congregation ſaide vnto them, Would God that wee had died in the land of Egypt, or would God wee had died in this wilderneſſe.

3 And wherefore hath the LORD brought vs vnto this land, to fall by the ſword, that our wiues, and our children ſhould bee a praye? were it not better for vs to returne into Egypt?

4 And they ſaid one to another, Let vs make a captaine, and let vs returne into Egypt.

5 Then Moſes and Aaron fell on their faces before all the aſſembly of the Congregation of the children of Iſrael.

6 ¶ And Ioſhua the ſonne of Nun, and Caleb the ſonne of Iephunneh, which were of them that ſearched the land, rent their clothes.

7 And they ſpake vnto all the company of the children of Iſrael, ſaying, The land which we paſſed thorow to ſearch it, *is* an exceeding good land.

8 If the LORD delight in vs, then he wil bring vs into this land, and giue it vs, a land which floweth with milke and hony.

9 Onely rebell not yee againſt the LORD, neither feare yee the people of the land, for they are bread for vs: their †defence is departed from them, and the LORD *is* with vs: feare them not.

†*Hebr. ſhadow.*

10 But all the Congregation bade ſtone them with ſtones: and the glory of the LORD appeared in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, before all the children of Iſrael.

11 ¶ And the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes, How long will this people prouoke mee? and how long will it bee, yer they beleeue me, for all the ſignes which I haue ſhewed among them?

12 I will ſmite them with the peſtilence, and diſinherite them, and will make of thee a greater Nation, and mightier then they.

13 ¶ And *Moſes ſaid vnto the LORD, Then the Egyptians ſhal heare *it*, (for thou broughteſt vp this people in thy might from among them:)

*Exod. 32. 12.

14 And they will tell it to the inhabitants of this land: *for* they haue heard that thou LORD *art* among this people, that thou LORD art ſeene face to face, and that *thy cloud ſtandeth ouer them, and that thou goeſt before them, by day time in a pillar of a cloud, and in a pillar of fire by night.

*Exod. 13. 21.

15 ¶ Now if thou ſhalt kill all this people, as one man, then the natiõs which haue heard the fame of thee, will ſpeake, ſaying,

16 Becauſe the LORD was not *able to bring this people into the land which hee ſware vnto them, therefore hee hath ſlaine them in the wilderneſſe.

*Deut. 9. 28.

17 And now, I beſeech thee, let the power of my LORD bee great, according as thou haſt ſpoken, ſaying,

18 The LORD is *long ſuffering, and of great mercy, forgiuing iniquitie and tranſgreſſion, and by no meanes clearing *the guiltie*, * viſiting the iniquitie of the fathers vpon the children, vnto the thirde and fourth generation.

*Exod. 14. 6. pſal. 103. 8.

*Exod. 20. 5 and 34. 7

19 Pardon, I beſeech thee, the iniquitie of this people, according vnto the greatnes of thy mercie, and as thou haſt forgiuen

this people, from Egypt, euen ‖ vntill now.

20 And the LORD saide, I haue pardoned, according to thy word.

21 But as truely as I liue, all the earth shalbe filled with the glory of the LORD.

22 Because all those men which haue seene my glory, and my miracles which I did in Egypt, and in the wildernesse, and haue tempted me now these ten times, and haue not hearkened to my voice,

23 † Surely they shall not see the land which I sware vnto their fathers, neither shall any of them that prouoked me, see it.

24 But my seruant * Caleb, because hee had another Spirit with him, (and hath followed mee fully) him will I bring into the land, whereinto he went, and his seed shall possesse it.

25 (Now the Amalekites, and the Canaanites dwelt in the valley) to morrow turne you and get you into the wildernesse, by the way of the Red-sea.

26 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, and vnto Aaron, saying,

27 How long *shall I beare with* this euill congregation which murmure against me? I haue heard the murmurings of the children of Israel, which they murmure against me.

28 Say vnto them, * As truely as I liue, saith the LORD, as ye haue spoken in mine eares, so will I doe to you:

29 Your carcases shall fall in this wildernesse, and all that were * numbred of you, according to your whole number from twentie yeeres old and vpward, which haue murmured against me,

30 Doubtlesse yee shall not come into the land concerning which I † sware to make you dwell therein, saue Caleb the sonne of Iepunneh, and Ioshua the sonne of Nun.

31 But your little ones, which yee said should bee a praye, them will I bring in, and they shall know the land which ye haue despised.

32 But as for you, your carkases, they shall fall in this wildernesse.

33 And your children shall ‖ wander in the wildernesse fourtie yeeres, and beare your whoredomes, vntill your carkases bee wasted in the wildernesse.

34 After the number of the dayes in which ye searched the land, *euen* * fourtie dayes (each day for a yeere) shall ye beare your iniquities, *euen* fortie yeeres, and yee shall know my ‖ breach of promise.

35 I the LORD haue said, I will surely doe it vnto all this euill Congregation, that are gathered together against mee: in this wildernesse they shalbe consumed, and there they shall die.

36 And the men which Moses sent to search the land, who returned, and made all the Cõgregation to murmure against him, by bringing vp a slander vpon the land,

37 Euen those men that did bring vp the euill report vpon the land, * died by the plague, before the LORD.

38 But Ioshua the sonne of Nun, and Caleb the sonne of Iephunneh, *which were* of the men that went to search the land, liued *still*.

39 And Moses told these sayings vnto all the children of Israel, and the people mourned greatly.

40 ¶ And they rose vp early in the morning, and gate them vp into the top of the mountaine, saying, Loe, we * be here, and wil goe vp vnto the place which the LORD hath promised: for we haue sinned.

41 And Moses said, Wherefore now do you transgresse the Commaundement of the LORD? but it shall not prosper.

42 Goe not vp, for the LORD is not among you, that yee bee not smitten before your enemies.

43 For the Amalekites, and the Canaanites *are* there before you, and ye shall fall by the sword, because yee are turned away from the LORD; therefore the LORD will not be with you.

44 But they presumed to goe vp vnto the hill top: neuertheless the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD, and Moses departed not out of the campe.

45 Then the Amalekites came downe, and the Canaanites which dwelt in that hil, and smote them, and * discomfited them, euen vnto Hormah.

CHAP. XV.

1 *The law of the meat offering and the drinke offering.* 13 29 *The stranger is vnder the same law.* 17 *The law of the first of the dough for a heaue offering.* 22 *The sacrifice for sinne of ignorance.* 30 *The punishment of presumption.* 32 *He that violated the Sabbath is stoned.* 37 *The law of fringes.*

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 * Speake vnto the children of Israel, and say vnto them, When ye be come into the land of your habitations, which I giue vnto you,

3 And will make an offering by fire vnto

|| *Or, hitherto.*

† *Hebr. if they see the land.*

*Iosh. 14.6.

*Chap. 26. 65. and 32. 10.

*Deut. 1.35.

† *Heb. lifted vp my hand.*

|| *Or, feed.*

* Ezech. 4. 6. psal. 95. 10.

|| *Or, alteration of my purpose.*

*1. Cor. 10. 10. hebr. 3. 10. iud. 5.

*Deut. 1.41.

* Deut. 1.44.

*Leuit. 23. 10.

vnto the LORD, a burnt offering or a sacrifice * in † performing a vow, or in a free-wil offering, or in your solemne feasts, to make a * sweet sauour vnto the LORD, of the herd or of the flocke:

*Leuit. 22. 21.
† *Hebr. separating.*

4 Then * shall hee that offereth his offring vnto the LORD, bring a meat offring of a tenth deale of flowre, mingled with the fourth part of an Hin of oyle.

* Exod. 29. 18.

5 And the fourth part of an Hin of wine for a drinke offering shalt thou prepare, with the burnt offering or sacrifice for one lambe.

6 Or for a ramme, thou shalt prepare for a meate offering two tenth deales of flowre mingled with the thirde part of an Hin of oyle.

7 And for a drinke offering, thou shalt offer the third part of an Hin of wine, for a sweet sauour vnto the LORD.

* Leuit. 2.1.

8 And when thou prepareſt a bullocke for a burnt offering, or for a sacrifice in performing a vow, or peace offerings vnto the LORD:

9 Then shall he bring with a bullocke a meate offering of three tenth deales of flowre, mingled with halfe an Hin of oyle.

10 And thou shalt bring for a drinke offering halfe an Hin of wine, for an offring made by fire of a sweete sauour vnto the LORD.

11 Thus shall it bee done for one bullock, or for one ram, or for a lambe, or a kid.

12 According to the number that yee shall prepare, so shal yee doe to euery one, according to their number.

13 All that are borne of the countrey shall doe these things after this maner, in offering an offering made by fire of a sweet sauour, vnto the LORD.

14 And if a stranger soiourne with you, or whosoeuer be among you in your generations, and wil offer an offering made by fire of a sweet sauour vnto the LORD: as ye doe, so he shall doe.

* Exod. 12. 49. chap. 9. 14.

15 *One ordinance shalbe both for you of the Congregation, & also for the stranger that soiourneth *with you*, an ordinance for euer in your generations: as yee are, so shall the stranger be, before the LORD.

16 One law, and one maner shalbe for you, and for the stranger that soiourneth with you.

17 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

18 Speake vnto the children of Israel, and say vnto them, When yee come into the land whither I bring you,

19 Then it shalbe that when ye eate of the bread of the land, yee shall offer vp an heaue offering vnto the LORD.

20 Ye shall offer vp a cake of the first of your dough, for an heaue offering: as yee doe the heaue offering of the threshing floore, so shall ye heaue it.

21 Of the first of your dough yee shall giue vnto the LORD, an heaue offering in your generations.

22 ¶ And if yee haue erred, and not obserued all these Commaundements which the LORD hath spoken vnto Moses,

23 *Euen* all that the LORD hath commanded you, by the hand of Moses frō the day that the LORD cōmanded Moses, and henceforward among your generations:

24 Then it shalbe, if ought be committed by ignorance † without the knowledge of the Congregation, that all the Congregation shall offer one yong bullocke for a burnt offering, for a sweet sauour vnto the LORD, with his meate offering, and his drinke offering, according to the ‖ maner, and one kid of the goats for a sin offering.

† *Hebr from the eyes.*

‖ *Or, ordinance.*

25 And the Priest shal make an atonement for all the Congregation of the children of Israel, and it shalbe forgiuen them, for it is ignorance: and they shall bring their offering, a sacrifice made by fire vnto the LORD, and their sinne offering before the LORD, for their ignorance.

26 And it shalbe forgiuen all the Congregation of the children of Israel, and the stranger that soiourneth among them, seeing al the people were in ignorance.

27 ¶ And * if any soule sinne through ignorance, then he shal bring a shee goat of the first yeere for a sinne offering.

* Leuit. 4. 27.

28 And the Priest shall make an atonement for the soule that sinneth ignorantly, when hee sinneth by ignorance before the LORD, to make an atonement for him, and it shalbe forgiuen him.

29 You shall haue one law for him that † sinneth through ignorance, *both for him* that is borne amongst the children of Israel, and for the stranger that soiourneth among them.

† *Hebr. doeth.*

30 ¶ But the soule that doth ought † presumptuously, whether hee be borne in the land, or a stranger, the same reproacheth the LORD: and that soule shalbe cut off from among his people;

† *Hebr with an high hand.*

31 Because hee hath despised the word of the LORD, and hath broken his Commande-

mandement, that soule shall vtterly be cut off: his iniquitie shalbe vpon him.

32 ¶ And while the children of Israel were in the wildernes, they found a man that gathered sticks vpon the Sabbath day.

33 And they that found him gathering sticks, brought him vnto Moses and Aaron, and vnto all the Congregation.

34 And they put him * in ward, because it was not declared what should bee done to him.

35 And the LORD said vnto Moses, The man shalbe surely put to death: all the Congregation shall stone him with stones without the campe.

36 And all the Congregation brought him without the campe, and stoned him with stones, and he died, as the LORD commanded Moses.

37 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

38 Speake vnto the children of Israel, and bid *them that they make them fringes in the borders of their garments, throughout their generations, and that they put vpon the fringe of the borders a ribband of blew.

39 And it shalbe vnto you for a fringe, that ye may looke vpon it, and remember all the Commaundements of the LORD, and doe them: and that yee seeke not after your owne heart, and your owne eyes, after which ye vse to goe a whoring:

40 That ye may remember, and doe all my Commaundements, and bee holy vnto your God.

41 I *am* the LORD your God', which brought you out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: I *am* the LORD your God.

* Leuit. 24. 12.

* Deut. 22. 12. matth. 23. 5.

CHAP. XVI.

1 The rebellion of Korah, Dathan and Abiram, 23 Moses separateth the people from the rebels tents. 31 The earth swalloweth vp Korah, and a fire consumeth others. 36 The censers are reserued to o'y vse. 41 Foureteene thousand and seuen hundred are slaine by a plague for murmuring against Moses and Aaron. 46 Aaron by incense stayeth the plague.

NOw * Korah the sonne of Izhar, the sonne of Kohath, the sonne of Leui, and Dathan, and Abiram the sonnes of Eliab, and On the sonne of Peleth, sonnes of Reuben, tooke *men.*

2 And they rose vp before Moses, with certaine of the children of Israel, two hundred and fiftie Princes of the assembly, * famous in the Congregation, men of renowne.

* Chap. 27. 3 ecclus. 45. 21. iud. 11.

* Chap. 26. 9.

3 And they gathered themselues together against Moses, and against Aaron, and said vnto them, † Yee take too much vpon you, seeing all the Congregation are holy euery one of them, and the LORD is among them: wherefore then lift you vp your selues aboue the Congregation of the LORD?

† Hebr. It is much for you.

4 And when Moses heard it, he fell vpon his face.

5 And hee spake vnto Korah, and vnto all his company, saying, Euen to morrow the LORD will shew who *are* his, and who *is* holy, and wil cause *him* to come neere vnto him: euen *him* whom hee hath chosen, will he cause to come neere vnto him.

6 This doe: take you censers, Korah, and all his company:

7 And put fire therein, and put incense in them, before the LORD to morrow; And it shalbe *that* the man whom the LORD doeth choose, he shall be holy: ye take too much vpon you, ye sonnes of Leui.

8 And Moses said vnto Korah, Heare, I pray you, ye sonnes of Leui.

9 Seemeth it but a small thing vnto you, that the God of Israel hath separated you from the Congregation of Israel, to bring you neere to himselfe, to doe the seruice of the Tabernacle of the LORD, and to stand before the Congregation to minister vnto them?

10 And hee hath brought thee neere *to him*, and all thy brethren the sonnes of Leui with thee: and seek ye the Priesthood also?

11 For which cause both thou, and all thy company are gathered together against the LORD: and what is Aaron, that yee murmure against him?

12 ¶ And Moses sent to call Dathan and Abiram the sonnes of Eliab: which said, We will not come vp.

13 Is it a small thing that thou hast brought vs vp out of the land that floweth with milke and hony, to kill vs in the wilderneſſe, except thou make thy selfe altogether a Prince ouer vs?

14 Moreouer, thou hast not brought vs into a land that floweth with milke and hony, or giuen vs inheritance of fields and Vineyards: wilt thou † put out the eyes of these men? we will not come vp.

† Hebr. boare out.

15 And Moses was very wroth, and said vnto the LORD, * Respect not thou their offering: I haue not taken one asse from them, neither haue I hurt one of them.

* Gen. 4. 4.

16 And Moses said vnto Korah, Be thou and

and all thy company before the LORD, thou, and they, and Aaron to morrow.

17 And take euery man his censer, and put incense in them, and bring yee before the LORD euery man his censer, two hundred and fiftie censers, thou also and Aaron, each *of you* his censer.

18 And they tooke euery man his censer, and put fire in them, and layde incense thereon, and stood in the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation with Moses and Aaron.

19 And Korah gathered all the Congregation against them, vnto the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation: and the glory of the LORD appeared vnto all the Congregation.

20 And the LORD spake vnto Moses, and vnto Aaron, saying,

21 Separate your selues from among this Congregation, that I may consume them in a moment.

22 And they fell vpon their faces, and said, O God, the God of the spirits of all flesh, shall one man sinne, and wilt thou be wroth with all the Congregation?

23 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

24 Speake vnto the Congregation, saying, Get you vp from about the Tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram.

25 And Moses rose vp, and went vnto Dathan and Abiram: and the Elders of Israel followed him.

26 And he spake vnto the Cõgregation, saying, Depart, I pray you, from the tents of these wicked men, and touch nothing of theirs, lest ye be cõsumed in all their sinnes.

27 So they gate vp from the tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram, on euery side: and Dathan and Abiram came out, and stood in the doore of their tents, and their wiues, and their sonnes, and their litle children.

28 And Moses saide, Hereby yee shall know that the LORD hath sent me to doe all these workes: for *I haue* not *done them* of mine owne minde.

† *Hebr. euery man dieth.*

29 If these men die † the cõmon death of all men, or if they be visited after the visitation of all men, then the LORD hath not sent me:

† *Hebr create a creature.*

30 But if the LORD †make a new thing, and the earth open her mouth, and swallow them vp, with al that appertaine vnto them, and they goe downe quicke into the pit: then yee shall vnderstand that these men haue prouoked the LORD.

31 ¶ * And it came to passe as hee had made an end of speaking all these wordes, that the ground claue asunder that was vnder them:

* Chap. 27. 3. deut. 11. 6. psal. 106. 17.

32 And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them vp, and their houses, and all the men that appertained vnto Korah, and all their goods.

33 They, and all that appertained to them, went downe aliue into the pit, & the earth closed vpon them: and they perished from among the Congregation.

34 And all Israel that were round about them, fled at the cry of them: for they said, Lest the earth swallow vs vp *also*.

35 And there came out a fire from the LORD, and consumed the two hundred and fiftie men that offered incense.

36 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

37 Speake vnto Eleazar the sonne of Aaron the Priest, that hee take vp the censers out of the burning, and scatter thou the fire yonder, for they are hallowed.

38 The censers of these sinners against their owne soules, let them make them broad plates for a couering of the Altar: for they offered them before the LORD, therefore they are hallowed, and they shall be a signe vnto the children of Israel.

39 And Eleazar the Priest tooke the brasen censers, wherewith they that were burnt had offered, and they were made broad *plates* for a couering of the Altar:

40 *To be* a memoriall vnto the children of Israel, that no stranger, which is not of the seed of Aaron, come neere to offer incense before the LORD, that he be not as Korah, and as his company, as the LORD said to him by the hand of Moses.

41 ¶ But on the morrow, all the Congregation of the children of Israel murmured against Moses and against Aaron, saying, Yee haue killed the people of the LORD.

42 And it came to passe when the Congregation was gathered against Moses and against Aaron, that they looked toward the Tabernacle of the Congregation: and behold, the cloud couered it, and the glory of the LORD appeared.

43 And Moses and Aaron came before the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

44 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

45 Get you vp from among this Con-

gregation, that I may conſume them, as in a moment: and they fel vpon their faces.

46 ¶And Moſes ſaid vnto Aaron, Take a cenſer, and put fire therein from off the Altar, and put on incenſe, and goe quickly vnto the Congregation, & make an atonement for them: for there is wrath gone out from the LORD; the plague is begun.

47 And Aaron tooke as Moſes commanded, and ranne into the midſt of the Congregation: and behold, the plague was begunne among the people, and he put on incenſe, and made an atonement for the people.

48 And hee ſtood betweene the dead and the liuing, and the plague was ſtayed.

49 Now they that died in the plague, were foureteene thouſand and ſeuen hundred, beſide them that died about the matter of Korah.

50 ¶And Aaron returned vnto Moſes, vnto the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation: and the plague was ſtayed.

CHAP. XVII.

1 *Aarons rod among all the rods of the Tribes onely flouriſheth.* 10 *It is left for a monument againſt the rebels.*

AND the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,

2 Speake vnto the children of Iſrael, and take of euery one of them a rod, according to the houſe of their fathers, of al their princes, according to the houſe of their fathers, twelue rods: write thou euery mans name vpon his rod.

3 And thou ſhalt write Aarons name vpon the rod of Leui: for one rod ſhalbe for the head of the houſe of their fathers.

4 And thou ſhalt lay them vp in the tabernacle of the Congregation, before the Teſtimony, *where I wil meet with you.

5 And it ſhall come to paſſe, that the mans rod whom I ſhall chooſe, ſhal bloſſome: and I wil make to ceaſe from me the murmurings of the children of Iſrael, wherby they murmure againſt you.

6 ¶And Moſes ſpake vnto the children of Iſrael, and euery one of their Princes gaue him † a rod a piece, for each Prince one, according to their fathers houſes, *euen* twelue roddes: and the rod of Aaron was among their roddes.

7 And Moſes layd vp the rods before the LORD, in the Tabernacle of witneſſe.

8 And it came to paſſe that on the morrow Moſes went into the Tabernacle of witneſſe, and behold, the rod of Aaron for the houſe of Leui was budded, and brought foorth buds, and bloomed bloſſoms, and yeelded almonds.

9 And Moſes brought out all the rods from before the LORD, vnto all the children of Iſrael: and they looked, and tooke euery man his rod.

10 ¶And the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes, *Bring Aarons rod againe before the Teſtimony, to be kept for a token againſt the †rebels, and thou ſhalt quite take away their murmurings from me, that they die not.

11 And Moſes did ſo: as the LORD commanded him, ſo did he.

12 And the children of Iſrael ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying, Behold, we die, we periſh, we all periſh.

13 Whoſoeuer commeth any thing neere vnto the Tabernacle of the LORD, ſhall die: Shall wee bee conſumed with dying?

CHAP. XVIII.

1 *The charge of the Prieſts and Leuites.* 9 *The Prieſts portion.* 25 *The Leuites portion.* 25 *The heaue offering to the Prieſtes out of the Leuites portion.*

AND the LORD ſaide vnto Aaron, Thou and thy ſonnes, and thy fathers houſe with thee, ſhall beare the iniquitie of the Sanctuary: and thou and thy ſonnes with thee, ſhall beare the iniquitie of your Prieſthood.

2 And thy brethren alſo of the tribe of Leui, the tribe of thy father, bring thou with thee, that they may bee ioyned vnto thee, and miniſter vnto thee: but thou and thy ſonnes with thee *ſhall miniſter* before the Tabernacle of witneſſe.

3 And they ſhall keepe thy charge, and the charge of all the Tabernacle: onely they ſhall not come nigh the veſſels of the Sanctuary, and the Altar, that neither they, nor you alſo die.

4 And they ſhall be ioyned vnto thee, and keepe the charge of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, for all the ſeruice of the Tabernacle: and a ſtranger ſhall not come nigh vnto you.

5 And ye ſhall keepe the charge of the Sanctuary, and the charge of the Altar, that there be no wrath any more vpon the children of Iſrael.

6 And I, beholde, I haue *taken your brethren the Leuites from among the children of Iſrael: to you they are giuen as a gift for the LORD, to doe the ſeruice of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

7 There-

*Exod. 25. 22.

† *Hebr. a rod for one Prince, a rod for one Prince.*

*Heb. 9. 4.

† *Heb. children of rebellion.*

*Chap. 3. 45.

7 Therefore thou and thy sonnes with thee, shall keepe your Priests office for euery thing of the altar, & within the vaile, and ye shal serue: I haue giuen your Priests office vnto you, as a seruice of gift: and the stranger that commeth nigh, shall bee put to death.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Aaron, Behold, I also haue giuen thee the charge of mine heaue offerings, of all the hallowed things of the children of Israel, vnto thee haue I giuen them, by reason of the anoynting, and to thy sonnes by an ordinance for euer.

9 This shall be thine of the most holy things, *reserued* from the fire: euery oblation of theirs, euery meat offering of theirs, and euery sinne offering of theirs, and euery trespasse offering of theirs, which they shall render vnto me, shall be most holy for thee, and for thy sonnes.

10 In the most holy *place* shalt thou eate it, euery male shall eate it: it shall be holy vnto thee.

11 And this is thine: the heaue offring of their gift, with al the waue offrings of the children of Israel: I haue giuen them vnto thee, and to thy sonnes, and to thy *daughters with thee, by a statute for euer: euery one that is clean in thy house, shal eat of it.

12 All the † best of the oyle, and all the best of the wine, and of the wheate, the first fruites of them which they shall offer vnto the LORD, them haue I giuen thee.

13 And whatsoeuer is first ripe in the land, which they shal bring vnto the LORD shalbe thine, euery one that is cleane in thine house, shall eate of it.

14 *Euery thing deuoted in Israel, shall be thine.

15 Euery thing that openeth * the matrice in all flesh, which they bring vnto the LORD, whether it be of men or beasts, shal be thine: Neuertheless the first borne of man shalt thou surely redeeme, and the firstling of vncleane beasts shalt thou redeeme.

16 And those that are to be redeemed, from a moneth old shalt thou redeeme according to thine estimation, for the mony of fiue shekels, after the shekel of the Sanctuarie, * which is twenty gerahs.

17 But the firstling of a cow, or the firstling of a sheepe, or the firstling of a goate thou shalt not redeeme, they *are* holy: thou shalt sprinkle their blood vpon the altar, and shalt burne their fat for an offring made by fire, for a sweet sauour vnto the LORD.

18 And the flesh of them shal be thine: as the * waue breast, and as the right shoulder are thine.

19 All the heaue offerings of the holy things, which the children of Israel offer vnto the LORD, haue I giuen thee and thy sonnes, and thy daughters with thee, by a statute for euer: it is a couenant of salt for euer, before the LORD vnto thee, and to thy seed with thee.

20 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Aaron, Thou shalt haue no inheritance in their land, neither shalt thou haue any part among them: *I am thy part, and thine inheritance among the children of Israel.

21 And behold, I haue giuen the children of Leui all the tenth in Israel, for an inheritance, for their seruice which they serue, euen the seruice of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

22 Neither must the children of Israel hencefoorth come nigh the Tabernacle of the Congregation, lest they beare sinne, † and die.

23 But the Leuites shall doe the seruice of the tabernacle of the Congregation, and they shall beare their iniquitie: it shall be a statute for euer throughout your generations, that among the children of Israel they haue no inheritance.

24 But the tithes of the children of Israel, which they offer as an heaue offering vnto the LORD, I haue giuen to the Leuits to inherite: therefore I haue said vnto them, Among the children of Israel they shall haue no inheritance.

25 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

26 Thus speake vnto the Leuites, and say vnto them, When yee take of the children of Israel the tithes, which I haue giuen you from them for your inheritance, then ye shall offer vp an heaue offering of it for the LORD, *euen* a tenth part of the tithe.

27 And this your heaue offering shalbe reckened vnto you, as though *it were* the corne of the threshing floore, and as the fulnesse of the wine presse.

28 Thus you also shall offer an heaue offering vnto the LORD, of all your tithes which ye receiue of the children of Israel, and ye shall giue therof the LORDS heaue offering to Aaron the Priest.

29 Out of all your gifts yee shall offer euery heaue offering of the LORD, of all the

*Leuit. 10. 14.

† *Heb. fat.*

*Leu. 27. 28.

* Exod. 13. 2 & 22. 29 leuit 27. 26. chap. 3. 13.

* Exod. 30. 13. leuit. 27. 25. chap. 3. 47. ezek. 45. 12.

*Exod. 29 26.

* Deut. 10. 9. and 18. 2. iosh. 13. 14. 33. ezek. 44 28.

† *Heb. to die*

† *Heb. fat.* the † best thereof, *euen* the hallowed part thereof, out of it.

30 Therefore thou shalt say vnto them, When ye haue heaued the best therof from it, then it shal be counted vnto the Leuites, as the encrease of the threshing floore, and as the encrease of the wine presse.

31 And yee shall eate it in euery place, ye and your households: for it *is* your reward for your seruice, in the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

32 And ye shall beare no sinne by reason of it, when ye haue heaued from it the best of it: neither shall ye pollute the holy things of the children of Israel, least yee die.

CHAP. XIX.

1 The water of separation made of the ashes of a red heifer. 11 The law for the vse of it in purification of the vncleane.

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, and vnto Aaron, saying:

2 This *is* the ordinance of the Lawe, which the LORD hath commanded, saying, Speake vnto the children of Israel, that they bring thee a redde heifer without spot, wherin is no blemish, *and* vpon which neuer came yoke.

3 And ye shall giue her vnto Eleazar the Priest, that he may bring her * foroth without the campe, and *one* shall slay her before his face. *Heb. 13. 11.

4 And Eleazar the Priest shal take of her blood with his finger, and * sprinkle of her blood directly before the Tabernacle of the Congregation seuen times. *Heb. 9. 13.

5 And *one* shall burne the heifer in his sight: * her skinne, and her flesh, and her blood, with her doung, shall he burne. *Exod. 29. 14. leuit. 4 11, 12.

6 And the Priest shall take Cedarwood, and hysope, and scarlet, and cast it into the midst of the burning of the heifer.

7 Then the Priest shal wash his cloths, and he shall bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the campe, and the Priest shalbe vncleane vntill the euen.

8 And he that burneth her, shall wash his clothes in water, and bathe his flesh in wate, and shall be vncleane vntill the euen.

9 And a man *that is* cleane, shall gather vp the ashes of the heifer, and lay them vp without the campe in a cleane place, and it shall bee kept for the Congregation of the children of Israel, for a water of separation: it *is* a purification for sinne.

10 And he that gathereth the ashes of the heifer, shall wash his cloathes, and bee vncleane vntill the euen: and it shall bee vnto the children of Israel, and vnto the stranger that soiourneth among them, for a statute for euer.

11 ¶ Hee that toucheth the dead body of any † man, shalbe vncleane seuen daies. † *Heb. soule.*

12 He shall purifie himselfe with it on the third day, and on the seuenth day hee shall be cleane: but if he purifie not himselfe the third day, then the seuenth day hee shall not be cleane.

13 Whosoeuer toucheth the dead bodie of any man that is dead, and purifieth not himselfe, defileth the Tabernacle of the LORD, and that soule shall be cut off from Israel, because the water of separation was not sprinkled vpon him: hee shall bee vncleane, his vncleanesse *is* yet vpon him.

14 This *is* the law, when a man dyeth in a tent; all that come into the tent, and all that *is* in the tent, shalbe vncleane seuen dayes.

15 And euery open vessell which hath no couering bound vpon it, is vncleane.

16 And whosoeuer toucheth one that is slaine with a sword in the open fields, or a dead bodie, or a bone of a man, or a graue, shall be vncleane seuen dayes.

17 And for an vncleane person they shall take of the † ashes of the burnt heifer of purification for sinne, and * running water shall be put thereto in a vessell: † *Heb. Dust.* * *Heb. liuing waters shalbee giuen.*

18 And a cleane person shall take hysope, and dippe it in the water, and sprinkle *it* vpon the tent, and vpon all the vessels, and vpon the persons that were there, and vpon him that touched a bone, or one slaine, or one dead, or a graue.

19 And the cleane *person* shall sprinkle vpon the vncleane on the third day, and on the seuenth day: and on the seuenth day he shall purifie himselfe, and wash his clothes, and bathe himselfe in water, and shall bee cleane at Euen.

20 But the man that shall be vncleane, and shall not purifie himselfe, that soule shal be cut off from among the Congregation: because hee hath defiled the Sanctuary of the LORD, the water of separation hath not beene sprinkled vpon him, he *is* vncleane.

21 And it shall bee a perpetuall statute vnto them, that he that sprinkleth the water of separation, shall wash his clothes: and he that toucheth the water of separation, shalbe vncleane vntill Euen.

22 And

22 And whatsoeuer the vncleane person toucheth, shalbe vncleane: and the soule that toucheth it, shall bee vncleane vntill Euen.

CHAP. XX.

1 The children of Israel come to Zin, where Miriam dieth. 2 They murmure for want of water. 7 Moses smiting the rocke, bringeth foorth water at Meribah. 14 Moses at Kadesh desireth passage thorow Edom, which is denyed him. 22 At mount Hor Aaron resigneth his place to Eleazar, and dyeth.

THen came the children of Israel, *euen* the whole Congregation, into the desert of Zin, in the first moneth: and the people abode in Kadesh, and Miriam died there, and was buried there.

2 And there was no water for the congregation: and they gathered themselues together against Moses and against Aaron.

3 And the people chode with Moses, and spake, saying, Would God that we had died *when our brethren died before the LORD.

4 And *why haue yee brought vp the Congregation of the LORD into this wildernesse, that we and our cattell should die there?

5 And wherefore haue yee made vs to come vp out of Egypt, to bring vs in vnto this euill place? it *is* no place of seed, or of figges, or vines, or of pomegranates, neither is there any water to drinke.

6 And Moses and Aaron went from the presence of the assembly, vnto the dore of the Tabernacle of the congregation, and they fell vpon their faces: and the glory of the LORD appeared vnto them.

7 ¶ And the Lord spake vnto Moses, saying,

8 Take the rodde, and gather thou the assembly together, thou and Aaron thy brother, and speake ye vnto the rocke before their eyes, and it shall giue foorth his water, and thou shalt bring forth to them, water out of the rocke: so thou shalt giue the Congregation, and their beasts drinke.

9 And Moses tooke the rod from before the LORD, as he commanded him.

10 And Moses and Aaron gathered the Congregation together before the rocke, and hee sayd vnto them, Heare now, ye rebels; must wee fetch you water out of this rocke?

11 And Moses lift vp his hand, and with his rod he smote the rocke twice: and the water came out aboundantly, and the Congregation dranke, and their beasts *also*.

12 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses and Aaron, Because ye beleeue me not, to sanctifie me in the eyes of the children of Israel, therefore yee shall not bring this Congregation into the land which I haue giuen them.

13 *This is the water of ||Meribah, because the children of Israel stroue with the LORD; and he was sanctified in them.

14 ¶ And Moses sent messengers from Kadesh, vnto the king of Edom, Thus saith thy brother Israel, Thou knowest all the trauaile that hath † befallen vs:

15 How our fathers went downe into Egypt, and we haue dwelt in Egypt a long time: and the Egyptians vexed vs, and our fathers.

16 And when we cryed vnto the LORD, he heard our voyce, and sent an Angel, and hath brought vs foorth out of Egypt: and behold, we are in Kadesh, a cittie in the vttermost of thy border.

17 Let vs passe, I pray thee, thorow thy country: we will not passe thorow the fields, or thorow the Vineyards, neither will wee drinke of the water of the wels: we will goe by the kings *high*-way, we will not turne to the right hand nor to the left, vntil we haue passed thy borders.

18 And Edom said vnto him, Thou shalt not passe by me, lest I come out against thee with the sword.

19 And the children of Israel said vnto him, We will goe by the high way: and if I and my cattell drinke of thy water, then I will pay for it: I will onely (without *doing* any thing *else*) goe thorow on my feete.

20 And he said, Thou shalt not go thorow. And Edom came out against him with much people, and with a strong hand.

21 Thus Edom refused to giue Israel passage thorow his border: wherefore Israel turned away from him.

22 ¶ And the children of Israel, euen the whole Congregation, iourneyed from *Kadesh, and came vnto mount Hor.

23 And the LORD spake vnto Moses and Aaron in mount Hor, by the coast of the land of Edom, saying;

24 Aaron shall bee gathered vnto his people: for he shall not enter into the land which I haue giuen vnto the children of Israel, because ye rebelled against my † word at the water of Meribah.

25 *Take Aaron, and Eleazar his son, and

*Chap. 11. 33.
*Exod. 17. 2
*Psal. 106. 32 &c.
|| *That is, strife.*
† *Heb. found vs.*
*Chap. 33. 37.
† *Heb. mouth.*
*Chap. 33. 38. deut. 32. 50.

and bring them vp vnto mount Hor.

26. And strippe Aaron of his garments, and put them vpon Eleazar his sonne, and Aaron shalbe gathered *vnto his people*, and shall die there.

27 And Moses did as the LORD commanded: and they went vp into mount Hor, in the sight of all the Congregation.

28 And Moses stripped Aaron of his garments, and put them vpon Eleazar his sonne, and * Aaron died there in the toppe of the mount: and Moses and Eleazar came downe from the mount.

* Deut.10 6, and 32.50.

29 And when all the Congregation saw that Aaron was dead, they mourned for Aaron thirty dayes, *euen* al the house of Israel.

CHAP. XXI.

1 Israel with some losse destroy the Canaanites at Hormah. 4 The people murmuring are plagued with fiery serpents. 7 They repenting are healed by a brasen serpent. 10 Sundry iourneys of the Israelites. 21 Sihon is ouercome, 33 and Og.

AND when * king Arad the Canaanite, which dwelt in the South, heard tell that Israel came by the way of the spies, then he fought against Israel, and tooke some of them prisoners.

* Chap. 33. 40.

2 And Israel vowed a vow vnto the LORD, and said, If thou wilt indeede deliuer this people into my hand, then I will vtterly destroy their cities.

3 And the LORD hearkened to the voyce of Israel, and deliuered vp the Canaanites: and they vtterly destroyed them and their cities, and he called the name of the place ‖ Hormah.

‖ *That is, vtter destruction.*

4 ¶ And they iourneyed from mount Hor, by the way of the red sea, to compasse the land of Edom: and the soule of the people was much ‖ discouraged because of the way.

‖ *Or, grieued. Heb, shortned*

5 And the people spake against God, and against Moses, Wherefore haue yee brought vs vp out of Egypt, to die in the wildernesse? for there is no bread, neither is there any water, and our soule * loatheth this light bread.

* Chap. 11. 6.

6 And *the LORD sent fierie serpents among the people, and they bit the people, and much people of Israel died.

* Wisd. 16. 1, & 1. cor. 10. 9

7 ¶ Therfore the people came to Moses, and said, We haue sinned: for we haue spoken against the LORD, & against thee: pray vnto the LORD that he take away the serpents from vs: and Moses prayed for the people.

8 And the LORD sayed vnto Moses, Make thee a fierie serpent, and set it vpon a pole: and it shall come to passe, that euery one that is bitten, when hee looketh vpon it, shall liue.

9 And * Moses made a serpent of brasse, and put it vpon a pole, and it came to passe, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he beheld the serpent of brasse, he liued.

* 2 King. 18 4. ioh. 3. 14.

10 ¶ And the children of Israel set forward, and * pitched in Oboth.

* Chap. 33. 43.

11 And they iourneyed from Oboth, and pitched at ‖ Iie-Abarim, in the wildernesse which is before Moab, toward the Sun rising.

‖ Or, *heapes of Abarim.*

12 ¶ From thence they remooued, and pitched in the valley of Zared.

13 From thence they remooued, and pitched on the other side of Arnon, which *is* in the wilderneſse that commeth out of the coasts of the Amorites: for Arnon *is* the border of Moab, betweene Moab and the Amorites.

14 Wherefore it is said in the booke of the warres of the LORD, ‖ what he did in the red sea, and in the brookes of Arnon,

‖ Or, *Vaheb in Suphah.*

15 And at the streame of the brookes that goeth downe to the dwelling of Ar, and † lyeth vpon the border of Moab.

† *Heb. leaneth.*

16 And from thence *they went* to Beer: that *is* the well whereof the LORD spake vnto Moses, Gather the people together, and I will giue them water.

17 ¶ Then Israel sang this song, † Spring vp O well, ‖ Sing ye vnto it:

† *Heb. ascend.* ‖ Or, *answer.*

18 The Princes digged the well, the Nobles of the people digged it, by *the direction of* the Law-giuer, with their staues. And from the wildernes *they went* to Mattanah:

19 And from Mattanah, to Nahaliel, and from Nahaliel to Bamoth:

20 And from Bamoth *in* the valley, that *is* in the † countrie of Moab, to the toppe of ‖ Pisgah, which looketh toward ‖ Iesimon.

† *Heb. field.* ‖ Or, *hill.* ‖ Or, *the wilderneſse.*

21 ¶ And Israel sent messengers vnto Sihon king of the Amorites, saying,

22 * Let mee passe thorough thy land, we will not turne into the fields, or into the vineyards, we will not drinke of the waters of the well: but wee will goe along by the kings *high* way, vntill we bee past thy borders.

* Deut. 2 27. iudg. 11. 19.

23 * And Sihon would not suffer Israel to passe thorow his border: but Sihon gathered all his people together, and went out against Israel into the wilderneſse: and he came to Iahaz, & fought against Israel.

* Deut. 29. 7

24 And

24 And *Israel smote him with the edge of the sword, and possessed his land from Arnon vnto Iabok, euen vnto the children of Ammon: for the border of the children of Ammon was strong.

25 And Israel tooke all these cities: and Israel dwelt in all the cities of the Amorites, in Heshbon, and in all the † villages thereof.

26 For Heshbon was the citie of Sihon the king of the Amorites, who had fought against the former King of Moab, and taken all his land out of his hand, euen vnto Arnon.

27 Wherefore they that speake in prouerbes, say, Come into Heshbon: let the citie of Sihon be built and prepared.

28 For there is a fire gone out of Heshbon, a flame from the citie of Sihon: it hath consumed Ar of Moab, *and* the lords of the high places of Arnon.

29 Woe to thee, Moab, thou art vndone, O people of * Chemosh: he hath giuen his sonnes that escaped, and his daughters, into captiuitie vnto Sihon King of the Amorites.

30 We haue shot at them; Heshbon is perished euen vnto Dibon, and wee haue layd them waste euen vnto Nophah, which *reacheth* vnto Medeba.

31 ¶ Thus Israel dwelt in the land of the Amorites.

32 And Moses sent to spie out Iaazer, and they tooke the villages thereof, and droue out the Amorites that *were* there.

33 ¶ * And they turned and went vp by the way of Bashan: and Og the king of Bashan went out against them, he, and all his people, to the battell at Edrei.

34 And the LORD said vnto Moses, Feare him not: for I haue deliuered him into thy hand, and all his people, and his land, and *thou shalt doe to him as thou didst vnto Sihon King of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon.

35 So they smote him and his sonnes, and all his people, vntill there was none left him aliue, and they possessed his land.

CHAP. XXII.

1 Balak first message for Balaam is refused. 15 His second message obtaineth him. 22 An Angel would haue slaine him, if his asse had not saued him. 36 Balak intertaineth him.

AND the children of Israel set forward and pitched in the plaines of Moab, on this side Iordane by Iericho.

2 ¶ And Balak the sonne of Zippor, saw all that Israel had done to the Amorites.

3 And Moab was sore afraid of the people, because they were many, and Moab was distressed, because of the children of Israel.

4 And Moab said vnto the Elders of Midian; Now shall this companie licke vp all that *are* round about vs, as the oxe licketh vp the grasse of the field. And Balak the sonne of Zippor, *was* King of the Moabites at that time.

5 * He sent messengers therefore vnto Balaam the son of Beor, to Pethor, which is by the riuer of the land of the children of his people, to call him, saying, Behold, there is a people come out from Egypt: behold, they couer the †face of the earth, and they abide ouer against me.

6 Come now therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people, for they are too mightie for me: peraduenture I shall preuaile, that we may smite them, and that I may driue them out of the land: for I wote that he whom thou blessest, is blessed, and hee whom thou curssest, is cursed.

7 And the elders of Moab, and the elders of Midian departed, with the rewards of diuination in their hand; and they came vnto Balaam, & spake vnto him the words of Balak.

8 And he said vnto them, Lodge here this night, and I will bring you word again as the LORD shall speake vnto me: and the Princes of Moab abode with Balaam.

9 And God came vnto Balaam, and said, What men are these with thee?

10 And Balaam said vnto God, Balak the sonne of Zippor, King of Moab, hath sent vnto me, *saying*;

11 Behold, there is a people come out of Egypt, which coureth the face of the earth: Come now, curse me them; peraduenture † I shalbe able to ouercome them, and driue them out.

12 And God said vnto Balaam; Thou shalt not go with them, thou shalt not curse the people: for they are blessed.

13 And Balaam rose vp in the morning, and said vnto the Princes of Balak, Get you into your land: for the LORD refuseth to giue me leaue to goe with you.

14 And the Princes of Moab rose vp, and they went vnto Balak, and said, Balaam refuseth to come with vs.

15 ¶ And Balak sent yet againe Princes, moe,

* Iosh. 12.2 psal. 135.11. amos 2.9.

† *Heb. daughters.*

* 1. King. 11. 7,33.

* Deut. 3.1. and 29.7.

* Psal. 135. 11.

* Iosh. 24.9.

† *Heb. eye.*

† *Heb. I shall preuaile in fighting against him.*

moe, and more honorable then they.

16 And they came to Balaam, and said to him, Thus saith Balak the sonne of Zippor; † Let nothing, I pray thee, hinder thee from comming vnto me:

17 For I will promote thee vnto very great honour, and I will doe whatsoeuer thou sayest vnto me: Come therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people.

18 And Balaam answered, and said vnto the seruants of Balak, * If Balak would giue me his house full of siluer and gold, I cannot goe beyond the word of the LORD my God, to doe lesse or more.

19 Now therefore, I pray you, tarie ye also here this night, that I may know what the LORD will say vnto me more.

20 And God came vnto Balaam at night, and said vnto him, If the men come to call thee, rise vp, and goe with them: but yet the word which I shall say vnto thee, that shalt thou doe.

21 And Balaam rose vp in the morning, and sadled his asse, and went with the Princes of Moab.

22 ¶ And Gods anger was kindled, because he went: and the Angel of the LORD stood in the way for an aduersarie against him: Now he was riding vpon his asse, and his two seruants *were* with him.

23 And * the asse saw the Angel of the LORD standing in the way, and his sword drawne in his hand: and the asse turned aside out of the way, and went into the field: and Balaam smote the asse, to turne her into the way.

24 But the Angel of the LORD stood in a path of the vineyards, a wall being on this side, and a wall on that side.

25 And when the asse saw the Angel of the LORD, shee thrust herselfe vnto the wall, and crusht Balaams foote against the wall: and he smote her againe.

26 And the Angel of the LORD went further, and stood in a narrow place, where was no way to turne, either to the right hand, or to the left.

27 And when the asse sawe the Angel of the LORD, she fell downe vnder Balaam, and Balaams anger was kindled, and hee smote the Asse with a staffe.

28 And the LORD opened the mouth of the asse, and she said vnto Balaam, What haue I done vnto thee, that thou hast smitten me these three times?

29 And Balaam sayd vnto the asse, Because thou hast mocked me: I would there were a sword in mine hand, for now I would kill thee.

30 And the asse said vnto Balaam, *Am* not I thine asse, † vpon which thou hast ridden ‖ euer since I was thine, vnto this day? was I euer wont to doe so vnto thee? And he said, Nay.

31 Then the LORD opened the eyes of Balaam, and hee saw the Angel of the LORD standing in the way, and his sword drawne in his hand: and he bowed downe his head, and ‖ fell flat on his face.

32 And the Angel of the LORD said vnto him, Wherefore hast thou smitten thine asse these three times? Behold, I went out † to withstand thee, because *thy* way is peruerse before me.

33 And the asse sawe mee, and turned from me these three times: vnlesse she had turned from me, surely now also I had slain thee, and saued her aliue.

34 And Balaam said vnto the Angell of the LORD, I haue sinned: for I knew not that thou stoodest in the way against mee: Now therefore if it † displease thee, I will get me backe againe.

35 And the Angell of the LORD sayd vnto Balaam, Goe with the men: but only the word that I shall speake vnto thee, that thou shalt speake: So Balaam went with the princes of Balak.

36 ¶ And when Balak heard that Balaam was come, he went out to meete him, vnto a citie of Moab, which *is* in the border of Arnon, which *is* in the vtmost coast.

37 And Balak said vnto Balaam, Did I not earnestly send vnto thee to call thee? wherefore camest thou not vnto me? Am I not able indeede to promote thee to honour?

38 And Balaam sayd vnto Balak, Loe, I am come vnto thee: haue I now any power at all to say any thing? the word that God putteth in my mouth, that shall I speake.

39 And Balaam went with Balak, and they came vnto ‖ Kiriath-Huzoth.

40 And Balak offered oxen, and sheepe, and sent to Balaam, and to the princes that *were* with him.

41 And it came to passe on the morrow, that Balak tooke Balaam, and brought him vp into the high places of Baal, that thence hee might see the vtmost part of the people.

CHAP. XXIII.

1. 13. 28. *Balaks sacrifice.* 7. 18 *Balaams parable.*

And

† *Heb. Bee not thou letted from, &c.*

* *Chap. 24. 13.*

* *2. Pet 2. 16. iude 11.*

† *Heb. who hast ridden vpon me.*
‖ *Or, euer since thou wast, &c.*

‖ *Bowed himselfe.*

† *Heb. to be an aduersarie vnto thee.*

† *Heb. be euill in thine eyes.*

‖ *Or, a citie of streetes.*

AND Balaam said vnto Balac, Builde me here seuen altars, and prepare me here seuen oxen, and seuen rammes.

2 And Balak did as Balaam had spoken, and Balak and Balaam offered on *euery* altar a bullocke and a ramme.

3 And Balaam said vnto Balak, Stand by thy burnt offering, and I will goe: peraduenture the LORD will come to meete mee; and whatsoeuer he sheweth me, I will tell thee. And || he went *to* an high place.

|| *Or, he went solitarie.*

4 And God met Balaam, and hee said vnto him, I haue prepared seuen altars, and I haue offered vpon *euery* altar a bullocke, and a ramme.

5 And the LORD put a word in Balaams mouth, and said, Returne vnto Balak, and thus thou shalt speake.

6 And he returned vnto him, and loe, he stood by his burnt sacrifice, hee, and all the Princes of Moab.

7 And he tooke vp his parable, and said, Balak the king of Moab hath brought me from Aram, out of the mountaines of the East, *saying*, Come, curse mee Iacob, and come, defie Israel.

8 How shall I curse, *whom* God hath not cursed? or how shall I defie, *whom* the LORD hath not defied?

9 For from the top of the rockes I see him, and from the hilles I behold him: loe, the people shall dwell alone, and shall not be reckened among the nations.

10 Who can count the dust of Iacob, and the number of the fourth part of Israel? Let † me die the death of the righteous, and let my last end be like his.

† *Heb. my soule, or my life.*

11 And Balak said vnto Balaam, What hast thou done vnto me? I tooke thee to curse mine enemies, and behold, thou hast blessed them altogether.

12 And hee answered, and sayd, Must I not take heede to speake that which the LORD hath put in my mouth?

13 And Balak said vnto him, Come, I pray thee, with me, vnto another place, from whence thou mayest see them: thou shalt see but the vtmost part of them, and shalt not see them all: and curse mee them from thence.

14 ¶ And he brought him into the field of Zophim, to the toppe of || Pisgah, and built seuen altars, and offered a bullocke, and a ramme on *euery* altar.

|| *Or, the hill.*

15 And he said vnto Balak, Stand here by thy burnt offering, while I meete *the* LORD yonder.

16 And the LORD met Balaam, and * put a word in his mouth, and said, Goe againe vnto Balak, and say thus:

* Chap. 22. 35.

17 And when he came to him, behold, he stood by his burnt offring, and the Princes of Moab with him. And Balak said vnto him, What hath the LORD spoken?

18 And he tooke vp his parable, and said, Rise vp Balak, and heare; hearken vnto me, thou sonne of Zippor:

19 God *is* not a man that he should lie, neither the sonne of man, that hee should repent: hath he said, and shall hee not doe *it*? or, hath hee spoken, and shall hee not make it good?

20 Behold, I haue receiued *commandement* to blesse: and he hath blessed, and I cannot reuerse it.

21 Hee hath not beheld iniquitie in Iacob, neither hath he seene peruersenesse in Israel: the LORD his God *is* with him: and the shoute of a King *is* among them.

22 * God brought them out of Egypt; hee hath as it were the strength of an Vnicorne.

* Num. 24. 8

23 Surely there is no inchantment || against Iacob, neither is there any diuination against Israel: according to this time it shalbe said of Iacob, and of Israel, What hath God wrought!

|| *Or, in.*

24 Behold, the people shall rise vp as a great Lion, and lift vp himselfe as a young Lion: he shall not lie downe vntill he eate of the pray, and drinke the blood of the slaine.

25 ¶ And Balak said vnto Balaam, Neither curse them at all, nor blesse them at all.

26 But Balaam answered, and said vnto Balak, Told not I thee, saying, All that the LORD speaketh, that I must doe?

27 ¶ And Balak said vnto Balaam, Come, I pray thee, I will bring thee vnto another place, peraduenture it will please God, that thou mayest curse me them from thence.

28 And Balak brought Balaam vnto the top of Peor, that looketh toward Ieshimon.

29 And Balaam said vnto Balak, Build me here seuen altars, and prepare me here seuen bullockes, and seuen rammes.

30 And Balak did as Balaam had said, and offered a bullocke and a ramme on *euery* altar.

CHAP. XXIIII.

1 *Balaam leauing diuinations, propheseth the happinesse of*

of Israel. 10 *Balak in anger dismisseth him* 15 *He prophesieth of the starre of Iacob, and the destruction of some nations.*

AND when Balaam sawe that it pleased the LORD to blesse Israel, hee went not, as at other * times to † seeke for inchantments, but he set his face toward the wilderneſſe.

2 And Balaam lift vp his eyes, and hee saw Israel abiding in his tents, according to their tribes: and the Spirit of God came vpon him.

3 * And he tooke vp his parable, and said, Balaam the sonne of Beor hath sayd, and the man † whose eyes are open hath sayd:

4 He hath said, *which* heard the words of God, which saw the vision of the Almightie, falling *into a trance*, but hauing his eyes open:

5 How goodly are thy tents, O Iacob, *and* thy Tabernacles, O Israel!

6 As the valleys are they spread forth, as gardens by the riuers side, as the trees of Lign-Aloes which the LORD hath planted, *and* as Cedar trees beside the waters.

7 He shall powre the water out of his buckets, and his seede *shall be* in many waters, and his king shalbe higher then Agag, and his kingdome shalbe exalted.

8 God brought him foorth out of Egypt, * he hath as it were the strength of an Vnicorne: he shall eate vp the nations his enemies, and shall breake their bones, and pierce *them* thorow with his arrowes.

9 * Hee couched, he lay downe as a Lyon, and as a great Lyon: who shal stirre him vp? Blessed *is* he that blesseth thee, and cursed *is* he that curseth thee.

10 ¶ And Balaks anger was kindled against Balaam, and he smote his hands together: and Balak said vnto Balaam, I called thee to curse mine enemies, and behold, thou hast altogether blessed *them* these three times.

11 Therfore now, flee thou to thy place: I thought to promote thee vnto great honour, but loe, the LORD hath kept thee backe from honour.

12 And Balaam said vnto Balak, Spake I not also to thy messengers which thou sentest vnto me, saying:

13 If Balak would giue me his house ful of siluer and gold, I cannot goe beyond the commandement of the LORD, to doe either good or bad of mine owne mind? *but* what the LORD saith, that will I speake.

14 And now behold, I go vnto my people: come therefore, and I will aduertise thee, what this people shall doe to thy people in the latter dayes.

15 ¶ And he tooke vp his parable, and sayd, Balaam the sonne of Beor hath sayd, and the man *whose* eyes are open, hath said:

16 He hath said which heard the words of God, and knew the knowledge of the most High, *which* saw the vision of the Almightie, falling into a trance, but hauing his eyes open.

17 I shall see him, but not now: I shall behold him, but not nigh: There shall come a starre out of Iacob, and a Scepter shall rise out of Israel, and shall ‖ smite the corners of Moab, and destroy all the children of Sheth.

18 And Edom shall be a possession, Seir also shall be a possession for his enemies, and Israel shal doe valiantly.

19 Out of Iacob shall come hee that shall haue dominion, and shall destroy him that remaineth of the citie.

20 ¶ And when he looked on Amalek, he tooke vp his parable, and sayd, Amalek, *was* ‖ the first of the nations, but his latter end ‖ *shall be*, that he perish for euer.

21 And he looked on the Kenites, and tooke vp his parable, and said, Strong is thy dwelling place, and thou putteſt thy nest in a rocke:

22 Neuertheleſſe, † the Kenite shall be wasted, ‖ vntill Asshur thal carie thee away captiue.

23 And he tooke vp his parable, and said, Alas! who shall liue when God doth this?

24 And shippes *shall come* from the coast of Chittim, and shal afflict Asshur, and shal afflict Eber, and he also shal perish for euer.

25 And Balaam rose vp, and went and returned to his place: and Balak also went his way.

CHAP. XXV.

1 *Israel at Shittim commit whoredome and idolatrie.* 6 *Phinehas killeth Zimri and Cozbi.* 10 *God therefore giueth him an euerlasting Priesthood.* 16 *The Midianites are to be vexed.*

AND Israel abode in * Shittim, and the people begun to commit whoredome with the daughters of Moab.

2 And they called the people vnto the sacrifices of their gods: and the people did eate, and bowed downe to their gods.

3 And Israel ioyned himselfe vnto Baal-Peor: and the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel.

4 And the LORD said vnto Moses, * Take

* Chap. 23. 3, 15. † *Heb. to the meeting of inchantments.*

* Chap. 23. 7, 18. † *Heb. who had his eyes shut, but now open.*

* Chap. 23. 22.

* Gen. 49. 9.

‖ *Or, smite through the Princes of Moab.*

‖ *The first of the nations that warred against Israel, Exod. 17.* ‖ *Or, shall be euen to destruction.* † *Heb. Kain.* ‖ *Or, how long shal it be ere Asshur cary thee away captiue.*

* Chap. 33. 49.

*Deut.4.3. iosh.22.17. * Take all the heads of the people, & hang them vp before the LORD against the Sun, that the fierce anger of the LORD may bee turned away from Israel.

5 And Moses said vnto the Iudges of Israel, Slay ye euery one his men, that were ioyned vnto Baal Peor.

6 ¶ And behold, one of the children of Israel came and brought vnto his brethren a Midianitish woman, in the sight of Moses, and in the sight of all the Congregation of the children of Israel, who were weeping before the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

*Psal.106. 30.1.macc. 2.45. 7 And * when Phinehas the sonne of Eleazar, the sonne of Aaron the Priest saw *it*, he rose vp from amongst the Congregation, and tooke a iauelin in his hand.

8 And he went after the man of Israel into the tent, and thrust both of them thorow, the man of Israel, and the woman, thorow her belly: So the plague was stayed from the children of Israel.

*1.Cor.10.8 9 And * those that dyed in the plague, were twenty and foure thousand.

10 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

*Psal.106. 30. 11 * Phinehas the sonne of Eleazar, the sonne of Aaron the Priest, hath turned my wrath away from the children of Israel, (while hee was zealous for my sake among them) that I consumed not the children of Israel in my iealousie.

*Ecclus.45. 24.1.macc. 2.54. 12 Wherefore say, * Behold, I giue vnto him my couenant of peace.

13 And he shall haue it, and his seed after him, *euen* the Couenant of an euerlasting Priesthood, because hee was zealous for his God, and made an attonement for the children of Israel.

14 Now the name of the Israelite that was slaine, *euen* that was slaine with the Midianitish woman, *was* Zimri the sonne of Salu, a Prince of † a chiefe house among the Simeonites.

† *Heb. house of a father.*

15 And the name of the Midianitish woman that was slaine, *was* Cozbi, the daughter of Zur, hee *was* head ouer a people, and of a chiefe house in Midian.

16 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

*Chap. 31. 2. 17 * Vexe the Midianites, and smite them:

18 For they vexe you with their wiles, wherewith they haue beguiled you, in the matter of Peor, and in the matter of Cozbi the daughter of a Prince of Midian their sister, which was slaine in the day of the plague, for Peors sake.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 The summe of all Israell is taken in the plaines of Moab. 52 The law of dividing among them the inheritance of the land. 57 The families and number of the Leuites. 63 None were left of them which were numbred at Sinai, but Caleb and Ioshua.

AND it came to passe after the plague, that the LORD spake vnto Moses, and vnto Eleazar the sonne of Aaron the Priest, saying,

2 Take the summe of all the Congregation of the children of Israel, * from twentie yeeres old and vpward, throughout their fathers house, all that are able to goe to warre in Israel. *Chap.1.3.

3 And Moses and Eleazar the Priest spake with them in the plaines of Moab by Iordane *neere* Iericho, saying,

4 *Take the summe* of the people from twentie yeeres old and vpward, as the LORD * commanded Moses, and the children of Israel which went foorth out of the land of Egypt. *Chap.1.1.

5 ¶ * Reuben the eldest sonne of Israel: the children of Reuben, Hanoch, *of whom cometh* the family of the Hanochites: of Pallu the family of the Palluites: *Gen.46.8. exod.6.14. 1.chro.5.1.

6 Of Hesron the family of the Hesronites: of Carmi the family of the Carmites.

7 These *are* the families of the Reubenites: and they that were numbred of them, were fortie and three thousand, and seuen hundred and thirtie.

8 And the sonnes of Pallu, Eliab.

9 And the sons of Eliab, Nemuel, and Dathan, and Abiram: this *is* that Dathan & Abiram, *which* were famous in the Congregation, who * stroue against Moses and against Aaron in the company of Korah, when they stroue against the LORD: *Chap.16.1

10 And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them vp together with Korah when that company died, what time the fire deuoured two hundred and fiftie men: and they became a signe.

11 Notwithstanding the children of Korah died not.

12 ¶ The sons of Simeon, after their families: Of Nemuel, the family of the Nemuelites: Of Iamin, the family of the Iaminites: of Iachin, the family of the Iachinites:

13 Of Zerah, the family of the Zarhites: Of Shaul, the familie of the Shaulites.

14 These *are* the families of the Simeonites, twenty and two thousand, and two hundred.

15 ¶ The children of Gad after their families: Of Zephon, the family of the Zephonites: of Haggi, the family of the Haggites: of Shuni, the family of the Shunites.

16 Of Ozni, the family of the Oznites: Of Eri, the family of the Erites.

17 Of Arod, the family of the Arodites: of Areli, the family of the Arelites.

18 These *are* the families of the children of Gad, according to those that were numbred of them, fourty thousand and fiue hundred.

19 ¶ *The sonnes of Iudah, *were* Er and Onan: and Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan.

* Gen. 38. 2. &c. and 46. 12.

20 And the sonnes of Iudah after their families were: Of Shelah, the family of the Shelanites: Of Pharez, the family of the Pharzites: Of Zerah, the family of the Zarhites:

21 And the sonnes of Pharez were: Of Hesron the family of the Hesronites: Of Hamul, the family of the Hamulites.

22 These *are* the families of Iudah according to those that were numbred of them, threescore and sixteene thousand and fiue hundred.

23 ¶ Of the sons of Issachar after their families: Of Tola, the family of the Tolaites: Of Pua, the family of the Punites.

24 Of Iashub, the family of the Iashubites: of Shimron, the family of the Shimronites.

25 These *are* the families of Issachar according to those that were numbred of them, threescore and foure thousand, and three hundred.

26 ¶ Of the sons of Zebulun after their families, of Sered the family of the Sardites: Of Elon, the family of the Elonites: of Iahleel, the family of the Iahleelites.

27 These *are* the families of the Zebulunites, according to those that were numbred of them, threescore thousand and fiue hundred.

28 ¶ The sons of Ioseph after their families, *were* Manasseh and Ephraim.

29 Of the sonnes of Manasseh: Of * Machir the family of the Machirites: and Machir begate Gilead: Of Gilead *come* the family of the Gileadites.

* Iosh. 17. 1.

30 These *are* the sonnes of Gilead: Of Ieezer, the family of the Ieezerites: Of Helek, the family of the Helekites.

31 And of Asriel, the family of the Asrielites: and of Shechem, the family of the Shechemites.

32 And of Shemida, the family of the Shemidaites: and of Hepher, the family of the Hepherites.

33 ¶ And * Zelophehad the sonne of Hepher had no sonnes, but daughters: and the names of the daughters of Zelophehad, *were* Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah, and Milcah, and Tirzah. * Chap. 27. 1

34 These *are* the families of Manasseh, and those that were numbred of them, fifty and two thousand and seuen hundred.

35 ¶ These *are* the sonnes of Ephraim, after their families: of Shuthelah, the family of the Shuthalhites: Of Becher, the family of the Bachrites: of Tahan, the family of the Tahanites.

36 And these *are* the sonnes of Shuthelah: Of Eran, the family of the Eranites.

37 These *are* the families of the sonnes of Ephraim, according to those that were numbred of them, thirty and two thousand, and fiue hundred. These *are* the sonnes of Ioseph after their families.

38 ¶ The sons of Beniamin after their families: of Bela, the family of the Belaites: Of Ashbel, the family of the Ashbelites: Of Ahiram, the family of the Ahiramites:

39 Of Shupham, the family of the Shuphamites: Of Hupham, the family of the Huphamites.

40 And the sonnes of Bela were Ard and Naaman: *of Ard*, the family of the Ardites: *and* of Naaman, the family of the Naamites.

41 These *are* the sonnes of Beniamin after their families: and they that were numbred of them, *were* fourty and fiue thousand, and sixe hundred.

42 ¶ These *are* the sonnes of Dan after their families: Of Shuham, the family of the Shuhamites. These *are* the families of Dan, after their families.

43 All the families of the Shuhamites, according to those that were numbred of them, *were* threescore and foure thousand, and foure hundred.

44 ¶ Of the children of Asher after their families: of Iimna the family of the Iimnites: Of Iesui, the family of the Iesuites: Of Beriah the family of the Beriites.

45 Of the sonnes of Beriah; of Heber the family of the Heberites: of Malchiel, the family of the Malchielites.

46 And the name of the daughter of Asher, was Sarah.

47 These *are* the families of the sonnes of

of Asher, according to those that were numbred of them; who were fiftie and three thousand, and foure hundred.

48 Of the sonnes of Naphtali, after their families, of Iahzeel, the family of the Iahzeelites: Of Guni, the family of the Gunites:

49 Of Iezer, the family of the Iezerites: Of Shillem, the family of the Shillemites.

50 These *are* the families of Naphtali, according to their families: and they that were nnmbred of them, were fourtie and fiue thousand, and foure hundred.

51 These were the numbred of the children of Israel, sixe hundred thousand, and a thousand, seuen hundred and thirty.

52 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

53 Vnto these the land shall be diuided for an inheritance, according to the number of names.

54 *To many thou shalt †giue the more inheritance, and to few thou shalt † giue the lesse inheritance: to euery one shall his inheritance be giuen, according to those that were numbred of him.

55 Notwithstanding the land shall bee *diuided by lot: according to the names of the tribes of their fathers, they shall inherite.

56 According to the lot shal the possession thereof bee diuided betweene many *and* few.

57 ¶ *And these *are* they that were numbred of the Leuites, after their families: Of Gershon, the family of the Gershonites: Of Kohath, the family of the Kohathites: Of Merari, the family of the Merarites.

58 These are the families of the Leuites: the family of the Libnites, the family of the Hebronites, the family of the Mahlites, the family of the Mushites, the family of the Korathites: and Kohath begate Amram.

59 And the name of Amrams wife was *Iochebed the daughter of Leui, whom *her mother* bare to Leui in Egypt: And she bare vnto Amram, Aaron and Moses, and Miriam their sister.

60 And vnto Aaron was borne Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar.

61 And *Nadab and Abihu died, when they offered strange fire before the LORD.

62 And those that were numbred of them, were twenty and three thousand, all males from a moneth old and vpward: for they were not numbred among the children of Israel, because there was no inheritance giuen them among the children of Israel.

63 ¶ These are they that were numbred by Moses and Eleazar the Priest, who numbred the children of Israel in the plaines of Moab, by Iordane *neere* Iericho.

64 But among these there was not a man of them, whom Moses & Aaron the Priest numbred, when they numbred the children of Israel in the wilderness of Sinai.

65 For the LORD had said of them, They *shall surely die in the wilderness: and there was not left a man of them, saue Caleb the sonne of Iephunneh, and Iosh ua the sonne of Nun.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 The daughters of Zelophehad sue for an inheritance. 6 The law of inheritances. 12 Moses beeing told of his death, seeth for a successor. 18 Iohua is appoynted to succeed him.

THen came the daughters of *Zelophehad, the son of Hepher, the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, of the families of Manasseh, the son of Ioseph; and these are the names of his daughters: Mahlah, Noah and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Tirzah.

2 And they stood before Moses, and before Eleazar the priest, & before the Princes, and all the Congregation, by the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, saying,

3 Our father *died in the wildernes, & he was not in the company of them that gathered themselues together against the LORD in the company of Korah: but died in his owne sinne, and had no sonnes.

4 Why should the name of our father be † done away from among his family, because he hath no sonne? Giue vnto vs *therefore* a possession among the brethren of our father.

5 And Moses brought their cause before the LORD.

6 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

7 The daughters of Zelophehad speake right: thou shalt surely giue them a possession of an inheritance among their fathers brethren, and thou shalt cause the inheritance of their father to passe vnto them.

8 And thou shalt speake vnto the children of Israel, saying, If a man die, and haue no sonne, then ye shall cause his inheritance to passe vnto his daughter.

9 And if he haue no daughter, then ye

*Chap. 33. 54. †*Heb. multiply his inheritance.* † *Heb. diminish his inheritance.*

*Chap. 33. 54. ioſh. 11. 23. and 14. 2

*Exod. 6. 16, 17, 18, 19.

*Exod. 2, 2. and 6. 20.

*Leuit. 10. 2. chap. 3. 4. 1. chro. 24 2

*Chap. 14. 28. 1. cor. 10. 5, 6.

*Chap. 26. 33. ioſh. 17. 3.

*Chap. 14. 35. and 26. 64, 65.

† *Heb. diminished.*

shal giue his inheritance vnto his brethren.

10 And if he haue no brethren, then ye shall giue his inheritance vnto his fathers brethren.

11 And if his father haue no brethren, then ye shall giue his inheritance vnto his kinsman that is next to him of his family, and he shall possesse it: and it shall be vnto the children of Israel a statute of iudgment, as the LORD commanded Moses.

12 ¶ And the LORD said vnto Moses, * Get thee vp into this mount Abarim, and see the land which I haue giuen vnto the children of Israel.

13 And when thou hast seene it, thou also shalt be gathered vnto thy people, as * Aaron thy brother was gathered.

14 For ye *rebelled against my commandement (in the desart of Zin, in the strife of the Congregation) to sanctifie mee at the water, before their eyes: that *is* the *water of Meribah in Kadesh in the wildernes of Zin.

15 ¶ And Moses spake vnto the LORD, saying,

16 Let the LORD, the God of the spirits of all flesh, set a man ouer the Congregation,

17 Which may goe out before them, and which may goe in before them, and which may leade them out, and which may bring them in, that the Congregation of the LORD bee not as sheepe which haue no shepheard.

18 ¶ And the LORD said vnto Moses, Take thee Ioshua the sonne of Nun, a man in whom is the spirit, and lay thine hand vpon him.

19 And set him before Eleazar the Priest, and before all the Congregation: and giue him a charge in their sight.

20 And thou shalt put *some* of thine honour vpon him, that all the Congregation of the children of Israel may bee obedient.

21 And hee shall stand before Eleazar the Priest, who shall aske counsell for him, * after the iudgement of Vrim before the LORD: at his word shal they go out, and at his word they shal come in, both he, and all the children of Israel with him, euen all the Congregation.

22 And Moses did as the LORD commanded him: and he tooke Ioshua and set him before Eleazar the Priest, and before all the Congregation.

23 And he layde his hands vpon him, and gaue him a charge, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.

* Deut. 32. 49.

*Chap. 20. 24

*Chap. 20. 24.

* Exod. 17. 7.

* Exod. 28. 30.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 Offerings are to be obserued. 3 The continuall burnt offering. 9 The offering on the Sabbath, 11 on the New-moones, 16 at the Passeouer, 26 in the day of first fruites.

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 Command the children of Israel, and say vnto them, My offering, *and* my bread for my sacrifices, made by fire for a † sweet sauour vnto me, shall ye obserue, to offer vnto me, in their due season.

3 And thou shalt say vnto them, *This *is* the offering made by fire, which yee shall offer vnto the LORD: Two lambes of the first yeere without spot † day by day, for a continuall burnt offering.

4 The one lambe shalt thou offer in the morning, and the other lambe shalt thou offer † at Euen.

5 And a tenth part of an Ephah of flowre for a * meate offering, mingled with the fourth part of an * Hyn of beaten oyle.

6 *It is* a continuall burnt offring which was ordained in mount Sinai for a sweet sauour, a sacrifice made by fire vnto the LORD.

7 And the drinke offering thereof shal be the fourth part of an Hyn for the one lambe: in the holy place shalt thou cause the strong wine to bee powred vnto the LORD for a drinke offering.

8 And the other lambe shalt thou offer at Euen: as the meate offering of the morning, and as the drinke offering therof, thou shalt offer it, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet sauour vnto the LORD.

9 ¶ And on the Sabbath day, two lambs of the first yere without spot, and two tenth deales of flowre for a meate offering mingled with oyle, and the drinke offering thereof.

10 This is the burnt offering of euery Sabbath, beside the continuall burnt offering, and his drinke offering.

11 ¶ And in the beginnings of your moneths, yee shall offer a burnt offering vnto the LORD: Two yong bullockes, and one ramme, seuen lambes of the first yeere, without spot,

12 And three tenth deales of flowre for a meate offring, mingled with oyle, for one bullocke, and two tenth deales of flowre for a meate offering, mingled with oyle, for one ramme:

13 And a seuerall tenth deale of flowre mingled

† *Heb. a sauour of my rest*

* Exod. 29. 38.

† *Heb. in a day*

† *Heb. between the two euenings.*

* Leuit. 2. 1.

* Exod. 29. 40.

mingled with oyle for a meate offering, vnto one lambe, for a burnt offring of a sweet sauour, a sacrifice made by fire vnto the LORD.

14 And their drinke offerings shall bee halfe an Hin of wine vnto a bullocke, and the third part of an Hin vnto a ramme, and a fourth part of an Hin vnto a lambe: This *is* the burnt offering of euery moneth, throughout the moneths of the yeare.

15 And one kidde of the goates for a sinne offering vnto the LORD shalbe offered, besides the continuall burnt offering and his drinke offering.

*Exod. 12. 18. Leuit. 23. 5.

16 *And in the fourteenth day of the first moneth, *is* the Passouer of the LORD.

17 And in the fifteenth day of this moneth *is* the feast: seuen daies shall vnleauened bread be eaten.

*Leuit. 23. 7

18 In the *first day *shalbe* an holy conuocation, ye shall doe no manner of seruile worke *therein*.

19 But ye shall offer a sacrifice made by fire *for* a burnt offering vnto the LORD, two young bullockes, and one ramme, and seuen lambes of the first yeere: they shall be vnto you without blemish.

20 And their meate offering shal be of flowre mingled with oyle: three tenth deales shall ye offer for a bullocke, and two tenth deales for a ramme.

21 A seuerall tenth deale shalt thou offer for euery lambe, throughout the seuen lambes:

22 And one goate for a sinne offering, to make an attonement for you.

23 Ye shall offer these beside the burnt offering in the morning, which *is* for a continuall burnt offering.

24 After this manner ye shall offer daily throughout the seuen dayes, the meate of the sacrifice made by fire, of a sweete sauour vnto the LORD: it shalbe offered beside the continuall burnt offering, and his drinke offering.

25 And on the seuenth day ye shal haue an holy conuocation: ye shall doe no seruile worke.

26 ¶ Also in the day of the first fruites, when ye bring a new meate offering vnto the LORD, after your weekes *be out*: yee shall haue an holy conuocation, ye shal doe no seruile worke.

27 But ye shall offer the burnt offering for a sweete sauour vnto the LORD, two young bullockes, one ramme, seuen lambs of the first yeere.

28 And their meate offering of flowre mingled with oyle, three tenth deales vnto one bullocke, two tenth deales vnto one ramme.

29 A seuerall tenth deale vnto one lambe, throughout the seuen lambes,

30 *And* one kidde of the goats, to make an attonement for you.

31 Ye shal offer *them* besides the continuall burnt offering, and his meat offering, (they shall bee vnto you without blemish) and their drinke offerings.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 *The offering at the feast of Trumpets, 7 at the day of afflicting their soules, 13 and on the eight dayes of the feast of Tabernacles.*

AND in the seuenth moneth, on the first *day* of the moneth, yee shall haue an holy conuocation, yee shall doe no seruile worke: * it is a day of blowing the trumpets vnto you.

*Leuit. 23. 24.

2 And yee shall offer a burnt offering for a sweet sauour vnto the LORD, one yong bullocke, one ramme, and seuen lambes of the first yeere without blemish.

3 And their meate offering *shalbe* of flowre mingled with oyle, three tenth deals for a bullocke, *and* two tenth deales for a ramme:

4 And one tenth deale for one lambe, thoroughout the seuen lambes:

5 And one kidde of the goates for a sinne offering to make an attonement for you:

6 Beside the burnt offering of the moneth, and his meate offering, and the daily burnt offering, and his meat offering, and their drinke offerings, according vnto their maner, for a sweet sauour, a sacrifice made by fire vnto the LORD.

*Leuit. 16. 29. and 23 27.

7 ¶ And * yee shall haue on the tenth day of this seuenth moneth an holy conuocation; and ye shal afflict your soules: ye shall not doe any worke *therein*.

8 But ye shal offer a burnt offering vnto the LORD for a sweet sauour, one yong bullocke, one ramme, *and* seuen lambes of the first yeare, they shall be vnto you without blemish.

9 And their meate offering shall bee of flowre mingled with oyle, three tenth deales to a bullocke, *and* two tenth deales to one ramme:

10 A seueral tenth deale for one lambe, thoroughout the seuen lambes;

11 One kidde of the goates for a sin offering, beside the sinne offering of attonement, and the continual burnt offring, and

the meat offering of it, and their drinke offerings.

12 ¶ And on the fifteenth day of the seuenth moneth, ye shall haue an holy conuocation, ye shall doe no seruile worke, and ye shall keepe a feast vnto the LORD seuen dayes.

13 And ye shall offer a burnt offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet sauour vnto the LORD, thirteen yong bullocks, two rammes, *and* fourteene lambes of the first yeere: They shalbe without blemish.

14 And their meate offering *shall be* of flowre mingled with oyle, three tenth deals vnto euery bullocke of the thirteene bullockes, two tenth deales to each ramme of the two rammes:

15 And a seuerall tenth deale to each lambe of the fourteene lambes:

16 And one kid of the goates for a sin offring, beside the continual burnt offring, his meate offering, and his drinke offering.

17 ¶ And on the second day *ye shall offer* twelue yong bullockes, two rams, fourteene lambes of the first yeere without spot.

18 And their meate offering, and their drinke offerings for the bullockes, for the rammes, and for the lambes, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner:

19 And one kidde of the goates for a sinne offering, beside the continuall burnt offering, and the meate offering thereof, and their drinke offerings.

20 ¶ And on the third day eleuen bullockes, two rammes, fourteene lambes of the first yeere without blemish.

21 And their meate offering, and their drinke offerings for the bullockes, for the rammes, and for the lambes, *shall be* according to their number after the maner:

22 And one goate for a sinne offering, beside the continual burnt offering, and his meate offering, and his drinke offering.

23 ¶ And on the fourth day tenne bullockes, two rammes, *and* fourteene lambes of the first yeere without blemish.

24 Their meate offering, and their drinke offerings, for the bullockes, for the rammes, and for the lambes, *shall be* according to their number after the maner:

25 And one kidde of the goates for a sinne offering, beside the continuall burnt offering, his meate offering, and his drinke offering.

26 ¶ And on the fift day, nine bullocks, two rammes, *and* fourteene lambes of the first yeere, without spot:

27 And their meat offering, and their drinke offerings, for the bullockes, for the rammes, and for the lambes, *shall be* according to their number after their maner:

28 And one goate for a sinne offering, beside the continuall burnt offring, and his meate offring, and his drinke offring.

29 ¶ And on the sixt day eight bullockes, two rammes, *and* fourteene lambes of the first yeere without blemish:

30 And their meate offering, and their drinke offerings, for the bullockes, for the rammes, and for the lambes, *shall be* according to their number, after the maner:

31 And one goate for a sinne offering, beside the continuall burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drinke offering.

32 ¶ And on the seuenth day, seuen bullockes, two rammes, *and* fourteene lambes of the first yeere without blemish.

33 And their meate offering, and their drinke offerings, for the bullockes, for the rammes, and for the lambes, *shall be* according to their number, after their maner:

34 And one goate for a sinne offering, beside the continuall burnt offering, his meate offering, and his drinke offering.

35 ¶ On the eight day, yee shall haue a * solemne assembly: ye shall doe no seruile worke *therein*: *Leu. 23. 36.

36 But ye shal offer a burnt offring, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet sauour vnto the LORD, one bullocke, one ram, seuen lambes of the first yeere without blemish:

37 Their meat offering, and their drink offrings, for the bullocke, for the ramme, and for the lambes *shall be* according to their number, after the manner:

38 And one goate for a sinne offering, beside the continual burnt offering, and his meate offering, and his drinke offering.

39 These things ye shall || doe vnto the LORD in your set feasts, besides your vowes, and your free-will offrings, for your burnt offerings, and for your meate offerings, and for your drinke offerings, and for your peace offerings. || *Or, offer.*

40 And Moses told the children of Israel, according to all that the LORD commanded Moses.

CHAP. XXX.

1 Vowes are not to be broken. 3 The exception of a maids vow. 6 Of a wiues. 9 Of a widowes, or he that is diuorced.

AND Moses spake vnto the heads of the tribes, concerning the children of Israel, saying, This *is* the thing which the LORD hath commanded.

If

2 If a man vow a vow vnto the LORD, or sweare an oath to bind his soule with a bond: he shall not † breake his word, hee shall doe according to all that proceedeth out of his mouth.

† *Heb. prophane.*

3 If a woman also vow a vow vnto the LORD, and bind *her selfe* by a bond, *being* in her fathers house in her youth;

4 And her father heare her vowe, and her bond wherewith shee hath bound her soule, and her father shall hold his peace at her: then all her vowes shall stand, and euery bond wherewith shee hath bound her soule, shall stand.

5 But if her father disallow her in the day that he heareth; not any of her vowes or of her bonds, wherewith she hath bound her soule, shall stand: and the LORD shal forgiue her, because her father disallowed her.

6 And if she had at all an husband when † shee vowed, or vttered ought out of her lips, wherewith she bound her soule,

† *Heb. her vowes* were *vpon her.*

7 And her husband heard *it*, and held his peace at her in the day that he heard *it*: then her vowes shall stand, and her bonds wherewith shee bound her soule, shall stand.

8 But if her husband disallow her on the day that he heard *it*, then he shall make her vow which she vowed, and that which she vttered with her lippes wherewith shee bound her soule, of none effect, and the LORD shall forgiue her.

9 But euery vow of a widow, and of her that is diuorced, wherwith they haue bound their soules, shall stand against her.

10 And if shee vowed in her husbands house, or bound her soule by a bond with an oath;

11 And her husband heard *it*, and held his peace at her, *and* disallowed her not: then all her vowes shal stand, & euery bond wherewith she bound her soule, shall stand.

12 But if her husband hath vtterly made them voyd on the day he heard *them*: then whatsoeuer proceeded out of her lips concerning her vowes, or concerning the bond of her soule, shall not stand: her husband hath made them voyd, and the LORD shal forgiue her.

13 Euery vow, and euery binding oath to afflict the soule, her husband may establish it, or her husband may make it voyd.

14 But if her husband altogether hold his peace at her, from day to day, then hee establisheth all her vowes, or all her bonds which are vpon her: he confirmeth them, because he held his peace at her, in the day that he heard *them*.

15 But if hee shall any waies make *them* voyd after that he hath heard *them*, then he shall beare her iniquitie.

16 These *are* the statutes which the LORD commanded Moses betweene a man and his wife, betweene the father and his daughter, *being yet* in her youth, in her fathers house.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 The Midianites are spoyled, and Balaam slaine. 13 Moses is wroth with the Officers, for sauing the women aliue. 19 How the souldiers with their captiues and spoile, are to be purified. 25 The proportion whereby the pray is to be diuided. 48 The voluntarie oblation vnto the Treasury of the Lord.

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 *Auenge the children of Israel of the Midianites: afterward shalt thou * bee gathered vnto thy people.

*Chap. 25. 17 * Chap 27. 13.

3 And Moses spake vnto the people, saying, Arme some of your selues vnto the warre, and let them goe against the Midianites, and auenge the LORD of Midian.

4 † Of euery tribe a thousand, throughout all the tribes of Israel, shall yee send to the warre.

† *Heb. a thousand of a tribe a thousand of a tribe.*

5 So there were deliuered out of the thousands of Israel, a thousand of *euery* tribe, twelue thousand armed for warre.

6 And Moses sent them to the warre, a thousand of *euery* tribe, them and Phinehas the sonne of Eleazar the Priest, to the warre, with the holy instruments, and the trumpets to blow, in his hand.

7 And they warred against the Midianites, as the LORD commanded Moses, and they slew all the males.

8 And they slew the Kings of Midian, beside the rest of them that were slaine; *namely* * Eui, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Reba, fiue Kings of Midian; Balaam also the sonne of Beor they slew with the sword.

* Iosh. 13.22

9 And the children of Israel tooke all the women of Midian captiues, and their little ones, and tooke the spoyle of all their cattel, and all their flocks, & all their goods.

10 And they burnt all their cities wherin they dwelt, and all their goodly castles with fire.

11 And they tooke all the spoyle, and all the pray, both of men and of beasts.

12 And they brought the captiues, and

the pray, and the ſpoile vnto Moſes and Eleazar the Prieſt, and vnto the Congregation of the children of Iſrael, vnto the campe at the plaines of Moab, which *are* by Iordan neere Iericho.

13 ¶ And Moſes and Eleazar the Prieſt, and all the Princes of the Congregation, went foorth to meete them without the campe.

14 And Moſes was wroth with the Officers of the hoaſt, *with* the captaines ouer thouſands, and captaines ouer hundreds, which came from the † battell.

† *Heb. hoaſt of warre.*

15 And Moſes ſaid vnto them, Haue ye ſaued all the women aliue?

16 Behold, * theſe cauſed the children of Iſrael, through the * counſell of Balaam, to commit treſpaſſe againſt the LORD in the matter of Peor, and there was a plague among the Congregation of the LORD.

* Chap. 25. 2. * 2. Pet. 2. 15

17 Now therefore * kill euery male among the little ones, and kill euery woman that hath knowne man, by lying with † him.

* Iudg. 21. 11

† *Heb. a male.*

18 But all the women children that haue not knowne a man by lying with him, keep aliue for your ſelues.

19 And doe ye abide without the campe ſeuen dayes: whoſoeuer hath killed any perſon, and* whoſoeuer hath touched any ſlaine, purifie both your ſelues, and your captiues, on the third day, and on the ſeuenth day.

* Chap. 19. 11, &c.

20 And purifie all *your* rayment, and all that is † made of ſkinnes, and all worke of goats *haire*, and all things made of wood.

† *Heb. inſtrument or veſſell of skynnes.*

21 ¶ And Eleazar the Prieſt ſaid vnto the men of warre which went to the battel, This *is* the ordinance of the law which the LORD commanded Moſes.

22 Onely the gold, and the ſiluer, the braſſe, the yron, the tinne, and the lead,

23 Euery thing that may abide the fire, ye ſhall make it goe thorough the fire, and *it* ſhall be cleane: neuertheleſſe, it ſhall be purified with the water of ſeparation: and all that abideth not the fire, yee ſhall make goe thorough the water.

24 And ye ſhall waſh your clothes on the ſeuenth day, and ye ſhall be cleane, and afterward ye ſhall come into the campe.

25 ¶ And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,

26 Take the ſumme of the pray, † that was taken, both of man, and of beaſt, thou and Eleazar the Prieſt, and the chiefe fathers of the Congregation:

† *Heb. of the captiuitie.*

27 And diuide the pray into two parts, betweene them that tooke the warre vpon them, who went out to battel, and between all the Congregation.

28 And leuie a tribute vnto the LORD of the men of warre which went out to battell: one ſoule of fiue hundred, both of the perſons, and of the beeues, and of the aſſes, and of the ſheepe.

29 Take *it* of their halfe, and giue *it* vnto Eleazar the Prieſt, for an heaue offering of the LORD.

30 And of the children of Iſraels halfe, thou ſhalt take one portion of fiftie, of the perſons, of the beeues, of the aſſes, and of the || flockes, of all manner of beaſts, and giue them vnto the Leuites, which keepe the charge of the Tabernacle of the LORD.

|| *Or, goates.*

31 And Moſes and Eleazar the Prieſt, did as the LORD commanded Moſes.

32 And the bootie *being* the reſt of the pray which the men of warre had caught, was ſixe hundred thouſand, and ſeuentie thouſand, and fiue thouſand ſheepe,

33 And threeſcore and twelue thouſand beeues,

34 And threeſcore & one thouſand aſſes:

35 And thirty and two thouſand perſons in all, of women that had not knowne man by lying with him.

36 And the halfe *which was* the portion of them that went out to warre, was in number three hundred thouſand, and ſeuen and thirty thouſand, and fiue hundred ſheepe:

37 And the LORDS tribute of the ſheepe was ſixe hundred, and threeſcore and fifteene.

38 And the beeues *were* thirtie and ſixe thouſand, of which the LORDS tribute *was* threeſcore and twelue.

39 And the aſſes *were* thirty thouſand and fiue hundred, of which the LORDS tribute *was* threeſcore and one.

40 And the perſons *were* ſixteene thouſand, of which the LORDS tribute *was* thirty and two perſons.

41 And Moſes gaue the tribute *which was* the LORDS heaue offering, vnto Eleazar the Prieſt, as the LORD commanded Moſes.

42 And of the children of Iſraels halfe, which Moſes diuided from the men that warred:

43 (Now the halfe that pertained vnto the Congregation, *was* three hundred thouſand, and thirty thouſand, *and* ſeuen thouſand, and fiue hundred ſheepe:

44 And

44 And thirty and ſixe thouſand beeues:
45 And thirtie thouſand aſſes, and fiue hundred:
46 And ſixteene thouſand perſons)
47 Euen of the children of Iſraels halfe, Moſes tooke one portion of fifty, both of man and of beaſt, and gaue them vnto the Leuites, which kept the charge of the Tabernacle of the LORD, as the LORD commanded Moſes.
48 ¶ And the officers which were ouer thouſands of the hoſte, the captaines of thouſands, and captaines of hundreds came neere vnto Moſes.
49 And they ſaid vnto Moſes, Thy ſeruants haue taken the ſumme of the men of warre which are vnder our † charge, and there lacketh not one man of vs.
† Hebr. hand.
50 Wee haue therefore brought an oblation for the LORD, what euery man hath † gotten, of iewels of golde, chaines, and bracelets, rings, eare-rings, and tablets, to make an atonement for our ſoules before the LORD.
† Heb. found.
51 And Moſes and Eleazar the Prieſt tooke the gold of them: *euen* all wrought iewels.
52 And all the gold of the † offring that they offered vp to the LORD, of the captaines of thouſands, and of the captaines of hundreds, was ſixteene thouſand, ſeuen hundred and fiftie ſhekels.
† Hebr. heaue offering.
53 (*For* the men of warre had taken ſpoile, euery man for himſelfe.)
54 And Moſes and Eleazar the Prieſt tooke the golde of the captaines of thouſands, and of hundreds, and brought it into the Tabernacle of the Congregation, for a memoriall for the children of Iſrael before the LORD.

CHAP. XXXII.

1 The Reubenites and Gadites ſue for their inheritance on that ſide Iorden. 6 Moſes reprooueth them. 16 They offer him conditions to his content. 33 Moſes aſſigneth them the land. 39 They conquere it.

NOw the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, had a very great multitude of cattell: and when they ſaw the land of Iazer, and the land of Gilead, that beholde, the place was a place for cattell;
2 The children of Gad, and the children of Reuben, came and ſpake vnto Moſes, and to Eleazar the Prieſt, and vnto the Princes of the Congregation, ſaying,
3 Ataroth, and Dibon, and Iazer, and Nimrah, and Heſhbon, and Elealeh, and Shebam, and Nebo, and Beon,
4 *Euen* the countrey which the LORD ſmote before the Congregation of Iſrael, is a land for cattell, and thy ſeruants haue cattell.
5 Wherefore, ſaid they, if we haue found grace in thy ſight, let this land be giuen vnto thy ſeruants for a poſſeſſion, *and* bring vs not ouer Iordane.
6 ¶ And Moſes ſaid vnto the children of Gad, and to the children of Reuben, Shall your brethren goe to warre, and ſhall ye ſit here?
7 And wherefore † diſcourage yee the heart of the children of Iſrael from going ouer into the land, which the LORD hath giuen them?
† Heb. breake.
8 Thus did your fathers, when I ſent them from Kadeſh-Barnea to ſee the land.
9 For * when they went vp vnto the valley of Eſhcol, and ſaw the land, they diſcouraged the heart of the children of Iſrael, that they ſhould not go into the land which the LORD had giuen them.
* Chap. 13. 24.
10 And the LORDS anger was kindled the ſame time, and he ſware, ſaying,
11 Surely none of the men that came vp out of Egypt, * from twentie yeeres old and vpward, ſhall ſee the land which I ſware vnto Abraham, vnto Iſaac, and vnto Iacob, becauſe they haue not † wholly followed me:
* Chap. 14. 28, 29.
† Heb. fulfilled after me.
12 Saue Caleb the ſonne of Iephunneh the Kenezite, and Ioſhua the ſon of Nun: for they haue wholly followed the LORD.
13 And the LORDS anger was kindled againſt Iſrael, and hee made them wander in the wildernes fourty yeeres, vntill all the generation that had done euil in the ſight of the LORD was conſumed.
14 And behold, yee are riſen vp in your fathers ſtead, an increaſe of ſinfull men, to augment yet the fierce anger of the LORD toward Iſrael.
15 For if ye turne away from after him, he will yet againe leaue them in the wildernes, and ye ſhall deſtroy all this people.
16 ¶ And they came neere vnto him, and ſaid, We will build ſheepfolds here for our cattell, and cities for our litle ones.
17 But wee our ſelues will goe ready armed before the children of Iſrael, vntill we haue brought them vnto their place: and our litle ones ſhall dwell in the fenced cities, becauſe of the inhabitants of the land.
18 Wee will not returne vnto our houſes, vntill the children of Iſrael haue inherited

rited euery man his inheritance:

19 For wee will not inherite with them on yonder side Iordane, or forward, because our inheritance is fallen to vs on this side Iordane Eastward.

*Iosh. 1.13. 20 ¶ And * Moses said vnto them, If ye will doe this thing, if ye will goe armed before the LORD to warre,

21 And will goe all of you armed ouer Iordane before the LORD, vntill hee hath driuen out his enemies from before him,

22 And the land be subdued before the LORD: then afterward yee shall returne, and bee guiltlesse before the LORD, and before Israel; and this land shalbe your possession before the LORD.

23 But if ye will not doe so, behold, yee haue sinned against the LORD: and bee sure your sinne will finde you out.

24 Build yee cities for your litle ones, and folds for your sheep, and do that which hath proceeded out of your mouth.

25 And the children of Gad, and the children of Reuben spake vnto Moses, saying, Thy seruants will doe as my lord commandeth.

26 Our litle ones, our wiues, our flocks, and all our cattell shall be there in the cities of Gilead.

*Iosh. 4.12. 27 But * thy seruants will passe ouer, euery man armed for warre, before the LORD to battell, as my lord saith.

28 So concerning them Moses commanded Eleazar the Priest, and Iosuha the sonne of Nun, and the chiefe fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel:

29 And Moses saide vnto them, If the children of Gad, and the children of Reuben will passe with you ouer Iordane, euery man armed to battell before the LORD, and the land shall be subdued before you, then ye shall giue them the land of Gilead for a possession:

30 But if they will not passe ouer with you armed, they shall haue possessions among you in the land of Canaan.

31 And the children of Gad, and the children of Reuben answered, saying, As the LORD hath said vnto thy seruants, so will we doe.

32 We will passe ouer armed before the LORD into the land of Canaan, that the possession of our inheritance on this side Iordane may be ours.

*Deut. 3.12. iosh. 13.8. and 22.4. 33 And * Moses gaue vnto them, *euen* to the children of Gad, and to the children of Reuben, and vnto halfe the tribe of Manasseh the sonne of Ioseph, the kingdome of Sihon king of the Amorites, and the kingdome of Og king of Bashan, the land with the cities thereof, in the coastes, *euen* the cities of the countrey round about.

34 ¶ And the children of Gad built Dibon, and Ataroth, and Aroer,

35 And Atroth, Shophan, and Iaazer, and Iogbehah,

36 And Bethnimrah, and Beth-haran, fenced cities: and folds for sheepe.

37 And the children of Reuben built Heshbon, and Elealeh, and Kiriathaim,

38 And Nebo, and Baalmeon (their names being changed) and Shibmah: and † gaue other names vnto the cities which they builded.

† *Hebr. they called by names the. names of the cities.*

39 And the children of * Machir, the sonne of Manasseh, went to Gilead, and tooke it, and dispossessed the Amorite which was in it.

*Gene 50. 23.

40 And Moses gaue Gilead vnto Machir the sonne of Manasseh, and hee dwelt therein.

41 And * Iair the sonne of Manasseh went and tooke the small townes thereof, and called them Hauoth-Iair.

*Deut. 3.14.

42 And Nobah went and tooke Kenath, and the villages thereof, and called it Nobah, after his owne name.

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 Two and fourty iourneyes of the Israelites 50 The Canaanites are to be destroyed.

THese *are* the iourneyes of the children of Israel, which went foorth out of the land of Egypt, with their armies, vnder the hand of Moses and Aaron.

2 And Moses wrote their goings out according to their iourneyes, by the commandement of the LORD: and these *are* their iourneis according to their goings out.

3 And they * departed from Rameses in the first moneth, on the fifteenth day of the first moneth: on the morrow after the Passeouer, the children of Israel went out with an high hand in the sight of all the Egyptians.

*Exod. 12, 37.

4 (For the Egyptians buried all their first borne, which the LORD had smitten among them: vpon their gods also the LORD executed iudgements.)

5 And the children of Israel remoued from Rameses, and pitched in Succoth.

6 And they departed from * Succoth, and pitched in Etham, which *is* in the edge of the wilderneſſe.

* Exod 13. 20.

7 And they remooued from Etham, and

and turned againe vnto Pihahiroth, which *is* before Baal-zephon: and they pitched before Migdol.

8 And they departed from before Pihahiroth, and *passed thorow the midst of the sea, into the wildernes, and went three dayes iourney in the wildernes of Etham, and pitched in Marah.

9 And they remoued from Marah, and *came vnto Elim, and in Elim were twelue fountaines of water, and three score and ten palme trees, and they pitched there.

10 And they remooued from Elim, and encamped by the red sea.

11 And they remoued from the red sea, and encamped in the *wilderneſſe of Sin.

12 And they tooke their iourney out of the wilderneſſe of Sin, and encamped in Dophkah.

13 And they departed from Dophkah, and encamped in Alush.

14 And they remoued from Alush, and encamped at *Rephidim, where was no water for the people to drinke.

15 And they departed from Rephidim, and pitched in the *wilderneſſe of Sinai.

16 And they remoued from the desert of Sinai, & pitched * at ‖ Kibroth Hattaauah.

17 And they departed from Kibroth Hattaauah, and *encamped at Hazeroth.

18 And they departed from Hazeroth, and pitched in Rithmah.

19 And they departed from Rithmah, and pitched at Rimmon Parez.

20 And they departed from Rimmon Parez, and pitched in Libnah.

21 And they remooued from Libnah, and pitched at Rissah.

22 And they iourneyed from Rissah, and pitched in Kehelathah.

23 And they went from Kehelathah, and pitched in mount Shapher.

24 And they remooued from mount Shapher, and encamped in Haradah.

25 And they remoued from Haradah, and pitched in Makheloth.

26 And they remooued from Makheloth, and encamped at Tahath.

27 And they departed from Tahath, and pitched at Tarah.

28 And they remoued from Tarah, and pitched in Mithcah.

29 And they went from Mithcah, and pitched in Hashmonah.

30 And they departed from Hashmonah, and *encamped at Moseroth.

31 And they departed from Moseroth, and pitched in Bene-Iaakan.

32 And they remoued from Bene-Iaakan, and encamped at Horhagidgad.

33 And they went from Horhagidgad, and pitched in Iotbathah.

34 And they remoued from Iotbathah, and encamped at Ebronah.

35 And they departed from Ebronah, and encamped at Ezion-gaber.

36 And they remooued from Ezion-gaber, and pitched in the *wildernes of Zin, which is Kadesh.

37 And they remooued from *Kadesh, and pitched in mount Hor, in the edge of the land of Edom.

38 And *Aaron the Priest went vp into mount Hor, at the commaundement of the LORD, and died there in the fourtieth yere, after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the first day of the fift moneth.

39 And Aaron was an hundred and twentie and three yeeres old, when he died in mount Hor.

40 And *King Arad the Canaanite (which dwelt in the South, in the land of Canaan) heard of the comming of the children of Israel.

41 And they departed from mount *Hor, and pitched in Zalmonah.

42 And they departed from Zalmonah, and pitched in Punon.

43 And they departed from Punon, and pitched in Oboth.

44 And they departed from Oboth, and pitched in ‖ Ie-Abarim, in the border of Moab.

45 And they departed from Iim, and pitched in Dibon Gad.

46 And they remooued from Dibon-Gad, and encamped in Almon-Diblathaim.

47 And they remooued from Almon-Diblathaim, & pitched in the mountaines of Abarim, before Nebo.

48 And they departed from the mountaines of Abarim, & pitched in the plaines of Moab, by Iordane neere Iericho.

49 And they pitched by Iordane from Beth-Iesimoth, euen vnto ‖ *Abel Shittim, in the plaines of Moab.

50 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, in the plaines of Moab by Iordan, neere Iericho, saying,

51 Speake vnto the children of Israel, and say vnto them, *When ye are passed ouer Iordane into the land of Canaan;

52 Then yee shall driue out all the inhabitants

*Exod. 15. 22.
*Exod. 15. 27.
*Exod. 16. 1.
*Exod. 17. 1.
*Exo. 19. 1.
*Chap. 11. 34. ‖ That is, the graues of lust.
*Chap. 11. 35.
*Cha. 20. 1.
*Chap. 20. 22.
*Chap. 20. 25. deut. 32. 50.
*Chap. 21. 1, &c.
*Chap. 21. 4.
‖ Or, heapes of Abarim.
‖ Or, the plaines of Shittim.
*Chap. 25. 1.
*Deut. 7. 1. iosh. 11. 12.
*Deut. 10. 6.

death of the high Priest, which was anointed with the holy oile.

26 But if the slayer shall at any time come without the border of the citie of his refuge, whither he was fled:

27 And the reuenger of blood find him without the borders of the citie of his refuge, and the reuenger of blood kill the slaier, he † shall not be guiltie of blood:

† *Hebr. no blood* shalbe *to him.*

28 Because he should haue remained in the citie of his refuge, vntill the death of the high Priest: but after the death of the hie Priest, the slayer shall returne into the land of his possession.

29 So these things shall bee for a statute of iudgement vnto you, thorowout your generations in all your dwellings.

30 Who so killeth any person, the murderer shalbe put to death, by the *mouth of witnesses: but one witnesse shall not testifie against any person, *to cause him* to die.

* Deut. 17. 6. and 19. 15. matt. 18. 16. 2. cor. 13. 1. hebr. 10. 28.

31 Moreouer, ye shall take no satisfaction for the life of a murderer, which is † guiltie of death, but hee shall bee surely put to death.

† *Hebr. faulty to die.*

32 And ye shall take no satisfaction for him that is fled to the city of his refuge, that he should come againe to dwell in the land, vntil the death of the Priest.

33 So yee shall not pollute the land wherein yee are: for blood, it defileth the land: and the † land cannot be cleansed of the blood that is shed therein, but by the blood of him that shed it.

† *Hebr. there can be no expiation for the land.*

34 Defile not therefore the land which ye shall inhabite, wherein I dwell: for I the LORD dwel among the children of Israel.

CHAP. XXXVI.

1 *The inconuenience of the inheritance of daughters,* 5 *is remedied by marrying in their owne tribes,* 7 *lest the inheritance should be remooued from the tribe.* 10 *The daughters of Zelophehad marry their fathers brothers sonnes.*

AND the chiefe fathers of the families of the children of Gilead, the sonne of Machir, the sonne of Manasseh, of the families of the sonnes of Ioseph, came neere, and spake before Moses, and before the Princes the chiefe fathers of the children of Israel.

2 And they said, * The LORD commanded my lord to giue the land for an inheritance by lot to the children of Israel: and my lord was cõmanded by the LORD, to giue the inheritance of Zelophehad our brother, vnto his daughters.

* Chap. 27. 1. ioshu. 17. 3.

3 And if they be married to any of the sonnes of the *other* tribes of the children of Israel, then shall their inheritance be taken from the inheritance of our fathers, and shall be put to the inheritance of the tribe, † whereinto they are receiued: so shall it be taken from the lot of our inheritance.

† *Hebr. vnto whom they shall be.*

4 And when the Iubile of the children of Israel shal be, then shall their inheritance bee put vnto the inheritance of the tribe, whereunto they are receiued: So shall their inheritance be taken away from the inheritance of the tribe of our fathers.

5 And Moses commaunded the children of Israel, according to the word of the LORD, saying, The tribe of the sonnes of Ioseph hath said well.

6 This *is* the thing which the LORD doeth commaund concerning the daughters of Zelophehad, saying, Let them † marry to whom they thinke best: *onely to the familie of the tribe of their father shall they marrie.

† *Hebr. be wiues.* * Tob. 1. 9.

7 So shall not the inheritance of the children of Israel remooue from tribe to tribe: for euery one of the children of Israel shall † keepe himselfe to the inheritance of the tribe of his fathers.

† *Hebr. cleaue to the. &c.*

8 And euery daughter that possesseth an inheritance, in any tribe of the children of Israel, shalbe wife vnto one of the family of the tribe of her father, that the children of Israel may enioy euery man the inheritance of his fathers.

9 Neither shall the inheritance remoue from one tribe to another tribe: but euery one of the tribes of the children of Israel, shall keepe himselfe to his owne inheritance.

10 Euen as the LORD commaunded Moses, so did the daughters of Zelophehad.

11 * For Mahlah, Tirzah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Noah the daughters of Zelophehad, were married vnto their fathers brothers sonnes.

* Chap. 27. 1.

12 And they were married † into the families of the sonnes of Manasseh, the sonne of Ioseph, and their inheritance remained in the tribe of the family of their father.

† *Hebr.* to some that were *of the families.*

13 These *are* the commandements and the iudgements which the LORD commaunded by the hand of Moses, vnto the children of Israel in the plaines of Moab, by Iordane, *neere* Iericho.

THE

THE FIFTH BOOKE
of MOSES, called Deuteronomie.

CHAP. I.

1 Moses speech in the end of the fourtieth yeere, briefly rehearsing the story, 6 of Gods promise, 9 of giuing them officers, 19 of sending the spies to search the land, 34 of Gods anger for their wickednesse, 41 and disobedience.

THese *bee* the wordes which Moses spake vnto all Israel, on this side Iordane in the wildernes, in the plaine ouer against || the Red *sea*, betweene Paran, and Tophel, and Laban, and Hazeroth, and Dizahab.

|| *Or, Zuph.*

2 (*There are* eleuen dayes *iourney* from Horeb, by the way of mount Seir, vnto Kadesh Barnea.)

3 And it came to passe in the fourtieth yeere, in the eleuenth moneth, on the first *day* of the moneth, that Moses spake vnto the children of Israel, according vnto all that the LORD had giuen him in commandement vnto them:

4 * After he had slaine Sihon the king of the Amorites, which dwelt in Heshbon, and Og the king of Bashan, which dwelt at Astaroth, in Edrei.

* *Num. 21. 24.*

5 On this side Iordane, in the land of Moab, began Moses to declare this Law, saying,

6 The LORD our God spake vnto vs in Horeb, saying, Yee haue dwelt long ynough in this mount:

7 Turne you, and take your iourney, and goe to the mount of the Amorites, and vnto † all *the places* nigh thereunto, in the plaine, in the hils, and in the vale, and in the South, and by the sea side, to the land of the Canaanites, and vnto Lebanon, vnto the great riuer, the riuer Euphrates.

† *Hebr. all his neighbours.*

8 Behold, I haue † set the land before you: Goe in, and possesse the land, which the LORD sware vnto your fathers, * Abraham, Isaac, and Iacob, to giue vnto them, and to their seed after them.

† *Hebr. giuen.*

* *Gene. 15. 18. and 17. 7, 8.*

9 ¶ And I spake vnto you at that time, saying, I am not able to beare you my selfe alone:

10 The LORD your God hath multiplied you, and behold, you are this day as the starres of heauen for multitude.

11 (The LORD God of your fathers make you a thousand times so many moe as yee *are*, and blesse you as he hath promised you.)

12 How can I my selfe alone beare your cumbrance, & your burden, and your strife?

13 † Take ye wise men, and vnderstanding, and knowen among your tribes, and I will make them rulers ouer you.

† *Hebr. giue*

14 And ye answered mee, and said, The thing which thou hast spoken, is good *for vs* to doe.

15 So I tooke the chiefe of your tribes, wise men, and knowen, and † made them heads ouer you, captaines ouer thousands, and captaines ouer hundreds, and captaines ouer fifties, and captaines ouer tennes, and officers among your tribes.

† *Hebr. gaue.*

16 And I charged your Iudges at that time, saying, Heare *the causes* betweene your brethren, and * iudge righteously betweene euery man and his brother, and the stranger *that is* with him.

* *Iohn 7. 24*

17 * Yee shall not † respect persons in iudgement, *but* you shall heare the small as well as the great: you shall not be afraid of the face of man, for the iudgement is Gods: and the cause that is too hard for you, bring it vnto me, and I will heare it.

* *Leuit. 19. 15. chap 16. 19. 1. sam. 16. 7. pro. 24. 23.*

† *Hebr. acknowledge faces.*

18 And I commanded you at that time all the things which ye should doe.

19 ¶ And when we departed from Horeb, we went through all that great and terrible wildernes, which you saw by the way of the mountaine of the Amorites, as the LORD our God commanded vs: and we came to Kadesh Barnea.

20 And I said vnto you, Yee are come vnto the mountaine of the Amorites, which the LORD our God doeth giue vnto vs.

21 Behold, the LORD thy God hath set the land before thee: Go vp, *and* possesse *it*, as the LORD God of thy fathers hath said vnto thee: Feare not, neither be discouraged.

22 ¶ And ye came neere vnto me euery one of you, & said, We wil send men before vs, & they shall search vs out the land, and bring vs word againe, by what way we must goe vp, and into what cities we shall come.

23 And the saying pleased me well: and * I tooke twelue men of you, one of a tribe.

* *Num. 13. 3.*

24 And * they turned and went vp into the

* *Num. 13. 24.*

the mountaine, and came vnto the valley of Eshcol, and searched it out.

25 And they tooke of the fruit of the land in their hands, and brought it downe vnto vs, and brought vs word againe, and said, It is a good land which the LORD our God doeth giue vs.

26 Notwithstanding, ye would not goe vp, but rebelled against the commaundement of the LORD your God.

27 And ye murmured in your tents and said, Because the LORD hated vs, hee hath brought vs foorth out of the land of Egypt, to deliuer vs into the hand of the Amorites, to destroy vs:

28 Whither shall wee goe vp? our brethren haue † discouraged our heart, saying, The people is greater and taller then wee, the cities are great, and walled vp to heauen, and moreouer we haue seen the sonnes of the * Anakims there,

29 Then I said vnto you, Dread not, neither be afraid of them.

30 The LORD your God which goeth before you, he shall fight for you, according to all that hee did for you in Egypt before your eyes:

31 And in the wildernes, where thou hast seen how that the LORD thy God bare thee, as a man doeth beare his son, in all the way that ye went, vntill ye came into this place.

32 Yet in this thing ye did not beleeue the LORD your God,

33 * Who went in the way before you to search you out a place to pitch your tents in, in fire by night, to shew you by what way ye should goe, and in a cloud by day.

34 And the LORD heard the voice of your wordes, and was wroth, and sware, saying,

35 * Surely there shall not one of these men of this euill generation see that good land, which I sware to giue vnto your fathers:

36 Saue Caleb the son of Iephunneh, he shall see it, & to him wil I giue the land that he hath troden vpon, & to his children, because he hath † wholly folowed the LORD.

37 * Also the LORD was angry with me for your sakes, saying, * Thou also shalt not goe in thither.

38 *But* Iosh̄ua the sonne of Nun, which standeth before thee, he shall go in thither. Encourage him: for he shall cause Israel to inherite it.

39 Moreouer, your litle ones, which yee said should bee a praye, and your children, which in that day had no knowledge betweene good and euill, they shall goe in thither; and vnto them will I giue it, and they shall possesse it.

40 But as for you, turne ye, and take your iourney into the wildernes, by the way of the Red sea.

41 Then ye answered, and said vnto me, * Wee haue sinned against the LORD, wee will goe vp and fight, according to all that the LORD our God commanded vs. And when ye had girded on euery man his weapons of warre, ye were ready to goe vp into the hill.

42 And the LORD said vnto me, Say vnto them, Goe not vp, neither fight, for I am not among you: lest yee be smitten before your enemies.

43 So I spake vnto you, and you would not heare, but rebelled against the commandement of the LORD, and † went presumptuously vp into the hill.

44 And the Amorites which dwelt in that mountaine, came out against you, and chased you as Bees doe, and destroyed you in Seir, euen vnto Hormah.

45 And ye returned and wept before the LORD; but the LORD would not hearken to your voice, nor giue eare vnto you.

46 So ye abode in Kadesh many daies, according vnto the dayes that ye abode *there*.

CHAP. II.

1 The story is continued, that they were not to meddle with the Edomites, 9 nor with the Moabites, 17 nor with the Ammonites, 24 but Sihon the Amorite was subdued by them.

THen we turned, and tooke our iourney into the wildernesse, by the way of the Red sea, as the LORD spake vnto me: and we compassed mount Seir many dayes.

2 And the LORD spake vnto me, saying,

3 Yee haue compassed this mountaine long enough: turne you Northward.

4 And command thou the people, saying, Yee are to passe through the coast of your brethren the children of Esau, which dwel in Seir, and they shalbe afraid of you: take yee good heede vnto your selues therefore.

5 Meddle not with them, for I will not giue you of their land, † no not so much as a foote breadth, * because I haue giuen mount Seir vnto Esau for a possession.

6 Ye shal buy meat of them for money, that ye may eat, and ye shall also buy water of them for money, that ye may drinke.

7 For the LORD thy God hath blessed thee, in all the workes of thy hand: hee knoweth

† *Hebr. melted.*

* Num. 13. 29.

* Exod. 13. 21.

* Num. 14. 29.

† *Hebr. fulfilled to go after.* * Num. 20. 12. and 27. 14. * Chap. 3. 26. and 4. 21. and 34. 4.

* Num. 14. 40.

† *Hebr. you were presumptuous and went vp.*

† *Hebr. euen to the treading of the sole of the foote.* * Gen. 36 8.

knoweth thy walking thorow this great wilderneſſe: theſe fourtie yeeres the LORD thy God hath bene with thee, thou haſt lacked nothing.

8 And when we paſſed by from our brethren the children of Eſau, which dwelt in Seir, thorow the way of the plaine from Elath, and from Ezion-Gaber, wee turned and paſſed by the way of the wilderneſſe of Moab.

‖ *Or, vſe no hoſtilitie againſt Moab.*

9 And the LORD ſaid vnto me, ‖ Diſtreſſe not the Moabites, neither contend with them in battell: for I will not giue thee of their land for a poſſeſſion, becauſe I haue giuen Ar vnto the children of Lot for a poſſeſſion.

10 The Emims dwelt therein in times paſt, a people great, and many, and tall, as the Anakims:

11 Which alſo were accounted giants, as the Anakims, but the Moabites call them Emims.

* Gen.36.20 † *Hebr. inherited them.* ‖ *Or, roome.*

12 * The Horims alſo dwelt in Seir beforetime, but the children of Eſau † ſucceeded them when they had deſtroyed them from before them, & dwelt in their ‖ ſtead, as Iſrael did vnto the land of his poſſeſſion, which the LORD gaue vnto them.

* Num.21.12 ‖ *Or, valley.*

13 Now riſe vp, *ſaid I*, and get you ouer * the ‖ brooke Zered: and we went ouer the brooke Zered.

14 And the ſpace in which we came frō Kadeſh Barnea, vntill we were come ouer the brooke Zered, was thirtie and eight yeeres; vntill all the generation of the men of warre were waſted out from among the hoſte, as the LORD ſware vnto them.

15 For indeed the hand of the LORD was againſt them, to deſtroy them from among the hoſte, vntil they were conſumed.

16 ¶ So it came to paſſe, when all the men of warre were conſumed & dead from among the people,

17 That the LORD ſpake vnto mee, ſaying,

18 Thou art to paſſe ouer thorow Ar, the coaſt of Moab, this day.

19 And when thou commeſt nigh ouer againſt the children of Ammon, diſtreſſe them not, nor meddle with them: for I will not giue thee of the land of the children of Ammon any poſſeſſion, becauſe I haue giuen it vnto the children of Lot for a poſſeſſion:

20 (That alſo was accounted a land of Giants: giants dwelt therin in old time, and the Ammonites call them Zamzummims.

21 A people great, and many, and tall, as the Anakims: but the LORD deſtroyed them before them, & they ſucceeded them and dwelt in their ſtead:)

22 As hee did to the children of Eſau which dwelt in Seir, when he deſtroyed the Horims from before them, & they ſucceeded them, and dwelt in their ſtead euen vnto this day.

23 And the Auims which dwelt in Hazerim, euen vnto Azzah, the Caphtorims which came forth out of Caphtor, deſtroyed them, and dwelt in their ſtead.

24 ¶ Riſe ye vp, take your iourney, and paſſe ouer the riuer Arnon: Behold, I haue giuen into thy hand Sihon the Amorite king of Heſhbon, and his land: † begin to poſſeſſe *it*, and contend with him in battell.

† *Heb. begin, poſſeſſe.*

25 This day wil I begin to put the dread of thee, and the feare of thee vpon the nations, *that are* vnder the whole heauen, who ſhall heare report of thee, and ſhal tremble, and be in anguiſh becauſe of thee.

26 ¶ And I ſent meſſengers out of the wilderneſſe of Kedemoth, vnto Sihon king of Heſhbon, with words of peace, ſaying,

* Num.21. 21,22.

27 * Let me paſſe through thy land: I wil goe along by the high way, I wil neither turne vnto the right hand, nor to the left.

28 Thou ſhalt ſell me meat for money, that I may eate, and giue me water for money that I may drinke: Onely I will paſſe through on my feet:

29 As the children of Eſau which dwell in Seir, and the Moabites which dwell in Ar, did vnto me, vntill I ſhall paſſe ouer Iordan, into the land which the LORD our God giueth vs.

30 But Sihon king of Heſhbon would not let vs paſſe by him: for the LORD thy God hardened his ſpirit, & made his heart obſtinate, that hee might deliuer him into thy hand, as *appeareth* this day.

31 And the LORD ſaid vnto mee, Behold, I haue begun to giue Sihon and his land before thee: begin to poſſeſſe, that thou mayeſt inherit his land.

32 * Then Sihon came out againſt vs, he and all his people to fight at Iahaz.

* Numb.21. 23.

33 And the LORD our God deliuered him before vs, and we ſmote him, and his ſonnes, and all his people.

34 And wee tooke all his cities at that time, and vtterly deſtroyed the † men, and the women, and the little ones of euery citie, we left none to remaine.

† *Heb. euery citie of men and women and little ones.*

35 Onely the cattell we tooke for a pray

vnto our selues, and the spoile of the cities, which we tooke:

36 From Aroer, which *is* by the brinke of the riuer of Arnon, and from the citie that *is* by the riuer euen vnto Gilead, there was not one citie too strong for vs: the LORD our God deliuered all vnto vs.

37 Onely vnto the land of the children of Ammon thou camest not, nor vnto any place of the riuer Iabbok, nor vnto the cities in the mountaines, nor vnto whatsoeuer the LORD our God forbade vs.

CHAP. III.

1 The story of the conquest of Og king of Bashan. 11 The bignesse of his bed. 12 The distribution of those landes to the two tribes and halfe. 23 Moses prayer to enter into the land. 26 He is permitted to see it.

THen wee turned, and went vp the way to Bashan: and * Og the King of Bashan came out against vs, he, and al his people to battell at Edrei.

*Numb. 21. 33, &c. chap. 29. 7.

2 And the LORD said vnto mee, Feare him not: for I will deliuer him, and all his people, and his land into thy hand, & thou shalt doe vnto him as thou didst vnto * Sihon king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon.

*Num. 21. 24.

3 So the LORD our God deliuered into our hands * Og also the king of Bashan, and all his people: and we smote him vntill none was left to him remaining.

*Numb. 21. 33.

4 And we tooke all his cities at that time, there was not a citie which wee tooke not from them; threescore cities, all the region of Argob, the kingdome of Og in Bashan.

5 All these cities were fenced with high walles, gates and barres, beside vnwalled townes a great many.

6 And we vtterly destroyed them, as we did vnto Sihon king of Heshbon, vtterly destroying the men, women, and children of euery citie.

7 But all the cattell, and the spoile of the cities, we tooke for a pray to our selues.

8 And we tooke at that time out of the hand of the two kings of the Amorites, the land that was on this side Iordan, from the riuer of Arnon, vnto mount Hermon:

9 (*Which* Hermon the Sidonians call Syrion: and the Amorites call it Shenir.)

10 All the cities of the plaine, and all Gilead, and all Bashan, vnto Salchah, and Edrei, cities of ỹ kingdom of Og in Bashan.

11 For only Og king of Bashan remained of the remnant of giants; behold, his bedsted was a bested of yron: is it not in Rabbath of the children of Ammon? Nine cubites was the length thereof, and foure cubites the bredth of it, after the cubite of a man.

12 And this land *which* we possessed at that time, from Aroer which *is* by the riuer Arnon, & halfe mount Gilead, and * the cities thereof, gaue I vnto the Reubenites, and to the Gadites.

*Numb. 32. 33. Iosh. 13. 8 &c.

13 And the rest of Gilead, and all Bashan, *being* the kingdome of Og, gaue I vnto the halfe tribe of Manasseh: All the region of Argob with all Bashan, which is called the land of Giants.

14 Iair the sonne of Manasseh tooke all the countrey of Argob, vnto the coasts of Gesshuri, and Maachathi; and called them after his owne name, Bashan * Hauoth Iair, vnto this day.

*Num. 32. 41.

15 And I gaue Gilead vnto Machir.

16 And vnto the Reubenites, and vnto the Gadites, I gaue from Gilead, euen vnto the riuer Arnon, halfe the valley, and the border, euen vnto the riuer Iabbok, which is the border of the children of Ammon:

17 The plaine also, and Iordan, and the coast *thereof*, from Chinnereth, euen vnto the sea of the plaine, *euen* the salt sea, vnder || Ashdoth Pisgah Eastward.

|| *Or, vnder the springs of Pisgah, or the hill.*

18 ¶ And I commaunded you at that time, saying, The LORD your God hath giuen you this land to possesse it: * ye shall passe ouer armed before your brethren the children of Israel, all *that are* † meet for the warre.

*Numb. 32. 20.

† *Heb. sonnes of power.*

19 But your wiues, and your little ones, and your cattell (for I know that yee haue much cattell) shall abide in your cities, which I haue giuen you:

20 Vntill the LORD haue giuen rest vnto your brethren, as well as vnto you, and vntill they also possesse the land which the LORD your God hath giuen them beyond Iordan: & then shal ye * returne euery man vnto his possession, which I haue giuen you

*Iosh. 22. 4.

21 ¶ And * I commanded Ioshua at that time, saying, Thine eyes haue seene all that the LORD your God hath done vnto these two Kings: so shall the LORD doe vnto all the kingdomes whither thou passest.

*Num. 27. 18.

22 Yee shall not feare them: for the LORD your God, he shall fight for you.

23 And I besought the LORD at that time, saying,

24 O Lord GOD, thou hast begun to shew thy seruant thy greatnesse, and thy mightie hand: for what God is there in heauen, or in earth, that can doe according to thy

thy works, and according to thy might?

25 I pray thee let me goe ouer, and see the good land that is beyond Iordan, that goodly mountaine and Lebanon.

*Numb. 20. 12. chap. 1. 37. 26 But the LORD *was wroth with me for your sakes, & would not heare me: and the LORD said vnto me, Let it suffice thee, speake no more vnto me of this matter,

‖ *Or, the hill.* 27 Get thee vp into the top of ‖ Pisgah, and lift vp thine eyes Westward, & Northward, and Southward, and Eastward, and behold *it* with thine eyes: for thou shalt not goe ouer this Iordan.

28 But charge Ioshua, and encourage him, and strengthen him: for hee shall goe ouer before this people, and he shall cause thē to inherit the land which thou shalt see.

29 So we abode in the valley ouer against Beth-Peor.

CHAP. IIII.

1 An Exhortation to obedience. 41 Moses appointeth the three cities of refuge on that side Iordan.

NOw therefore hearken, O Israel, vnto the Statutes, and vnto the Iudgments which I teach you, for to doe *them*, that ye may liue, and goe in and possesse the lande which the LORD God of your fathers giueth you.

*Chap. 12. 32. 1osh. 1. 7. pro. 30. 6. reuel 22. 18. 2 *Ye shall not adde vnto the worde which I command you, neither shall you diminish *ought* from it, that yee may keepe the Commandements of the LORD your God, which I command you.

*Numb. 25 4, &c. 3 Your eyes haue seene what the LORD did because of *Baal Peor: for all the men that followed Baal Peor, the LORD thy God hath destroied them from among you

4 But ye that did cleaue vnto the LORD your God, are aliue euery one of you this day.

5 Behold, I haue taught you Statutes, and Iudgements, euen as the LORD my God commanded me, that yee should doe so, in the land whither ye goe to possesse it.

6 Keepe therefore, and doe *them*, for this *is* your wisedome and your vnderstanding in the sight of the nations, which shall heare all the statutes, and say, Surely this great nation is a wise and vnderstanding people.

7 For what nation *is there so* great, who hath God so nigh vnto them, as the LORD our God *is* in all things, that wee call vpon him for?

8 And what nation *is there so* great, that hath Statutes & Iudgments *so* righteous, as all this Law which I set before you this day?

9 Onely take heed to thy selfe, and keep thy soule diligently, lest thou forget the things which thine eyes haue seene, and lest they depart from thy heart all the dayes of thy life: but teach them thy sonnes and thy sonnes sonnes:

10 *Specially*, the day that thou stoodst before the LORD thy God in Horeb, when the LORD said vnto me, Gather mee the people together, and I wil make them heare my words, that they may learne to feare me all the dayes that they shall liue vpon thē earth, & that they may teach their children.

*Exod. 19. 18. † *Heb. heart.* 11 And ye came neere and stood vnder the mountaine, and the *mountaine burnt with fire vnto the † midst of heauen, with darkenesse, cloudes, and thicke darkenesse.

† *Heb. saue a voyce.* 12 And the LORD spake vnto you out of the midst of the fire: ye heard the voyce of the words, but saw no similitude, † onely *ye heard* a voyce.

13 And he declared vnto you his couenant, which he cōmanded you to performe, *euen* ten commandements, and hee wrote them vpon two Tables of stone.

14 ¶ And the LORD commanded mee at that time, to teach you Statutes, & Iudgments, that ye might doe them in the land whither ye goe ouer to possesse it.

15 Take ye therefore good heede vnto your selues, (for ye saw no maner of similitude on the day *that* the LORD spake vnto you in Horeb, out of the midst of the fire.)

16 Lest ye corrupt *your selues*, and make you a grauen image, the similitude of any figure, the likenesse of male, or female,

17 The likenesse of any beast that *is* on the earth, the likenesse of any winged foule that flieth in the aire,

18 The likenesse of any thing that creepeth on the ground, the likenesse of any fish that *is* in the waters beneath the earth:

‖ *Or, imparted.* 19 And lest thou lift vp thine eyes vnto heauen, and when thou seest the Sun, and the moone, and the starres, *euen* all the host of heauen, shouldest be driuen to worship them, and serue them, which the LORD thy God hath ‖ diuided vnto all nations vnder the whole heauen.

20 But the LORD hath taken you, and brought you forth out of the yron fornace, *euen* out of Egypt, to be vnto him a people of inheritance, *as ye are* this day.

21 Furthermore, the LORD was angry with mee for your sakes, and sware that I should not goe ouer Iordan, and that I should not goe in vnto that good land

which the LORD thy God giueth thee *for* an inheritance.

22 But I must die in this land, I must not goe ouer Iordan: but ye shall goe ouer and possesse that good land.

23 Take heed vnto your selues, lest yee forget the couenant of the LORD your God, which he made with you, and make you a grauen image, *or* the likenesse of any thing which the LORD thy God hath forbidden thee.

*Chap.9.3. heb.12.29.

24 For the * LORD thy God is a consuming fire, *euen* a ielous God.

25 ¶ When thou shalt beget children, & childrens children, and shalt haue remained long in the land, and shall corrupt *your selues*, and make a grauen image, *or* the likenesse of any thing, and shall doe euill in the sight of the LORD thy God, to prouoke him to anger:

26 I call heauen and earth to witnesse against you this day, that ye shall soone vtterly perish from off the lande whereunto you goe ouer Iordan, to possesse it: ye shall not prolong *your* dayes vpon it, but shall vtterly be destroyed.

27 And the LORD shall scatter you among the nations, and ye shalbe left fewe in number among the heathen, whither the LORD shall lead you.

28 And there ye shal serue gods, the work of mens hands, wood and stone, which neither see, nor heare, nor eat, nor smell.

29 But if from thence thou shalt seeke the LORD thy God, thou shalt finde him, if thou secke him with all thy heart, and with all thy soule.

† *Heb. haue found thee.*

30 When thou art in tribulation, and all these things † are come vpon thee, euen in the latter dayes, if thou turne to the LORD thy God, and shalt be obedient vnto his voice:

31 (For the LORD thy God is a mercifull God) hee will not forsake thee, neither destroy thee, nor forget the couenant of thy fathers, which he sware vnto them.

32 For aske nowe of the dayes that are past, which were before thee, since the day that God created man vpon the earth, and *aske* from the one side of heauen vnto the other, Whether there hath beene *any such thing* as this great thing *is*, or hath bin heard like it?

33 Did *euer* people heare the voyce of God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as thou hast heard, and liue?

34 Or hath God assayed to go and take him a nation from the midst of *another* nation, by temptations, by signes, and by wonders, and by warre, and by a mightie hand, and by a stretched out arme, and by great terrors, according to all that the LORD your God did for you in Egypt before your eyes?

35 Vnto thee it was shewed, that thou mightest know, that the LORD he is God; there is none else besides him.

36 Out of heauen he made thee to heare his voyce, that he might instruct thee: and vpon earth hee shewed thee his great fire, and thou heardest his words out of the midst of the fire.

37 And because hee loued thy fathers, therefore he chose their seede after them, and brought thee out in his sight with his mighty power out of Egypt:

38 To driue out nations from before thee, greater and mightier then thou art, to bring thee in, to giue thee their land *for* an inheritance, as *it is* this day.

39 Know therefore this day, and consider it in thine heart, that the LORD hee is God in heauen aboue, and vpon the earth beneath: there is none else.

40 Thou shalt keepe therefore his Statutes, and his Commandements, which I command thee this day; that it may goe well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong *thy* dayes vpon the earth, which the LORD thy God giueth thee, for euer.

41 ¶ Then Moses seuered three cities on this side Iordan, toward the Sun rising:

42 That the slayer might flee thither, which should kill his neighbour vnawares, and hated him not in times past, and that fleeing vnto one of these cities hee might liue:

43 *Namely*, *Bezer in the wildernesse, in the plaine countrey of the Reubenites; and Ramoth in Gilead of the Gadites; and Golan in Bashan, of the Manassites.

*Iosh. 20.

44 ¶ And this *is* the Law which Moses set before the children of Israel:

45 These *are* the Testimonies, and the Statutes, and the Iudgements, which Moses spake vnto the children of Israel, after they came foorth out of Egypt;

46 On this side Iordan in the valley ouer against Beth-Peor, in the land of Sihon King of the Amorites, who dwelt at Heshbon, whom Moses and the children of Israel * smote, after they were come foorth out of Egypt.

*Num. 21. 24. chap. 1. 4

47 And

47 And they poſſeſſed his land, and the land * of Og king of Baſhan, two kings of the Amorites, *which* were on this ſide Iordan toward the Sun-riſing.

48 From Aroer, which *is* by the banke of the riuer Arnon, euen vnto mount Sion which *is* Hermon,

49 And all the plaine of this ſide Iordan Eaſtward, euen vnto the ſea, of the plaine vnder the * ſprings of Piſgah.

* Num. 21. 33. chap. 3. 3.

* Chap. 3. 17.

CHAP. V.

1 The Couenant in Horeb. 6 The ten Commandements. 22 At the peoples requeſt Moſes receiueth the Lawe from God.

AND Moſes called all Iſrael, and ſaide vnto them, Heare, O Iſrael, the Statutes and Iudgements which I ſpeake in your eares this day, that yee may learne them, and † keepe and doe them.

† *Heb. keepe to doe them.*

2 * The LORD our God made a Couenant with vs in Horeb.

* Exo. 19. 5.

3 The LORD made not this Couenant with our fathers, but with vs: *euen* vs, who are all of vs here aliue this day.

4 The LORD talked with you, face to face, in the mount, out of the midſt of the fire,

5 (I ſtood betweene the LORD & you, at that time, to ſhew you the word of the LORD: for ye were afraid by reaſon of the fire, & went not vp into the mount) ſaying,

6 ¶ * I am the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt, from the houſe of † bondage.

* Exod. 20. 2, &c leuit. 26. 1. pſal. 81. 10.

† *Heb. ſeruants.*

7 Thou ſhalt haue none other gods before me.

8 Thou ſhalt not make thee any grauen image, *or* any likenes *of any thing* that is in heauen aboue, or that is in the earth beneath, or that *is* in the waters beneath the earth.

9 Thou ſhalt not bow downe thy ſelfe vnto them, nor ſerue them: for * I the LORD thy God *am* a ielous God, viſiting the iniquitie of the fathers vpon the children, vnto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me,

* Exod. 34. 7.

10 And * ſhewing mercie vnto thouſands, of them that loue me, and keepe my Commandements.

* Ierem. 32. 18.

11 Thou ſhalt not take the Name of the LORD thy God in vaine: for the LORD will not hold him guiltleſſe that taketh his Name in vaine.

12 Keepe the Sabbath day to ſanctifie it, as the LORD thy God hath cõmanded thee.

13 Sixe dayes thou ſhalt labour, and doe all thy worke.

14 But the ſeuenth day *is* the * Sabbath of the LORD thy God: *in it* thou ſhalt not doe any worke, thou, nor thy ſonne, nor thy daughter, nor thy man-ſeruant, nor thy maid-ſeruant, nor thine oxe, nor thine aſſe, nor any of thy cattell, nor thy ſtranger that *is* within thy gates, that thy man-ſeruant and thy maid-ſeruant may reſt as well as thou.

* Gen. 2. 2. heb. 4. 4.

15 And remember that thou waſt a ſeruant in the land of Egypt, and that the LORD thy God brought thee out thence, through a mighty hand and by a ſtretched out arme: Therefore the LORD thy God cõmanded thee to keepe the Sabbath day.

16 ¶ Honour thy father and thy mother, as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee, that thy dayes may bee prolonged, and that it may goe well with thee, in the land which the LORD thy God giueth thee.

17 * Thou ſhalt not kill.

* Mat 5. 21.

18 * Neither ſhalt thou commit adulterie.

* Luke 18. 20.

19 * Neither ſhalt thou ſteale.

*Rom. 13. 9

20 Neither ſhalt thou beare falſe witnes againſt thy neighbour.

21 * Neither ſhalt thou deſire thy neighbours wife, neither ſhalt thou couet thy neigbours houſe, his field, or his man ſeruant, or his maid ſeruant, his oxe, or his aſſe, or any thing that *is* thy neighbours.

*Rom 7. 7.

22 ¶ Theſe words the LORD ſpake vnto al your aſſembly in the Mount out of the midſt of the fire, of the cloude, and of the thicke darkeneſſe, *with* a great voyce, and he added no more, and he wrote them in two Tables of ſtone, and deliuered them vnto me.

23 And it came to paſſe when ye heard the voice out of the midſt of the darkenes (for the mountaine did burne with fire) that ye came neere vnto mee, *euen* all the heads of your tribes, and your Elders.

24 And ye ſaid, Behold, the LORD our God hath ſhewed vs his glory, & his greatneſſe, and * we haue heard his voyce out of the midſt of the fire: we haue ſeene this day that God doth talke with man, and * he liueth.

* Exod. 19. 19.

* Chap. 4. 33.

25 Now therefore why ſhould we die? for this great fire will conſume vs. If wee † heare the voice of the LORD our God any more, then we ſhall die.

† *Heb. adde to heare.*

26 For who is there of all fleſh that hath heard the voice of the liuing God, ſpeaking out of the midſt of the fire (as we *haue*) and liued?

27 Goe thou neere, and heare all that the LORD our God shall say; and speake thou vnto vs all that the LORD our God shall speake vnto thee, and * we will heare it, and doe it.

* Exod. 20. 19.

28 And the LORD heard the voice of your words, when ye spake vnto mee, and the LORD said vnto me, I haue heard the voice of the words of this people, which they haue spoken vnto thee: they haue well said, all that they haue spoken.

29 O that there were such an heart in them, that they would feare me, and keepe my commandements alwayes, that it might be well with them, and with their children for euer.

30 Goe say to them, Get you into your tents againe.

31 But as for thee, stand thou here by mé, and I wil speake vnto thee all the Commandements, and the Statutes, and the Iudgements, which thou shalt teach them, that they may doe them in the land which I giue them to possesse it.

32 Ye shall obserue to doe therefore, as the LORD your God hath commanded you: you shall not turne aside to the right hand, or to the left.

33 You shal walke in all the wayes which the LORD your God hath commanded you, that ye may liue, and *that it may be* well with you, and that yee may prolong *your* dayes in the land which ye shall possesse.

CHAP VI.

1 The ende of the Law is obedience. 3 An exhortation thereto.

NOw these are the Commandements, the Statutes & the Iudgements, which the LORD your God commanded to teach you, that ye might do *them* in the land whither ye † goe to possesse it:

† Heb. passe ouer.

2 That thou mightest feare the LORD thy God, to keepe all his Statutes, and his Commandements which I command thee; thou, and thy sonne, and thy sonnes sonne, all the dayes of thy life: and that thy dayes may be prolonged.

3 ¶ Heare therefore, O Israel, and obserue to doe *it*, that it may be well with thee, and that ye may increase mightily, as the LORD God of thy fathers hath promised thee, in the land that floweth with milke and hony.

4 Heare, O Israel, the LORD our God *is* one LORD.

* Chap 10. 12. mat. 22. 37. mar. 12. 30. luke. 10 7.

5 And * thou shalt loue the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soule, and with all thy might.

* Chap. 11. 18.

6 And * these words which I command thee this day, shalbe in thine heart.

† Heb. whet or sharpen.

7 And thou shalt † teach them diligently vnto thy children, and shalt talke of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest downe, and when thou risest vp.

8 And thou shalt bind them for a signe vpon thine hand, and they shalbe as frontlets betweene thine eyes.

9 And thou shalt write them vpon the posts of thy house, and on thy gates.

10 And it shalbe when the LORD thy God shall haue brought thee into the land which he sware vnto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Iacob, to giue thee, great and goodly cities, which thou buildedst not,

11 And houses full of all good things which thou filledst not, and welles digged which thou diggedst not, vineyards and oliue trees which thou plantedst not, * when thou shalt haue eaten, and be full,

* Chap. 8. 9, 10, &c.

12 *Then* beware least thou forget the LORD which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of † bondage.

† Heb. bondmen or seruants.

13 Thou shalt * feare the LORD thy God, and serue him, and shalt sweare by his Name.

* Chap. 10 12, 20 and 13. 4.

14 Ye shall not goe after other gods, of the gods of the people which *are* round about you:

15 (For the LORD thy God is a iealous God among you) least the anger of the LORD thy God be kindled against thee, and destroy thee from off the face of the earth.

* Mat. 4. 7. * Exod. 17. 2.

16 ¶ * Ye shall not tempt the LORD your God, * as ye tempted *him* in Massah.

17 You shall diligently keepe the Commandements of the LORD your God, and his Testimonies, and his Statutes, which he hath commanded thee.

18 And thou shalt do that which *is* right and good in the sight of the LORD: that it may be wel with thee, and that thou mayest go in, and possesse the good land which the LORD sware vnto thy fathers:

19 To cast out all thine enemies from before thee, as the LORD hath spoken.

† Heb. to morow.

20 *And* when thy sonne asketh thee † in time to come, saying, What *meane* the Testimonies, and the Statutes, and the Iudgements, which the LORD our God hath commanded you?

21 Then thou shalt say vnto thy sonne, We were Pharaohs bondmen in Egypt, and the

the LORD brought vs out of Egypt with a mightie hand.

22 And the LORD shewed signes and wonders, great and †sore vpon Egypt, vpon Pharaoh and vpon all his household, before our eyes:

†*Heb. euill.*

23 And he brought vs out from thence, that he might bring vs in, to giue vs the land which he sware vnto our fathers.

24 And the LORD commanded vs to doe all these Statutes, to feare the LORD our God, for our good alwayes, that hee might preserue vs aliue, as *it is* at this day.

25 And it shalbe our righteousnes, if we obserue to doe all these Commandements, before the LORD our God, as hee hath commanded vs.

CHAP. VII.

1 All communion with the Nations is forbidden, 4 for feare of idolatrie, 6 for the holinesse of the people, 9 for the nature of God in his Mercie and Iustice, 17 for the assured wesse of victorie which God will giue ouer them.

*Chap 31.3

WHen the *LORD thy God shall bring thee into the lande whither thou goest to possesse it, and hath cast out many nations before thee, the *Hittites*, and the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, and the Hiuites, and the Iebusites, seuen nations greater and mightier then thou:

2 And *when* the LORD thy God shall deliuer them before thee, thou shalt smite them, and vtterly destroy them, *thou shalt make no couenant with them, nor shewe mercy vnto them.

*Exo.23.32. and 34.12.

3 Neither shalt thou make marriages with them: thy daughter thou shalt not giue vnto his sonne, nor his daughter shalt thou take vnto thy sonne.

4 For they will turne away thy sonne from followiug me, that they may serue other gods: so will the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and destroy thee suddenly.

5 But thus shall ye deale with them; ye shall destroy their altars, and break downe their †images, and cut downe their groues, and burne their grauen images with fire.

†*Heb. statues, or pillars.*

*Chap. 14.2. and 26.19

^Exod. 19.5 1.pet.2.9.

6 * For thou art an holy people vnto the LORD thy God: *the LORD thy God hath chosen thee to be a speciall people vnto himselfe, aboue all people that are vpon the face of the earth.

7 The LORD did not set his loue vpon you, nor choose you, because ye were moe in number then any people: (for yee were the fewest of all people,)

8 But because the LORD loued you, and because he would keepe the oath which he had sworne vnto your fathers, hath the LORD brought you out with a mightie hand, and redeemed you out of the house of bondmen, from the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt.

9 Know therefore that the LORD thy God, he is God, the faithfull God, which keepeth Couenant and Mercy with them that loue him, and keepe his Commandements, to a thousand generations;

10 And repayeth them that hate him to their face, to destroy them: he will not bee slacke to him that hateth him, he will repay him to his face.

11 Thou shalt therfore keepe the commandements, and the Statutes, and the Iudgements, which I command thee this day, to doe them.

12 ¶ Wherefore it shall come to passe, †if ye hearken to these iudgements, and keep & doe them: That the LORD thy God shal keepe vnto thee the Couenant and the Mercy which he sware vnto thy fathers.

†*Heb. because*

13 And hee will loue thee, and blesse thee, and multiply thee: He will also blesse the fruite of thy wombe, and the fruite of thy land, thy corne, & thy wine, and thine oyle, the encrease of thy kine, and the flockes of thy sheepe, in the land which he sware vnto thy fathers to giue thee.

14 Thou shalt be blessed aboue all people: *there shal not be male or female barren among you, or among your cattell.

*Exod.23.26,&c.

15 And the LORD will take away from thee all sickenesse, and will put none of the *euill diseases of Egypt (which thou knowest) vpon thee: but will lay them vpon all them that hate thee.

*Exod.9.14 & 15.26.

16 And thou shalt consume all the people which the LORD thy God shall deliuer thee: thine eye shall haue no pitie vpon them, neither shalt thou serue their gods, for that *will be* a *snare vnto thee.

*Exod.23.33.

17 If thou shalt say in thine heart, these nations are moe then I, how can I dispossesse them?

18 Thou shalt not be afraid of thē: *but* shalt well remember, what the LORD thy God did vnto Pharaoh, and vnto all Egypt,

19 The great temptations which thine eyes sawe, and the signes and the wonders, and the mightie hand, and the stretched out arme, whereby the LORD brought thee out: So shall the LORD thy

God doe vnto all the people of whom thou art afraid.

Exo.23.28 Iosh.24.12.

20 * Moreouer, the LORD thy God will send the hornet among them, vntill they that are left and hide themselues from thee, be destroyed.

21 Thou shalt not be affrighted at them: for the LORD thy God is among you, a mightie God, and terrible.

† Hebr. plucke off.

22 And the LORD thy God will † put out those nations before thee by little and little: thou mayest not consume them at once, lest the beasts of the field increase vpon thee.

† Heb. before thy face.

23 But the LORD thy God shal deliuer them † vnto thee, and shall destroy them with a mightie destruction, vntill they bee destroyed.

24 And he shall deliuer their kings into thine hand, and thou shalt destroy their name from vnder heauen: There shall no man bee able to stand before thee, vntill thou haue destroyed them.

* Chap.12.3 † Iosh.7 1, 22.2.mac. 12.40.

25 The grauen images of their gods * shall ye burne with fire: thou * shalt not desire the siluer or gold *that is* on them, nor take it vnto thee, lest thou be snared therein: for it *is* an abomination to the LORD thy God.

* Chap.13. 17.

26 Neither shalt thou bring an abomination into thy house, lest thou be a cursed thing like it: *but* thou shalt vtterly detest it, and thou shalt vtterly abhorre it, for * it is a cursed thing.

CHAP. VIII.

1 An exhortation to obedience in regard of Gods dealing with them.

ALL the commandements which I command thee this day, shall ye obserue to doe, that ye may liue, and multiply, and goe in, and possesse the land which the LORD sware vnto your fathers.

2 And thou shalt remember all the way which the LORD thy God led thee these fourtie yeeres in the wilderneſſe to humble thee, *and* to proue thee, to know what *was* in thine heart, whether thou wouldest keepe his commandements, or no.

3 And he humbled thee, and suffered thee to hunger, and fed thee with Manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know; that he might make thee know that man doth * not liue by bread only, but by euery *word* that proceedeth out of the mouth of the LORD doth man liue.

* Mat.4 4. luke 4.4.

4 * Thy raiment waxed not old vpon thee, neither did thy foot swell these fourtie yeeres.

* Nehe.9.21

5 Thou shalt also consider in thine heart, that as a man chasteneth his sonne, *so* the LORD thy God chasteneth thee.

6 Therfore thou shalt keepe the Commandements of the LORD thy God, to walke in his wayes, and to feare him.

7 For the LORD thy God bringeth thee into a good land, a land of brookes of water, of fountaines, and depths that spring out of valleys and hilles,

8 A land of wheat, and barley, & vines, and fig trees, and pomegranates, a land of † oyle oliue, and hony,

† Heb. of oliue tree of oyle.

9 A lande wherein thou shalt eat bread without scarcenesse, thou shalt not lacke any thing in it: a land whose stones *are* yron, and out of whose hilles thou mayest digge brasse.

* Chap.6. 12,13.

10 * When thou hast eaten and art full, then thou shalt blesse the LORD thy God, for the good land which he hath giuen thee

11 Beware that thou forget not the LORD thy God, in not keeping his Commandements, and his Iudgements, and his Statutes which I command thee this day:

12 Lest *when* thou hast eaten, & art full, and hast built goodly houses, and dwelt *therein*;

13 And *when* thy heards, and thy flocks multiply, and thy siluer, and thy gold is multiplyed, and all that thou hast is multiplied:

14 Then thine heart bee lifted vp, and thou forget the LORD thy God, (which brought thee foorth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage,

15 Who led thee through that great and terrible wilderneſſe, *wherein were* fierie serpents, and scorpions, and drought, where there was no water, * who brought thee foorth water out of the rocke of flint,

* Num.20. 11.

16 Who fed thee in the wilderneſſe with * Manna, which thy fathers knew not, that hee might humble thee, and that he might proue thee, to doe thee good at thy latter end:)

* Exod.16. 15.

17 And thou say in thine heart, My power and the might of mine hand hath gotten me this wealth.

18 But thou shalt remember the LORD thy God: for *it is* hee that giueth thee power to get wealth, that he may establish his Couenant, which hee sware vnto thy fathers, as *it is* this day.

19 And it shalbe, if thou doe at all forget the LORD thy God, & walke after other gods, and serue them, and worship them;

I testifie

I testifie against you this day, that yee shall surely perish.

20 As the nations which the LORD destroyeth before your face, so shall ye perish; because ye would not be obedient vnto the voyce of the LORD your God.

CHAP. IX.

1 Moses dissuadeth them from the opinion of their owne righteousnes, by rehearsing their seuerall rebellions.

HEare, O Israel, thou art to passe ouer Iordan this day, to goe in, to possesse nations greater and mightier then thy selfe, cities great, and fenced vp to heauen,

2 A people great and tall, the children of the Anakims, whom thou knowest, and *of whom* thou hast heard *say*, * Who can stand before the children of Anak?

*Num. 13.29

3 Vnderstand therefore this day, that the LORD thy God *is* he, which goeth ouer before thee as a * consuming fire: hee shall destroy them, and he shall bring them downe before thy face: So shalt thou driue them out, and destroy them quickly, as the LORD hath said vnto thee.

*Chap. 4.24 hebr. 12.29.

4 Speake not thou in thine heart, after that the LORD thy God hath cast them out from before thee, saying, For my righteousnes the LORD hath brought me in to possesse this land: but for the wickednes of these nations the LORD doeth driue them out from before thee.

5 Not for thy righteousnesse, or for the vprightnesse of thine heart, doest thou goe to possesse their land: But for the wickednesse of these nations the LORD thy God doeth driue them out frō before thee, and that he may performe the word which the LORD sware vnto thy fathers, Abraham Isaac and Iacob.

6 Vnderstand therfore, that the LORD thy God giueth thee not this good land to possesse it, for thy righteousnes; for thou *art* a stiffe-necked people.

7 ¶ Remember *and* forget not, how thou prouokedst the LORD thy God to wrath in the wildernes: from the day that thou didst depart out of the land of Egypt, vntill ye came vnto this place, ye haue bene rebellious against the LORD.

8 Also in Horeb ye prouoked the LORD to wrath, so that the LORD was angry with you, to haue destroyed you.

9 When I was gone vp into the mount, to receiue the Tables of stone, *euen* the Tables of the Couenant which the LORD made with you, then *I abode in the mount fourtie dayes, and fourtie nights, I neither did eate bread, nor drink.

*Exod. 34. 28. and 34. 28.

10 *And the LORD deliuered vnto me two Tables of stone, written with the finger of God, and on them *was written* according to all the wordes which the LORD spake with you in the mount, out of the midst of the fire, in the day of the assembly.

11 And it came to passe at the ende of fourtie dayes, and fourtie nights, *that* the LORD gaue mee the two Tables of stone, *euen* the Tables of the Couenant.

12 And the LORD said vnto mee, * Arise, get thee downe quickly from hence; for thy people which thou hast brought foorth out of Egypt, haue corrupted *themselues*: they are quickly turned aside out of the way which I commaunded them; they haue made them a molten image.

* Exod. 32. 7

13 Furthermore, the LORD spake vnto me, saying, I haue seene this people, and behold, it is a stiffe-necked people.

14 Let mee alone, that I may destroy them, and blot out their name from vnder heauen: and I will make of thee a nation mightier and greater then they.

15 So I turned and came downe from the mount, and the mount burned with fire: and the two Tables of the Couenant were in my two hands.

16 And I looked, and behold, ye had sinned against the LORD your God, *and* had made you a molten calfe: ye had turned aside quickly out of the way which the LORD had commanded you.

17 And I tooke the two Tables, and cast them out of my two hands, and brake them before your eyes.

18 And I fell downe before the LORD, as at the first, fortie dayes and forty nights, I did neither eate bread, nor drinke water, because of all your sinnes which ye sinned, in doing wickedly in the sight of the LORD, to prouoke him to anger.

19 (For I was afrayd of the anger, and hote displeasure wherewith the LORD was wroth against you to destroy you.) But the LORD hearkened vnto mee at that time also.

20 And the LORD was very angry with Aaron, to haue destroied him: and I prayed for Aaron also the same time.

21 And I tooke your sinne, the calfe which yee had made, and burnt it with fire, and stamped it, *and* ground it very small, euen vntill it was as small as dust: and I cast the dust thereof into the brooke that descended out of the mount.

22 And

aberah, and at *Massah, h-Hattaauah, yee prouoked wrath.

22 Likewise when the LORD sent you from Kadesh Barnea, saying, Goe vp and possesse the land which I haue giuen you, then you rebelled against the commandement of the LORD your God, and ye beleeued him not, nor hearkened to his voice.

24 You haue bin rebellious against the LORD, from the day that I knew you.

25 Thus I fell downe before the LORD forty dayes, and forty nights, as I fell downe *at the first*, because the LORD had said, hee would destroy you.

26 I prayed therefore vnto the LORD, and said, O Lord GOD, destroy not thy people, and thine inheritance, which thou hast redeemed through thy greatnes, which thou hast brought forth out of Egypt, with a mightie hand.

27 Remember thy seruants, Abraham, Isaac and Iacob, looke not vnto the stubburnnesse of this people, nor to their wickednesse, nor to their sinne:

28 Lest the land whence thou broughtest vs out, say, *Because the LORD was not able to bring them into the land which hee promised them, & because hee hated them, hee hath brought them out, to slay them in the wildernesse.

29 Yet they are thy people, and thine inheritance which thou broughtest out by thy mightie power, and by thy stretched out arme.

CHAP. X.

1 Gods mercy in restoring the two Tables, 6 In continuing the Priesthood, 8 In separating the tribe of Leui, 10 In hearkening vnto Moses his suite for the people. 12 An exhortation vnto obedience.

AT that time the LORD said vnto me, *Hew thee two Tables of stone, like vnto the first, and come vp vnto mee into the mount, and make thee an Arke of wood.

2 And I will write on the Tables the wordes that were in the first Tables which thou brakest, and thou shalt put them in the Arke.

3 And I made an arke of Shittim wood, and hewed two Tables of stone like vnto the first, and went vp into the mount, hauing the two Tables in mine hand.

4 And he wrote on the Tables, according to the first writing, the ten † commandements, which the LORD spake vnto you in the mount, out of the midst of the fire, in the day of the assembly: and the LORD gaue them vnto me.

5 And I turned my selfe and came down from the mount, and put the Tables in the Arke which I had made, and there they be, as the LORD commanded me.

6 ¶ And the children of Israel tooke their iourney from Beeroth, of the children of Iaakan, to *Mosera; *there Aaron died, and there hee was buried, and Eleazar his sonne ministred in the Priests office in his stead.

7 From thence they iourneyed vnto Gudgodah, and from Gudgodah to Iotbath, a land of riuers of waters.

8 ¶ At that time the LORD separated the tribe of Leui, to beare the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD, to stand before the LORD, to minister vnto him, and to blesse in his Name vnto this day.

9 *Wherefore Leui hath no part nor inheritance with his brethren: the LORD is his inheritance, according as the LORD thy God promised him.

10 And I staied in the mount, according to the ‖ first time, fourtie dayes, and fourtie nights: and the LORD hearkened vnto me at that time also, *and* the LORD would not destroy thee.

11 And the LORD said vnto me, Arise, † take *thy* iourney before the people, that they may goe in, and possesse the land which I sware vnto their fathers to giue vnto them.

12 ¶ And now Israel, what doeth the LORD thy God require of thee, but to feare the LORD thy God, to walke in all his wayes, and to loue him, and to serue the LORD thy God, with all thy heart, and with all thy soule,

13 To keepe the Commandements of the LORD, and his Statutes, which I command thee this day for thy good?

14 Behold, the heauen, and the heauen of heauens *is* the LORDS thy God, *the earth *also* with all that therein is.

15 Onely the LORD had a delight in thy fathers to loue them, and he chose their seede after them, *euen* you aboue all people, as *it is* this day.

16 Circumcise therefore the foreskin of your heart, and be no more stiffe-necked.

17 For the LORD your God is God of gods, and LORD of lords, a great God, a mighty, and a terrible, which *regardeth not persons, nor taketh reward.

18 He doeth execute the iudgement of the

*Num. 14.16 *Exod. 34.1. †Heb. words. *Num. 33. 30. *Num. 20, 28 *Numb. 18. 20. ‖Or, fourtie dayes. †Heb. goe in iourney. *Psal. 34.1. *2. Chro. 19 7. iob. 34. 19 acts. 10. 34. rom. 2 11. gal 2. 6. eph. 6 9. col. 3 25 1 pet. 1. 17.

the fatherlesse, and widowe, and loueth the stranger, in giuing him food and raiment.

19 Loue ye therefore the stranger: for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt.

* Cha.6.13 matt 4.10. luke 4.8. *Chap.13.4

20 * Thou shalt feare the LORD thy God: him shalt thou serue, and to him shalt thou * cleaue, and sweare by his Name.

21 Hee *is* thy praise, and hee *is* thy God that hath done for thee these great and terrible things, which thine eyes haue seene.

22 Thy fathers went downe into Egypt * with threescore and ten persons: and now the LORD thy God hath made thee * as the starres of heauen for multitude.

*Gen.46.27 exod.1.5. ' Gen.15.5.

CHAP. XI.

1 An exhortation to obedience, 2 By their owne experience of Gods great workes, 8 By promise of Gods great blessings, 16 And by threatnings. 18 A carefull studie is required in Gods words. 26 The blessing and curse is set before them.

THerfore thou shalt loue the LORD thy God, and keepe his charge, and his statutes, and his iudgments, and his commandements alway.

2 And know you this day: for *I speake* not with your children which haue not knowen, and which haue not seene the chastisement of the LORD your God, his greatnesse, his mightie hand, and his stretched out arme,

3 And his miracles, and his actes, which hee did in the midst of Egypt, vnto Pharaoh the king of Egypt, and vnto all his land,

4 And what hee did vnto the armie of Egypt, vnto their horses, and to their charets, how he made the water of the red sea to ouerflow them as they pursued after you, and *how* the LORD hath destroyed them vnto this day,

5 And what he did vnto you in the wilderneſſe, vntill ye came into this place,

* Num.16. 31.& 27.3. psal.106.17

6 And * what he did vnto Dathan, and Abiram, the sonnes of Eliab, the sonne of Reuben: how the earth opened her mouth and swallowed them vp, and their households, and their tents, and all the ‖ substance that † was in their possession in the midst of all Israel.

‖ *Or, liuing substance which followed them* † *Hebr. was at their feete.*

7 But your eyes haue seene all the great acts of the LORD, which he did.

8 Therefore shall yee keepe all the Commandements which I command you this day, that ye may be strong, and goe in and possesse the land whither yee goe to possesse it:

9 And that ye may prolong *your* dayes in the land which the LORD sware vnto your fathers to giue vnto them, and to their seed, a land that floweth with milke and hony.

10 ¶ For the land whither thou goest in to possesse it, is not as the land of Egypt, from whence ye came out, where thou sowedst thy seed, and watheredst *it* with thy foot, as a garden of herbes:

11 But the land whither ye goe to possesse it, *is* a land of hils and vallies, *and* drinketh water of the raine of heauen:

12 A land which the LORD thy God † careth for: the eyes of the LORD thy God *are* alwayes vpon it, from the beginning of the yeere, euen vnto the end of the yeere.

† *Heb seeke*

13 ¶ And it shall come to passe, if you shal hearken diligently vnto my Commandements which I command you this day, to loue the LORD your God, and to serue him with all your heart, and with all your soule;

14 That I wil giue *you* the raine of your land in his due season, the first raine and the latter raine, that thou mayest gather in thy corne, and thy wine, and thine oyle.

15 And I will † send grasse in thy fields for thy cattell, that thou mayest eate and be full.

† *Heb. giue.*

16 Take heed to your selues, that your heart be not deceiued, and yee turne aside, and serue other gods, and worship them:

17 And *then* the LORDS wrath be kindled against you, and he shut vp the heauen, that there bee no raine, and that the land yeeld not her fruit, and lest ye perish quickly from off the good land which the LORD giueth you.

18 ¶ Therefore shall ye lay vp these my words in your heart, and in your soule, and * binde them for a signe vpon your hand, that they may be as frontlets between your eyes.

*Chap.6.8

19 * And ye shall teach them your children, speaking of them, when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, when thou liest downe, and when thou risest vp.

* Chap.4.10 and 6,7.

20 And thou shalt write them vpon the doore postes of thine house, and vpon thy gates:

21 That your dayes may be multiplied, and the dayes of your children, in the land which the LORD sware vnto your fathers to giue them, as the dayes of heauen vpon the earth.

22 ¶ For if yee shall diligently keepe all these

these commandements which I command you to doe them, to loue the LORD your God, to walke in all his waies, and to cleaue vnto him:

23 Then will the LORD driue out all these nations from before you, and ye shall possesse greater nations, and mightier then your selues.

*Iosh.1.3. 24 *Euery place whereon the soles of your feet shall tread, shalbe yours: from the wildernesse, and Lebanon, from the riuer, the riuer Euphrates, euen vnto the vttermost sea, shall your coast be.

25 There shall no man be able to stand before you: *for* the LORD your God shall lay the feare of you, and the dread of you vpon all the land that yee shall tread vpon, as he hath said vnto you.

*Chap.28.2 26 ¶ Behold, I set before you this day a blessing and a curse:

27 *A blessing, if ye obey the Commandements of the LORD your God which I command you this day:

*Chap.28.15. 28 And a *curse, if ye will not obey the Commandements of the LORD your God, but turn aside out of the way, which I command you this day, to goe after other gods which ye haue not knowen.

29 And it shall come to passe when the LORD thy God hath brought thee in, vnto the land whither thou goest to possesse it; that thou shalt put *the blessing vpon mount Gerizim, and the curse vpon mount Ebal.

Chap.27.13. Iosh.8.33. 30 Are they not on the other side Iordan, by the way where the Sunne goeth down, in the land of the Canaanites, which dwell in the champion ouer against Gilgal, beside the plaines of Moreh?

31 For ye shall passe ouer Iordan to goe in to possesse the land which the LORD your God giueth you, and ye shall possesse it, and dwell therein.

*Chap.5.32 32 And ye shall obserue * to doe all the Statutes and Iudgments, which I set before you this day.

CHAP. XII.

1 Monuments of Idolatry are to be destroyed. 5 The place of Gods seruice is to be kept. 15. 23 Blood is forbidden. 17. 20. 26 Holy things must bee eaten in the Holy place. 19 The Leuites not to bee forsaken. 29 Idolatrie is not to be enquired after.

THese are the Statutes, and Iudgements which yee shall obserue to doe, in the land which the LORD God of thy fathers giueth thee to possesse it, all the dayes that ye liue vpon the earth.

Chap.7.5. 2 * Yee shall vtterly destroy all the places, wherein the nations which yee shall || possesse, serued their gods, vpon the high mountaines, and vpon the hilles, and vnder euery greene tree.

|| *Or, inherite.*

*Iudg.2.2. † *Hebr. breake downe.* 3 And * you shall † ouerthrow their altars, and breake their pillars, and burne their groues with fire, and you shall hewe downe the grauen Images of their gods, and destroy the names of them out of that place.

4 Ye shall not doe so vnto the LORD your God.

*1.King 8.29. 2.chron.7.12. 5 But vnto the place which the LORD your God shal *chuse out of all your tribes, to put his Name there, *euen* vnto his habitation shall yee seeke, and thither thou shalt come:

6 And thither yee shall bring your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, and your tithes, and heaue offerings of your hand, and your vowes, and your free will offerings, and the firstlings of your herds, and of your flocks.

7 And there ye shal eat before the LORD your God, and yee shall reioyce in all that you put your hand vnto, ye and your households, wherein the LORD thy God hath blessed thee.

8 Yee shall not doe after all the things that we doe here this day, euery man whatsoeuer *is* right in his owne eyes.

9 For ye are not as yet come to the rest, and to the inheritance which the LORD your God giueth you.

10 But when yee goe ouer Iordan, and dwell in the land which the LORD your God giueth you to inherit, and when he giueth you rest from all your enemies round about: so that ye dwell in safetie:

11 Then there shall bee a place which the LORD your God shall chuse to cause his Name to dwell there, thither shall yee bring all that I command you; your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, your tithes, and the heaue offring of your hand, and all † your choice vowes, which yee vow vnto the LORD.

† *Hebr. the choice of your vowes.*

12 And ye shal reioyce before the LORD your God, yee and your sonnes and your daughters, and your men seruants, and your maid seruants, and the Leuite that is within your gates, forasmuch as * hee hath no part nor inheritance with you.

*Chap.10.9. 13 Take heed to thy selfe, that thou offer not thy burnt offerings in euery place that thou seest:

14 But in the place which the LORD shall

shall chooſe in one of thy tribes, there thou ſhalt offer thy burnt offerings, & there thou ſhalt doe all that I command thee.

15 Notwithſtanding, thou mayeſt kill and eate fleſh in all thy gates, whatſoeuer thy ſoule luſteth after, according to the bleſſing of the LORD thy God which hee hath giuen thee: the vncleane & the cleane may eat thereof, as of the Roe bucke, and as of the Hart.

*Chap. 15. 23.

16 *Only ye ſhall not eat the blood: ye ſhall powre it vpon the earth as water.

17 ¶ Thou mayeſt not eate within thy gates the tithe of thy corne, or of thy wine, or of thy oyle, or the firſtlings of thy herds, or of thy flock, nor any of thy vowes which thou voweſt, nor thy free will offerings, or heaue offring of thine hand:

18 But thou muſt eat them before the LORD thy God, in the place which the LORD thy God ſhall chooſe, thou and thy ſonne, and thy daughter, and thy man ſeruant, and thy maid ſeruant, and the Leuite that is within thy gates: and thou ſhalt reioyce before the LORD thy God, in all that thou putteſt thine hands vnto.

*Cha. 14. 27 ecclus. 7. 31. †Hebr. all thy dayes.

19 *Take heede to thy ſelfe, that thou forſake not the Leuite, as † long as thou liueſt vpon the earth.

*Gen. 28. 14 chap. 19. 9.

20 ¶ When the LORD thy God ſhall enlarge thy border, *as hee hath promiſed thee, and thou ſhalt ſay, I will eat fleſh (becauſe thy ſoule longeth to eate fleſh) thou mayeſt eate fleſh whatſoeuer thy ſoule luſteth after.

21 If the place which the LORD thy God hath choſen to put his Name there, be too farre from thee, then thou ſhalt kill of thy herd and of thy flocke, which the LORD hath giuen thee, as I haue commanded thee, and thou ſhalt eate in thy gates, whatſoeuer thy ſoule luſteth after.

22 Euen as the Roe bucke and the Hart is eaten, ſo thou ſhalt eat them: the vncleane and the cleane ſhall eate of them alike.

†Hebr. bee ſtrong.

23 Onely †be ſure that thou eat not the blood: for the blood is the life, and thou mayeſt not eat the life with the fleſh.

24 Thou ſhalt not eat it; thou ſhalt powre it vpon the earth as water.

25 Thou ſhalt not eat it, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, when thou ſhalt do that which is right in the ſight of the LORD.

26 Onely thy holy things which thou haſt, and thy vowes, thou ſhalt take, and go vnto the place which the LORD ſhall chuſe.

27 And thou ſhalt offer thy burnt offerings, the fleſh and the blood, vpon the altar of the LORD thy God: and the blood of thy ſacrifices ſhalbe powred out vpon the altar of the LORD thy God, and thou ſhalt eat the fleſh.

28 Obſerue and heare all theſe words which I command thee, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee for euer, when thou doeſt that which is good and right in the ſight of the LORD thy God.

29 ¶ When the LORD thy God ſhal cut off the nations from before thee, whither thou goeſt to poſſeſſe them, and thou †ſucceedeſt them, and dwelleſt in their land:

†Heb. inheriteſt or poſſeſſeſt them. †Hebr. after them.

30 Take heed to thy ſelfe that thou bee not ſnared † by following them, after that they bee deſtroyed from before thee, and that thou enquire not after their gods, ſaying, How did theſe nations ſerue their gods? euen ſo will I doe likewiſe.

31 Thou ſhalt not do ſo vnto the LORD thy God: for euery †abomination to the LORD which hee hateth, haue they done vnto their gods: for euen their ſonnes and their daughters they haue burnt in the fire to their gods.

† Heb. abomination of the.

32 What thing ſoeuer I command you, obſerue to doe it: *thou ſhalt not adde thereto, nor diminiſh from it.

*Chap. 4. 2. ioſh. 1. 7. pro. 30. 6. reuel. 22. 18.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Inticers to idolatry, 6 How neere ſoeuer vnto thee, 9 Are to bee ſtoned to death. 12 Idolatrous cities are not to be ſpared.

IF there ariſe among you a Prophet, or a dreamer of dreames, and giueth thee a ſigne, or a wonder:

2 And the ſigne or the wonder come to paſſe, whereof hee ſpake vnto thee, ſaying, Let vs go after other gods (which thou haſt not knowen) and let vs ſerue them:

3 Thou ſhalt not hearken vnto the wordes of that prophet, or that dreamer of dreames: for the LORD your God proueth you, to know whether you loue the LORD your God with all your heart, and with all your ſoule.

4 Ye ſhall walke after the LORD your God, and feare him, & keepe his commandements, and obey his voice, and you ſhall ſerue him, and *cleaue vnto him.

*Chap. 11. 20.

5 And that prophet, or that dreamer of dreames ſhall bee put to death (becauſe hee hath †ſpoken to turne you away from the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, and redeemed you out

†Heb. ſpoken reuolt againſt the Lord.

out of the house of bondage, to thrust thee out of the way which the LORD thy God cõmanded thee to walke in.) So shalt thou put the euill away from the midst of thee.

6 ¶ If thy brother, the sonne of thy mother, or thy sonne, or thy daughter, or the wife of thy bosome, or thy friend, which is as thine owne soule, entise thee secretly, saying, Let vs goe and serue other gods which thou hast not knowen, thou, nor thy fathers:

7 *Namely* of the gods of the people which are round about you, nigh vnto thee, or farre off from thee, from the *one* ende of the earth, euen vnto the *other* end of the earth:

8 Thou shalt not consent vnto him, nor hearken vnto him, neither shall thine eye pitie him, neither shalt thou spare, neither shalt thou conceale him.

*Chap. 17.7

9 But *thou shalt surely kill him: Thine hand shall bee first vpon him, to put him to death, and afterwards the hand of all the people.

10 And thou shalt stone him with stones, that hee die: because hee hath sought to thrust thee away from the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt, from the house of † bondage.

†Hebr. bondmen.

11 And *all Israel shal heare, and feare, and shall doe no more any such wickednes as this is, among you.

*Chap. 17. 13.

12 ¶ If thou shalt heare *say* in one of thy cities, which the LORD thy God hath giuen thee to dwell there, saying,

13 Certaine men, || the children of Belial, are gone out from among you, & haue withdrawen the inhabitants of their citie, saying, Let vs goe and serue other gods, which ye haue not knowen:

||Or, naughtie men.

14 Then shalt thou enquire and make search, and aske diligently: and behold, if *it be* trueth, *and* the thing certaine, *that* such abomination is wrought among you:

15 Thou shalt surely smite the inhabitãts of that city with the edge of the sword, destroying it vtterly, and all that is therein, and the cattell thereof, with the edge of the sword.

16 And thou shalt gather all the spoyle of it, into the midst of the streete thereof, and shalt burne with fire the citie, and all the spoile therof euery whit, for the LORD thy God: and it shalbe an heape for euer, it shall not be built againe.

17 And there shall cleaue nought of the ||cursed thing to thine hand, that the LORD may turne from the fiercenesse of his anger, and shew thee mercy, and haue compassion vpon thee, and multiply thee, as hee hath sworne vnto thy fathers;

||Or, deuoted.

18 When thou shalt hearken to the voice of the LORD thy God, to keepe all his commandements which I command thee this day, to doe that which is right in the eyes of the LORD thy God.

CHAP. XIIII.

1 Gods children are not to disfigure themselues in mourning. 3 VVhat may, and what may not be eaten, 4 of beasts, 9 of fishes, 11 of foules. 21 That which dieth of it selfe, may not bee eaten. 22 Tithes of diuine Seruice. 23 Tithes and firstlings of reioycing before the Lord. 28 The third yeeres tithe of almes and charitie.

YE *are* the children of the LORD your God: * ye shal not cut your selues, nor make any baldnesse betweene your eyes for the dead.

*Leuit. 19. 28.

2 *For thou *art* an holy people vnto the LORD thy God, and the LORD hath chosen thee to bee a peculiar people vnto himselfe, aboue all the nations that are vpon the earth.

*Chap. 7.6. and 26.18.

3 ¶ Thou shalt not eat any abominable thing.

4 *These are the beasts which ye shall eate: the oxe, the sheepe, and the goat,

*Leuit. 11.2

5 The Hart, and the Roe bucke, and the fallow Deere, and the wilde goate, and the || Pygarg, and the wilde oxe, and the chamois.

||Or, Bison. Heb. Dishon.

6 And euery beast that parteth the hoofe, & cleaueth the clift into two clawes, *and* chieweth the cud amongst the beastes: that ye shall eate.

7 Neuertheless these ye shall not eat, of them that chew the cud, as of them that diuide the clouen hoofe, *as* the camel, and the hare, and the conie: for they chew the cud, but diuide not the hoofe, *therefore* they *are* vncleane vnto you.

8 And the swine, because it diuideth the hoofe, yet cheweth not the cud, it *is* vnclean vnto you: yee shall not eate of their flesh, nor touch their dead carkeis.

9 ¶ *These ye shall eat of all that *are* in the waters: all that haue finnes and scales shall yee eat:

*Leuit. 11.9.

10 And whatsoeuer hath not finnes and scales, ye may not eat: it *is* vncleane vnto you.

11 ¶ Of all cleane birds ye shall eat.

12 But these *are they* of which yee shall not eat: the eagle, and the ossifrage, and the ospray,

13 And

13 And the glede, and the kite, and the vulture after his kinde,
14 And euery rauen after his kinde,
15 And the owle, and the night hawke, and the cuckow, and the hawke after his kinde,
16 The little owle, and the great owle, and the swanne,
17 And the pellicane, and the Geereagle, and the cormorant,
18 And the storke, and the heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and the * batte.
*Leuit. 11. 19.
19 And euery creeping thing that flyeth, is vncleane vnto you: they shall not be eaten.
20 *But* of all cleane foules ye may eat.
21 ¶ Yee shall not eat of any thing that dieth of it selfe: thou shalt giue it vnto the stranger that is in thy gates, that hee may eat it, or thou mayest sell it vnto an alien: for thou *art* an holy people vnto the LORD thy God. * Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mothers milke.
* Exo. 23. 16 and 34. 26.
22 Thou shalt truly tithe all the increase of thy seede, that the field bringeth foorth yeere by yeere.
23 And thou shalt eat before the LORD thy God, in the place he shal chuse to place his Name there, the tithe of thy corne, of thy wine, and of thine oyle, and the firstlings of thy herds, *and* of thy flockes: that thou mayest learne to feare the LORD thy God alwayes.
24 And if the way be too long for thee, so that thou art not able to carrie it, or if the place bee too farre from thee, which the LORD thy God shall chuse to set his Name thete, when the LORD thy God hath blessed thee:
25 Then shalt thou turne it into money, and binde vp the money in thine hand, and shalt goe vnto the place which the LORD thy God shall chuse.
26 And thou shalt bestow that money for whatsoeuer thy soule lusteth after, for oxen, or for sheep, or for wine, or for strong drink, or for whatsoeuer thy soule † desireth: and thou shalt eat there before the LORD thy God, and thou shalt reioyce, thou and thine household.
† Heb. asketh of thee.
27 And * the Leuite that is within thy gates, thou shalt not forsake him: for hee hath no part nor inheritance with thee.
*Chap. 12. 19.
28 ¶ At the ende of three yeeres thou shalt bring foorth all the tithe of thine encrease the same yere, and shalt lay it vp within thy gates.
29 And the Leuite, because hee hath no part nor inheritance with thee, & the stranger, and the fatherles, and the widow which are within thy gates, shal come, and shal eat, and be satisfied, that the LORD thy God may blesse thee, in all the worke of thine hand which thou doest.

CHAP. XV.

1 The seuenth yeere a yeere of releasefor the poore. 7 It must bee no let of lending or giuing. 12 An Ebrew seruant, 16 Except he will not depart, must in the seuenth yeere goe foorth free and well furnished. 19 All firstlings males of the cattell, are to bee sanctified vnto the Lord.

AT the end of *euery* seuen yeeres thou shalt make a releasse.
*Leuit. 25. 2, 4.
2 And this is the maner of the releasse: Euery † creditour that lendeth ought vnto his neighbor, shal releasse it: he shall not exact it of his neighbour, or of his brother, because it is called the LORDS releasse.
† Heb. master of the lending of his hand.
3 Of a forreiner thou mayest exact it againe: but that which is thine with thy brother, thine hand shall releasse.
4 || Saue when there shall be no poore among you: for the LORD shall greatly blesse thee in the land which the LORD thy God giueth thee for an inheritance to possesse it:
|| Or, to the end that there be no poore among you.
5 Only if thou carefully hearken vnto the voice of the LORD thy God, to obserue to doe all these commandements, which I command thee this day.
6 For the LORD thy God blesseth thee as hee promised thee, and * thou shalt lend vnto many nations, but thou shalt not borrow, and thou shalt reigne ouer many nations, but they shall not reigne ouer thee.
* Chap. 28. 12.
7 ¶ If there be among you a poore man of one of thy brethren within any of thy gates, in thy lande which the LORD thy God giueth thee, thou shalt not harden thy heart, nor shut thine hand from thy poore brother:
8 * But thou shalt open thine hand wide vnto him, and shalt surely lend him sufficient for his need, in that which he wanteth.
* Mat. 5. 42. Luke 6. 34.
9 Beware that there be not a † thought in thy † wicked heart, saying, The seuenth yeere, the yeere of releasse is at hand, and thine eye be euill against thy poore brother, and thou giuest him nought, and hee crie vnto the LORD against thee, and it be sin vnto thee.
† Heb. word. † Heb. Belial.
10 Thou shalt surely giue him, & thine heart shall not be grieued when thou giuest vnto him: because that for this thing the

the LORD thy God shall blesse thee in all thy works, and in all that thou puttest thine hand vnto.

11 For the poore shall neuer cease out of the land: therfore I command thee saying, Thou shalt open thine hand wide vnto thy brother, to thy poore, and to thy needy in the land.

*Exod. 21. 2. iere. 34. 14.

12 ¶ *And* *if thy brother, an Hebrewe man, or an Hebrew woman, bee sold vnto thee, and serue thee sixe yeeres, then in the seuenth yeere thou shalt let him goe free from thee.

13 And when thou sendest him out free from thee, thou shalt not let him goe away emptie:

14 Thou shalt furnish him liberally out of thy flocke, and out of thy floore, and out of thy wine presse, of that wherewith the LORD thy God hath blessed thee thou shalt giue vnto him.

15 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of Egypt, and the LORD thy God redeemed thee: therefore I command thee this thing to day.

16 And it shall be if he say vnto thee, I will not goe away from thee, because he loueth thee, and thine house, because hee is well with thee:

*Exod. 21. 6.

17 *Then thou shalt take an aule, and thrust it through his eare vnto the doore, and hee shall bee thy seruant for euer: and also vnto thy maid seruant thou shalt doe likewise.

18 It shal not seeme hard vnto thee when thou sendest him away free from thee: for he hath bene worth a double hired seruant to thee, in seruing thee sixe yeeres: and the LORD thy God shall blesse thee in all that thou doest.

*Exod. 34. 19.

19 ¶*All the firstling males that come of thy herd, and of thy flock, thou shalt sanctifie vnto the LORD thy God: thou shalt doe no worke with the firstling of thy bullocke, nor sheare the firstling of thy sheepe.

20 Thou shalt eat it before the LORD thy God yeere by yeere, in the place which the LORD shall choose, thou and thy household.

*Leuit. 22. 20. cha 17. 1 ecclus. 35. 12

21 *And if there bee any blemish therein; *as if it bee* lame, or blinde, *or haue* any ill blemish, thou shalt not sacrifice it vnto the LORD thy God.

22 Thou shalt eate it within thy gates: the vncleane and the cleane person shall eate it alike, as the Roe bucke, and as the Hart.

*Chap. 12. 16, 23.

23 *Onely thou shalt not eat the blood therof: thou shalt powre it vpon the ground as water.

CHAP. XVI.

1 The feast of the Passeouer, 9 Of weekes, 13 Of Tabernacles. 16 Euery male must offer, as hee is able, at these three feasts. 18 Of Iudges and Iustice. 22 Groues and Images are forbidden.

OBserue *the moneth of Abib, and keepe the Passeouer vnto the LORD thy God: for *in the moneth of Abib the LORD thy God brought thee forth out of Egypt by night.

*Exod. 12. 2. &c. *Exod. 13. 4.

2 Thou shalt therefore sacrifice the Passeouer vnto the LORD thy God, of the flocke and the herd, in the *place which the LORD shall choose to place his Name there.

*Chap. 12. 5. 15.

3 *Thou shalt eate no leauened bread with it: seuen dayes shalt thou eate vnleauened bread therewith, euen the bread of affliction, (for thou camest foorth out of the land of Egypt in haste) that thou maiest remember the day when thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt, all the dayes of thy life.

*Exod. 12. 5.

4 * And there shall bee no leauened bread seene with thee in all thy coastes seuen dayes, neither shall there any thing of the flesh, which thou sacrificedst the first day at euen, remaine all night, vntill the morning.

* Exod. 34. 25.

5 Thou mayest not ‖sacrifice the Passeouer within any of the gates, which the LORD thy God giueth thee.

‖ *Or, kill.*

6 But at the place which the LORD thy God shall choose to place his Name in, there thou shalt sacrifice the Passeouer at euen, at the going downe of the Sunne, at the season that thou camest foorth out of Egypt.

7 And thou shalt roste and eat it in the place which the LORD thy God shal chuse, and thou shalt turne in the morning, and goe vnto thy tents.

8 Sixe dayes thou shalt eat vnleauened bread, and on the seuenth day *shalbe* a † solemne assembly to the LORD thy God: thou shalt doe no worke *therein.*

† *Hebr. restraint.*

9 ¶*Seuen weekes shalt thou number vnto thee: beginne to number the seuen weekes, from *such time as* thou beginnest *to put* the sickle to the corne.

*Leuit. 23. 15.

10 And thou shalt keepe the Feast of weekes vnto the LORD thy God with ‖ a tribute of a free will offering of thine hand, which thou shalt giue vnto the LORD thy God,

‖ *Or, sufficiencie.*

God, according as the LORD thy God hath blessed thee.

11 And thou shalt reioyce before the LORD thy God, thou, and thy sonne, and thy daughter, and thy man seruant, and thy maid seruant, and the Leuite that is within thy gates, and the stranger, and the fatherlesse, and the widow, that *are* among you, in the place which the LORD thy God hath chosen to place his Name there.

12 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in Egypt: and thou shalt obserue and doe these Statutes.

13 ¶ Thou shalt obserue the feast of Tabernacles seuen dayes, after that thou hast gathered in thy †corne, and thy wine.

†*Hebr. floore and thy wine presse.*

14 And thou shalt reioyce in thy feast, thou, and thy sonne, and thy daughter, and thy man seruant, and thy mayde seruant, and the Leuite, the stranger, and the fatherlesse, and the widow, that *are* within thy gates.

15 Seuen dayes shalt thou keepe a solemne feast vnto the LORD thy God, in the place which the LORD shall chuse: because the LORD thy God shal blesse thee in all thy increase, and in all the workes of thine hands, therefore thou shalt surely reioyce.

*Exod. 23. 14. and 34. 23.

16 ¶ * Three times in a yeere shall all thy males appeare before the LORD thy God, in the place which hee shall chuse: in the feast of Vnleauened bread, and in the feast of Weekes, and in the feast of Tabernacles: and they shall not appeare before the LORD * emptie.

*Ecclu. 35. 4 †*Hebr. according to the gift of his hand.*

17 Euery man shall giue † as he is able, according to the blessing of the LORD thy God, which he hath giuen thee.

18 ¶ Iudges and officers shalt thou make thee in all thy gates which the LORD thy God giueth thee throughout thy tribes: & they shal iudge ỹ people with iust iudgment

19 Thou shalt not wrest iudgement, thou shalt not respect persons, * neither take a gift: for a gift doeth blinde the eyes of the wise, and peruert the ‖ wordes of the righteous.

*Exod. 23. 8.

‖ *Or, matters.*

†*Heb. iustice, iustice.*

20 That which is † altogether iust shalt thou follow, that thou mayest liue, and inherite the land which the LORD thy God giueth thee.

21 ¶ Thou shalt not plant thee a groue of any trees neere vnto the altar of the LORD thy God, which thou shalt make thee:

22 * Neither shalt thou set thee vp any ‖ image, which the LORD thy God hateth.

* Leuit. 26. 1 ‖ *Or, statue, or pillar.*

CHAP. XVII.

1 The things sacrificed must be sound. 2 Idolaters must be slaine. 8 Hard controuersies are to be determined by the Priestes and Iudges. 12 The contemner of that Determination must die. 14 The election, 16 And duetie of a King.

THou shalt not sacrifice vnto the LORD thy God any bullock, or ‖ sheepe wherin is blemish, *or* any euil fauouredneſſe: for that is an abomination vnto the LORD thy God.

‖ *Or, goate.*

2 ¶ If there be found among you within any of thy gates, which the LORD thy God giueth thee, man or woman that hath wrought wickednesse in the sight of the LORD thy God, in transgressing his couenant,

3 And hath gone & serued other gods, and worshipped them, either the Sunne, or Moone, or any of the host of heauen, which I haue not commanded,

4 And it bee tolde thee, and thou hast heard *of it*, and inquired diligently, and behold, it *bee* true, *and* the thing certaine, *that* such abomination is wrought in Israel:

5 Then shalt thou bring forth that man or that woman (which haue committed that wicked thing) vnto thy gates, *euen* that man, or that woman, and shalt stone them with stones till they die.

6 * At the mouth of two witnesses, or three witnesses, shall hee that is worthy of death, be put to death: *but* at the mouth of one witnes he shall not be put to death.

*Num. 35. 30 chap. 17. 6. and 19. 15. matt 18. 16. iohn 8 17. 2. cor. 13. 1. hebr. 10. 28.

7 The hands of the witnesses shall bee first vpon him, to put him to death, & afterward the handes of all the people: so thou shalt put the euill away from among you.

8 ¶ If there arise a matter too hard for thee in iudgement, betweene blood and blood, betweene plea and plea, and between stroke and stroke, being matters of controuersie within thy gates: then shalt thou arise, and get thee vp into the place, which the LORD thy God shall chuse;

9 And thou shalt come vnto the Priests the Leuites, and vnto the Iudge that shal be in those dayes, and enquire; and they shall shew thee the sentence of iudgement:

10 And thou shalt doe according to the sentence which they of that place (which the LORD shall chuse) shall shew thee, and thou shalt obserue to doe according to all that they enforme thee:

11 According to the sentence of the law which they shall teach thee, and according to the iudgement which they shall tell thee thou shalt doe: thou shalt not decline from

the Sentence which they shall shew thee, to to the right hand, nor to the left.

12 And the man that will doe presumptuously, † and will not hearken vnto the Priest (that standeth to minister there before the LORD thy God) or vnto the Iudge, euen that man shall die, and thou shalt put away the euill from Israel.

† *Heb. not to hearken.*

13 And all the people shall heare, and feare, and doe no more presumptuously.

14 ¶ When thou art come vnto the land which the LORD thy God giueth thee, and shalt possesse it, and shalt dwell therein, and shalt say, I will set a King ouer me, like as all the nations that *are* about me:

15 Thou shalt in any wise set *him* King ouer thee, whom the LORD thy God shall choose. *One* from among thy brethren shalt thou set King ouer thee: thou mayest not set a stranger ouer thee, which is not thy brother.

16 But hee shall not multiply horses to himselfe, nor cause the people to returne to Egypt, to the ende that hee should multiply horses: for as much as the LORD hath said vnto you, Yee shall henceforth returne no more that way.

17 Neither shall hee multiply wiues to himselfe, that his heart turne not away: neither shall hee greatly multiply to himselfe siluer and gold.

18 And it shall bee when he sitteth vpon the Throne of his kingdome, that hee shall write him a copie of this Lawe in a booke, out of *that which is* before the Priests the Leuites.

19 And it shall be with him, and he shall reade therein all the dayes of his life, that he may learne to feare the LORD his God, to keepe all the words of this Law, and these Statutes, to doe them:

20 That his heart be not lifted vp aboue his brethren, and that hee turne not aside from the Commaundement, to the right hand, or to the left: to the end that he may prolong *his* dayes in his kingdome, hee, and his children in the midst of Israel.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 The Lord is the Priests and Leuites inheritance. 3 The Priests due. 6 The Leuites portion. 9 The abominations of the Nations are to bee auoyded. 15 Christ the Prophet is to bee heard. 20 The presumptuous prophet is to die.

THE Priests the Leuites, *and* all the tribe of Leui, * shall haue no part nor inheritance with Israel: they * shall eat the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and his inheritance.

* *Numb. 18. 20. cha. 10. 9*
* *1. Cor. 9. 13*

2 Therefore shall they haue no inheritance among their brethren: the LORD *is* their inheritance, as he hath said vnto thē.

3 ¶ And this shalbe the Priests due from the people, from them that offer a sacrifice, whether it be oxe or sheepe: and they shall giue vnto the Priest the shoulder, and the two cheekes, and the maw.

4 The first fruit *also* of thy corne, of thy wine, and of thy oyle, and the first of the fleece of thy sheepe shalt thou giue him.

5 For the LORD thy God hath chosen him out of all thy tribes, to stand to minister in the Name of the LORD, him, and his sonnes for euer.

6 ¶ And if a Leuite come from any of thy gates out of all Israel, where he soiourned, and come with all the desire of his mind, vnto the place which the LORD shall choose;

7 Then he shall minister in the Name of the LORD his God, as all his brethren the Leuites *doe*, which stand there before the LORD.

8 They shall haue like portions to eat, beside † that which commeth of the sale of his patrimony.

† *Heb. his sales by the fathers.*

9 ¶ When thou art come into the land which the LORD thy God giueth thee, thou shalt not learne to doe after the abominations of those nations.

10 There shal not be found among you *any one* that maketh his sonne, or his daughter * to passe thorow the fire, *or* that vseth diuination, *or* an obseruer of times, or an inchanter, or a witch,

* *Leuit. 18. 21.*

11 * Or a charmer, or a consulter with familiar spirits, or a wyzard, or a * Necromancer.

* *Leuit. 20. 27*
* *1. Sam. 28. 7*

12 For all that do these things, *are* abomination vnto the LORD: and because of these abominations, the LORD thy God doeth driue them out from before thee.

13 Thou shalt be ‖ perfit with the LORD thy God.

‖ *Or, vpright or sincere.*

14 For these nations which thou shalt ‖ possesse, hearkened vnto obseruers of times, and vnto diuiners: but as for thee, the LORD thy God hath not suffered thee so *to doe.*

‖ *Or, inherit.*

15 ¶ * The LORD thy God will raise vp vnto thee a Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like vnto mee, vnto him ye shall hearken.

* *John 1. 45. acts 3. 21. and 7. 37.*

16 According to all that thou desiredst of the LORD thy God in Horeb, in the day of the assembly, saying, * Let me not heare

* *Exo. 20. 19.*

again

againe the voice of the LORD my God, neither let me see this great fire any more, that I die not.

17 And the LORD said vnto mee, They haue well *spoken* that which they haue spoken.

*Iohn 1.45 actes 3.21. and 7.37.

18 *I will raise them vp a Prophet from among their brethren, like vnto thee, and will put my words in his mouth, and he shal speake vnto them all that I shall command him.

19 And it shall come to passe, that whosoeuer will not hearken vnto my wordes, which hee shall speake in my Name, I will require *it* of him.

20 But the prophet which shall presume to speake a word in my Name, which I haue not commanded him to speake, or that shal speake in the name of other gods, euen that prophet shall die.

21 And if thou say in thine heart, How shall we know the word which the LORD hath not spoken?

22 When a prophet speaketh in the name of the LORD, if the thing follow not, nor come to passe, that *is* the thing which the LORD hath not spoken, *but* the prophet hath spoken it presumptuously: thou shalt not be afraid of him.

CHAP. XIX.

1 The cities of refuge. 4 The priuilege thereof for the manslayer. 14 The landmarke is not to bee remooued. 15 Two witnesses at the least. 16 The punishment of a false witnesse.

*Chap. 12. 29.

†Heb. inherites, or possessest

*Exod. 21. 13. num. 35. 10. iosh. 20. 2.

WHen the LORD thy God *hath cut off the nations, whose land the LORD thy God giueth thee, and thou †succeedest them, and dwellest in their cities, and in their houses:

2 *Thou shalt separate three cities for thee in the midst of thy land, which the LORD thy God giueth thee to possesse it.

3 Thou shalt prepare thee a way, & diuide the coasts of thy land (which the LORD thy God giueth thee to inherite) into three parts, that euery slayer may flee thither.

4 ¶ And this is the case of the slayer, which shall flee thither, that hee may liue: who so killeth his neighbour ignorantly, whom he hated not †in time past,

†Heb. from yesterday the third day.

5 As when *a man* goeth into the wood with his neighbour, to hew wood, and his hand fetcheth a stroke with the axe to cut downe the tree, and the †head slippeth from the † helue, and † lighteth vpon his neighbour, that he die, hee shall flee vnto one of those cities, and liue:

†Heb. yron. †Heb. wood. †Heb. findeth

6 Lest the auenger of the blood pursue the slayer, while his heart is hote, and ouertake him, because the way is long, and † slay him, whereas hee was not worthy of death, in as much as he hated him not † in time past.

†Heb. smite him in life. †Heb. from yesterday third day.

7 Wherefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt separate three cities for thee.

8 And if the LORD thy God enlarge thy coast (as hee hath sworne vnto thy fathers) and giue thee all the land which hee promised to giue vnto thy fathers:

9 (If thou shalt *keepe all these commaundements to doe them, which I commaund thee this day, to loue the LORD thy God, and to walke euer in his wayes) * then shalt thou adde three cities moe for thee, beside these three:

*Chap. 12. 20.

*Iosh. 20.7.

10 That innocent blood be not shed in thy land which the LORD thy God giueth thee for an inheritance, and so blood bee vpon thee.

11 ¶ But if any man hate his neighbour and lie in wait for him, and rise vp against him, and smite him † mortally that he die, and fleeth into one of these cities:

†Heb. in life.

12 Then the Elders of his citie shal send and fetch him thence, and deliuer him into the hand of the auenger of blood, that he may die.

13 Thine eye shall not pitie him, but thou shalt put away *the guilt of* innocent blood from Israel, that it may goe well with thee.

14 ¶ Thou shalt not remoue thy neighbours *land*-marke, which they of olde time haue set in thine inheritance, which thou shalt inherite, in the land that the LORD thy God giueth thee to possesse it.

15 ¶ *One witnes shal not rise vp against a man for any iniquitie, or for any sinne, in any sinne that he sinneth: at the mouth of two witnesses, or at the mouth of three witnesses, shall the matter be stablished.

*Chap. 17.6 hebr. 10.28. numb. 35.30 matt. 18.16. iohn 8.17. 2.cor. 13.1. hebr. 10.28.

16 ¶ If a false witnesse rise vp against any man to testifie ‖against him *that which is* wrong.

‖ Or, falling away.

17 Then both the men betweene whom the controuersie is, shall stand before the LORD, before the Priestes, and the Iudges, which shalbe in those dayes.

18 And the Iudges shall make diligent inquisition: and behold, if the witnesse bee a false witnesse, *and* hath testified falsly against his brother:

19 * Then shall ye doe vnto him, as hee had thought to haue done vnto his bro-

*Pro. 19.5,9 dan. 13.62.

ther: so shalt thou put the euill away from among you.

20 And those which remaine shal heare, and feare, and shall henceforth commit no more any such euill among you.

*Exod. 21. 23. leuit. 24. 20. mat. 5. 38

21 And thine eye shal not pitie, *but* *life *(shall goe* for life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot.

CHAP. XX.

1 The Priests exhortation to encourage the people to battell. 5 The officers proclamation who are to be dismissed from the warre. 10 How to vse the cities that accept or refuse the proclamation of peace. 16 What cities must be destroyed. 19 Trees of mans meat must not be destroyed in the siege.

WHen thou goest out to battell against thine enemies, and seest horses and charets, *and* a people more then thou, be not afraid of them: for the LORD thy God *is* with thee, which brought thee vp out of the land of Egypt.

2 And it shal be when ye are come nigh vnto the battel, that the Priest shal approch and speake vnto the people,

3 And shall say vnto them, Heare, O Israel, you approch this day vnto battell against your enemies: let not your hearts † faint, feare not, and do not † tremble, neither be ye terrified because of them.

†*Hebr. bee tender.* †*Hebr. make haste.*

4 For the LORD your God *is he* that goeth with you, to fight for you against your enemies, to saue you.

5 ¶And the Officers shall speake vnto the people, saying, What man is there that hath built a new house, and hath not dedicated it? let him goe and returne to his house, lest he die in the battell, and another man dedicate it.

6 And what man is he that hath planted a vineyard, and hath not yet † eaten of it? let him also goe and returne vnto his house, lest he die in the battel, and an other man eat of it.

†*Heb. made it common:* See Leuit. 19. 23

*Chap. 24. 5.

7 *And what man *is there* that hath betrothed a wife, and hath not taken her? let him goe and returne vnto his house, lest he die in battell, and another man take her.

8 And the Officers shal speake further vnto the people: and they shall say, *What man *is there* that is fearefull and faint hearted? let him go and returne vnto his house, lest his brethrens heart † faint as well as his heart.

*Iudg. 7. 3.

†*Heb. melt.*

9 And it shal be when the Officers haue made an end of speaking vnto the people, that they shall make Captaines of the armies to † leade the people.

†*Heb.* to be in the head of the people.

10 ¶When thou commest nigh vnto a citie to fight against it, then proclaime peace vnto it.

11 And it shalbe, if it make thee answere of peace, and open vnto thee, then it shalbe *that* all the people that is found therein, shal bee tributaries vnto thee, and they shall serue thee.

12 And if it will make no peace with thee, but will make warre against thee, then thou shalt besiege it.

13 And when the LORD thy God hath deliuered it into thine handes, thou shalt smite euery male thereof with the edge of the sword.

14 But the women, and the little ones, and * the cattell, and all that is in the citie, *euen* all the spoile thereof, shalt thou † take vnto thy selfe, and thou shalt eate the spoile of thine enemies, which the LORD thy God hath giuen thee.

*Iosh. 8. 2. †*Heb. spoyle.*

15 Thus shalt thou do vnto all the cities which are very farre off from thee, which are not of the cities of these nations.

16 But of the cities of these people which the LORD thy God doth giue thee for an inheritance, thou shalt saue aliue nothing that breatheth.

17 But thou shalt vtterly destroy them, *namely* the Hittites, and the Amorites, the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, the Hiuites and the Iebusites, as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee:

18 That they teach you not to doe after all their abominations, which they haue done vnto their gods, so shoulde yee sinne against the LORD your God.

19 ¶ When thou shalt besiege a citie a long time, in making warre against it to take it, thou shalt not destroy the trees thereof, by forcing an axe against them: for thou mayest eate of them, and thou shalt not cut them downe (‖ for the tree of the fielde is mans *life*) † to employ them in the siege.

‖ *Or, for, O man the tree of the field is to be imployed in the siege.* †*Heb. to goe from before thee.*

20 Onely the trees which thou knowest that they be not trees for meate, thou shalt destroy, and cut *them* downe, and thou shalt build bulwarks against the city that maketh warre with thee, vntill † it be subdued. †*Heb. it come downe.*

CHAP. XXI.

1 The expiation of an vncertaine murther. 10 The vsage of a captiue taken to wife. 15 The first borne is not to be disinherited vpon priuate affection. 18 A stubborne sonne is to be stoned to death. 22 The malefactour must not hang all night on a tree.

IF *one* bee found slaine in the land, which the LORD thy God giueth thee to possesse it, lying in the field, *and* it be not known who hath slaine him:

2 Then

2 Then thy Elders and thy Iudges shal come foorth, and they shall measure vnto the cities which *are* round about him that is slaine.

3 And it shall be that the citie which is next vnto the slaine man, euen the Elders of that citie shall take an heifer which hath not bene wrought with, *and* which hath not drawen in the yoke.

4 And the Elders of that citie shall bring downe the heifer vnto a rough valley, which is neither eared nor sowen, and shall strike off the heifers necke there in the valley.

5 And the Priestes the sonnes of Leui shall come neere (for them the LORD thy God hath chosen to minister vnto him, and to blesse in the Name of the LORD:) and by their † word shal euery controuersie and euery stroke be *tried*.

†Heb. mouth.

6 And all the Elders of that citie that are next vnto the slaine man, shal wash their handes ouer the heifer that is beheaded in the valley.

7 And they shall answere, and say, Our handes haue not shed this blood, neither haue our eyes seene *it*.

8 Bee mercifull, O LORD, vnto thy people Israel, whom thou hast redeemed, and lay not innocent blood †vnto thy people of Israels charge, and the blood shall be forgiuen them.

†Heb. in the middest.

9 So shalt thou put away the *guilt of* innocent blood from among you, when thou shalt doe that which is right in the sight of the LORD.

10 ¶ When thou goest forth to warre against thine enemies, and the LORD thy God hath deliuered them into thine hands and thou hast taken them captiue,

11 And seest among the captiues a beautifull woman, and hast a desire vnto her, that thou wouldest haue her to thy wife:

12 Then thou shalt bring her home to thine house, and shee shall shaue her head, and ‖ pare her nailes.

‖ Or, suffer to grow. Hebr. make or dresse.

13 And she shall put the raiment of her captiuitie from off her, and shall remaine in thine house, and bewaile her father and her mother a full moneth: and after that, thou shalt goe in vnto her, and bee her husband, and she shalbe thy wife.

14 And it shal be if thou haue no delight in her, then thou shalt let her goe whither she will, but thou shalt not sell her at all for money, thou shalt not make merchandise of her, because thou hast humbled her.

15 ¶ If a man haue two wiues, one beloued and another hated, & they haue borne him children, *both* the beloued, and the hated: and if the first borne sonne bee hers that was hated:

16 Then it shalbe, when he maketh his sonnes to inherite that which he hath, that he may not make the sonne of the beloued, first borne, before the sonne of the hated, *which is* indeed the first borne:

17 But he shall acknowledge the sonne of the hated for the first borne, by giuing him a double portion of all † that he hath: for he is the beginning of his strength; the right of the first borne is his.

†Hebr. that is found with him.

18 ¶ If a man haue a stubburne and rebellious sonne, which wil not obey the voice of his father, or the voyce of his mother, and that when they haue chastened him, wil not hearken vnto them:

19 Then shall his father and his mother lay holde on him, and bring him out vnto the Elders of his citie, and vnto the gate of his place:

20 And they shall say vnto the Elders of his citie, This our sonne *is* stubburne, and rebellious, he will not obey our voice: he *is* a glutton, and a drunkard.

21 And all the men of his city shal stone him with stones, that hee die: so shalt thou put euill away from among you, and all Israel shall heare, and feare.

22 ¶ And if a man haue committed a sin worthy of death, and hee bee to bee put to death, and thou hang him on a tree:

23 His body shall not remaine all night vpon the tree, but thou shalt in any wise bury him that day: for * hee that is hanged, is † accursed of God: that thy land be not defiled, which the LORD thy God giueth thee for an inheritance.

*Gal. 3. 13. †Hebr. the curse of God.

CHAP. XXII.

1 *Of humanitie toward brethren.* 5 *The sexe is to bee distinguished by apparell.* 6 *The dam is not to bee taken with her yong ones.* 8 *The house must haue battlements.* 9 *Confusion is to be auoided.* 12 *Fringes vpon the vesture.* 13 *The punishment of him that slandereth his wife.* 20. 22 *Of adultery,* 25 *Of rape,* 28 *and of fornication.* 30 *Incest.*

THou *shalt not see thy brothers oxe, or his sheepe go astray, and hide thy selfe from them: thou shalt in any case bring them againe vnto thy brother.

*Exod. 23. 4

2 And if thy brother be not nigh vnto thee, or if thou knowe him not, then thou shalt bring it vnto thine owne house, and it shalbe with thee, vntil thy brother seek after it, and thou shalt restore it to him againe.

3 In like maner shalt thou doe with his asse, and so shalt thou do with his raiment: and with all lost thing of thy brothers, which hee hath lost, and thou hast found, shalt thou do likewise: thou maiest not hide thy selfe.

4 ¶ Thou shalt not see thy brothers asse or his oxe fall downe by the way, and hide thy selfe from them: thou shalt surely helpe him to lift them vp againe.

5 ¶ The woman shall not weare that which pertaineth vnto a man, neither shall a man put on a womans garment: for all that do so, are abomination vnto the LORD thy God.

6 ¶ If a birds nest chance to be before thee in the way in any tree, or on the ground, whether they bee young ones, or egges, and the dam sitting vpon the yong, or vpon the egges, thou shalt not take the damme with the yong.

7 But thou shalt in any wise let the dam goe, and take the yong to thee, that it may be well with thee, and *that* thou maiest prolong *thy* dayes.

8 ¶ When thou buildest a newe house, then thou shalt make a battlement for thy roofe, that thou bring not blood vpō thine house, if any man fall from thence.

9 ¶ Thou shalt not sowe thy vineyard with diuers seeds: lest the † fruit of thy seed which thou hast sowen, and the fruit of thy vineyard be defiled.

† *Heb fulnesse of the seed.*

10 ¶ Thou shalt not plow with an oxe and an asse together.

11 ¶ * Thou shalt not weare a garment of diuers sorts, *as* of woollen, and linnen together.

* Leuit 19. 19.

12 ¶ Thou shalt not make thee *fringes vpon the foure † quarters of thy vesture, wherewith thou couerest *thy selfe*.

* Num. 15. 38 † *Heb. wings.*

13 ¶ If any man take a wife, and goe in vnto her, and hate her,

14 And giue occasions of speech *against her*, and bring vp an euill name vpon her, and say, I tooke this woman, and when I came to her, I found her not a maid:

15 Then shal the father of the damosel, and her mother take, and bring foorth the tokens of the damosels virginitie, vnto the Elders of the citie in the gate.

16 And the damosels father shal say vnto the Elders, I gaue my daughter vnto this man to wife, and he hateth her:

17 And loe, he hath giuen occasions of speech *against her*, saying, I found not thy daughter a maid: & yet these *are* the tokens of my daughters virginity; and they shall spred the cloth before the Elders of the city.

18 And the Elders of that city shal take that man, and chastise him.

19 And they shall amearse him in an hundred *shekels* of siluer, and giue them vnto the father of the damosell, because hee hath brought vp an euil name vpon a virgin of Israel: and shee shall be his wife, he may not put her away all his dayes.

20 But if this thing bee true, *and* the tokens of virginitie bee not found for the damosell:

21 Then they shall bring out the damosell to the doore of her fathers house, and the men of her citie shall stone her with stones ỹ she die, because shee hath wrought folly in Israel, to play the whoore in her fathers house: so shalt thou put euill away from among you.

22 ¶ * If a man be found lying with a woman married to an husband, then they shall both of them die, *both* the man that lay with the woman, and the woman: so shalt thou put away euill from Israel.

* Leuit. 20. 10.

23 ¶ If a damosell *that is* a virgin be betrothed vnto an husband, and a man finde her in the citie, and lie with her:

24 Then yee shall bring them both out vnto the gate of that city, and ye shal stone them with stones that they die; the damosel, because she cried not, *being* in the citie; and the man, because he hath humbled his neighbours wife: so thou shalt put away euill from among you.

25 ¶ But if a man finde a betrothed damosel in the field, and the man ‖ force her, and lie with her: then the man onely that lay with her, shall die.

‖ *Or, take strong hold of her.*

26 But vnto the damosel thou shalt doe nothing, there is in the damosell no sinne worthy of death: for as when a man riseth against his neighbour, and slayeth him, euen so is this matter.

27 For he found her in the field, *and* the betrothed damosell cried, and there was none to saue her.

28 ¶ * If a man finde a damosel that is a virgin, which is not betrothed, and lay hold on her, and lie with her, and they be found:

* Exod. 22. 16.

29 Then the man that lay with her, shal giue vnto the damosels father fiftie *shekels* of siluer, and she shalbe his wife, because he hath humbled her, hee may not put her away all his dayes.

30 ¶ * A man shall not take his fathers wife, nor discouer his fathers skirt.

* Leuit 18, 8.

CHAP.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Who may or may not enter into the Congregation. 9 Vncleannes to be auoided in the hoſt. 15 Of the fugitiue ſeruant. 17 Of filthineſſe. 18 Of abominable ſacrifices. 19 Of vſury. 21 Of vowes. 24 Of treſpaſſes.

HEe that is wounded in the ſtones, or hath his priuie member cut off, ſhall not enter into the Congregation of the LORD.

2 A baſtard ſhall not enter into the Congregation of the LORD: euen to his tenth generation ſhall he not enter into the Congregation of the LORD.

*Nehe. 13. 1. 3 *An Ammonite, or a Moabite ſhall not enter into the Congregation of the LORD, euen to their tenth generation ſhall they not enter into the Congregation of the LORD for euer,

*Num. 22. 5, 6. 4 Becauſe they met you not with bread and with water in the way when yee came forth out of Egypt, and *becauſe they hired againſt thee Balaam the ſonne of Beor of Pethor of Meſopotamia, to curſe thee.

5 Neuertheleſſe, the LORD thy God would not hearken vnto Balaam: but the LORD thy God turned the curſe into a bleſſing vnto thee, becauſe the LORD thy God loued thee.

†*Heb. good.* 6 Thou ſhalt not ſeeke their peace, nor their † proſperitie all thy dayes for euer.

7 ¶ Thou ſhalt not abhorre an Edomite, for hee is thy brother: thou ſhalt not abhorre an Egyptian, becauſe thou waſt a ſtranger in his land.

8 The children that are begotten of them, ſhall enter into the Congregation of the LORD, in their third generation.

9 ¶ When the hoſt goeth forth againſt thine enemies, then keepe thee from euery wicked thing.

10 ¶ If there bee among you any man that is not cleane, by reaſon of vncleannes that chanceth him by night, then ſhall hee goe abroad out of the campe, hee ſhall not come within the campe.

†*Heb. turneth toward.* 11 But it ſhalbe when euening †commeth on, hee ſhall waſh *himſelfe* with water: and when the Sunne is downe, he ſhal come into the campe againe.

12 ¶ Thou ſhalt haue a place alſo without the campe, whither thou ſhalt go foorth abroad.

†*Heb. ſitteſt downe.* 13 And thou ſhalt haue a paddle vpon thy weapon: and it ſhal be when thou †wilt eaſe thy ſelfe abroad, thou ſhalt digge therwith, and ſhalt turne backe and couer that which commeth from thee.

14 For the LORD thy God walketh in the midſt of thy campe, to deliuer thee, and to giue vp thine enemies before thee: therfore ſhall thy campe bee holy, that hee ſee †no vncleane thing in thee, and turne away from thee.

†*Heb. nakedneſſe of any thing.*

15 ¶ Thou ſhalt not deliuer vnto his maſter, the ſeruant which is eſcaped from his maſter vnto thee.

16 He ſhal dwell with thee, euen among you, in that place which he ſhall chooſe, in one of thy gates where it † liketh him beſt: thou ſhalt not oppreſſe him.

†*Heb. is good for him.*

17 ¶ There ſhall bee no ‖ whore of the daughters of Iſrael, nor a Sodomite of the ſonnes of Iſrael.

‖ *Or, Sodomiteſſe.*

18 Thou ſhalt not bring the hire of a whore, or the price of a dog into the houſe of the LORD thy God for any vow: for euen both theſe are abomination vnto the LORD thy God.

*Exo. 22. 25 leuit. 25. 36 pſal. 15. 5. 19 ¶ *Thou ſhalt not lend vpon vſury to thy brother; vſury of money, vſury of victuals, vſury of any thing that is lent vpon vſury.

20 Vnto a ſtranger thou mayeſt lend vpon vſury, but vnto thy brother thou ſhalt not lend vpon vſury: that the LORD thy God may bleſſe thee, in all that thou ſetteſt thine hand to, in the land whither thou goeſt to poſſeſſe it.

*Eccles. 5. 3. 21 ¶ *When thou ſhalt vow a vow vnto the LORD thy God, thou ſhalt not ſlacke to pay it: for the LORD thy God will ſurely require it of thee; and it would be ſinne in thee.

22 But if thou ſhalt forbeare to vow, it ſhalbe no ſinne in thee.

23 That which is gone out of thy lips, thou ſhalt keepe and performe; *euen* a free-will offering according as thou haſt vowed vnto the LORD thy God, which thou haſt promiſed with thy mouth.

24 ¶ When thou cõmeſt into thy neighbors vineyard, then thou mayeſt eat grapes thy fill, at thine own pleaſure, but thou ſhalt not put *any* in thy veſſell.

*Matt. 12. 1. mar. 2. 23. luke 6. 1. 25 When thou commeſt into the ſtanding corne of thy neighbours, *then thou mayeſt plucke the eares with thine hand: but thou ſhalt not mooue a ſickle vnto thy neighbours ſtanding corne.

CHAP. XXIIII.

1 Of diuorce. 5 A newe married man goeth not to warre. 6. 10 Of pledges. 7 Of manſtealers. 8 Of leproſie. 14 The hire to be giuen. 16 Of iuſtice. 19 Of charity.

WHen a * man hath taken a wife and married her, and it come to passe that shee find no fauour in his eyes, because he hath found some †vncleannes in her: thē let him write her a bill of † diuorcement, and giue *it* in her hand, and send her out of his house.

2 And when shee is departed out of his house, she may go and be another mans *wife*.

3 And *if* the latter husband hate her, and write her a bill of diuorcement, and giueth *it* in her hand, and sendeth her out of his house: Or if the latter husband die, which tooke her to be his wife,

4 Her former husband which sent her away, may not take her again to be his wife, after that shee is defiled: for that *is* abomination before the LORD, and thou shalt not cause the land to sinne, which the LORD thy God giueth thee for an inheritance.

5 ¶ * When a man hath taken a newe wife, he shall not goe out to warre, neither † shal he be charged with any businesse: *but* he shalbe free at home one yeere, and shall cheere vp his wife which he hath taken.

6 ¶ No man shall take the nether or the vpper milstone to pledge: for he taketh *a mans* life to pledge.

7 ¶ If a man bee found stealing any of his brethren of the children of Israel, and maketh merchandise of him, or selleth him: then that thiefe shall die, and thou shalt put euill away from among you.

8 ¶ Take heed, in * the plague of leprosie, that thou obserue diligently, and do according to all that the Priestes the Leuites shall teach you: as I commanded them, so ye shall obserue to doe.

9 Remember what the LORD thy God did * vnto Miriam by the way, after that ye were come forth out of Egypt.

10 ¶ When thou doest † lend thy brother any thing, thou shalt not go into his house to fetch his pledge.

11 Thou shalt stand abroad, and the man to whom thou doest lend, shall bring out the pledge abroad vnto thee.

12 And if the man be poore, thou shalt not sleepe with his pledge:

13 In any case thou shalt deliuer him the pledge againe when the Sun goeth downe, that he may sleepe in his owne raiment, and blesse thee: and it shall be righteousnes vnto thee before the LORD thy God.

14 ¶ Thou shalt not oppresse an hired seruant *that is* poore and needy, *whether hee bee* of thy brethren, or of thy strangers that *are* in thy land within thy gates.

15 At his day * thou shalt giue *him* his hire, neither shall the Sun go downe vpon it, for he is poore, and † setteth his heart vpon it, least hee crie against thee vnto the LORD, and it be sinne vnto thee.

16 * The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, neither shall the children bee put to death for the fathers: euery man shalbe put to death for his owne sinne.

17 ¶ Thou shalt not peruert the iudgement of the stranger, *nor* of the fatherlesse, nor take a widowes raiment to pledge.

18 But thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in Egypt, and the LORD thy God redeemed thee thence: therefore I command thee to doe this thing.

19 ¶ * When thou cuttest downe thine harueste in thy field, and hast forgot a sheafe in the fielde, thou shalt not goe againe to fetch it: it shalbe for the stranger, for the fatherlesse, and for the widow: that the LORD thy God may blesse thee in all the worke of thine hands.

20 When thou beatest thine oliue tree, thou shalt not † goe ouer the boughes againe: it shal be for the stranger, for the fatherlesse, and for the widow.

21 When thou gatherest the grapes of thy vineyard, thou shalt not gleane it † afterward, it shalbe for the stranger, for the fatherlesse, and for the widow.

22 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of Egypt: therfore I command thee to doe this thing.

CHAP. XXV.

1 *Stripes must not exceede fourtie.* 4 *The oxe is not to bee muzzled.* 5 *Of raising seede vnto a brother.* 11 *Of the immodest woman.* 13 *Of vniust waights.* 17 *The memory of Amalek is to be blotted out.*

IF there be a controuersie betweene men, and they come vnto iudgement, that *the Iudges* may iudge them, then they shall instifie the righteous, and condemne the wicked.

2 And it shall be, if the wicked man be worthy to bee beaten, that the Iudge shall cause him to lie downe, and to bee beaten before his face, according to his fault, by a certaine number.

3 * Fortie stripes he may giue him, and not exceed: lest *if* he should exceed, & beat him aboue these, with many stripes, then thy brother should seeme vile vnto thee.

4 ¶ * Thou shalt not muzzell the oxe when he † treadeth out *the corne*.

5 ¶ * If

---

*latt. 5.31. d 19.7. r.10.4.

*Hebr. matter nakednes. Heb. cutting

Chap. 20.7

*Heb. not any thing shal passe on him.

Leuit. 13.2

Num. 12.10

† Hebr. lend the loane of any thing to &c

*Leuit. 19.13 tob. 4.14. † Heb. hee lifteth his soule vnto it.

*2. Kin. 14.6 2. chro. 25.4 iere. 31.29, 30. ezek 18. 20.

*Leuit. 19.9. and 23.22.

† Heb. thou shalt not bough it after thee.

† Hebr. after thee.

*2. Cor. 11. 24.

*1. Cor. 9.9. 1. tim. 5.18. † Heb. threshe th.

5 ¶ * If brethren dwell together, and one of them die, and haue no childe, the wife of the dead shall not marry without, vnto a stranger: her ‖ husbands brother shall goe in vnto her, and take her to him to wife, and performe the duty of an husbands brother vnto her.

6 And it shall bee, that the first borne which shee beareth, shall succeede in the name of his brother which is dead, that his name be not put out of Israel.

7 And if the man like not to take his ‖ brothers wife, then let his brothers wife goe vp to the gate, vnto the Elders, and say, * My husbands brother refuseth to raise vp vnto his brother a name in Israel: he will not performe the duetie of my husbands brother.

8 Then the Elders of his citie shal call him and speake vnto him: and if hee stand *to it*, and say, I like not to take her:

9 Then shall his brothers wife come vnto him in the presence of the Elders, and loose his shooe from off his foot, and spit in his face, and shall answere, and say, So shall it be done vnto that man that will not build vp his brothers house.

10 And his name shall be called in Israel, the house of him that hath his shooe looſed.

11 ¶ When men striue together one with another, and the wife of the one draweth neere, for to deliuer her husband out of the hand of him that smiteth him, and putteth forth her hand, and taketh him by the secrets:

12 Then thou shalt cut off her hand, thine eye shall not pitie *her*.

13 ¶ Thou shalt not haue in thy bagge † diuers weights, a great, and a small.

14 Thou shalt not haue in thine house † diuers measures, a great and a small.

15 *But* thou shalt haue a perfect and iust weight, a perfect and iust measure shalt thou haue: that thy dayes may be lengthened in the land which the LORD thy God giueth thee.

16 For all that doe such things, *and* all that doe vnrighteously, *are* an abomination vnto the LORD thy God.

17 ¶ * Remember what Amalek did vnto thee by the way, when yee were come forth out of Egypt:

18 How hee met thee by the way, and smote the hindmost of thee, *euen* all that were feeble behind thee, when thou *wast* faint and weary; and he feared not God.

19 Therefore it shalbe when the LORD thy God hath giuen thee rest from all thine enemies round about, in the land which the LORD thy God giueth thee for an inheritance to possesse it; that thou shalt blot out the remembrance of Amalek from vnder heauen: thou shalt not forget *it*.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 *The confession of him that offereth the basket of first fruits.* 12 *The prayer of him that giueth his third yeere Tithes.* 16 *The Couenant betweene God and the people.*

AND it shall be when thou *art* come in vnto the land which the LORD giueth thee for an inheritance, and possessest it, and dwellest therein:

2 That thou shalt take of the first of all the fruit of the earth, which thou shalt bring of thy land that the LORD thy God giueth thee, and shalt put *it* in a basket, and shalt goe vnto the place which the LORD thy God shall choose to place his Name there:

3 And thou shalt goe vnto the Priest that shalbe in those daies, and say vnto him, I professe this day vnto the LORD thy God, that I am come vnto the countrey which the LORD sware vnto our fathers for to giue vs.

4 And the Priest shall take the basket out of thine hand, and set it downe before the Altar of the LORD thy God.

5 And thou shalt speake and say before the LORD thy God, A Syrian ready to perish *was* my father, and he went downe into Egypt, and soiourned there with a few, and became there a nation, great, mighty, and populous.

6 And the Egyptians euill intreated vs, and afflicted vs, and laid vpon vs hard bondage.

7 And when we cried vnto the LORD God of our fathers, the LORD heard our voice, and looked on our affliction, and our labour, and our oppression.

8 And the LORD brought vs foorth out of Egypt with a mighty hand, and with an out-stretched arme, and with great terriblenesse, and with signes, and with wonders.

9 And hee hath brought vs into this place, and hath giuen vs this land, *euen* a land that floweth with milke and hony.

10 And now behold, I haue brought the First fruits of the land, which thou, O LORD, hast giuen me: and thou shalt set it before the LORD thy God, and worship before the LORD thy God.

11 And,

* Mat. 22. 2. mar. 12. 19 luke 20. 28.

‖ *Or, next kinsman.*

‖ *Or, next kinsmans wife.*

* Ruth 3. 9.

† *Heb. a stone and a stone.*

† *Heb. an Ephah, and an Ephah.*

* Exo. 17. 8.

11 And thou shalt reioyce in euery good thing, which the LORD thy God hath giuen vnto thee, and vnto thine house, thou, and the Leuite, and the stranger that is among you.

12 ¶ When thou hast made an ende of tithing all the tithes of thine increase, the third yeere, *which is* * the yeere of tything, and hast giuen *it* vnto the Leuite, the stranger, the fatherlesse, and the widow, that they may eate within thy gates, and bee filled:

13 Then thou shalt say before the LORD thy God, I haue brought away the hallowed things out of *mine* house, and also haue giuen them vnto the Leuite, and vnto the stranger, to the fatherlesse, and to the widow, according to all thy commandements which thou hast commanded me: I haue not transgressed thy commandements, neither haue I forgotten *them*.

14 I haue not eaten thereof in my mourning, neither haue I taken away ought thereof for any vncleane *vse*, nor giuen ought thereof for the dead: *but* I haue hearkened to the voyce of the LORD my God, *and* haue done according to all that thou hast commanded me.

15 * Looke downe from thy holy habitation, from heauen, and blesse thy people Israel, and the land which thou hast giuen vs, as thou swarest vnto our fathers, a land that floweth with milke and hony.

16 ¶ This day the LORD thy God hath commanded thee to doe these Statutes and Iudgements: thou shalt therfore keepe and doe them with all thine heart, and with all thy soule.

17 Thou hast auouched the LORD this day to bee thy God, and to walke in his wayes, and to keepe his Statutes, and his Commandements, and his Iudgments, and to hearken vnto his voyce.

18 And * the LORD hath auouched thee this day to be his peculiar people, as he hath promised thee, & that *thou* shouldest keepe all his Commandements:

19 And to make thee high aboue all nations which he hath made, in praise and in name, and in honour, and that thou mayest bee an holy people vnto the LORD thy God, as he hath spoken.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 *The people are commanded to write the Law vpon stones,* 5 *and to build an Altar of whole stones.* 11 *The Tribes diuided on Gerizzim and Ebal.* 14 *The curses pronounced on mount Ebal.*

AND Moses with the Elders of Israel commanded the people, saying, Keep all the Commandements which I command you this day.

2 And it shal be on the day * when you shall passe ouer Iordan vnto the land which the LORD thy God giueth thee, that thou shalt set thee vp great stones, and plaister them with plaister.

3 And thou shalt write vpon them all the words of this Law when thou art passed ouer, that thou mayest goe in vnto the land which the LORD thy God giueth thee, a land that floweth with milke and hony, as the LORD God of thy fathers hath promised thee.

4 Therefore it shalbe when ye be gone ouer Iordan, that ye shal set vp these stones, which I command you this day, in mount Ebal, and thou shalt plaister them with plaister.

5 And there shalt thou build an Altar vnto the LORD thy God, an Altar of stones: * thou shalt not lift vp any yron *toole* vpon them.

6 Thou shalt build the Altar of the LORD thy God of whole stones: and thou shalt offer burnt offerings thereon vnto the LORD thy God.

7 And thou shalt offer peace offerings, and shalt eate there, and reioyce before the LORD thy God.

8 And thou shalt write vpon the stones all the words of this Law very plainely.

9 ¶ And Moses, and the Priests the Leuites spake vnto all Israel, saying, Take heed, and hearken O Israel, this day thou art become the people of the LORD thy God.

10 Thou shalt therefore obey the voice of the LORD thy God, and doe his Commandements, and his Statutes which I command thee this day.

11 ¶ And Moses charged the people the same day, saying,

12 These shall stand vpon mount Gerizzim to blesse the people, when yee are come ouer Iordan: Simeon, and Leui, and Iudah, and Issachar, and Ioseph, and Beniamin.

13 And these shall stand vpon mount Ebal † to curse: Reuben, Gad, and Asher, and Zebulun, Dan, and Naphtali.

14 ¶ And * the Leuites shall speake, and say vnto all the men of Israel with a loude voyce:

15 Cursed *be* the man that maketh any grauen

hap. 14.

sa. 63. 15.

hap. 7. 6.

* Ioſh. 4. 1.

* Exod. 20. 25. ioſh 8. 31.

† *Heb. for a curſing.*

* Dan. 9. 11.

grauen or molten image, an abomination vnto the LORD, the worke of the handes of the craftesman, and putteth *it* in a secret place: and all the people shall answere and say, Amen.

16 Cursed *be* he that setteth light by his father or his mother: and all the people shall say, Amen.

17 Cursed *be* he that remoueth his neighbours land-marke: and all the people shall say, Amen.

18 Cursed *be* he that maketh the blinde to wander out of the way: and all the people shall say, Amen.

19 Cursed *bee* hee that peruerteth the iudgement of the stranger, fatherlesse, and widow: and all the people shall say, Amen.

20 Cursed *bee* he that lieth with his fathers wife, because hee vncouereth his fathers skirt: and all the people shall say, Amen.

21 Cursed *be* he that lieth with any maner of beast: and all the people shall say, Amen.

22 Cursed *be* he that lieth with his sister, the daughter of his father, or the daughter of his mother: and all the people shall say, Amen.

23 Cursed *be* he that lieth with his mother in law: & all the people shal say, Amen

24 Cursed *be* he that smiteth his neighbour secretly: and all the people shall say, Amen.

* Exo.22.12 25 * Cursed *be* he that taketh reward to slay an innocent person: and all the people shall say, Amen.

* Gal.3.10. 26 * Cursed *be* he that confirmeth not all the words of this Law to doe them: and all the people shall say, Amen.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 *The blessings for obedience.* 15 *The curses for disobedience.*

* Leuit.26.3 AND it shall come to passe, * if thou shalt hearken diligently vnto the voyce of the LORD thy God, to obserue *and* to doe all his Commandements which I command thee this day; that the LORD thy God will set thee on high aboue all nations of the earth.

2 And all these blessings shall come on thee, and ouertake thee, if thou shalt hearken vnto the voyce of the LORD thy God.

3 Blessed *shalt* thou *be* in the citie, and blessed *shalt* thou *be* in the field.

4 Blessed *shall be* the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy ground, and the fruit of thy cattell, the increase of thy kine, and the flockes of thy sheepe.

5 Blessed *shalbe* thy basket & thy ‖ store. ‖ Or, dough, or kneading troughs.

6 Blessed *shalt* thou *be* when thou commest in, and blessed *shalt* thou *be* when thou goest out.

7 The LORD shall cause thine enemies that rise vp against thee, to be smitten before thy face: they shall come out against thee one way, and flee before thee seuen wayes.

8 The LORD shall command the blessing vpon thee in thy ‖ store-houses, and in all that thou settest thine hand vnto, and he shal blesse thee in the land which the LORD thy God giueth thee. ‖ Or, barnes.

9 The LORD shall establish thee an holy people vnto himselfe, as hee hath sworne vnto thee, if thou shalt keepe the Commandements of the LORD thy God, and walke in his wayes.

10 And all people of the earth shall see, that thou art called by the Name of the LORD, and they shalbe afraid of thee.

* Chap.30.9,&c. 11 And * the LORD shall make thee plenteous ‖ in goods, in the fruit of thy † body, and in the fruit of thy cattel, and in the fruit of thy ground, in the land which the LORD sware vnto thy fathers to giue thee. ‖ Or, for good. † Hebr. belly.

12 The LORD shall open vnto thee his good treasure, the heauen to giue the raine vnto thy land in his season, and to blesse all the worke of thine hand: and * thou shalt lend vnto many nations, and thou shalt not borrow. * Chap.15.6

13 And the LORD shall make thee the head, & not the taile, & thou shalt be aboue onely, and thou shalt not be beneath: if that thou hearken vnto the Commandements of the LORD thy God, which I command thee this day, to obserue, and to doe *them:*

14 And thou shalt not goe aside from any of the words which I commaund thee this day, to the right hand, or to the left, to goe after other gods, to serue them.

* Leuit.26.14.lament.2.17.mala.2.2.baruc.1.20. 15 ¶ But it shall come to passe, * if thou wilt not hearken vnto the voyce of the LORD thy God, to obserue to doe all his Commandements and his Statutes, which I commaund thee this day, that all these curses shall come vpon thee, and ouertake thee.

16 Cursed *shalt* thou *be* in the city, and cursed *shalt* thou *be* in the field.

17 Cursed *shalbe* thy basket & thy store.

18 Cursed *shalbe* the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy land, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheepe.

19 Cur-

19 Cursed *shalt* thou *be* when thou commest in, and cursed *shalt* thou *be* when thou goest out.

20 The LORD shall send vpon thee cursing, vexation, and rebuke, in all that thou settest thine hand vnto, † for to doe, vntill thou be destroyed, and vntill thou perish quickely, because of the wickednesse of thy doings, whereby thou hast forsaken mee.

21 The LORD shal make the pestilence cleaue vnto thee, vntill he haue consumed thee from off the land, whither thou goest to possesse it.

22 * The LORD shall smite thee with a consumption, and with a feuer, and with an inflammation, and with an extreme burning, and with the || sword, and with blasting, and with mildew: and they shall pursue thee vntill thou perish.

23 And the heauen that is ouer thy head shall be brasse, and the earth that is vnder thee *shalbe* yron.

24 The LORD shall make the raine of thy land powder and dust: from heauen shall it come downe vpon thee, vntill thou be destroyed.

25 The LORD shall cause thee to bee smitten before thine enemies: thou shalt goe out one way against them, and flee seuen wayes before them, and shalt bee † remoued into all the kingdomes of the earth.

26 And thy carkeise shall be meat vnto all foules of the aire, and vnto the beasts of the earth, and no man shall fray *them* away.

27 The LORD will smite thee with the botch of Egypt, and with the emerods, and with the scab, and with the itch, whereof thou canst not be healed.

28 The LORD shall smite thee with madnesse, and blindnesse, and astonishment of heart.

29 And thou shalt grope at noone daies, as the blind groppeth in darkenesse, & thou shalt not prosper in thy wayes: and thou shalt be onely oppressed, and spoiled euermore, and no man shall saue thee.

30 Thou shalt betrothe a wife, and another man shall lie with her: thou shalt build an house, and thou shalt not dwell therein: * thou shalt plant a vineyard, and shalt not † gather the grapes thereof.

31 Thine oxe shalbe slaine before thine eyes, and thou shalt not eate thereof: thine asse shall be violently taken away from before thy face, and † shall not bee restored to thee: thy sheepe shall be giuen vnto thine enemies, and thou shalt haue none to rescue *them*.

32 Thy sonnes and thy daughters shall be giuen vnto another people, and thine eyes shall looke, and faile with longing for them all the day long: and there shall be no might in thine hand.

33 The fruit of thy land, and all thy labours, shall a nation which thou knowest not, eate vp: and thou shalt bee onely oppressed and crushed alway:

34 So that thou shalt bee mad, for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see.

35 The LORD shall smite thee in the knees, and in the legs with a sore botch that cannot be healed, from the sole of thy foot, vnto the top of thy head.

36 The LORD shall bring thee, and thy king which thou shalt set ouer thee, vnto a nation which neither thou, nor thy fathers haue knowen, and there shalt thou serue other gods, wood and stone.

37 And thou shalt become * an astonishment, a prouerbe, and a by-word, among all nations whither the LORD shall leade thee.

38 * Thou shalt carie much seede out into the field, and shalt gather but little in: for the locust shall consume it.

39 Thou shalt plant vineyards and dresse *them*, but shalt neither drinke of the wine, nor gather *the grapes*: for the wormes shall eate them.

40 Thou shalt haue Oliue trees throughout all thy coasts, but thou shalt not anoint *thy selfe* with the oyle: for thine Oliue shall cast *his fruit*.

41 Thou shalt beget sonnes and daughters, but † thou shalt not enioy them: for they shall goe into captiuitie.

42 All thy trees and fruit of thy lande shall the locusts † consume.

43 The stranger that is within thee shall get vp aboue thee very high: and thou shalt come downe very low.

44 He shall lend to thee, and thou shalt not lend to him: he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the taile.

45 Moreouer, all these curses shal come vpon thee, and shall pursue thee, and ouertake thee, till thou bee destroyed: because thou hearkenedst not vnto the voice of the LORD thy God, to keepe his Commandements, and his Statutes which hee commanded thee.

46 And they shalbe vpon thee for a signe, and for a wonder, & vpon thy seed for euer:

47 Because

Heb. which one would dest be.

Leuit. 26. 6.

Or, drought.

† Heb. for a remouing.

* Chap. 20. 6

† Hebr. prophane, or vse it as common meat.

† Heb. shall not returne to thee, &c.

* 1. King. 9. 7 iere. 24. 9. and 25. 9.

* Mica. 6. 15 agge. 1. 6.

† Hebr. they shall not bee thine.

|| Or, possesse.

47 Because thou seruedst not the LORD thy God with ioyfulnesse, and with gladnesse of heart, for the aboundance of all things.

48 Therefore shalt thou serue thine enemies which the LORD shall send against thee, in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakednesse, and in want of all things: and he shall put a yoke of yron vpon thy necke, vntil he haue destroyed thee.

49 The LORD shall bring a nation against thee from farre, from the end of the earth, *as swift* as the Eagle fleeth, a nation whose tongue thou shalt not † vnderstand:

† *Heb. heare.*

50 A nation † of fierce countenance, which shall not regard the person of the old, nor shew fauour to the yong:

† *Heb. strong of face.*

51 And he shall eate the fruit of thy cattell, and the fruit of thy land, vntill thou be destroyed: which also shall not leaue thee *either* corne, wine, or oyle, *or* the increase of thy kine, or flocks of thy sheepe, vntill he haue destroyed thee.

52 And he shall besiege thee in all thy gates, vntill thy high and fenced wals come downe wherein thou trustedst throughout all thy land: and he shall besiege thee in all thy gates, throughout all thy land which the LORD thy God hath giuen thee.

* *Leuit. 26. 25. 2. king. 6. 29. Iam 4. 10 baruc. 2. 3.*

53 And * thou shalt eate the fruit of thine owne † body, the flesh of thy sonnes, and of thy daughters (which the LORD thy God hath giuen thee) in the siege, and in the straitnesse wherwith thine enemies shall distresse thee.

† *Heb. belly.*

54 *So that* the man that is tender among you, and very delicate, his eye shall bee euill toward his brother, and toward the wife of his bosome, and towards the remnant of his children which he shall leaue:

55 So that hee will not giue to any of them of the flesh of his children whom he shall eate: because he hath nothing left him in the siege, and in the straitnesse wherewith thine enemies shall distresse thee, in all thy gates.

56 The tender and delicate woman among you, which would not aduenture to set the sole of her foot vpon the ground, for delicatenesse and tendernesse, her eye shall be euill towards the Husband of her bosome, and towards her sonne, and towards her daughter,

† *Hebr. after-birth.*

57 And towards her † yong one that commeth out from betweene her feet, and towards her children which she shall beare: for she shal eate them for want of all things secretly in the siege and straitnesse, wherewith thine enemie shall distresse thee in thy gates.

58 If thou wilt not obserue to doe all the words of this Lawe that are written in this booke, that thou mayest feare this glorious and fearefull Name, THE LORD THY GOD:

59 Then the LORD will make thy plagues wonderfull, and the plagues of thy seed, *euen* great plagues, and of long continuance, and sore sickenesses, and of long continuance.

60 Moreouer, hee will bring vpon thee all the diseases of Egypt, which thou wast afraid of, and they shall cleaue vnto thee.

61 Also euery sickenesse, and euery plague which is not written in the booke of this Law, them will the LORD † bring vpon thee, vntill thou be destroyed.

† *Heb. cause to ascend.*

62 And ye shall be left few in number, whereas ye were * as the starres of heauen for multitude: because thou wouldest not obey the voyce of the LORD thy God.

* *Chap. 10. 22.*

63 And it shall come to passe, *that* as the LORD reioyced ouer you to doe you good, and to multiply you; so the LORD will reioyce ouer you to destroy you, and to bring you to nought; and ye shall bee plucked from off the land whither thou goest to possesse it.

64 And the LORD shall scatter thee among all people, from the *one* ende of the earth, euen vnto the *other*: and there thou shalt serue other gods, which *neither* thou nor thy fathers haue knowen, *euen* wood and stone.

65 And among these nations shalt thou finde no ease, neither shall the sole of thy foot haue rest: but the LORD shal giue thee there a trembling heart, and failing of eyes, and sorrow of mind.

66 And thy life shall hang in doubt before thee, and thou shalt feare day and night, and shalt haue none assurance of thy life.

67 In the morning thou shalt say, Would God it were Euen: and at Euen thou shalt say, Would God it were morning, for the feare of thine heart wherewith thou shalt feare, and for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see.

68 And the LORD shall bring thee into Egypt againe, with ships, by the way whereof I spake vnto thee, Thou shalt see it no more againe: and there ye shall bee sold

sold vnto your enemies for bondmen, and bondwomen, and no man shall buy *you.*

CHAP. XXIX.

1 Moses exhorteth them to obedience, by the memory of the workes they haue seene. 10 All are presented before the Lord to enter into his Couenant. 18 The great wrath on him that flattereth himselfe in his wickednesse. 29 Secret things belong vnto God.

THese *are* the wordes of the Couenant which the LORD commanded Moses to make with the children of Israel in the land of Moab beside the Couenant which he made with them in Horeb.

2 ¶ And Moses called vnto all Israel, and said vnto them,* Ye haue seene all that the LORD did before your eyes in the land of Egypt vnto Pharaoh, and vnto all his seruants, and vnto all his land;

3 The great temptations which thine eyes haue seene, the signes and those great miracles:

4 Yet the LORD hath not giuen you an heart to perceiue, and eyes to see, and eares to heare, vnto this day.

5 And I haue led you fortie yeeres in the wilderneſſe: your clothes are not waxen old vpon you, and thy shooe is not waxen old vpon thy foot.

6 Yee haue not eaten bread, neither haue you drunke wine, or strong drinke: that ye might know that I am the LORD your God.

7 And when ye came vnto this place, Sihon the king of Heshbon, and Og the King of Bashan, came out against vs vnto battell, and we smote them.

8 And we tooke their land, and gaue it for an inheritance vnto the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to the halfe tribe of Manasseh.

9 *Keepe therefore the words of this Couenant and doe them, that ye may prosper in all that ye doe.

10 ¶ Ye stand this day all of you before the LORD your God: your captaines of your tribes, your Elders, and your officers, *with* all the men of Israel,

11 Your little ones, your wiues, and thy stranger that is in thy campe, from the hewer of thy wood, vnto the drawer of thy water:

12 That thou shouldest † enter into Couenant with the LORD thy God, and into his othe which the LORD thy God, maketh with thee this day:

13 That he may establish thee to day for a people vnto himselfe, and that he may be vnto thee a God, as he hath saide vnto thee, and as hee hath sworne vnto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Iacob.

14 Neither with you onely doe I make this couenant and this othe:

15 But with him that standeth here with vs this day before the LORD our God, and also with him that is not here with vs this day:

16 (For ye know how we haue dwelt in the land of Egypt, and how we came thorow the nations which ye passed by.

17 And ye haue seene their abominations, and their † idoles, wood, and stone, siluer, and gold, which were among them.)

18 Lest there should be among you man or woman, or familie, or tribe, whose heart turneth away this day from the LORD our God, to goe *and* serue the gods of these nations: lest there should bee among you a root that beareth ‖ gall and wormewood,

19 And it come to passe when hee heareth the words of this curse, that hee blesse himselfe in his heart, saying, I shall haue peace, though I walke in the ‖ imagination of mine heart, to adde † drunkennesse to thirst:

20 The LORD will not spare him, but then the anger of the LORD, and his iealousie shall smoke against that man, and all the curses that are written in this booke shall lie vpon him, and the LORD shall blot out his name from vnder heauen.

21 And the LORD shall separate him vnto euill, out of all the tribes of Israel, according to all the curses of the Couenant, that † are written in this booke of the Law:

22 So that the generation to come of your children, that shall rise vp after you, and the stranger that shall come from a far land, shall say, when they see the plagues of that land, and the sicknesses † which the LORD hath laid vpon it;

23 And that the whole land thereof is brimstone and salt, *and* burning, that it is not sowen, nor beareth, nor any grasse groweth therein, *like the ouerthrowe of Sodome, and Gomorah, Admah, and Zeboim, which the LORD ouerthrew in his anger, and in his wrath:

24 Euen all nations shall say, *Wherefore hath the LORD done thus vnto this land? what *meaneth* the heat of this great anger?

25 Then men shall say, Because they haue

* Exod. 19. 4

* Chap. 4. 6. 1. king. 2. 2. iosh. 1. 7.

† Heb. passe.

† Heb. donguie gods.

‖ Or, a poyſonfull herbe. Heb. Rosh.

‖ Or, stubbornesse. † Heb. the drunken to the thirstie.

† Heb. is written.

† Heb. wherewith the LORD hath made it sicke.

* Gen. 19. 24, 25.

* 1. Kin. 9. 8 iere. 22. 8.

haue forsaken the Couenant of the LORD God of their fathers, which he made with them when hee brought them forth out of the land of Egypt.

26 For they went and serued other gods, and worshipped them, gods whome they knew not, and † *whom* he had not giuen vnto them.

† *Heb. diuided Or, who had not giuen to them any portion.*

27 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against this land, to bring vpon it all the curses, that are written in this booke.

28 And the LORD rooted them out of their land in anger and in wrath, and in great indignation, and cast them into another land, as *it is* this day.

29 The secret things *belong* vnto the LORD our God: but those things which are reuealed *belong* vnto vs, and to our children for euer, that we may doe all the words of this Law.

CHAP. XXX.

1 Great mercies promised vnto the repentant. 11 The Commandement is manifest. 15 Death and life are set before them.

AND it shall come to passe when all these things are come vpon thee, the blessing, and the curse, which I haue set before thee, and thou shalt call *them* to minde among all the nations whither the LORD thy God hath driuen thee,

2 And shalt returne vnto the LORD thy God, and shalt obey his voyce according to all that I command thee this day, thou and thy children with all thine heart, and with all thy soule:

3 That then the LORD thy God will turne thy captiuitie, and haue compassion vpon thee, and will returne and gather thee from all the nations whither the LORD thy God hath scattered thee.

* Nehe. 1.9.

4 *If any of thine be driuen out vnto the outmost parts of heauen, from thence will the LORD thy God gather thee, and from thence will he fetch thee.

5 And the LORD thy God will bring thee into the land which thy fathers possessed, and thou shalt possesse it: and he will doe thee good, and multiply thee aboue thy fathers.

6 And the LORD thy God will circumcise thine heart, and the heart of thy seed to loue the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soule, that thou mayest liue.

7 And the LORD thy God will put all these curses vpon thine enemies, and on them that hate thee, which persecuted thee.

8 And thou shalt returne and obey the voyce of the LORD, and doe all his Commandements which I command thee this day.

9 *And the LORD thy God will make thee plenteous in euery worke of thine hand, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattell, and in the fruit of thy land, for good: for the LORD will againe reioyce ouer thee for good, as he reioyced ouer thy fathers:

* Chap. 28. 11.

10 If thou shalt hearken vnto the voice of the LORD thy God to keepe his Commandements, and his Statutes which are written in this booke of the Law, *and* if thou turne vnto the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soule.

11 ¶ For this Commandement which I command thee this day, it is not hidden from thee, neither is it farre off.

12 *It *is* not in heauen, that thou shouldest say, Who shall goe vp for vs to heauen, and bring it vnto vs, that we may heare it, and doe it?

* Rom. 10. 6, &c.

13 Neither *is* it beyond the sea, that thou shouldest say, Who shall goe ouer the sea for vs, and bring it vnto vs, that we may heare it, and doe it?

14 But the word is very nigh vnto thee, in thy mouth, and in thy heart, that thou mayest doe it.

15 ¶ See, I haue set before thee this day, life and good, and death, and euill:

16 In that I command thee this day to loue the LORD thy God, to walke in his wayes, and to keepe his Commandements, and his Statutes, and his Iudgements, that thou mayest liue and multiply: and the LORD thy God shal blesse thee in the land, whither thou goest to possesse it.

17 But if thine heart turne away, so that thou wilt not heare, but shalt be drawen away, and worship other gods, and serue them:

18 I denounce vnto you this day, that ye shall surely perish, and that ye shall not prolong your dayes vpon the land, whither thou passest ouer Iordane, to goe to possesse it.

19 *I call heauen and earth to record this day against you, that I haue set before you life and death, blessing and cursing: therefore choose life, that both thou and thy seed may liue:

* Chap. 4. 26.

20 That thou mayest loue the LORD thy

thy God, *and* that thou mayest obey his voyce, and that thou mayest cleaue vnto him: for he *is* thy life, and the length of thy dayes, that thou mayest dwell in the land, which the LORD sware vnto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Iacob, to giue them.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 Moses incourageth the people. 7 He incourageth Ioshua. 9 He deliuereth the Law vnto the Priests to reade it in the seuenth yeere to the people. 14 God giueth a charge to Ioshua, 19 and a song to testifie against the people. 24 Moses deliuereth the booke of the Law to the Leuites to keepe. 28 He maketh a protestation to the Elders.

AND Moses went and spake these words vnto all Israel.

2 And he said vnto them, I *am* an hundred and twentie yeeres old this day; I can no more goe out and come in: also the LORD hath said vnto mee, * Thou shalt not goe ouer this Iordan.

* Num. 20. 12. chap. 3, 27.

3 The LORD thy God, hee will goe ouer before thee, *and* hee will destroy these nations from before thee, and thou shalt possesse them: *and* Ioshua, he shall goe ouer before thee, * as the LORD hath said.

* Numb. 27. 21.

4 And the LORD shall doe vnto them, as he did to Sihon, and to Og Kings of the Amorites, and vnto the land of them, whom he destroyed.

5 And * the LORD shall giue them vp before your face, that yee may doe vnto them according vnto all the Commandements which I haue commanded you.

* Chap. 7, 2

6 Be strong, and of a good courage, feare not, nor be afraid of them: for the LORD thy God, hee *it is* that doeth goe with thee, he will not faile thee, nor forsake thee.

7 ¶ And Moses called vnto Ioshua, and said vnto him in the sight of all Israel, Bee strong, and of a good courage: for thou must goe with this people vnto the land, which the LORD hath sworne vnto their fathers to giue them; and thou shalt cause them to inherit it.

8 And the LORD, he *it is* that doth goe before thee, hee will be with thee, hee will not faile thee, neither forsake thee: feare not, neither be dismayed.

9 ¶ And Moses wrote this Law, and deliuered it vnto the Priests the sonnes of Leui, which bare the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD, and vnto all the Elders of Israel.

10 And Moses commanded them, saying, At the end of *euery* seuen yeeres, in the solemnitie of the * yeere of release, in the feast of Tabernacles,

* Chap. 15, 1

11 When all Israel is come to appeare before the LORD thy God, in the place which hee shall choose; thou shalt reade this Law before all Israel, in their hearing.

12 Gather the people together, men, and women and children, and thy stranger that *is* within thy gates, that they may heare, and that they may learne, and feare the LORD your God, and obserue to doe all the words of this Law:

13 And *that* their children which haue not knowen *any thing*, may heare, and learne to feare the LORD your God, as long as ye liue in the land, whither ye goe ouer Iordan to possesse it.

14 ¶ And the LORD said vnto Moses, Behold, thy dayes approach that thou must die: call Ioshua, and present your selues in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, that I may giue him a charge. And Moses and Ioshua went and presented themselues in the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

15 And the LORD appeared in the Tabernacle in a pillar of a cloud: and the pillar of the cloud stood ouer the doore of the Tabernacle.

16 ¶ And the LORD said vnto Moses, Behold, thou shalt † sleepe with thy fathers, and this people will rise vp, and goe a whoring after the gods of the strangers of the land whither they goe *to be* amongst them, and will forsake me, and breake my couenant which I haue made with them.

† *Heb. lie downe.*

17 Then my anger shall be kindled against them in that day, and I will forsake them, and I will hide my face from them, and they shall be deuoured, and many euils and troubles shall † befall them, so that they will say in that day, Are not these euils come vpon vs, because our God is not amongst vs?

† *Heb. finde them.*

18 And I will surely hide my face in that day, for all the euils which they shall haue wrought, in that they are turned vnto other gods.

19 Now therefore, write ye this song for you, and teach it the children of Israel: put it in their mouthes, that this song may be a witnesse for mee, against the children of Israel.

20 For when I shall haue brought them into the land which I sware vnto their fathers, that floweth with milke and hony; and

and they ſhall haue eaten and filled themſelues, and waxen fat; then will they turne vnto other gods, and ſerue them, and prouoke me, and breake my couenant.

21 And it ſhall come to paſſe, when many euils & troubles are befallen them, that this ſong ſhall teſtifie † againſt them as a witneſſe: for it ſhall not be forgotten out of the mouthes of their ſeed: for I know their imagination which they † goe about euen now, before I haue brought them into the land, which I ſware.

† *Hebr. before.*

† *Hebr. doe.*

22 ¶ Moſes therefore wrote this ſong the ſame day, & taught it the children of Iſrael.

23 And hee gaue Ioſhua the ſonne of Nun a charge, and ſaid, * Be ſtrong, and of a good courage: for thou ſhalt bring the children of Iſrael into the land which I ſware vnto them: and I will be with thee.

* Ioſh. 1. 6.

24 ¶ And it came to paſſe when Moſes had made an ende of writing the wordes of this Law in a booke, vntill they were finiſhed,

25 That Moſes commanded the Leuites which bare the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD, ſaying,

26 Take this booke of the Law, and put it in the ſide of the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD your God, that it may bee there for a witneſſe againſt thee.

27 For I know thy rebellion, and thy ſtiffe necke: Behold, while I am yet aliue with you this day, ye haue bene rebellious againſt the LORD; and how much more after my death?

28 ¶ Gather vnto mee all the Elders of your tribes, and your Officers, that I may ſpeake theſe wordes in their eares, and call heauen and earth to record againſt them.

29 For I know, that after my death yee will vtterly corrupt *your ſelues*, and turne aſide from the way, which I haue commanded you: and euill will befall you in the latter dayes, becauſe ye will doe euill in the ſight of the LORD, to prouoke him to anger through the worke of your hands.

30 And Moſes ſpake in the eares of all the Congregation of Iſrael the wordes of this ſong, vntill they were ended.

CHAP. XXXII.

1 Moſes ſong, which ſetteth foorth Gods mercie and vengeance. 46 He exhorteth them to ſet their hearts vpon it. 48 God ſendeth him vp to mount Nebo, to ſee the land, and die.

GIue eare, O yee heauens, and I will ſpeake; And heare, O earth, the words of my mouth.

2 My doctrine ſhall drop as the raine: my ſpeech ſhall diſtill as the deaw, as the ſmall raine vpon the tender herbe, and as ſhowres vpon the graſſe.

3 Becauſe I will publiſh the Name of the LORD: aſcribe yee greatneſſe vnto our God.

4 *He is* the rocke, his worke *is* perfect: for all his wayes *are* Iudgement: A God of Trueth, and without iniquitie, iuſt and right *is* he.

5 † They haue corrupted themſelues, ‖ their ſpot is not *the ſpot* of his children: *they are* a peruerſe and crooked generation.

† *Hebr. hee hath corrupted to himſelfe.*

‖ *Or, that they are not his children, that is their blot.*

6 Doe ye thus requite the LORD, O fooliſh people, and vnwiſe? Is not hee thy Father *that* hath bought thee? Hath he not made thee, and eſtabliſhed thee?

7 ¶ Remember the dayes of old, conſider the yeres of † many generations: aske thy father, and he will ſhew thee, thy Elders, and they will tell thee.

† *Hebr. generation and generation.*

8 When the moſt High diuided to the nations their inheritance, when he ſeparated the ſonnes of Adam, he ſet the bounds of the people according to the number of the children of Iſrael.

9 For the LORDS portion *is* his people: Iacob *is* the † lot of his inheritance.

† *Hebr. cord.*

10 He found him in a deſert land, and in the waſte howling wildernes: He ‖ led him about, he inſtructed him, he kept him as the apple of his eye.

‖ *Or, compaſſed him about.*

11 As an Eagle ſtirreth vp her neſt, fluttereth ouer her yong, ſpreadeth abroad her wings, taketh them, beareth them on her wings:

12 *So* the LORD alone did leade him, and there was no ſtrange god with him.

13 He made him ride on the high places of the earth, that he might eate the increaſe of the fields, and hee made him to ſucke hony out of the rocke, and oile out of the flintie rocke,

14 Butter of kine, and milke of ſheepe, with fat of lambs, and rammes of the breed of Baſhan, and goats, with the fat of kidneis of wheat, and thou diddeſt drinke of the pure blood of the grape.

15 ¶ But Ieſurun waxed fat, and kicked: Thou art waxen fat, thou art growen thick, thou art couered *with fatneſſe*: then he forſooke God *which* made him, and lightly eſteemed the Rocke of his ſaluation.

16 They prouoked him to ielouſie with ſtrange *gods*, with abominations prouoked they him to anger.

O 17 They

17 They sacrificed vnto deuils, ‖not to God: to gods whom they knew not, to new gods, *that* came newly vp, whom your fathers feared not.

‖*Or, which were not God.*

18 Of the Rocke that begate thee thou art vnmindfull, and hast forgotten God that formed thee.

19 And when the LORD saw *it*, he ‖abhorred *them*, because of the prouoking of his sonnes, and of his daughters.

‖ *Or, despised.*

20 And he said, I wil hide my face from them, I will see what their ende *shall be*: for they *are* a very froward generation, children in whom is no faith.

21 They haue moued mee to ielousie with *that which is* not god, they haue prouoked me to anger with their vanities: And *I will moue them to ielousie with *those which are* not a people, I will prouoke them to anger with a foolish nation.

*Rom. 10. 9.

22 For a fire is kindled in my anger, and ‖ shall burne vnto the lowest hell, and ‖shall consume the earth with her increase, and set on fire the foundations of the mountaines.

‖ *Or, hath burned.* ‖ *Or, hath consumed.*

23 I will heape mischiefes vpon them, I will spend mine arrowes vpon them.

24 *They shall be* burnt with hunger, and deuoured with † burning heat, and with bitter destruction: I will also send the teeth of beasts vpon them, with the poison of serpents of the dust.

†*Hebr. burning coales.*

25 The sword without, and terrour †within shall † destroy both the yong man, and the virgine, the suckling *also* with the man of gray haires.

†*Hebr. from the chambers.* †*Hebr. bereaue.*

26 I said, I would scatter them into corners, I would make the remembrance of them to cease from among men:

27 Were it not that I feared the wrath of the enemie, lest their aduersaries should behaue themselues strangely, *and* lest they should say, ‖ Our hand is high, and the LORD hath not done all this.

‖*Or, our high hand and not the LORD hath done all this.*

28 For they are a nation void of counsel, neither is there any vnderstanding in them.

29 O that they were wise, that they vnderstood this, that they would consider their latter end.

30 How should *one chase a thousand, and two put ten thousand to flight, except their Rocke had sold them, and the LORD had shut them vp?

*Iosh. 23. 10.

31 For their rocke is not as our Rocke, euen our enemies themselues being iudges.

‖ *Or, is worse then the vine of Sodome, &c.*

32 For their vine is ‖ of the vine of Sodome, and of the fields of Gomorah: their grapes *are* grapes of gall, their clusters *are* bitter.

33 Their wine is the poison of dragons, and the cruell venime of Aspes.

34 Is not this layd vp in store with me, *and* sealed vp among my treasures?

35 To me belongeth *vengeance, and recompence, their foote shall slide in due time: for the day of their calamitie is at hand, and the things that shall come vpon them, make haste.

*Ecclus. 28. 1. rom. 12. 19. hebr. 10. 30.

36 For the LORD shall iudge his people, and repent himselfe for his seruants, when he seeth that *their* †power is gone; and there is none shut vp, or left.

†*Hebr. hand.*

37 And hee shall say, Where *are* their gods? their Rocke in whom they trusted;

38 Which did eate the fat of their sacrifices, and dranke the wine of their drinke offerings? let them rise vp and helpe you, *and* be † your protection.

†*Hebr. an hiding for you.*

39 See now, that I, *euen* I am he, & there is no god with mee; *I kill, and I make aliue: I wound, and I heale: neither is there any that can deliuer out of my hand.

* 1 Sam. 2. 6 Deut. 32. wisd 16. 13.

40 For I lift vp my hand to heauen, and say, I liue for euer.

41 If I whet my glittering sword, and mine hand take hold on Iudgement, I will render vengeance to mine enemies, and will reward them that hate me.

42 I will make mine arrowes drunke with blood, (and my sword shall deuoure flesh) *and that* with the blood of the slaine, and of the captiues, from the beginning of reuenges vpon the enemie.

43 ‖ Reioyce, O *yee nations *with* his people, for he will auenge the blood of his seruants, and will render vengeance to his aduersaries, and will be mercifull vnto his land, *and* to his people.

‖*Or, praise his people ye nations. Or, sing ye.* *Matth. 7. 6. rom. 15. 10.

44 ¶ And Moses came and spake all the words of this Song in the eares of the people, he and ‖ Hoshea the sonne of Nun.

‖*Or, Ioshua.*

45 And Moses made an ende of speaking all these words to all Israel.

46 And he said vnto them, * Set your hearts vnto all the words which I testifie among you this day, which yee shall commaund your children to obserue to doe all the words of this Law.

* Chap. 6. 6. and 11. 18.

47 For it *is* not a vaine thing for you: because it is your life, & through this thing ye shall prolong *your* daies, in the land whither ye goe ouer Iordan to possesse it.

48 And *the LORD spake vnto Moses that selfe same day, saying,

*Num. 27. 12.

49 Get

49 Get thee vp into this mountaine Abarim, vnto mount Nebo, which is in the land of Moab, that is ouer against Iericho, and beholde the land of Canaan which I giue vnto the children of Israel for a possession:

50 And die in the mount whither thou goest vp, and be gathered vnto thy people, as *Aaron thy brother died in mount Hor, and was gathered vnto his people:

51 Because *ye trespassed against me among the children of Israel, at the waters of ‖ Meribah Kadesh, in the wildernes of Zin: because yee sanctified mee not in the midst of the children of Israel.

52 Yet thou shalt see the land before *thee*, but thou shalt not goe thither vnto the land which I giue the children of Israel.

*Num. 20. 25,28. and 33.38.
*Num. 20. 12,13. and 27.14.
‖ *Or, strife at Kadesh.*

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 *The Maiestie of God.* 6 *The blessings of the twelue Tribes.* 26 *The excellencie of Israel.*

AND this *is* the blessing, wherewith Moses the man of God blessed the children of Israel before his death.

2 And he said, the LORD came from Sinai, and rose vp from Seir vnto them, he shined foorth from mount Paran, and hee came with tenne thousands of Saints: from his Right hand *went* a †fierie Law for them.

3 Yea hee loued the people; all his Saints *are* in thy hand: and they sate downe at thy feete; euery one shall receiue of thy words.

4 Moses commaunded vs a Law, euen the inheritance of the Congregation of Iacob.

5 And hee was King in Iesurun, when the heads of the people, *and* the Tribes of Israel were gathered together.

6 ¶ Let Reuben liue, and not die, and let *not* his men be few.

7 ¶ And this *is the blessing* of Iudah: and he said, Heare, LORD, the voice of Iudah, and bring him vnto his people: Let his hands be sufficient for him, and be thou an helpe to him from his enemies.

8 ¶ And of Leui hee saide, *Let* thy Thummim and thy Urim *be* with thy holy one, whom thou diddest proue at Massah, *and with* whom thou didst striue at the waters of Meribah;

9 Who said vnto his father and to his mother, I haue not seene him, neither did he acknowledge his brethren; nor knew his owne children: for they haue obserued thy word, and kept thy Couenant.

10 ‖ They shall teach Iacob thy iudgements, and Israel thy Law: ‖ they shall put incense † before thee, and whole burnt sacrifice vpon thine Altar.

11 Blesse, LORD, his substance, and accept the worke of his hands, smite thorow the loynes of them that rise against him, and of them that hate him, that they rise not againe.

12 ¶ *And* of Beniamin he said, The beloued of the LORD shall dwell in safety by him, *and the LORD* shall couer him all the day long, and hee shall dwell betweene his shoulders.

13 ¶ And of Ioseph he said: *Blessed of the LORD bee his land, for the precious things of heauen, for the dew, and for the deepe that coucheth beneath;

14 And for the precious fruits *brought foorth* by the Sunne, and for the precious things † put foorth by the † Moone,

15 And for the chiefe things of the ancient mountaines, and for the precious things of the lasting hils,

16 And for the precious things of the earth, and fulnesse therof, and for the good will of him that dwelt in the bush: let *the blessing* come vpon the head of Ioseph, and vpon the top of the head of him *that* *was* separated from his brethren.

17 His glory *is like* the firstling of his bullocke, and his hornes *are like* the hornes of Vnicornes: with them hee shall push the people together, to the endes of the earth: and they *are* the ten thousands of Ephraim, and they *are* the thousands of Manasseh.

18 ¶ And of Zebulun he said, Reioyce, Zebulun, in thy going out; and Issachar, in thy tents.

19 They shall call the people vnto the mountaine, there they shall offer sacrifices of righteousnes: for they shall sucke of the abundance of the seas, and of treasures hid in the sand.

20 ¶ And of Gad he said, Blessed *be* he that enlargeth Gad: he dwelleth as a Lion, and teareth the arme with the crowne of the head.

21 And he prouided the first part for himselfe, because there, *in* a portion of the lawgiuer was he † seated, and he came *with* the heads of the people, he executed the iustice of the LORD, and his Iudgements with Israel.

22 ¶ And of Dan he said, Dan *is* a Lions whelpe: he shall leape from Bashan.

23 ¶ And of Naphtali he said, O Naphtali, satisfied with fauour, and full with the

*Gene. 49. 25.
*Gene. 49. 26.

† *Hebr. a fire of law.*
‖ *Or, let them teach, &c.*
‖ *Or, let them put incense.*
† *Hebr. at thy nose.*
† *Hebr. thrust foorth.*
† *Hebr. Moones.*
† *Heb. fielcd.*

blessing of the LORD: possesse thou the West and the South.

24 ¶ And of Asher he said, let Asher be blessed with children, Let him be acceptable to his brethren, and let him dip his foot in oile.

25 Thy ‖ shooes shalbe yron and brasse, and as thy dayes, *so shall* thy strength *be*.

26 ¶ There is none like vnto the God of Iesurun, *who* rideth vpon the heauen in thy helpe, and in his Excellencie on the skie.

27 The eternall God *is thy* refuge, and vnderneath are the euerlasting armes: and he shall thrust out the enemie from before thee, and shall say, Destroy *them*.

28 * Israel then shall dwell in safety alone: the fountaine of Iacob *shalbe* vpon a land of corne and wine, also his heauens shall drop downe deaw.

29 Happy *art* thou, O Israel: Who is like vnto thee, O people! Saued by the LORD, the shield of thy helpe, and who is the sword of thy Excellencie: and thine enemies ‖ shalbe found liars vnto thee, and thou shalt tread vpon their high places.

‖ Or, vnder thy shooes shalbe yron.

* Iere. 23.6

‖ Or, shalbe subdued.

CHAP. XXXIIII.

1 Moses from mount Nebo vieweth the land. 5 He dieth there. 6 His buriall. 7 His age. 8 Thirty dayes mourning for him. 9 Iosuah succeedeth him. 10 The praise of Moses.

AND Moses went vp from the plaines of Moab, vnto the ‖ mountaine of Nebo, to the top of Pisgah, that is ouer against Iericho: and the LORD shewed him * all the land of Gilead, vnto Dan,

2 And all Naphtali, and the land of Ephraim, and Manasseh, and all the land of Iudah, vnto the vtmost sea,

3 And the South, and the plaine of the valley of Iericho, the city of palme trees vnto Zoar.

4 And the LORD said vnto him, * This is the land which I sware vnto Abraham, vnto Isaac, and vnto Iacob, saying, I will giue it vnto thy seed: I haue caused thee to see it with thine eyes, but thou shalt not goe ouer thither.

5 ¶ So Moses the seruant of the LORD died there in the land of Moab, according to the word of the LORD,

6 And hee buried him in a valley in the land of Moab, ouer against Beth-Peor: but no man knoweth of his Sepulchre vnto this day.

7 ¶ And Moses was an hundred and twentie yeeres olde when hee died: his eye was not dimme, nor his † naturall force † abated.

8 ¶ And the children of Israel wept for Moses in the plaines of Moab thirty dayes: So the dayes of weeping *and* mourning for Moses were ended.

9 ¶ And Iosuah the sonne of Nun *was* full of the Spirit of Wisedome: for Moses had layed his hands vpon him, and the children of Israel hearkened vnto him, and did as the LORD commanded Moses.

10 ¶ And there arose not a Prophet since in Israel like vnto Moses, whom the LORD knew face to face:

11 In all the signes and the wonders which the LORD sent him to doe in the land of Egypt, to Pharaoh, and to all his seruants, and to all his land,

12 And in all that mighty hand, and in all the great terrour, which Moses shewed in the sight of all Israel.

* Gen. 12.7. and 13.15.

† Hebr. moisture.

† Hebr. fled.

‖ Or, hill.

* Chap 3. 27.2. mac. 2.4.

THE BOOKE OF IOSHVA.

CHAP. I.

1 The LORD appointeth Iosuah to succeed Moses. 3 The borders of the promised Land. 5, 9 God promiseth to assist Iosuah. 8 He giueth him instructions. 10 Hee prepareth the people to passe ouer Iordan. 12 Iosuah putteth the two tribes and halfe in minde of their promise to Moses. 16 They promise him fealtie.

NOw after the death of Moses the seruant of the LORD, it came to passe, that the LORD spake vnto Iosuah the sonne of Nun, Moses * minister, saying,

2 Moses my seruant is dead: now therefore arise, goe ouer this Iordan, thou, and all this people, vnto the land which I doe giue to them, *euen* to the children of Israel.

3 * Euery place that the sole of your foot shall tread vpon, that haue I giuen vnto you, as I said vnto Moses.

4 From the wildernesse and this Lebanon, euen vnto the great Riuer, the riuer Euphrates, all the land of the Hittites, and vnto the great sea, toward the going downe of the Sunne, shalbe your coast.

5 There

* Deut. 1.38.

* Deut 11. 24. chap. 14. 9.

5 There shall not any man be able to stand before thee all the dayes of thy life: as I was with Moses, so I will be with thee: *I will not faile thee, nor forsake thee.

*Hebr. 13. 6.

6 *Be strong, and of a good courage: for ‖ vnto this people shalt thou diuide for an inheritance the land which I sware vnto their fathers to giue them.

*Deut. 31. 23.

‖ Or, thou shalt cause this people to inherite the land, &c.

7 Onely bee thou strong, and very courageous, that thou mayest obserue to doe according to all the Law, which Moses my seruant commanded thee: *turne not from it to the right hand, or to the left, that thou mayest ‖ prosper whither soeuer thou goest.

*Deut. 5. 32. and 28. 14

‖ Or, doe wisely.

8 This booke of the Law shall not depart out of thy mouth, but thou shalt meditate therin day and night, that thou maiest obserue to doe according to all that is written therein: for then thou shalt make thy way prosperous, and then thou shalt ‖ haue good successe.

‖ Or, doe wisely.

9 Haue not I commaunded thee? bee strong, and of a good courage, bee not afraid, neither bee thou dismaied: for the LORD thy God *is* with thee, whither soeuer thou goest.

10 ¶ Then Ioshua commanded the officers of the people, saying,

11 Passe through the hoste, and command the people, saying, Prepare you victuals: for within three dayes ye shall passe ouer this Iordane, to goe in to possesse the land which the LORD your God giueth you, to possesse it.

12 ¶ And to the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, & to halfe the tribe of Manasseh, spake Ioshua, saying,

13 *Remember the word which Moses the seruant of the LORD commanded you, saying, The LORD your God hath giuen you rest, and hath giuen you this land:

*Deut. 3. 20.

14 Your wiues, your litle ones, and your cattell shall remaine in the land which Moses gaue you on this side Iordane; but yee shall passe before your brethren † armed, all the mightie men of valour, and helpe them:

† Hebr. marshalled by fiue.

15 Vntill the LORD haue giuen your brethren rest, as *he hath giuen* you, and they also haue possessed the land which the LORD your God giueth them: then yee shall returne vnto the land of your possession, and enioy it, which Moses the LORDS seruant gaue you on this side Iordane toward the Sunne rising.

16 ¶ And they answered Ioshua, saying, All that thou commandest vs, wee will doe, and whither soeuer thou sendest vs, we will goe.

17 According as wee hearkened vnto Moses in all things, so will we hearken vnto thee: onely the LORD thy God bee with thee, as he was with Moses.

18 Whosoeuer hee be that doeth rebell against thy commandement, and will not hearken vnto thy wordes, in all that thou commandest him, hee shalbe put to death: onely be strong, and of a good courage.

CHAP. II.

1 *Rahab receiueth and concealeth the two spies sent from Shittim.* 8 *The couenant betweene her and them.* 23 *Their returne and relation.*

AND Ioshua the sonne of Nun sent out of Shittim two men, to spie secretly, saying, Goe, view the land, euen Iericho: and they went, and *came into an harlots house, named Rahab, and † lodged there.

*Hebr. 11. 31. iames 2. 25. † Hebr. lay.

2 And it was told the king of Iericho, saying, Behold, there came men in hither to night, of the children of Israel, to search out the countrey.

3 And the king of Iericho sent vnto Rahab, saying, Bring foorth the men that are come to thee, which are entred into thine house: for they be come to search out all the countrey.

4 And the woman tooke the two men, and hid them, and saide thus: There came men vnto mee, but I wist not whence they were:

5 And it came to passe *about the time* of shutting of the gate, when it was darke, that the men went out: whither the men went, I wote not: pursue after them quickly, for ye shall ouertake them.

6 But she had brought them vp to the roofe of the house, and hid them with the stalkes of flaxe, which she had laid in order vpon the roofe.

7 And the men pursued after them the way to Iordane, vnto the foords: and assoone as they which pursued after them were gone out, they shut the gate.

8 ¶ And before they were layd downe, she came vp vnto them vpon the roofe.

9 And shee said vnto the men, I know that the LORD hath giuen you the land, and that your terrour is fallen vpon vs, and that all the inhabitants of the land † faint becausse of you:

† Hebr. melt.

10 For we haue heard how the LORD *dried vp the water of the Red sea for you, when you came out of Egypt, and what

*Exod. 14. 21. chap. 4. 23.

you did vnto the two kings of the Amorites that *were* on the other side Iordan, *Sihon and Og, whom ye vtterly destroyed.

11 And assoone as wee had heard *these things*, our hearts did melt, neither did there †remaine any more courage in any man, because of you: for the LORD your God, he is God in heauen aboue, and in earth beneath.

12 Now therefore, I pray you, sweare vnto me by the LORD, since I haue shewed you kindenesse, that ye will also shew kindenesse vnto my fathers house, and giue me a true token:

13 And that ye wil saue aliue my father, and my mother, and my brethren, and my sisters, and all that they haue, and deliuer our liues from death.

14 And the men answered her, Our life †for yours, if ye vtter not this our businesse. And it shal be when the LORD hath giuen vs the land, that wee will deale kindely and truely with thee.

15 Then she let them downe by a coard thorow the window: for her house *was* vpon the towne wall, and shee dwelt vpon the wall.

16 And shee said vnto them, Get you to the mountaine, lest the pursuers meet you; and hide your selues there three dayes, vntil the pursuers be returned, & afterward may ye goe your way.

17 And the men said vnto her, We will be blamelesse of this thine oath which thou hast made vs sweare:

18 Behold, when we come into the land, thou shalt bind this line of scarlet threed in the window which thou didst let vs downe by: and thou shalt †bring thy father and thy mother, and thy brethren, and all thy fathers household home vnto thee.

19 And it shall be, that whosoeuer shall goe out of the doores of thy house into the street, his blood *shalbe* vpon his head, and we will be guiltlesse: and whosoeuer shalbe with thee in the house, his blood *shalbe* on our head, if *any* hand be vpon him.

20 And if thou vtter this our businesse, then we will bee quit of thine oath which thou hast made vs to sweare.

21 And she said, According vnto your words, so be it. And shee sent them away, and they departed: and she bound the scarlet line in the window.

22 And they went, and came vnto the mountaine, and abode there three dayes, vntill the pursuers were returned. And the pursuers sought *them* thorowout all the way, but found them not.

23 ¶So the two men returned, and descended from the mountaine, and passed ouer, and came to Ioshua the sonne of Nun, and told him all things that befell them,

24 And they said vnto Ioshua, Truely the LORD hath deliuered into our handes all the land; for euen all the inhabitants of the countrey doe †faint because of vs.

CHAP. III.

1 Ioshua commeth to Iordan. 2 The Officers instruct the people for the passage. 7 The LORD encourageth Ioshua. 9 Ioshua encourageth the people. 14 The waters of Iordan are diuided.

AND Ioshua rose earely in the morning, and they remooued from Shittim, and came to Iordan, hee and all the children of Israel, and lodged there before they passed ouer.

2 And it came to passe after three daies, that the Officers went thorow the hoste;

3 And they commaunded the people, saying, When ye see the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD your God, and the Priests the Leuites bearing it, then ye shall remoue from your place, and goe after it.

4 Yet there shalbe a space betweene you and it, about two thousand cubites by measure: come not neere vnto it, that ye may know the way by which ye must goe: for ye haue not passed *this* way †heretofore.

5 And Ioshua saide vnto the people, *Sanctifie your selues: for to morrow the LORD will do wonders among you.

6 And Ioshua spake vnto the Priests, saying, Take vp the Arke of the Couenant, and passe ouer before the people. And they tooke vp the Arke of the Couenant, and went before the people.

7 ¶And the LORD said vnto Ioshua, This day will I begin to magnifie thee in the sight of all Israel, that they may know that *as I was with Moses, so I will bee with thee.

8 And thou shalt command the priests that beare the Arke of the Couenant, saying; When yee are come to the brinke of the water of Iordane, yee shall stand still in Iordane.

9 ¶And Ioshua said vnto the children of Israel, Come hither, and heare the words of the LORD your God.

10 And Ioshua said, Hereby yee shall know that the liuing God is among you, and that he wil without faile driue out from before you the Canaanites, & the Hittites, and

---

* Num. 21. 24.

† Hebr. rose vp.

† Hebr. in stead of you to die.

† Hebr. gather.

† Hebr. melt.

† Hebr. since yesterday and the third day.

* Leuit. 20. 7. num. 11. 18. chap. 7. 13. 1. sam. 16. 5.

* Chap. 1. 5.

and the Hiuites, & the Perizzites, and Girgashites, & the Amorites, and the Iebusites.

11 Behold, the Arke of the Couenant, euen the Lord of all the earth, passeth ouer before you, into Iordan.

12 Now therefore take yee twelue men out of the tribes of Israel, out of euery tribe a man.

13 And it shal come to passe, assoone as the soles of the feet of the Priests that beare the Arke of the LORD, the Lord of all the earth, shall rest in the waters of Iordan, *that* the waters of Iordan shalbe cut off, *from* the waters that come downe from aboue: and they * shall stand vpon an heape.

14 ¶And it came to passe when the people remoued from their tents, to passe ouer Iordan, and the Priests bearing the * Arke of the Couenant before the people;

15 And as they that bare the Arke were come vnto Iordan, & the feet of the Priests that bare the Arke, were dipped in the brim of the water, (for * Iordan ouerfloweth all his banks at the time of haruest)

16 That the waters which came downe from aboue, stood *and* rose vp vpon an heape very farre, from the city Adam, that *is* beside Zaretan: and those that came downe toward the sea of the plaine, *euen* the salt sea, failed, *and* were cut off: and the people passed ouer right against Iericho.

17 And the Priests that bare the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD, stood firme on dry ground, in the midst of Iordan, and all the Israelites passed ouer on drie ground, vntil all the people were passed cleane ouer Iordan.

* Psal. 114. 3.

* Acts. 7. 45.

* 1. Chron. 12. 15. eccles. 24. 30

CHAP. IIII.

1 Twelue men are appointed to take twelue stones for a memoriall out of Iordan. 9 Twelue other stones are set vp in the middest of Iordan. 10. 19 The people passe ouer. 14 God magnifieth Iosh ua. 20 The twelue stones are pitched in Gilgal.

AND it came to passe when all the people were cleane passed * ouer Iordan, that the LORD spake vnto * Ioshua, saying,

2 Take you twelue men out of the people, out of euery tribe a man,

3 And commaund you them, saying, Take you hence out of the mids of Iordan, out of the place where the priests feet stood firme, twelue stones, and ye shall cary them ouer with you, and leaue them in the lodging place where you shall lodge this night.

4 Then Ioshua called the twelue men, whom hee had prepared of the children of Israel, out of euery tribe a man:

5 And Ioshua said vnto them, Passe ouer before the Arke of the LORD your God into the mids of Iordan, and take yee vp euery man of you a stone vpon his shoulder, according vnto the number of the tribes of the children of Israel:

6 That this may be a signe among you, *that* when your children aske their fathers † in time to come, saying; What meane you by these stones?

7 Then yee shall answere them, That the waters of Iordane were cut off before the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD, when it passed ouer Iordan, the waters of Iordan were cut off: and these stones shall be for a memoriall vnto the children of Israel for euer.

8 And the children of Israel did so as Ioshua commaunded, and tooke vp twelue stones out of the midst of Iordan, as the LORD spake vnto Ioshua, according to the number of the tribes of the children of Israel, and caried them ouer with them, vnto the place where they lodged, and layed them downe there.

9 And Ioshua set vp twelue stones in the midst of Iordan, in the place where the feete of the Priests which bare the Arke of the Couenant, stood: and they are there vnto this day.

10 ¶For the Priests which bare the Arke, stood in the midst of Iordan, vntill euery thing was finished that the LORD cõmanded Ioshua to speake vnto the people, according to all that Moses commanded Ioshua: and the people hasted & passed ouer.

11 And it came to passe when all the people were cleane passed ouer, that the Arke of the LORD passed ouer, and the Priests in the presence of the people.

12 And * the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and halfe the tribe of Manasseh, passed ouer armed before the childrē of Israel, as Moses spake vnto them:

13 About fourtie thousand ‖ prepared for warre, passed ouer before the LORD vnto battell, to the plaines of Iericho.

14 ¶On that day the LORD magnified Ioshua in the sight of all Israel, and they feared him, as they feared Moses all the dayes of his life.

15 And the LORD spake vnto Ioshua, saying,

16 Commaund the Priests that beare the Arke of the Testimony, that they come vp out of Iordan.

17 Ioshua therefore commaunded the

* Deut. 27. 2. * Chap. 3. 12.

† *Hebr. to morrow.*

* Num. 32. 27.

‖ *Or, ready armed.*

Priests, saying, Come ye vp out of Iordane.

18 And it came to passe when the Priests that bare the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD, were come vp out of the mids of Iordane, *and* the soles of the Priests feete were † lift vp vnto the dry land, that the waters of Iordane returned vnto their place, and † flowed ouer all his bankes, as they did before.

† *Heb. plucked vp.*
† *Hebr. went.*

19 ¶ And the people came vp out of Iordane on the tenth day of the first moneth, and encamped in Gilgal, in the East border of Iericho.

20 And those twelue stones which they tooke out of Iordane, did Ioshua pitch in Gilgal.

21 And hee spake vnto the children of Israel, saying, When your children shall aske their fathers † in time to come, saying, What meane these stones?

† *Hebr. to morrow.*

22 Then yee shall let your children know, saying, Israel came ouer this Iordane on dry land.

23 For the LORD your God dried vp the waters of Iordane from before you, vntill ye were passed ouer, as the LORD your God did to the Red sea, * which he dried vp from before vs, vntill we were gone ouer:

* *Exod. 14. 21.*

24 That all the people of the earth might know the hand of the LORD, that it *is* mighty, that ye might feare the LORD your God † for euer.

† *Hebr. all dayes.*

CHAP. V.

1 The Canaanites are afraid. 2 Ioshua reneweth Circumcision. 10 The Passeouer is kept at Gilgal. 12 Manna ceaseth. 13 An Angel appeareth to Ioshua.

AND it came to passe when all the kings of the Amorites which were on the side of Iordane Westward, and all the Kings of the Canaanites, which were by the Sea, heard that the LORD had dried vp the waters of Iordane from before the children of Israel, vntill wee were passed ouer, that their heart melted, neither was there spirit in them any more, because of the children of Israel.

2 ¶ At that time the LORD said vnto Ioshua, * Make thee || sharpe knines, and circumcise againe the children of Israel the second time.

* *Exod. 4 25*
|| *Or, knines of flints.*

3 And Ioshua made him sharpe knines, and circumcised the children of Israel at || the hill of the foreskinnes.

|| *Or, Gibeah-haaraloth.*

4 And this is the cause why Ioshua did circumcise: all the people that came out of Egypt, that *were* males, *euen* all the men of warre, died in the wilderness by the way after they came out of Egypt.

5 Now all the people that came out, were circumcised, but all the people that were borne in the wildernes by the way, as they came foorth out of Egypt, *them* they had not circumcised.

6 For the children of Israel walked fourtie yeeres in the wilderness, till all the people *that were* men of warre which came out of Egypt were consumed, because they obeyed not the voice of the LORD, vnto whom the LORD sware that hee * would not shew them the land which the LORD sware vnto their fathers, that hee would giue vs, a land that floweth with milke and honie.

* *Num. 14. 23.*

7 And their children, *whom* hee raised vp in their stead, them Ioshua circumcised, for they were vncircumcised: because they had not circumcised them by the way.

8 And it came to passe † when they had done circumcising all the people, that they abode in their places in the campe, till they were whole.

† *Heb. when the people had made an end to be circumcised.*

9 And the LORD said vnto Ioshua, This day haue I rolled away the reproch of Egypt from off you: Wherfore the name of the place is called || Gilgal vnto this day.

|| *i. rolling.*

10 ¶ And the children of Israel incamped in Gilgal, and kept the Passeouer, on the fourteenth day of the moneth at euen, in the plaines of Iericho.

11 And they did eate of the old corne of the land, on the morrow after the Passeouer, vnleauened cakes, and parched corne in the selfe same day.

12 ¶ And the Manna ceased on the morrow after they had eaten of the olde corne of the land, neither had the children of Israel Manna any more, but they did eate of the fruit of the land of Canaan that yere.

13 ¶ And it came to passe when Ioshua was by Iericho, that he lift vp his eyes, and looked, and behold, there stood * a man ouer against him, with his sword drawen in his hand: and Ioshua went vnto him, and said vnto him, Art thou for vs, or for our aduersaries?

* *Exod. 23. 23.*

14 And he said, Nay, but *as* || captaine of the hoste of the LORD am I now come. And Ioshua fell on his face to the earth, and did worship, and said vnto him, What saith my Lord vnto his seruant?

|| *Or, Prince.*

15 And the captaine of the LORDS hoste said vnto Ioshua, * Loose thy shooe from off thy foote, for the place whereon thou standest, is holy: And Ioshua did so.

* *Exod. 3. 5. acts. 7. 33.*

CHAP.

CHAP. VI.

1 Iericho is ſhut vp. 2 God inſtructeth Ioſhua how to beſiege it. 12 The citie is compaſſed. 17 It muſt be accurſed. 20 The walles fall downe. 22 Rahab is ſaued. 26 The builder of Iericho is curſed.

†*Heb. did ſhut vp, and was ſhut vp.*

NOw Iericho † was ſtraitly ſhut vp, becauſe of the children of Iſrael: none went out, and none came in.

2 And the LORD ſaid vnto Ioſhua, See, I haue giuen into thine hand Iericho, and the King thereof, *and* the mighty men of valour.

3 And ye ſhall compaſſe the citie, all *yee* men of warre, *and* goe round about the city once: thus ſhalt thou doe ſixe dayes.

4 And ſeuen Prieſts ſhall beare before the Arke ſeuen trumpets of rams hornes: and the ſeuenth day yee ſhall compaſſe the citie ſeuen times, and the Prieſts ſhall blow with the trumpets.

5 And it ſhall come to paſſe that when they make a long *blaſt* with the rammes horne, *and* when ye heare the ſound of the trumpet, all the people ſhall ſhoute with a great ſhout: and the wall of the citie ſhall fall downe † flat, and the people ſhal aſcend vp euery man ſtraight before him.

† *Heb. vnder it.*

6 ¶ And Ioſhua the ſonne of Nun called the Prieſts, and ſaid vnto them, Take vp the Arke of the Couenant, and let ſeuen Prieſts beare ſeuen trumpets of rammes hornes, before the Arke of the LORD.

7 And he ſaid vnto the people, Paſſe on, and compaſſe the citie, and let him that is armed paſſe on before the Arke of the LORD.

8 ¶ And it came to paſſe when Ioſhua had ſpoken vnto the people, that the ſeuen Prieſts bearing the ſeuen trumpets of rams hornes, paſſed on before the LORD, and blew with the trumpets: and the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD followed them.

9 ¶ And the armed men went before the Prieſts that blew with the trumpets: and the † rereward came after the Arke, *the Prieſts* going on, and blowing with the trumpets.

† *Heb. gathering* hoſte.

10 And Ioſhua had commanded the people, ſaying, Yee ſhall not ſhout, nor † make any noyſe with your voyce, neither ſhall any word proceed out of your mouth, vntill the day I bid you ſhoute, then ſhal ye ſhoute.

† *Heb. make your voyce to be heard.*

11 So the Arke of the LORD compaſſed the citie, going about *it* once: and they came into the campe, and lodged in the campe.

12 ¶ And Ioſhua roſe early in the morning, and the Prieſts tooke vp the Arke of the LORD.

13 And ſeuen Prieſts bearing ſeuen trumpets of rammes hornes before the Ark of the LORD, went on continually, and blew with the trumpets: & the armed men went before them, but the rereward came after the Arke of the LORD, *the Prieſts* going on, and blowing with the trumpets.

14 And the ſecond day they compaſſed the citie once, and returned into the camp: ſo they did ſixe dayes.

15 And it came to paſſe on the ſeuenth day, that they roſe early about the dawning of the day, and compaſſed the cittie after the ſame maner, ſeuen times: onely on that day they compaſſed the citie ſeuen times.

16 And it came to paſſe at the ſeuenth time, when the Prieſts blew with the trumpets, Ioſhua ſaid vnto the people, Shoute, for the LORD hath giuen you the citie.

17 ¶ And the citie ſhall bee ‖ accurſed, *euen* it, & all that *are* therein, to the LORD: onely Rahab the harlot ſhall liue; ſhe, and all that *are* with her in the houſe, becauſe * ſhe hid the meſſengers that we ſent.

‖ *Or, deuoted*

*Chap. 2. 4.

18 And you, in any wiſe keepe your ſelues from the accurſed thing, leſt ye make your ſelues accurſed, when yee take the accurſed thing, and make the campe of Iſrael a curſe, and trouble it.

19 But all the ſiluer, and gold, and veſſels of braſſe and yron, are † conſecrated vnto the LORD: they ſhall come into the treaſury of the LORD.

† *Heb. holines*

20 So the people ſhouted when the Prieſts blew with the trumpets: and it came to paſſe when the people heard the ſound of the trumpet, and the people ſhouted with a great ſhout, that * the wall fell down † flat, ſo that the people went vp into the citie, euery man ſtraight before him, and they tooke the citie.

*Heb. 11. 30
† *Heb. vnder it*

21 And they vtterly deſtroyed all that was in the cirie, both man and woman, young and old, and oxe, and ſheepe, and aſſe, with the edge of the ſword.

22 But Ioſhua had ſaid vnto the two men that had ſpyed out the country; Goe into the harlots houſe, & bring out thence the woman and all that ſhee hath, * as yee ſware vnto her.

*Chap. 2. 14. heb. 11. 31.

23 And the yong men that were ſpies, went in, and brought out Rahab, and her father,

father, and her mother, and her brethren, and all that she had: and they brought out all her † kinred, and left them without the campe of Israel.

† *Heb. families.*

24 And they burnt the citie with fire, and all that was therein: onely the siluer, and the gold, and the vessels of brasse and of yron, they put into the Treasury of the house of the LORD.

25 And Ioshua saued Rahab the harlot aliue, and her fathers household, and all that she had: and she dwelleth in Israel euen vnto this day, because she hid the messengers which Ioshua sent to spie out Iericho.

26 ¶ And Ioshua adiured *them* at that time, saying, * Cursed bee the man before the LORD, that riseth vp and buildeth this citie Iericho: hee shall lay the foundation thereof in his first borne, and in his youngest *sonne* shall hee set vp the gates of it.

* 1. King. 16. 34.

27 So the LORD was with Ioshua, and his fame was noysed thoroughout all the countrey.

CHAP. VII.

1 The Israelites are smitten at Ai. 6 Ioshuas complaint. 10 God instructeth him what to doe. 16 Achan is taken by the Lot. 19 His confession. 22 Hee and all he had are destroyed in the valley of Achor.

BVt the children of Israel committed a trespasse in the accursed thing: for * Achan the sonne of Carmi, the sonne of Zabdi, the sonne of Zerah, of the tribe of Iudah, took of the accursed thing: and the anger of the LORD was kindled against the children of Israel.

* Chap. 22. 20. 1. chron. 2. 7.

2 And Ioshua sent men from Iericho to Ai, which is beside Beth-auen, on the East side of Bethel, and spake vnto them, saying, Goe vp and view the countrey. And the men went vp, and viewed Ai.

3 And they returned to Ioshua, and said vnto him, Let not all the people goe vp: but let † about two or three thousand men goe vp, and smite Ai, and make not all the people to labour thither, for they are but few.

† *Heb. about 2000. men or about 3000. men.*

4 So there went vp thither of the people about three thousand men, and they fled before the men of Ai.

5 And the men of Ai smote of them about thirty and sixe men: for they chased them *from* before the gate euen vnto Shebarim, and smote them in the ‖ going downe: Wherefore the hearts of the people melted, and became as water.

‖ *Or, in Morad.*

6 ¶ And Ioshua rent his clothes, and fell to the earth vpon his face, before the Arke of the LORD, vntill the euentide, hee and the Elders of Israel, and put dust vpon their heads.

7 And Ioshua said, Alas, O Lord GOD, wherefore hast thou at all brought this people ouer Iordan, to deliuer vs into the hand of the Amorites, to destroy vs? Would to God we had beene content, and dwelt on the other side of Iordan.

8 Oh LORD! what shal I say, when Israel turneth their † backes before their enemies?

† *Heb. neckes.*

9 For the Canaanites, and all the inhabitants of the land shall heare *of it*, and shall enuiron vs round, & cut off our name from the earth: and what wilt thou doe vnto thy great Name?

10 ¶ And the LORD said vnto Ioshua, Get thee vp, wherefore † lyest thou thus vpon thy face?

† *Heb. fallest.*

11 Israel hath sinned, and they haue also transgressed my Couenant which I commanded them: for they haue euen taken of the accursed thing, and haue also stollen, and dissembled also, and they haue put it euen amongst their owne stuffe.

12 Therefore the children of Israel could not stand before their enemies, *but* turned their backes before their enemies, because they were accursed: neither will I be with you any more, except yee destroy the accursed from amongst you.

13 Vp, sanctifie the people, and say, Sanctifie your selues against to morrow: for thus saith the LORD God of Israel, *There is* an accursed thing in the midst of thee, O Israel: thou canst not stand before thine enemies, vntill yee take away the accursed thing from among you.

14 In the morning therefore yee shall be brought, according to your tribes: and it shall be that the tribe which the LORD taketh, shall come according to the families *thereof*, and the family which the LORD shall take, shall come by households: and the households which the LORD shal take, shall come man by man.

15 And it shalbe, that hee that is taken with the accursed thing, shall be burnt with fire, he, and all that he hath: because hee hath transgressed the couenant of the LORD, and because hee hath wrought ‖ folly in Israel.

‖ *Or, wickednesse.*

16 ¶ So Ioshua rose vp early in the morning, and brought Israel by their tribes, and the tribe of Iudah was taken.

17 And

17 And he brought the family of Iudah, and hee tooke the family of the Zarhites: and he brought the family of the Zarhites, man by man, and Zabdi was taken.

18 And he brought his houſhold, man by man, and Achan the ſonne of Carmi, the ſonne of Zabdi, the ſonne of Zerah, of the tribe of Iudah, was taken.

19 And Ioſhua ſayd vnto Achan, My ſonne, giue, I pray thee, glorie to the LORD God of Iſrael, and make confeſſion vnto him, and tell me now, what thou haſt done, hide it not from me.

20 And Achan anſwered Ioſhua, and ſayd, Indeede I haue ſinned againſt the LORD God of Iſrael, and thus and thus haue I done.

21 When I ſaw among the ſpoyles a goodly Babyloniſh garment, and two hundred ſhekels of ſiluer, and a † wedge of gold of fiftie ſhekels waight, then I coueted thē, and tooke them, and behold, they are hid in the earth in the midſt of my tent, and the ſiluer vnder it.

† *Heb.tongue.*

22 ¶ So Ioſhua ſent meſſengers, and they ran vnto the tent, and behold, it was hid in his tent, and the ſiluer vnder it.

23 And they tooke them out of the midſt of the tent, and brought them vnto Ioſhua, and vnto all the children of Iſrael, and † laid them out before the LORD.

† *Heb.powred*

24 And Ioſhua, and all Iſrael with him, tooke Achan the ſonne of Zerah, and the ſiluer, and the garment, and the wedge of gold, and his ſonnes, and his daughters, and his oxen, and his aſſes, and his ſheepe, and his tent, and all that he had: and they brought them vnto the valley of Achor.

25 And Ioſhua ſayd, Why haſt thou troubled vs? the LORD ſhall trouble thee this day. And all Iſrael ſtoned him with ſtones, and burned them with fire, after they had ſtoned them with ſtones.

26 And they raiſed ouer him a great heape of ſtones vnto this day: ſo the LORD turned from the fiercenеſſe of his anger: Wherefore the name of the place was called, The valley of ‖ Achor, vnto this day.

‖ *That is, trouble.*

CHAP. VIII.

1 God encourageth Ioſhua. 3 The ſtratageme whereby Ai was taken. 29 The king thereof is hanged. 30 Ioſhua buildeth an altar, 32 writeth the Law on ſtones, 33 propoundeth bleſſings and curſings.

AND the LORD ſaid vnto Ioſhua, *Feare not, neither be thou diſmaid: take all the people of warre with thee, and ariſe, goe vp to Ai: See, I haue giuen into thy hand the king of Ai, and his people, and his citie, and his land.

* *Deut.1.21. & 7.18.*

2 And thou ſhalt doe to Ai and her king, as thou diddeſt vnto * Iericho and her king: Onely the ſpoyle thereof, and *the cattell thereof ſhall ye take for a pray vnto your ſelues: lay thee an ambuſh for the citie, behind it.

* *Chap.6.21*

* *Deut.20.14*

3 ¶ So Ioſhua aroſe, and all the people of warre, to goe vp againſt Ai: and Ioſhua choſe out thirty thouſand mighty men of valour, and ſent them away by night:

4 And hee commanded them, ſaying, Behold, ye ſhall lye in waite againſt the citie, *euen* behind the citie: goe not very farre from the citie, but be ye all ready:

5 And I, and all the people that are with me, will approch vnto the citie: and it ſhall come to paſſe when they come out againſt vs, as at the firſt, that wee will flee before them,

6 (For they will come out after vs) till wee haue † drawne them from the citie; for they will ſay, They flee before vs, as at the firſt: therefore wee will flee before them.

† *Heb.pulled.*

7 Then yee ſhall riſe vp from the ambuſh, and ſeiſe vpon the citie: for the LORD your God will deliuer it into your hand.

8 And it ſhall be when yee haue taken the citie, that ye ſhall ſet the citie on fire: according to the commandement of the LORD ſhall ye doe. See, I haue commanded you.

9 ¶ Ioſhua therefore ſent them forth, and they went to lye in ambuſh, and abode betweene Bethel and Ai, on the weſt ſide of Ai: but Ioſhua lodged that night among the people.

10 And Ioſhua roſe vp earely in the morning, and numbred the people, and went vp; he, and the Elders of Iſrael, before the people to Ai.

11 And all the people, *euen the people* of warre that were with him, went vp, and drew nigh, and came before the citie, and pitched on the North ſide of Ai: now there was a valley betweene them and Ai.

12 And hee tooke about fiue thouſand men, and ſet them to lie in ambuſh between Bethel and Ai, on the Weſt ſide ‖ of the city.

‖ *Or, of Ai.*

13 And when they had ſet the people, *euen* all the hoſte that was on the North of the citie, and their † liers in waite on the Weſt of the citie: Ioſhua went that night into the midſt of the valley.

† *Heb. their lying in waite.*

14 ¶ And

14 ¶ And it came to paſſe when the king of Ai ſawe it, that they haſted, and roſe vp earely, and the men of the citie went out againſt Iſrael to battell, hee, and all his people, at a time appoynted, before the plaine, but he wiſt not that there were lyers in ambuſh againſt him behind the citie.

15 And Ioſhua and all Iſrael made as if they were beaten before them, and fled by the way of the wilderneſſe.

16 And all the people that were in Ai, were called together to purſue after them: and they purſued after Ioſhua, and were drawne away from the citie.

17 And there was not a man left in Ai or Bethel, that went not out after Iſrael: and they left the citie open, and purſued after Iſrael.

18 And the LORD ſaid vnto Ioſhua, Stretch out the ſpeare that is in thy hand, toward Ai; for I wil giue it into thine hand. And Ioſhua ſtretched out the ſpeare that he had in his hand, toward the city.

19 And the ambuſh aroſe quickely out of their place, and they ranne as ſoone as he had ſtretched out his hand: and they entred into the citie, and tooke it, and haſted, and ſet the citie on fire.

20 And when the men of Ai looked behind them, they ſaw, and behold, the ſmoke of the citie aſcended vp to heauen, and they had not † power to flee this way or that way: and the people that fled to the wilderneſſe, turned backe vpon the purſuers.

† *Heb. hand.*

21 And when Ioſhua and all Iſrael ſawe that the ambuſh had taken the citie, & that the ſmoke of the citie aſcended, then they turned againe, and ſlew the men of Ai.

22 And the other iſſued out of the citie againſt them, ſo they were in the midſt of Iſrael; ſome on this ſide, and ſome on that ſide, and they ſmote them; ſo that they * let none of them remaine or eſcape.

* Deut. 7.2.

23 And the King of Ai they took aliue, and brought him to Ioſhua.

24 And it came to paſſe, when Iſrael had made an end of ſlaying all the inhabitants of Ai, in the field, in the wilderneſſe wherein they chaſed them, and *when* they were all fallen on the edge of the ſword, vntill they were conſumed, that all the Iſraelites returned vnto Ai, and ſmote it with the edge of the ſword.

25 And ſo it was, that all that fell that day, both of men and women, *were* twelue thouſand, *euen* all the men of Ai.

26 For Ioſhua drew not his hand backe wherewith he ſtretched out the ſpeare, vntil he had vtterly deſtroyed all the inhabitants of Ai.

27 * Onely the cattell, and the ſpoyle of that citie Iſrael tooke for a pray vnto themſelues, according vnto the word of the LORD, which he * commanded Ioſhua.

* Num. 31. 22, 26.

* Verſ. 2.

28 And Ioſhua burnt Ai, and made it an heape for euer, *euen* a deſolation vnto this day.

29 And the king of Ai hee hanged on a tree vntill euentide: and as ſoone as the Sunne was downe, Ioſhua commaunded that they ſhould take his carkaſe downe from the tree, and caſt it at the entring of the gate of the citie, and * raiſe thereon a great heape of ſtones *that remaineth* vnto this day.

* Chap. 7, 25

30 ¶ Then Ioſhua built an altar vnto the LORD God of Iſrael in mount Ebal,

31 As Moſes the ſeruant of the LORD commanded the children of Iſrael, as it is written in the * booke of the law of Moſes, an Altar of whole ſtones, ouer which noe man hath lift vp any yron: and they offered thereon burnt offrings vnto the LORD, and ſacrificed peace offerings.

* Exod. 20. 25 deut. 27. 5.

32 ¶ And he wrote there vpon the ſtones a copie of the Lawe of Moſes, which hee wrote in the preſence of the children of Iſrael.

33 And all Iſrael, and their Elders, and Officers, and their Iudges, ſtoode on this ſide the Arke, and on that ſide, before the Prieſts the Leuites, which bare the Ark of the Couenant of the LORD, aſwell the ſtranger, as he that was born among them: halfe of them ouer againſt mount Gerezim, and halfe of them ouer againſt mount Ebal, * as Moſes the ſeruant of the LORD had commanded before, that they ſhould bleſſe the people of Iſrael.

* Deut. 11. 29. & 27. 12.

34 And afterward he read all the words of the Lawe, the bleſſings and curſings, according to all that is written in the booke of the Law.

35 There was not a word of all that Moſes commanded, which Ioſhua read not before all the Congregation of Iſrael * with the women and the litle ones, and the ſtrangers that † were conuerſant among them.

* Deut. 31. 12.

† *Heb. walked*

CHAP. IX.

1 *The kings combine againſt Iſrael.* 3 *The Gibeonites by craft obtaine a League.* 16 *For which they are condemned to perpetuall bondage.*

AND it came to paſſe, when all the kings which were on this ſide Iordan

in

in the hills, and in the valleys, and in all the coasts of the great sea, ouer against Lebanon, the Hittite, and the Amorite, the Canaanite, the Perizzite, the Hiuite, and the Iebusite heard *thereof*:

2 That they gathered themselues together to fight with Ioshua, and with Israel, with one † accord.

† *Heb. mouth.*

3 * And when the inhabitants of Gibeon heard what Ioshua had done vnto Iericho, and to Ai,

4 They did worke wilily, and went and made as if they had beene embassadours, and tooke old sackes vpon their asses, and wine-bottels, old, and rent, and bound vp,

5 And old shooes and clowted vpon their feet, and old garments vpon them, and all the bread of their prouision was dry and mouldie.

6 And they went to Ioshua vnto the campe at Gilgal, and said vnto him, and to the men of Israel, We be come from a farre countrey: Now therefore make ye a league with vs.

7 And the men of Israel said vnto the Hiuites, Peraduenture ye dwell among vs, and how shall wee make a league with you?

8 And they said vnto Ioshua, Wee *are* thy seruants. And Ioshua said vnto them, Who are yee? and from whence come yee?

9 And they said vnto him, From a very farre countrey thy seruants are come, because of the Name of the LORD thy God: for we haue heard the fame of him, and all that he did in Egypt,

10 And all that he did to the two kings of the Amorites, that were beyond Iordan, to Sihon king of Heshbon, and to Og king of Bashan, which *was* at Ashtaroth.

11 Wherefore our Elders and all the inhabitants of our countrey, spake to vs, saying, Take victuals † with you for the iourney, and goe to meete them, and say vnto them, We *are* your seruants: therefore now make ye a league with vs.

† *Heb. in your hand.*

12 This our bread, wee tooke hote for our prouision out of our houses, on the day we came forth to goe vnto you: but now behold, it is dry, and it is mouldy.

13 And these bottels of wine which wee filled, *were* new, and behold, they be rent: and these our garments, and our shooes are become old, by reason of the very long iourney.

14 And || the men tooke of their victuals, and asked not counsell at the mouth of the LORD.

|| *Or, they receiued the meat by reason of their victuals.*

15 And Ioshua made peace with them, and made a league with them, to let them liue: and the Princes of the Congregation sware vnto them.

16 ¶ And it came to passe at the end of three dayes, after they had made a league with them, that they heard that they *were* their neighbours, and that they dwelt among them.

17 And the children of Israel iourneyed and came vnto their cities on the third day: now their cities were Gibeon, and Chephirah, and Beeroth, and Kiriath-iearim.

18 And the children of Israel smote them not, because the Princes of the Congregation had sworne vnto them by the LORD God of Israel: And all the Congregation murmured against the Princes.

19 But all the Princes said vnto all the Congregation, We haue sworne vnto them by the LORD God of Israel: now therefore we may not touch them.

20 This we will doe to them; wee will euen let them liue, lest wrath bee vpon vs, because of the oath which wee sware vnto them.

* *Vers.* 15.

21 And the Princes said vnto them, Let them liue, (but let them be hewers of wood and drawers of water, vnto all the Congregation,) as the Princes had * promised them.

22 ¶ And Ioshua called for them, and he spake vnto them, saying, Wherfore haue ye beguiled vs, saying, We *are* very far from you? when ye dwell among vs.

† *Heb. not be cut off from you.*

23 Now therefore yee are cursed, and there shall † none of you be freed from being bondmen, and hewers of wood, and drawers of water, for the house of my God.

* *Deut.* 7. 1.

24 And they answered Ioshua, and said, Because it was certainly told thy seruants, how that the LORD thy God * commanded his seruant Moses to giue you all the land, and to destroy all the inhabitants of the land from before you, therfore we were sore afraid of our liues because of you, and haue done this thing.

25 And now behold, wee *are* in thine hand: as it seemeth good and right vnto thee to doe vnto vs, doe.

26 And so did he vnto them, and deliuered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, that they slew them not.

27 And Ioshua made them that day, hewers of wood, and drawers of water for the Congregation, and for the Altar of the LORD, euen vnto this day, in the place which he should choose.

CHAP.

CHAP. X.

1 Fiue kings warre againſt Gibeon. 6 Ioſhua reſcueth it. 10 God fighteth againſt them with haileſtones. 12 The Sunne and Moone ſtand ſtil at the word of Ioſhua. 16 The fiue kings are mured in a caue. 21 They are brought fourth, 24 ſcornefully vſed, 26 and hanged. 28 Seuen kings more are conquered. 43 Ioſhua returneth to Gilgal.

NOw it came to paſſe, when Adoni-zedek king of Ieruſalem, had heard how Ioſhua had taken Ai, and had vtterly deſtroyed it, (* as hee had done to Iericho, and her king, ſo he had done to * Ai, and her king) and how the inhabitants of Gibeon had made peace with Iſrael, and were among them,

2 That they feared greatly becauſe Gibeon *was* a great citie, as † one of the royall cities, and becauſe it *was* greater then Ai, and all the men thereof *were* mighty.

3 Wherefore Adoni-zedek king of Ieruſalem, ſent vnto Hoham king of Hebron, and vnto Piram, king of Iarmuth, and vnto Iaphia king of Lachiſh, and vnto Debir king of Eglon, ſaying,

4 Come vp vnto me, and helpe mee, that wee may ſmite Gibeon: for it hath made peace with Ioſhua, and with the children of Iſrael.

5 Therefore the fiue Kings of the Amorites, the king of Ieruſalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Iarmuth, the king of Lachiſh, the king of Eglon, gathered themſelues together, and went vp, they, and all their hoſtes, and encamped before Gibeon, and made warre againſt it.

6 ¶ And the men of Gibeon ſent vnto Ioſhua to the campe to Gilgal, ſaying, Slack not thy hand from thy ſeruants, come vp to vs quickly, and ſaue vs, and helpe vs: for all the kings of the Amorites that dwell in the mountaines, are gathered together againſt vs.

7 So Ioſhua aſcended from Gilgal, he, and all the people of warre with him, and all the mighty men of valour.

8 ¶ And the LORD ſaid vnto Ioſhua, Feare them not: for I haue deliuered them into thine hand; there ſhall not a man of them ſtand before thee.

9 Ioſhua therefore came vnto them ſuddenly, *and* went vp frō Gilgal all night.

10 And the LORD diſcomfited them before Iſrael, and ſlew them with a great ſlaughter at Gibeon, and chaſed them along the way that goeth vp to Bethoron, and ſmote them to Azekah and vnto Makkedah.

11 And it came to paſſe as they fled from before Iſrael, *and* were in the going downe to Bethoron, that the LORD caſt downe great ſtones from heauen vpon them, vnto Azekah, and they died: they *were* moe which died with haileſtones, then they whom the children of Iſrael ſlew with the ſword.

12 ¶ Then ſpake Ioſhua to the LORD in the day when the LORD deliuered vp the Amorites before the children of Iſrael, and he ſaid in the ſight of Iſrael, * Sunne, † ſtand thou ſtill vpon Gibeon, and thou Moone in the valley of Aialon.

13 And the Sunne ſtood ſtill, and the Moone ſtaid, vntill the people had auenged themſelues vpon their enemies. Is not this written in the booke of ‖ Iaſher? So the Sun ſtood ſtill in the midſt of heauen, and haſted not to goe downe, about a whole day.

14 And there was no day like that, before it, or after it, that the LORD hearkened vnto the voyce of a man: for the LORD fought for Iſrael.

15 ¶ And Ioſhua returned, and all Iſrael with him, vnto the campe to Gilgal.

16 But theſe fiue kings fled, and hidde themſelues in a caue at Makkedah.

17 And it was told Ioſhua, ſaying, The fiue kings are found hid in a caue at Makkedah.

18 And Ioſhua ſaid, Roule great ſtones vpon the mouth of the caue, and ſet men by it, for to keepe them.

19 And ſtay you not, *but* purſue after your enemies, and † ſmite the hindmoſt of them, ſuffer them not to enter into their cities: for the LORD your God hath deliuered them into your hand.

20 And it came to paſſe when Ioſhua and the children of Iſrael had made an end of ſlaying them with a very great ſlaughter, till they were conſumed, that the reſt *which* remayned of them, entred into fenced cities.

21 And all the people returned to the campe to Ioſhua at Makkedah in peace: none mooued his tongue againſt any of the children of Iſrael.

22 Then ſaid Ioſhua, Open the mouth of the caue, and bring out thoſe fiue kings vnto me out of the caue.

23 And they did ſo, and brought forth thoſe fiue kings vnto him out of the caue, the king of Ieruſalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Iarmuth, the king of Lachiſh, *and* the king of Eglon.

24 And

*Chap. 6. 15
*Chap. 8. 3.

† *Heb.* cities of the kingdom.

* Eſa. 28. 21. ecclus. 46. 4.
† *Heb.* be ſilent.

‖ *Or, the vpright.*

† *Heb.* cut off the taile.

24 And it came to passe when they brought out those kings vnto Ioshua, that Ioshua called for all the men of Israel, and said vnto the captaines of the men of warre which went with him, come neere, put your feete vpon the neckes of these kings. And they came neere, and put their feete vpon the neckes of them.

25 And Ioshua said vnto them, Feare not, nor bee dismayed, bee strong, and of good courage: for thus shall the LORD doe to all your enemies against whom yee fight.

26 And afterward Ioshua smote them, and slew them, and hanged them on fiue trees: and they were hanging vpon the trees vntill the euening.

27 And it came to passe at the time of the going downe of the Sunne, *that* Ioshua commanded, and they * tooke them down off the trees, and cast them into the caue, wherein they had beene hid, and laid great stones in the caues mouth, *which remaine* vntill this very day.

* Deut. 21. 23. chap. 8. 29.

28 ¶ And that day Ioshua tooke Makkedah, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof he vtterly destroyed, them, and all the soules that were therein, he let none remaine: and he did to the king of Makkedah, * as he did vnto the king of Iericho.

* Chap. 6. 21

29 Then Ioshua passed from Makkedah, and all Israel with him, vnto Libnah, and fought against Libnah.

30 And the LORD deliuered it also, and the king thereof, into the hand of Israel, and he smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the soules that *were* therein: He let none remaine in it, but did vnto the king thereof, as hee did vnto the King of Iericho.

31 ¶ And Ioshua passed from Libnah and all Israel with him, vnto Lachish, and encamped against it, and fought against it.

32 And the LORD deliuered Lachish into the hand of Israel, which tooke it on the second day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the soules that were therein, according to all that he had done to Libnah.

33 ¶ Then Horam king of Gezer, came vp to helpe Lachish, and Ioshua smote him and his people, vntill he had left him none remayning.

34 ¶ And from Lachish, Ioshua passed vnto Eglon, and all Israel with him, and they encamped against it, and fought against it.

35 And they tooke it on that day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the soules that *were* therein hee vtterly destroyed that day, according to all that hee had done to Lachish.

36 And Ioshua went vp from Eglon, and all Israel with him, vnto Hebron, and they fought against it.

37 And they tooke it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof, and all the soules that *were* therein, he left none remaining, according to all that he had done to Eglon: but destroyed it vtterly, and all the soules that *were* therein.

38 ¶ And Ioshua returned, and all Israel with him to Debir, and fought against it.

39 And he tooke it, and the king thereof, and all the cities therof, and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and vtterly destroyed al the soules that *were* therein, he left none remaining: as he had done to Hebron, so he did to Debir, and to the king thereof, as he had done also to Libnah, and to her king.

40 ¶ So Ioshua smote all the countrey of the hils, and of the South, and of the vale, and of the springs, and all their kings, he left none remayning, but vtterly destroyed all that breathed, as the LORD God of Israel * commanded.

* Deut. 26. 16, 17.

41 And Ioshua smote them from Kadesh-Barnea, euen vnto Gaza, and all the countrey of Goshen, euen vnto Gibeon.

42 And all these kings, and their land did Ioshua take at one time: because the LORD God of Israel fought for Israel.

43 And Ioshua returned and all Israel with him, vnto the campe to Gilgal.

CHAP. XI.

1 Diuers kings ouercome at the waters of Merom. 10 Hazor is taken and burnt. 16 All the countrey taken by Ioshua. 21 The Anakims cut off.

AND it came to passe, when Iabin king of Hazor had heard *those things*, that he sent to Iobab king of Madon, and to the king of Shimron, and to the king of Achshaph,

2 And to the kings that *were* on the North of the mountaines, and of the plaines

plaines South of Cinneroth, and in the valley, & in the borders of Dor, on the West;

3 *And to* the Canaanite on the East and on the West, and to the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the Iebusite in the mountaines, and to the Hiuite vnder Hermon in the land of Mizpeh.

4 And they went out, they and all their hostes with them, much people, euen as the sand that *is* vpon the Sea-shore in multitude, with horses and charets very many.

† *Heb. assembled by appointment.*

5 And when all these kings were †met together, they came and pitched together at the waters of Merom, to fight against Israel.

6 ¶ And the LORD sayd vnto Ioshua, Be not afraid because of them: for to morrow about this time will I deliuer them vp all slaine before Israel: thou shalt hough their horses, and burne their charets with fire.

7 So Ioshua came, and all the people of warre with him, against them by the waters of Merom suddenly, and they fell vpon them.

8 And the LORD deliuered them into the hand of Israel, who smote them, and chased them vnto ‖ great Zidon, and vnto ‖ Misrephothmaim, and vnto the valley of Mizpeh Eastward, and they smote them, vntill they left them none remayning.

‖ *Or, Zidon-Rabbah.* ‖ *Or, salt-pits: Heb. burning of waters.*

9 And Ioshua did vnto them as the LORD bade him: hee houghed their horses, and burnt their charrets with fire.

10 ¶ And Ioshua at that time turned backe, & tooke Hazor, and smote the king thereof with the sword: for Hazor before-time was the head of all those kingdomes.

11 And they smote all the soules that were therin with the edge of the sword, vterly destroying *them*: there was not † any left to breath; and hee burnt Hazor with fire.

† *Heb. any breath.*

12 And all those cities of those Kings, and all the kings of them, did Ioshua take, & smote them with the edge of the sword, *and* he vterly destroyed them, * as Moses the seruant of the LORD commanded.

* Num. 33. 52. deut 7. 2. and 20. 16, 17.

13 But as for the cities that stood stil † in their strength, Israel burned none of them, saue Hazor onely; *that* did Ioshua burne.

† *Heb. on their heape.*

14 And all the spoile of these cities, and the cattell, the children of Israel tooke for a pray vnto themselues: but euery man they smote with the edge of the sword, vntil they had destroyed them, neither left they any to breath.

* Exo. 34 11.

15 ¶ * As the LORD commaunded Moses his seruant, so * did Moses commaund Ioshua, and so did Ioshua: he † left nothing vndone of all that the LORD commaunded Moses.

* Deut. 7. 2.

† *Heb. he removed nothing*

16 So Ioshua tooke all that land, the hilles, and all the South countrey, and all the land of Gothen, and the valley, and the plaine, and the mountaine of Israel, and the valley of the same:

17 *Euen* from the ‖ mount Halak, that goeth vp to Seir, vnto Baal-Gad, in the valley of Lebanon, vnder mount Hermon: and all their kings hee tooke, and smote them, and slew them.

‖ *Or, the smooth mountaine.*

18 Ioshua made warre a long time, with all those kings.

19 There was not a citie that made peace with the children of Israel, * saue the Hiuites the inhabitants of Gibeon; all *other* they tooke in battell.

* Chap 9. 3.

20 For it was of the LORD to harden their hearts, that they should come against Israel in battell, that he might destroy them vtterly, *and* that they might haue no fauour, but that hee might destroy them, as the LORD commanded Moses.

21 ¶ And at that time came Ioshua and cut off the Anakims from the mountaines, from Hebron, from Debir, from Anab, and from all the mountaines of Iudah, and from all the mountaines of Israel: Ioshua destroyed *them* vtterly with their cities.

22 There was none of the Anakims left in the land of the children of Israel: onely in Gaza, in Gath, and in Ashdod, there remayned.

23 So Ioshua tooke the whole land according to all that the LORD sayd vnto Moses, and Ioshua gaue it for an inheritance vnto Israel, * according to their diuisions by their tribes: and the land rested from warre.

* Num. 26. 53.

CHAP. XII.

1 *The two kings whose countries Moses tooke and disposed of.* 7 *The one and thirty kings on the other side Iordan which Ioshua smote.*

NOw these *are* the kings of the land, which the children of Israel smote, and possessed their land on the other side Iordan, toward the rising of the Sunne: from the riuer Arnon, vnto mount Hermon, and all the plaine on the East.

2 * Sihon king of the Amorites who dwelt in Heshbon, *and* ruled from Aroer, which *is* vpon the banke of the riuer of Arnon, and from the middle of the riuer, and from halfe Gilead vnto the riuer Iabbok,

* Num. 21. 24. deu. 3. 6

which

which is the border of the children of Ammon:

3 And from the plaine, to the Sea of Cinneroth on the East, and vnto the sea of the plaine, *euen* the salt sea on the East, the way to Beth-Ieshimoth: and from the ‖ South, vnder ‖ * Ashdoth-Pisgah.

‖ *Or, Teman.* ‖ *Or, the springs of Pisgah, or the hill.* *Deut. 3. 17. & 4. 49.

4 ¶ And the coast of Og king of Bashan, *which was* of the * remnant of the Gyants, that dwelt at Ashtaroth, and at Edrei,

* Deut. 3. 11 chap. 13. 12.

5 And raigned in mount Hermon, and in Salcah, and in all Bashan, vnto the border of the Geshurites, and the Maachathites, and halfe Gilead, the border of Sihon king of Heshbon.

6 Them did Moses, the seruant of the LORD, and the children of Israel smite, and * Moses, the seruant of the LORD, gaue it for a possession vnto the Reubenites and Gadites, & the halfe tribe of Manasseh.

* Num. 32. 29. deut. 3. 12. chap. 13. 8.

7 ¶ And these are the kings of the countrey which Ioshua and the children of Israel smote on this side Iordane on the West, from Baal Gad in the valley of Lebanon, euen vnto * the mount Halak, that goeth vp to Seir, which Ioshua gaue vnto the tribes of Israel for a possession, according to their diuisions:

*Chap 11. 17.

8 In the mountaines, and in the valleys, and in the plaines, and in the springs, and in the wildernesse, and in the South-countrey: the Hittites, the Amorites, and the Canaanites, the Perizzites, the Hiuites, and the Iebusites.

9 ¶ * The King of Iericho, one: the * king of Ai, which *is* beside Bethel, one:

*Chap. 6. 2. *Chap. 8. 29 * Chap. 10. 23.

10 * The king of Ierusalem, one: the king of Hebron, one:

11 The king of Iarmuth, one: the king of Lachis, one:

* Chap. 10. 33. *Chap. 10. 33.

12 The king of Eglon, one: * the king of Gezer, one:

13 * The king of Debir, one: the king of Geder, one:

14 The king of Hormah, one: the king of Arad, one:

* Chap. 10. 29. * Chap. 10. 28.

15 * The king of Libnah, one: the king of Adullam, one:

16 * The king of Makkedah, one: the king of Bethel, one:

17 The king of Tappuah, one: the king of Hepher, one:

18 The king of Aphek, one: the king of ‖ Lasharon, one:

‖ *Or, Saron.* *Chap. 11. 10.

19 The king of Madon, one: * the king of Hazor, one:

20 The king of Shimron-Meron, one: the king of Achshaph, one:

21 The king of Taanach, one: the king of Megiddo, one:

22 The king of Kedesh, one: the king of Iokneam of Carmel, one:

23 The king of Dor, in the coast of Dor, one: the king of * the nations of Gilgal, one:

*Gen. 14 1.

24 The king of Tirzah, one: all the kings thirtie and one.

CHAP. XIII.

1 The bounds of the Land not yet conquered. 8 The inheritance of the two Tribes and halfe. 14. 33. The Lord and his sacrifices, are the inheritance of Leui. 15 The bounds of the inheritance of Reuben. 22 Balaam slaine. 24 The bounds of the inheritance of Gad, 29 and of the halfe tribe of Manasseh.

NOw Ioshua was old *and* stricken in yeeres, *and* the LORD said vnto him; Thou art old, *and* stricken in yeeres, and there remaineth yet very much land † to be possessed.

† *Heb. to possesse it.*

2 This *is* the land that yet remaineth: all the borders of the Philistines, and all Geshuri,

3 From Sihor, which is before Egypt, euen vnto the borders of Ekron Northward, *which* is counted to the Canaanite: fiue lords of the Philistins; the Gazathites, and the Ashdothites, the Eshkalonites, the Gittites, and the Ekronites; also the Auites.

4 From the South, all the land of the Canaanites, and ‖ Mearah that is beside the Sidonians, vnto Aphek, to the borders of the Amorites:

‖ *Or, the caue.*

5 And the land of the Giblites, and all Lebanon toward the Sunne rising, from Baal-Gad vnder mount Hermon, vnto the entring into Hamath.

6 All the inhabitants of the hill country, from Lebanon vnto Misrephothmaim, *and* all the Sidonians, them will I driue out from before the children of Israel: onely diuide thou it by lot vnto the Israelites, for an inheritance, as I haue commaunded thee.

7 Now therefore, diuide this land for an inheritance vnto the nine tribes, and the halfe tribe of Manasseh,

8 With whom the Reubenites, and the Gadites haue receiued their inheritance, * which Moses gaue them, beyond Iordane Eastward, *euen* as Moses the seruant of the LORD gaue them:

* Num 32. 33. deut. 3. 15. chap. 22. 4.

9 From Aroer that is vpon the banke of the riuer Arnon, and the citie that is in the middeſt of the riuer, and all the plaine of Medeba vnto Dibon:

10 And all the cities of Sihon king of the Amorites, which raigned in Heſhbon, vnto the border of the children of Ammon:

11 And Gilead, and the border of the Geſhurites, and Maachathites, & all mount Hermon, and all Baſhan vnto Salcah:

12 All the kingdome of Og in Baſhan, which reigned in Aſhtaroth and Edrei, who remained of * the remnant of the gyants: for theſe did Moſes ſmite, and caſt them out.

Deut. 3. 11. Iap. 12. 4.

13 Neuertheleſſe, the children of Iſrael expelled not the Geſhurites, nor the Maacathites: but the Geſhurites and the Maacathites dwell among the Iſraelites vntill this day.

14 Only vnto the tribe of Leui he gaue none inheritance: the ſacrifices of the LORD God of Iſrael made by fire, are their inheritance, as he ſaid vnto them.

15 ¶ And Moſes gaue vnto the tribe of the children of Reuben, *inheritance* according to their families:

16 And their coaſt was of Aroer, that is on the banke of the riuer Arnon, and the citie that is in the midſt of the riuer, and all the plaine by Medeba.

17 Heſhbon and all her cities that are in the plaine: Dibon, and ‖ Bamoth-Baal, and Beth-Baalmeon,

‖ *Or, the high places of Baal, and house of Baalmeon.*

18 And Iahazah, and Kedemoth, and Mephaath,

19 And Kiriathaim, and Sibmah, and Zareth-ſhahar, in the mount of the valley,

20 And Beth-peor, and * ‖ Aſhdoth-Piſgah, and Beth-ieſhimoth:

* Deut. 3 17. ‖ *Or, ſprings of Piſgah, or the hill.*

21 And all the cities of the plaine, and all the kingdome of Sihon king of the Amorites, which reigned in Heſhbon, whom Moſes ſmote * with the Princes of Midian, Eui, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Reba, which were dukes of Sihon, dwelling in the countrey.

* Num, 31. 8

22 ¶ Balaam alſo the ſonne of Beor the ‖ Sooth-ſayer did the children of Iſrael ſlay with the ſword, among them that were ſlaine by them.

‖ *Or, diuiner.*

23 And the border of the children of Reuben, was Iordan and the border *therof*: This was the inheritance of the children of Reuben after their families, the cities, and villages thereof.

24 And Moſes gaue *inheritance* vnto the tribe of Gad, *euen* vnto the children of Gad according to their families:

25 And their coaſt was Iazer, and all the cities of Gilead, and halfe the land of the children of Ammon, vnto Aroer that is before Rabbah:

26 And from Heſhbon vnto Ramath-Mizpeh, and Betonim: and from Mahanaim vnto the border of Debir.

27 And in the valley, Beth-aram, and Beth-nimrah, and Succoth, and Zaphon the reſt of the kingdome of Sihon king of Heſhbon, Iordan, and *his* border, *euen* vnto the edge of the ſea of Cinneroth, on the other ſide Iordan Eaſtward.

28 This is the inheritance of the children of Gad after their families: the cities and their villages.

29 ¶ And Moſes gaue *inheritance* vnto the halfe tribe of Manaſſeh: and *this* was *the poſſeſſion* of the halfe tribe of Manaſſeh, by their families.

30 And their coaſt was from Mahanaim all Baſhan, all the kingdome of Og king of Baſhan, and all the townes of Iair, which are in Baſhan, threeſcore cities:

31 And halfe Gilead, and Aſhtaroth, and Edrei, cities of the kingdome of Og in Baſhan, *were perteining* vnto the children of Machir the ſonne of Manaſſeh, *euen* to the one halfe of the * children of Machir by their families.

* Num. 32. 39.

32 Theſe are the *countreys* which Moſes did diſtribute for inheritance in the plaines of Moab, on the other ſide Iordane by Iericho Eaſtward.

33 * But vnto the tribe of Leui Moſes gaue not *any* inheritance: the LORD God of Iſrael was their inheritance, * as he ſayd vnto them.

* Chap. 18. 7

* Num. 18. 20.

CHAP. XIIII.

1 The nine tribes and a halfe are to haue their inheritance by lot. 6 Caleb by priuiledge obtaineth Hebron.

AND theſe *are the countreys* which the children of Iſrael inherited in the land of Canaan, * which Eleazar the Prieſt, and Ioſhua the ſon of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Iſrael diſtributed for inheritance to them:

* Num. 34. 17.

2 * By lot *was* their inheritance, as the LORD commaunded by the hand of Moſes, for the nine tribes, and for the halfe tribe.

* Num. 26. 55. & 33. 54

3 For Moſes had giuen the inheritance of

of the two tribes and an halfe tribe, on the other side Iordan: but vnto the Leuites he gaue none inheritance among them.

4 For the children of Ioseph were two tribes, Manasseh and Ephraim: therefore they gaue no part vnto the Leuites in the land, saue cities to dwell *in*, with their suburbes for their cattell, and for their substance.

*Num.35.2. chap.21.2

5 *As the LORD commaunded Moses, so the children of Israel did, and they diuided the land.

6 ¶ Then the children of Iudah came vnto Ioshua in Gilgal: and Caleb the sonne of Iephunneh the Kenezite, said vnto him, Thou knowest the thing that the LORD said vnto Moses the man of God concerning me and thee, in Kadesh Barnea.

7 Fourtie yeeres old *was* I when Moses the seruant of the LORD sent me from Kadesh Barnea, to espie out the land, and I brought him word againe, as it was in mine heart.

8 Neuertheless, my brethren that went vp with me, made the heart of the people melt: but I wholy *followed the LORD my God.

*Num.14. 24.

9 And Moses sware on that day, saying, Surely the land whereon thy feet haue troden, shall be thine inheritance, and thy childrens for euer, because thou hast wholy followed the LORD my God.

10 And now behold, the LORD hath kept me aliue, as he said, these fourty and fiue yeeres, euen since the LORD spake this word vnto Moses, while the children of Israel †wandered in the wildernes: and now loe, I am this day fourescore and fiue yeeres old.

† *Heb.walked.*

*Ecclus 46. 9.

11 *As yet I am as strong this day, as I *was* in the day that Moses sent me: as my strength was then, euen so is my strength now, for warre, both to goe out, and to come in.

12 Now therefore giue me this mountaine, whereof the LORD spake in that day, (for thou heardest in that day how the Anakims *were* there, & *that* the cities *were* great *and* fenced) if so be the LORD wilbe with me, then I shall be able to driue them out, as the LORD said.

13 And Ioshua blessed him, and gaue vnto Caleb the sonne of Iephunneh, Hebron for an inheritance.

*Cha.21.12 1.macc.2. 56.

14 *Hebron therefore became the inheritance of Caleb the sonne of Iepunneh the Kenezite vnto this day: because that he wholy followed the LORD God of Israel.

15 And* the name of Hebron before, *was* Kiriath-Arba, which *Arba* was a great man among the Anakims: and the land had rest from warre.

*Chap.15. 13.

CHAP. XV.

1 The borders of the lot of Iudah. 13 Calebs portion & request. 16 Othniel for his valour, hath Achsah, Calebs daughter to wife. 18 She obtaineth a blessing of her father. 21 The cities of Iudah. 63 The Iebusites not conquered.

THis then was the lot of the tribe of the children of Iudah by their families, *euen* to the border of Edom; the *wildernesse of Zin Southward, *was* the vttermost part of the South coast:

* Num.34.3 *Num.33.36

2 And their South border was from the shore of the salt sea, from the † bay that looketh Southward.

† *Heb.tongue.*

3 And it went out to the Southside to ‖ Maalehacrabbim, and passed along to Zin, and ascended vp on the Southside vnto Kadesh-Barnea: and passed along to Hezron, and went vp to Adar, and fetched a compasse to Karkaa.

‖ *Or, the going vp to Acrabbim.*

4 From thence it passed toward Azmon, and went out vnto the riuer of Egypt, and the goings out of that coast were at the sea: this shalbe your South coast.

5 And the East border was the salt sea, euen vnto the end of Iordan: & their border in the North quarter, *was* from the bay of the sea, at the vttermost part of Iordane.

6 And the border went vp to Bethhogla, and passed along by the North of Beth-arabah, and the border went vp to the stone of Bohan the sonne of Reuben.

7 And the border went vp toward Debir from the valley of Achor, and so North ward, looking toward Gilgal, that *is* before the going vp to Adummim, which *is* on the Southside of the riuer: and the border passed towards the waters of Enshemesh, and the goings out thereof were *at En-Rogel.

*1.King.1.9

8 And the border went vp by the valley of the son of Hinnom, vnto the Southside of the Iebuzite, the same is Ierusalem: and the border went vp to the top of the mountaine, that *lyeth* before the valley of Hinnom, Westward, which is at the end of the valley of the gyants, Northward.

9 And the border was drawen from the top of the hill vnto the fountaine of the water of Nephtoah, and went out to the

cities of mount Ephron, and the border was drawen to Baalah, which is Kiriath-iearim.

10 And the border compassed from Baalah Westward vnto mount Seir, and passed along vnto the side of mount Iearim, (which *is* Chesalon) on the North side, and went downe to Bethshemesh, and passed on to Timnah.

11 And the border went out vnto the side of Ekron Northward: and the border was drawen to Shicron, and passed along to mount Baalah, and went out vnto Iabneel; and the goings out of the border were at the sea.

12 And the West border was to the great sea, and the coast *thereof*: this *is* the coast of the children of Iudah round about according to their families.

13 ¶ And vnto Caleb the sonne of Iephunneh, he gaue a part among the children of Iudah, according to the commandement of the LORD to Ioshua, *euen* * ‖ the citie of Arba the father of Anak, which *citie* is Hebron.

Chap. 14. 5. *Or, Kiriath-arba.* Iudg. 1. 10.

14 And Caleb droue thence * the three sonnes of Anak, Sheshai, and Ahiman, and Talmai, the children of Anak.

15 And he went vp thence to the inhabitants of Debir: and the name of Debir before was Kiriath-Sepher.

16 ¶ And Caleb said, Hee that smiteth Kiriath-Sepher, and taketh it, to him will I giue Achsah my daughter to wife.

17 And Othniel the sonne of Kenaz, the brother of Caleb, tooke it: and he gaue him Achsah his daughter to wife.

18 And it came to passe, as she came *vnto him*, that she mooued him to aske of her father a field, and she lighted off her asse; and Caleb said vnto her, What wouldest thou?

19 Who answered, Giue me a blessing; for thou hast giuen me a South-land, giue me also springs of water; and hee gaue her the vpper springs, and the nether springs.

20 This *is* the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Iudah according to their families.

21 And the vttermost cities of the tribe of the children of Iudah toward the coast of Edom Southward, were Kabzeel, and Eder, and Iagur,

22 And Kinah, and Dimonah, and Adadah,

23 And Kedesh, & Hazor, and Ithnan,

24 Ziph, and Telem, and Bealoth,

25 And Hazor, Hadattah, and Kerioth: *and* Hezron, which is Hazor,

26 Amam, and Shema, and Moladah,

27 And Hazar-Gaddah, and Heshmon, and Beth-palet,

28 And Hazarshual, and Beersheba, and Biziothiah,

29 Baalah, and Iim, and Azem,

30 And Eltolad, and Chesil, and Hormah,

31 And Ziklag, and Madmannah, and Sansannah,

32 And Lebaoth, and Shilhim, and Ain, and Rimmon: all the cities *are* twenty and nine, with their villages.

33 *And* in the valley, Esthaol, and Zoreah, and Ashnah,

34 And Zanoah, and Engannim, Tappuah, and Enam,

35 Iarmuth, and Adullam, Socoh, and Azekah,

36 And Sharaim, and Adithaim, and Gederah, ‖ and Gederothaim: fourteene cities with their villages.

‖ *Or, or.*

37 Zenam, and Hadashah, and Migdalgad,

38 And Dileam, and Mizpeh, and Iokthеel,

39 Lachish, and Bozkath, and Eglon,

40 And Cabbon, and Lahmam, and Kithlish,

41 And Gederoth, Beth-dagon, and Naamah, and Makkedah: sixteene cities with their villages.

42 Lebnah, and Ether, and Ashan,

43 And Iiphta, and Ashnah, and Nezib,

44 And Keilah, and Achzib, and Mareshah: nine cities with their villages.

45 Ekron with her townes, and her villages.

46 From Ekron euen vnto the sea, all that lay † neere Ashdod, with their villages.

† *Heb. by the place of.*

47 Ashdod with her townes and her villages, Gaza with her townes and her villages, vnto the riuer of Egypt, and the great sea, and the border *thereof*.

48 ¶ And in the mountaines, Shamir, and Iattir, and Socoh,

49 And Dannah, and Kiriath-Sannath, which is Debir,

50 And Anab, and Eshtemoh, and Anim,

51 And Goshen, and Holon, and Giloh: eleuen cities with their villages.

52 Arab,

52 Arab, and Dumah, and Eshean.
53 And ‖ Ianum, and Beth-tappuah, and Aphekah,
54 And Humtah, and * Kiriatharba (which is Hebron) and Zior, nine cities with their villages.
55 Maon, Carmel, and Ziph, and Iuttah,
56 And Iezreel, and Iokdeam, and Zanoah,
57 Cain, Gibbeah, and Timnah: tenne cities with their villages.
58 Halhul, Beth-zur, and Gedor,
59 And Maarah, and Bethanoth, and Eltekon: sixe cities with their villages.
60 Kiriath-baal, which *is* Kiriath-iearim, and Rabbah: two cities with their villages.
61 ¶ In the wildernesse, Beth-arabah, Middin, and Secacah,
62 And Nibshan, and the city of Salt, and Engedi: sixe cities with their villages.
63 As for the Iebusites the inhabitants of Ierusalem, the children of Iudah could not driue them out: but the Iebusites dwell with the children of Iudah at Ierusalem vnto this day.

‖ *Or, Ianus.*
* *Chap. 14 15.*

CHAP. XVI.

1 The generall borders of the sonnes of Ioseph. 5 The border of the inheritance of Ephraim. 10 The Canaanites not conquered.

AND the lot of the chidren of Ioseph † fell from Iordan by Iericho, vnto the water of Iericho on the East, to the wildernes that goeth vp from Ioricho thoroughout mount Bethel;
2 And goeth out from Bethel to *Luz, and passeth along vnto the borders of Archi, to Ataroth,
3 And goeth downe Westward, to the coast of Iaphleti, vnto the coast of Bethoron the nether, and to Gezer: and the goings out thereof are at the Sea.
4 So the children of Ioseph, Manasseh, and Ephraim, tooke their inheritance.
5 ¶ And the border of the children of Ephraim according to their families, was *thus:* euen the border of their inheritance on the East side was Ataroth-Addar, vnto Bethoron the vpper.
6 And the border went out toward the Sea, to Michmethah on the North side, and the border went about Eastward vnto Taanath Shiloh, and passed by it on the East to Ianohah:
7 And it went downe from Ianohah, to Ataroth and to Naarath, and came to Iericho, and went out at Iordan.
8 The border went out from Tappuah Westward vnto the riuer Kanah: and the goings out thereof were at the Sea. This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Ephraim by their families.
9 And the separate cities for the children of Ephraim *were* among the inheritance of the children of Manasseh, all the cities with their villages.
10 And they draue not out the Canaanites that dwelt in Gezer: but the Canaanites dwel among the Ephramites vnto this day, and serue vnder tribute.

† *Heb. went foorth.*
*Indg. 1.26.

CHAP. XVII.

1 The lot of Manasseh. 8 His coast. 12 The Canaanites not driuen out. 14 The children of Ioseph obtaine another lot.

THere was also a lot for the tribe of Manasseh; (*for he was the first borne of Ioseph) *to wit*, for Machir the first borne of Manasseh the father of Gilead: because he *was* a man of warre, therefore hee had Gilead and Bashan.
2 There was also a lot for * the rest of the children of Manasseh by their families; for the children of Abiezer, and for the children of Helek, and for the children of Asriel, and for the children of Shechem, and for the children of Hepher, and for the children of Shemida: these *were* the male children of Manasseh, the sonne of Ioseph by their families.
3 ¶ But * Zelophehad the sonne of Hepher, the sonne of Gilead, the son of Machir, the sonne of Manasseh, had no sonnes but daughters: and these *are* the names of his daughters, Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah.
4 And they came neere before Eleazar the Priest, and before Ioshua the sonne of Nun, and before the Princes, saying, The LORD commanded Moses to giue vs an inheritance among our brethren: therefore according to the commandement of the LORD, hee gaue them an inheritance among the brethren of their father.
5 And there fell ten portions to Manasseh, beside the land of Gilead and Bashan, which *were* on the other side Iordan;
6 Because the daughters of Manasseh had an inheritance among his sonnes: and the rest of Manasshs sonnes had the land of Gilead.
7 ¶ And the coast of Manasseh was frō Asher to Michmethath, that lyeth before Shechem, and the border went along on

* *Gen. 41.51 and 46.20. and 50.23. num. 32. 39.*
* *Num. 26. 29.*
* *Num. 26. 33. and 27.1 and 36. 2.*

the right hand, vnto the inhabitants of Entappuah.

8 Now Manasseh had the land of Tappuah: but Tappuah on the border of Manasseh belonged to the children of Ephraim.

9 And the coast descended vnto the ‖ riuer Kanah, Southward of the riuer: these cities of Ephraim *are* among the cities of Manasseh: the coast of Manasseh also *was* on the Northside of the riuer, and the outgoings of it were at the sea.

‖ *Or, brooke of reedes.*

10 Southward *it was* Ephraims, and Northward *it was* Manasses, and the sea is his border, and they met together in Asher on the North, and in Issachar on the East.

11 And Manasseh had in Issachar and in Asher, Bethshean and her townes, and Ibleam and her townes, and the inhabitants of Dor and her townes, and the inhabitants of Endor and her townes, and the inhabitants of Taanach and her townes, and the inhabitants of Megiddo and her townes, euen three countreys.

12 Yet the children of Manasseh could not driue out *the inhabitants* of those cities, but the Canaanites wold dwel in that land.

13 Yet it came to passe when the children of Israel were waxen strong, that they put the Canaanites to tribute: but did not vtterly driue them out.

14 And the children of Ioseph spake vnto Ioshua, saying, Why hast thou giuen me *but* one lot and one portion to inherit, seeing I am a great people, forasmuch as the LORD hath blessed me hitherto?

15 And Ioshua answered them, If thou be a great people, then get thee vp to the wood *countrey*, and cut downe for thy selfe there in the land of the Perizzites, and of the ‖ gyants, if mount Ephraim be too narrow for thee.

‖ *Or, Rephaims.*

16 And the children of Ioseph said, The hill is not enough for vs: and all the Canaanites that dwell in the land of the valley, haue charets of yron, both they who *are* of Bethshean and her townes, and they who *are* of the valley of Iezreel.

17 And Ioshua spake vnto the house of Ioseph, *euen* to Ephraim, and to Manasseh, saying, Thou art a great people, and hast great power: Thou shalt not haue one lot *onely*.

18 But the mountaine shall be thine, for it is a wood, and thou shalt cut it downe: and the outgoings of it shall be thine: for thou shalt driue out the Canaanites, though they haue yron charets, *and* though they *be* strong.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 *The Tabernacle is set vp at Shiloh.* 2 *The remainder of the land is described, and diuided into seuen parts.* 10 *Ioshua diuideth it by lot.* 11 *The lot and border of Beniamin.* 21 *Their cities.*

AND the whole Congregation of the children of Israel assembled together at Shiloh, and set vp the Tabernacle of the Congregation there, and the land was subdued before them.

2 And there remained among the children of Israel seuen tribes, which had not yet receiued their inheritance.

3 And Ioshua said vnto the children of Israel, How long are you slacke to goe to possesse the land which the LORD God of your fathers hath giuen you?

4 Giue out from among you three men, for *each* tribe: and I will send them, and they shal rise, and go through the land, & describe it according to the inheritance of them, and they shall come *againe* to mee.

5 And they shal diuide it into seuen parts: Iudah shall abide in their coast on the South, and the house of Ioseph shall abide in their coasts on the North.

6 Ye shall therefore describe the land *into* seuen parts, and bring *the description* hither to me: that I may cast lots for you here before the LORD our God.

7 But the Leuites haue no part among you, for the Priesthood of the LORD *is* their inheritance: and Gad and Reuben, and halfe the tribe of Manasseh, haue receiued their inheritance beyond Iordan on the East, which Moses the seruant of the LORD gaue them.

8 ¶ And the men arose, and went away: and Ioshua charged them that went to describe the land, saying, Goe, and walke thorough the land, and describe it, and come againe to me, that I may here cast lots for you, before the LORD in Shiloh.

9 And the men went, and passed thorough the land, and described it by cities, into seuen parts in a booke, and came *againe* to Ioshua to the hoste at Shiloh.

10 ¶ And Ioshua cast lots for them in Shiloh, before the LORD: and there Ioshua diuided the land vnto the children of Israel according to their diuisions.

11 ¶ And the lot of the tribe of the children of Beniamin came vp according to their families: and the coast of ther lot came

came foorth betweene the children of Iudah, and the children of Ioseph.

12 And their border on the Northside was from Iordan, and the border went vp to the side of Iericho, on the Northside, and went vp through the mountains Westward, and the goings out thereof were at the wildernesse of Beth-auen.

13 And the border went ouer from thence toward Luz, to the side of Luz, (which is Bethel) Southward, and the border descended to Ataroth-Adar, neere the hill that *lyeth* on the Southside of the nether Beth-horon.

14 And the border was drawne *thence*, and compassed the corner of the sea Southward, from the hill that *lyeth* before Beth-horon Southward: and the goings out thereof were at Kiriath-baal (which is Kiriath-iearim) a citie of the children of Iudah: This was the West quarter.

15 And the South quarter was from the end of Kiriath-iearim, and the border went out on the West, and went out to the well of waters of Nephtoah.

16 And the border came downe to the end of the mountaine, that *lyeth* before the valley of the sonne of Hinnom, *and* which is in the valley of the gyants on the North, and descended to the valley of Hinnom to the side of Iebusi on the South, and descended to En-Rogel,

17 And was drawne from the North, and went foorth to Enshemesh, and went foorth toward Geliloth, which is ouer against the going vp of Adummim, and descended * to the stone of Bohan the sonne of Reuben,

18 And passed along toward the side ouer against Arabah Northward, and went downe vnto ‖ Arabah.

19 And the border passed along to the side of Beth-hoglah Northward: and the outgoings of the border were at the North † bay of the salt sea at the South end of Iordane: This *was* the South coast.

20 And Iordane was the border of it on the East side: this *was* the inheritance of the children of Beniamin, by the coasts thereof round about, according to their families.

21 Now the cities of the tribe of the children of Beniamin according to their families, were Iericho, and Beth-hoglah, and the valley of Keziz,

22 And Betharabah, and Zemaraim, and Bethel,

23 And Auim, and Parah, and Ophrah,

24 And Chephar-Haammonai, and Ophni, and Gaba, twelue cities with their villages.

25 Gibeon, and Ramah, and Becroth.

26 And Mizpeh, and Chephirah, and Mozah,

27 And Rekem, and Irpeel, and Taralah,

28 And Zela, Eleph, and Iebusi, (which is Ierusalem) Gibeath, *and* Kiriath, foureteene cities with their villages. This is the inheritance of the children of Beniamin according to their families.

CHAP. XIX.

1 *The lot of Simeon,* 10 *Of Zebulun,* 17 *Of Issachar,* 24 *Of Asher,* 32 *Of Naphtali,* 40 *Of Dan.* 46 *The children of Israel giue an inheritance to Ioshua.*

AND the second lot came foorth to Simeon, *euen* for the tribe of the children of Simeon according to their families: and their inheritance was within the inheritance of the children of Iudah.

2 And they had in their inheritance Beer-sheba, or Sheba, and Moladah,

3 And Hazarshual, and Balah, and Azem,

4 And Eltolad, and Bethul, and Hormah,

5 And Ziklag, and Beth-marcaboth, and Hazar-susah,

6 And Beth-lebaoth, and Sharuhen: thirteene cities and their villages.

7 Ain, Remmon, and Ether, and Ashan: foure cities and their villages,

8 And all the villages that were round about these cities, to Baalath-Beer, Ramath of the South: This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Simeon according to their families.

9 Out of the portion of the children of Iudah *was* the inheritance of the children of Simeon: for the part of the children of Iudah was too much for them: therfore the children of Simeon had their inheritance within the inheritance of them.

10 ¶ And the third lot came vp for the children of Zebulun, according to their families: and the border of their inheritance was vnto Sarid.

11 And their border went vp toward the sea, and Maralah, and reached to Dabbasheth, and reached to the riuer that *is* before Iokneam,

12 And turned from Sarid Eastward, toward the Sunne rising, vnto the border

* Chap. 15. 6

‖ Or, the plaine.

† Heb. tongue.

of Chiſloth Tabor, and then goeth out to Daberath, and goeth vp to Iaphia.

13 And from thence paſſeth on along on the Eaſt to Gittah-Hepher, to Ittah-Kazin, and goeth out to Remmon || Methoar to Neah.

14 And the border compaſſeth it on the North ſide to Hannathon: and the outgoings therof are in the valley of Iiphthah-el.

15 And Kattath, and Nahallal, and Shimron, and Idalah, and Bethlehem: twelue cities with their villages:

16 This *is* the inheritance of the children of Zebulun according to their families, theſe cities with their villages.

17 ¶ *And* the fourth lot came out to Iſſachar for the children of Iſſachar according to their families.

18 And their border was toward Izreel, and Chêſulloth, and Shunem,

19 And Hapharaim, and Shion, and Anaharath,

20 And Rabbith, and Kiſhion, & Abez,

21 And Remeth, and Engannim, and Enhaddah, and Bethpazzez.

22 And the coaſt reacheth to Tabor, and Shahazimath, and Bethſhemeſh, and the outgoings of their border were at Iordan, ſixteene cities with their villages.

23 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Iſſachar according to their families, the cities, and their villages.

24 ¶ And the fift lot came out for the tribe of the children of Aſher according to their families.

25 And their border was Helkath, and Hali, and Beten, and Achſhaph,

26 And Alammelech, and Amad, and Miſheal, and reacheth to Carmel Weſtward, and to Shihor-Libnath,

27 And turneth toward the Sun-riſing to Beth-dagon, and reacheth to Zebulun, and to the valley of Iiphthah-el toward the Northſide of Bethemek, and Neiel, and goeth out to Cabul on the left hand,

28 And Hebron, and Rehob, and Hammon, and Kanah, *euen* vnto great Zidon:

29 And *then* the coaſt turneth to Ramah, and to the ſtrong citie † Tyre, and the coaſt turneth to Hoſah: and the outgoings therof are at the ſea from the coaſt to Achzib.

30 Vmmah alſo, and Aphek, and Rehob: twentie and two cities with their villages.

31 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Aſher according to their families, theſe cities with their villages.

32 ¶ The ſixt lot came out to the children of Naphtali: euen for the children of Naphtali according to their families.

33 And their coaſt was from Heleph, from Allon to Zaanannim, and Adami, Nekeb, and Iabneel vnto Lakum: and the outgoings thereof were at Iordan.

34 And then the coaſt turneth Weſtward to Aznoth-Tabor, and goeth out frõ thence to Hukkok, and reacheth to Zebulun on the Southſide, and reacheth to Aſher on the Weſtſide, and to Iudah vpon Iordan toward the Sunne riſing.

35 And the fenced cities are Ziddim, Zer, and Hammath, Rakkath, and Cinnereth,

36 And Adamah, and Ramah, and Hazor,

37 And Kedeſh, and Edrei, and Enhazor,

38 And Iron, and Migdal-el, Horem, and Bethanah, and Bethſhemeſh, nineteen cities with their villages.

39 This *is* the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Naphtali according to their families, the cities, and their villages.

40 ¶ And the ſeuenth lot came out for the tribe of the children of Dan according to their families:

41 And the coaſt of their inheritance was Zorah, and Eſhtaol, and Irſhemeſh,

42 And Shaalabbin, and Aiialon, and Iethlah,

43 And Elon, and Thimnathah, and Ekron,

44 And Eltekeh, and Gibbethon, and Baalah,

45 And Iehud, and Bene-berak, and Gath-rimmon,

46 And Meiarkon, and Rakkon, with the border || before || Iapho.

47 And the coaſt of the children of Dan went out *too little* for them: therefore the children of Dan went vp to fight againſt Leſhem, and tooke it, and ſmote it with the edge of the ſword, and poſſeſſed it, & dwelt theerein, and called Leſhem, * Dan, after the name of Dan their father.

48 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Dan according to their families, theſe cities with their villages.

49 ¶ When they had made an end of diuiding the land for inheritance by their coaſts, the children of Iſrael gaue an inheritance to

Or, which is rawne.

† Heb. Tzor.

|| Or, ouer against.
|| Or, Ioppa. Acts 9. 36.

* Iudg. 18. 29.

to Ioshua the sonne of Nun among them:

50 According to the word of the LORD, they gaue him the city which he asked, euen * Timnath-Serah in mount Ephraim: and he built the city, and dwelt therein.

*Chap. 24. 30.

51 * These are the inheritances which Eleazar the Priest, and Ioshua the sonne of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, diuided for an inheritance by lot, in Shiloh before the LORD, at the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation: so they made an end of diuiding the countrey.

* Num. 34. 17.

CHAP. XX.

1 God commandeth, 7 and the children of Israel appoint the five cities of Refuge.

THe LORD also spake vnto Ioshua, saying,

2 Speake to the children of Israel, saying, * Appoint out for you cities of refuge, whereof I spake vnto you by the hand of Moses:

* Exod. 21. 13. num 35. 6, 11, 14. deut. 19. 2.

3 That the slayer that killeth any person vnawares *and* vnwittingly, may flee thither: and they shall bee your refuge from the auenger of blood.

4 And when hee that doeth flee vnto one of those cities, shall stand at the entring of the gate of the citie, & shall declare his cause in the eares of the Elders of that city; they shall take him into the city vnto them, and giue him a place, that hee may dwell among them.

5 And if the auenger of blood pursue after him, then they shall not deliuer the slayer vp into his hand: because hee smote his neighbour vnwittingly, and hated him not beforetime.

6 And he shall dwell in that city, vntil hee stand before the Congregation for iudgement, *and* * vntill the death of the high Priest that shalbe in those dayes: then shall the slayer returne, and come vnto his owne city, and vnto his owne house, vnto the city from whence he fled.

*Num. 35. 25.

7 ¶ And they † appointed Kedesh in Galilee, in mount Naphtali, and Shechem in mount Ephraim, & Kiriath-arba (which is Hebron) in the mountaine of Iudah.

† *Hebr. sanctified.*

8 And on the other side Iordan by Iericho Eastward, they assigned * Bezer in the wildernes vpon the plaine, out of the tribe of Reuben, and Ramoth in Gilead out of the tribe of Gad, and Golan in Bashan out of the tribe of Manasseh.

* Deut. 4. 43. 1 chron. 6. 78.

9 These were the cities appointed for all the children of Israel, and for the stranger that soiourneth among them, that whosoeuer killeth any person at vnawares might flee thither, and not die by the hand of the auenger of blood, vntill hee stood before the Congregation.

CHAP. XXI.

1 Eight and fourty cities giuen by lot, out of the other tribes, vnto the Leuites. 43 God gaue the land, and rest vnto the Israelites, according to his promise.

THen came neere the heads of the fathers of the Leuites vnto Eleazar the Priest, and vnto Ioshua the sonne of Nun, and vnto the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel.

2 And they spake vnto them at Shiloh in the land of Canaan, saying, * The LORD commanded by the hand of Moses, to giue vs Cities to dwel in, with the suburbs thereof for our cattell.

* Num. 35. 2

3 And the children of Israel gaue vnto the Leuites out of their inheritance at the commandement of the LORD, these cities and their suburbs.

4 And the lot came out for the families of the Kohathites: and the children of Aaron the Priest, *which were* of the Leuites, had by lot out of the tribe of Iudah, and out of the tribe of Simeon, and out of the tribe of Beniamin, thirteene cities.

5 And the rest of the children of Kohath *had* by lot, out of the families of the tribe of Ephraim, and out of the tribe of Dan, and out of the halfe tribe of Manasseh, ten cities.

6 And the children of Gershon *had* by lot out of the families of the tribe of Issachar, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Naphtali, and out of the halfe tribe of Manasseh in Bashan, thirteene cities.

7 The children of Merari by their families, *had* out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zebulun, twelue cities.

8 And the children of Israel gaue by lot vnto the Leuites these cities with their suburbs, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.

9 ¶ And they gaue out of the tribe of the children of Iudah, and out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, these cities which are *here* † mentioned by name,

† *Hebr. called.*

10 Which the children of Aaron being of the families of the Kohathites, who were of the children of Leui, had: (for theirs was the first lot.)

11 And they gaue them ‖ the city of Arbah

‖ *Or, Kiriath arbah.*

bah the father of Anak (*which citie* is Hebron) in the hill countrey of Iudah, with the ſuburbs thereof round about it.

12 But the fields of the city, and the villages therof, gaue they to *Caleb the ſonne of Iephunneh, for his poſſeſſion.

13 ¶ Thus they gaue to the children of Aaron the Prieſt Hebron with her ſuburbs *to be* a citie of refuge for the ſlayer, and Libnah with her ſuburbs,

14 And Iattir with her ſuburbs, and Eſhtemoa with her ſuburbs:

15 And Holon with her ſuburbs, and Debir with her ſuburbs:

16 And Ain with her ſuburbs, and Iuttah with her ſuburbs, and Beth-ſhemeſh with her ſuburbs, nine cities out of thoſe two tribes.

17 And out of the tribe of Beniamin, Gibeon with her ſuburbs, Geba with her ſuburbs,

18 Anathoth with her ſuburbs, and Almon with her ſuburbs, foure cities.

19 All the cities of the children of Aaron the Prieſts, were thirteene cities with their ſuburbs.

20 ¶ And the families of the children of Kohath the Leuites, which remained of the children of Kohath, euen they had the cities of their lot out of the tribe of Ephraim.

21 For they gaue them Shechem with her ſuburbs in mount Ephraim, *to be* a city of refuge for the ſlayer: and Gezer with her ſuburbs,

22 And Kibzaim with her ſuburbs, and Beth-horon with her ſuburbs, foure cities.

23 And out of the tribe of Dan, Eltekeh with her ſuburbs, Gibethon with her ſuburbs,

24 Aijalon with her ſuburbs, Gathrimmon, with her ſuburbs: foure cities.

25 And out of the halfe tribe of Manaſſeh, Tanach with her ſuburbs, and Gathrimmon with her ſuburbs, two cities.

26 All the cities were ten with their ſuburbs, for the families of the children of Kohath that remained.

27 ¶ And vnto the children of Gerſhon of the families of the Leuites, out of the *other* halfe tribe of Manaſſeh, *they gaue* Golan in Baſhan, with her ſuburbs, *to be* a citie of refuge for the ſlayer: and Beeſhterah with her ſuburbs, two cities.

28 And out of the tribe of Iſſachar, Kiſhon with her ſuburbs, Dabareh with her ſuburbs,

29 Iarmuth with her ſuburbs, Enganim with her ſuburbs, foure cities.

30 And out of the tribe of Aſher, Mi-ſhal with her ſuburbs, Abdon with her ſuburbs,

31 Helkah with her ſuburbs, and Rehob with her ſuburbs, foure cities.

32 And out of the tribe of Naphtali, Kedeſh in Galilee with her ſuburbs, *to be* a city of refuge for the ſlaier, and Hammothdor with her ſuburbs, and Kartan with her ſuburbs, three cities.

33 All the cities of the Gerſhonites according to their families *were* thirteene cities with their ſuburbs.

34 ¶ And vnto the families of the children of Merari the reſt of the Leuites, out of the tribe of Zebulun, Iokneam, with her ſuburbs, and Kartah with her ſuburbs,

35 Dimnah with her ſuburbs, Nahalal with her ſuburbs, foure cities.

36 And out of the tribe of Reuben, Bezer with her ſuburbs, and Iahazah with her ſuburbs,

37 Kedemoth with her ſuburbs, and Mephaath with her ſuburbs, foure cities.

38 And out of the tribe of Gad, Ramoth in Gilead with her ſuburbs, *to be* a city of refuge for the ſlayer; and Mahanaim with her ſuburbs,

39 Heſhbon with her ſuburbs, Iazer with her ſuburbs, foure cities in all.

40 So all the cities for the children of Merari by their families, which were remaining of the families of the Leuites, *were by* their lot, twelue cities.

41 All the cities of the Leuites within the poſſeſſion of the children of Iſrael, were fourty and eight cities, with their ſuburbs.

42 Theſe cities were euery one with their ſuburbs round about them: thus were all theſe cities.

43 ¶ And the LORD gaue vnto Iſrael all the land which hee ſware to giue vnto their fathers: and they poſſeſſed it, and dwelt therein.

44 And the LORD gaue them reſt round about, according to all that he ſware vnto their fathers, and there ſtood not a man of all their enemies before them: the LORD deliuered all their enemies into their hand.

45 *There failed not ought of any good thing which the LORD had ſpoken vnto the houſe of Iſrael: all came to paſſe.

* Chap. 23. 14, 15.

CHAP. XXII.

1 *The two Tribes and halfe with a bleſſing are ſent home.*
9 *They build the Altar of Teſtimony, in their iourney.*
11 *The*

11 The Israelites are offended thereat. 21 They giue them good satisfaction.

THen Ioshua called the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the halfe tribe of Manasseh,

2 And said vnto them, Ye haue kept all that Moses the seruant of the LORD commanded you, and haue obeyed my voyce in all that I commanded you.

3 Ye haue not left your brethren these many dayes vnto this day, but haue kept the charge of the Commaundement of the LORD your God.

4 And now the LORD your God hath giuen rest vnto your brethren, as he promised them: therfore now returne ye, & get ye vnto your tents, and vnto the land of your possession, *which Moses the seruant of the LORD gaue you on the other side Iordan.

5 But take diligent heed, to doe the Commandement and the Law, which Moses the seruant of the LORD charged you, *to loue the LORD your God, and to walke in all his wayes, and to keepe his Commandements, and to cleaue vnto him, and to serue him with all your heart, and with all your soule.

6 So Ioshua blessed them, & sent them away: and they went vnto their tents.

7 ¶ Now to the *one* halfe of the tribe of Manasseh Moses had giuen *possession* in Bashan: but vnto the *other* halfe thereof gaue Ioshua among their brethren on this side Iordan Westward. And when Ioshua sent them away also vnto their tents, then hee blessed them,

8 And he spake vnto them, saying; Returne with much riches vnto your tents, and with very much cattell, with siluer and with gold, & with brasse, and with iron, and with very much raiment: Diuide the spoile of your enemies with your brethren.

9 ¶ And the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and the halfe tribe of Manasseh returned, and departed from the children of Israel out of Shiloh which *is* in the land of Canaan, to goe vnto the countrey of Gilead, to the land of their possession, whereof they were possessed, according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

10 ¶ And when they came vnto the borders of Iordan, that *are* in the land of Canaan, the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and the halfe tribe of Manasseh built there an altar by Iordan, a great altar to see to.

11 ¶ And the children of Israel heard say, Behold, the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and the halfe tribe of Manasseh, haue built an altar ouer against the land of Canaan, in the borders of Iordan, at the passage of the children of Israel.

12 And when the children of Israel heard of it, the whole Congregation of the children of Israel gathered themselues together at Shiloh, to goe vp to warre against them.

13 And the children of Israel sent vnto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the halfe tribe of Manasseh into the land of Gilead, Phinehas the son of Eleazar the Priest,

14 And with him tenne princes of each †chiefe house a prince, throughout all the tribes of Israel, and each one was an head of the house of their fathers, among the thousands of Israel.

15 ¶ And they came vnto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the halfe tribe of Manasseh vnto the land of Gilead, and they spake with them, saying,

16 Thus saith the whole Congregation of the LORD, What trespasse is this that ye haue committed against the God of Israel, to turne away this day from following the LORD, in that yee haue builded you an altar, that yee might rebell this day against the LORD?

17 Is the iniquitie *of Peor too litle for vs, from which wee are not cleansed vntill this day, (although there was a plague in the Congregation of the LORD)

18 But that ye must turne away this day from following the LORD? and it will be, *seeing* ye rebell to day against the LORD, that to morrow hee will be wroth with the whole Congregation of Israel.

19 Notwithstanding, if the land of your possession be vncleane, then passe yee ouer vnto the land of the possession of the LORD, wherein the LORDS Tabernacle dwelleth, and take possession among vs: but rebell not against the LORD, nor rebell against vs, in building you an altar, beside the Altar of the LORD our God.

20 Did not Achan the sonne of Zerah commit a trespasse in the accursed thing, and wrath fell on *all the Congregation of Israel? and that man perished not alone in his iniquitie.

21 ¶ Then the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and the halfe tribe of Manasseh,

*Num. 32. 33. chap. 13.8.

*Deut. 10. 12.

†*Hebr. house of the father.*

*Num. 25. 4.

*Chap. 7. 1,5.

Manasseh, answered and said vnto the heads of the thousands of Israel,

22 The LORD God of gods, the LORD God of gods, he knoweth, and Israel he shall know, if *it be* in rebellion, or if in transgression against the LORD, saue vs not this day,)

23 That wee haue built vs an altar to turne from following the LORD, or if to offer thereon burnt offering, or meat offering, or if to offer peace offerings thereon, let the LORD himselfe require *it*;

24 And if wee haue not rather done it for feare of this thing, saying; † In time to come your children might speake vnto our children, saying, What haue you to do with the LORD God of Israel?

25 For the LORD hath made Iordan a border betweene vs and you, ye children of Reuben, and children of Gad, ye haue no part in the LORD: so shall your children make our children cease from fearing the LORD:

26 Therefore we said, Let vs now prepare to build vs an altar, not for burnt offering, nor for sacrifice,

27 But that it may bee * a witnesse betweene vs and you, and our generations after vs, that we might doe the seruice of the LORD before him with our burnt offrings, and with our sacrifices, and with our peace offerings, that your children may not say to our children in time to come, Ye haue no part in the LORD.

28 Therefore said wee, that it shall be, when they should so say to vs, or to our generations in time to come, that we may say *againe*, Behold the paterne of the Altar of the LORD, which our fathers made, not for burnt offerings, nor for sacrifices, but it *is* a witnesse betweene vs and you.

29 God forbid that wee should rebell against the LORD, and turne this day from following the LORD, to build an altar for burnt offrings, for meat offerings, or for sacrifices, besides the Altar of the LORD our God that *is* before his Tabernacle.

30 ¶ And when Phinehas the Priest, and the Princes of the Congregation, and heads of the thousands of Israel which were with him, heard the wordes that the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and the children of Manasseh spake, † it pleased them.

31 And Phinehas the sonne of Eleazar the Priest said vnto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the children of Manasseh, This day wee perceiue that the LORD is among vs, because yee haue not committed this trespasse against the LORD: † now ye haue deliuered the children of Israel out of the hand of the LORD.

32 ¶ And Phinehas the sonne of Eleazar the Priest, and the Princes, returned from the children of Reuben, and from the children of Gad, out of the land of Gilead, vnto the land of Canaan, to the children of Israel, and brought them word againe.

33 And the thing pleased the children of Israel, and the children of Israel blessed God, and did not intend to goe vp against them in battell, to destroy the land wherein the children of Reuben and Gad dwelt.

34 And the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad called the altar || Ed: for it shall bee a witnesse betweene vs, that the LORD is God.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 *Iosh ua exhortation before his death,* 3 *by former benefits,* 5 *by promises,* 11 *and by threatnings.*

AND it came to passe, a long time after that the LORD had giuen rest vnto Israel from all their enemies round about, that Iosh ua waxed old, *and* †stricken in age.

2 And Iosh ua called for all Israel, *and* for their Elders, and for their heads, and for their Iudges, and for their Officers, and said vnto them; I am old, *and* stricken in age.

3 And ye haue seene al that the LORD your God hath done vnto all these nations, because of you; for the *LORD your God *is* he that hath fought for you.

4 Behold, I haue diuided vnto you by lot these nations that remaine, to bee an inheritance for your tribes, from Iordane, with all the nations that I haue cut off, euen vnto the great Sea † Westward.

5 And the LORD your God, he shall expell them from before you, and driue them from out of your sight, and yee shall possesse their land, as the LORD your God hath promised vnto you.

6 Bee ye therefore very courageous to keepe and to doe all that is written in the booke of the Law of Moses, * that ye turne not aside there from, to the right hand, or to the left,

7 That yee come not among these nations, these that remaine amongst you, neither * make mention of the name of their gods, nor cause to sweare *by them*, neither serue them, nor bow your selues vnto them.

8 ||But

† *Hebr. Then.*

|| *That is, a witnesse.*

† *Hebr. come into dayes.*

*Exod. 14. 4.

† *Hebr. at the Sunne set.*

*Deut. 5. 32. and 28. 14.

*Psal. 16. 4.

ebr. to row.

ene. 31. chap. 24. ver. 34.

Hebr. it was od in their s.

‖ *Or, for if you wil cleaue, &c.*

8 ‖ But cleaue vnto the LORD your God, as ye haue done vnto this day.

‖ *Or, then the LORD will driue.*

9 ‖ For the LORD hath driuen out from before you, great nations, and strong: But as for you, no man hath bene able to stand before you vnto this day.

* *Leuit. 26. 8. deut. 32. 30.*

10 * One man of you shall chase a thousand: for the LORD your God, he it is that fighteth for you, as hee hath promised you.

† *Hebr. soules.*

11 Take good heed therefore vnto your † selues, that yee loue the LORD your God.

12 Else, if ye doe in any wise goe backe, and cleaue vnto the remnant of these nations, *euen* these that remaine among you, and shall make marriages with them, and goe in vnto them, and they to you:

* *Exod. 23. 33. num. 33. 55. deut. 7. 16.*

13 Know for a certainetie, that the LORD your God will no more driue out any of these nations from before you: * but they shalbe snares and traps vnto you, and scourges in your sides, and thornes in your eyes, vntill yee perish from off this good land which the LORD your God hath giuen you.

* *Chap. 21. 45.*

14 And beholde, this day I am going the way of all the earth, and yee know in all your hearts, and in all your soules, that * not one thing hath failed of all the good things which the LORD your God spake concerning you; all are come to passe vnto you, and not one thing hath failed thereof.

15 Therefore it shall come to passe, *that* as all good things are come vpon you, which the LORD your God promised you: so shall the LORD bring vpon you all euill things, vntill hee haue destroyed you from off this good land which the LORD your God hath giuen you.

16 When ye haue transgressed the Couenant of the LORD your God, which he commanded you, and haue gone and serued other gods, and bowed your selues to them: then shall the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and yee shall perish quickly from off the good land which hee hath giuen vnto you.

CHAP. XXIIII.

1 Ioshua assembleth the tribes at Shechem. 2 A briefe history of Gods benefits from Terah. 14 Hee reneweth a couenant between them and God. 26 A stone the witnesse of the couenant. 29 Iosh. his age, death and buriall. 32 Iosephs bones are buried. 33 Eleazar dieth.

AND Iosh. gathered all the Tribes of Israel to Shechem, and called for the Elders of Israel, and for their heads, and for their Iudges, and for their Officers, and they presented themselues before God.

2 And Iosh. said vnto all the people, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, * Your fathers dwelt on the other side of the flood in old time, *euen* Terah the father of Abraham, and the father of Nachor: and they serued other gods.

* *Gene. 11. 31. iud. 5. 6, 7.*

3 And I tooke your father Abraham from the other side of the Flood, and led him throughout all the land of Canaan, and multiplied his seed, and * gaue him Isaac.

* *Gen. 21. 2.*

4 And I gaue vnto Isaac, * Iacob and Esau: and I gaue vnto * Esau mount Seir, to possesse it: * but Iacob and his children went downe into Egypt.

* *Gene. 25. 26.*
* *Gen. 36 8.*
* *Gen. 46. 6.*

5 * I sent Moses also and Aaron, and I plagued Egypt, according to that which I did amongst them: and afterward, I brought you out.

* *Exo. 3. 10.*

6 And I * brought your fathers out of Egypt: and you came vnto the Sea, and the Egyptians pursued after your fathers with charets and horsemen vnto * the Red sea.

* *Exod. 12. 37.*
* *Exod. 14. 9.*

7 And when they cried vnto the LORD, hee put darkenes betweene you and the Egyptians, and brought the Sea vpon them, and couered them, and your eyes haue seen what I haue done in Egypt, and ye dwelt in the wildernes a long season.

8 And I brought you into the land of the Amorites, which dwelt on the other side Iordan: * and they fought with you, and I giue them into your hand, that yee might possesse their land, and I destroyed them from before you.

* *Num. 21. 33.*

9 Then Balak the sonne of Zippor king of Moab, arose and warred against Israel, and * sent and called Balaam the sonne of Beor to curse you:

* *Num. 22. 5. deut. 23. 4.*

10 But I would not hearken vnto Balaam, therefore he blessed you still: so I deliuered you out of his hand.

11 And ye went ouer Iordan, and came vnto Iericho: and the men of Iericho fought against you, the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Canaanites, & the Hittites, and the Girgashites, the Hiuites, and the Iebusites, and I deliuered them into your hand.

12 And * I sent the hornet before you, which draue them out from before you, *euen* the two kings of the Amorites: *but* not with thy sword, nor with thy bow.

* *Exod. 23. 28. deu. 7. 20.*

13 And

13 And I haue giuen you a land for which yee did not labour, and cities which yee built not,and yee dwell in them: of the Vineyards and Oliue-yards which ye planted not,doe ye eate.

14 Now therefore, feare the LORD, and serue him in sinceritie, and in trueth, and put away the gods which your fathers serued on the other side of the Flood, and in Egypt: and serue ye the LORD.

15 And if it seeme euill vnto you to serue the LORD, choose you this day whom you will serue, whether the gods which your fathers serued that were on the other side of the Flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land yee dwell: but as for mee and my house, we will serue the LORD.

16 And the people answered and said, God forbid that wee should forsake the LORD,to serue other gods.

17 For the LORD our God, hee *it is* that brought vs vp and our fathers out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage, and which did those great signes in our sight, and preserued vs in all the way wherein we went,and among all the people through whom we passed.

18 And the LORD draue out from before vs all the people, euen the Amorites which dwelt in the lande: *therefore* will wee also serue the LORD,for he is our God.

19 And Ioshua saide vnto the people, Ye cannot serue the LORD: for hee is an holy God: hee is a ielous God, hee will not forgiue your transgressions nor your sinnes.

20 If yee forsake the LORD, and serue strange gods, * then he will turne, and doe you hurt, and consume you, after that hee hath done you good. Chap.23.5.

21 And the people said vnto Ioshua, Nay,but we will serue the LORD.

22 And Ioshua said vnto the people, Ye are witnesses against your selues, that yé haue chosen you the LORD, to serue him. And they said, *We are* witnesses.

23 Now therefore put away, *said he*, the strange gods which are among you,and encline your heart vnto the LORD God of Israel.

24 And the people said vnto Ioshua; The LORD our God will we serue,and his voice will we obey.

25 So Ioshua made a couenant with the people that day,and set them a Statute, and an Ordinance in Shechem.

26 ¶ And Ioshua wrote these words in the booke of the Law of God,and tooke a great stone, and set it vp there, vnder an oake, that was by the Sanctuary of the LORD.

27 And Ioshua said vnto all the people, Behold, this stone shall be a witnesse vnto vs; for it hath heard all the words of the LORD which he spake vnto vs; it shall be there for a witnesse vnto you, lest ye deny your God.

28 So Ioshua let the people depart,euery man vnto his inheritance.

29 ¶ And it came to passe after these things, that Ioshua the sonne of Nun the seruant of the LORD died, being an hundred and ten yeeres old.

30 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in * Timnath-Serah, which *is* in mount Ephraim, on the North side of the hill of Gaash. *Chap.19.50.iudg.2.9.

31 And Israel serued the LORD all the dayes of Ioshua,and all the dayes of the Elders that †ouerliued Ioshua,and which had knowen all the workes of the LORD, that he had done for Israel. † *Hebr.prolonged their dayes after Ioshua.*

32 ¶ And * the bones of Ioseph, which the children of Israel brought vp out of Egypt, buried they in Shechem, in a parcell of ground which Iacob bought of * the sonnes of Hamor the father of Shechem, for an hundred ‖ pieces of siluer; and it became the inheritance of the children of Ioseph. *Gen.50.25.exod.13.19. *Gene.33.19. ‖ *Or,lambs.*

33 And Eleazar the sonne of Aaron died, and they buried him in a hill that pertained to Phinehas his sonne,which was giuen him in mount Ephraim.

THE

THE BOOKE OF IVDGES.

CHAP. I.

1 *The acts of Iudah and Simeon.* 4 *Adonibezek iustly requited.* 8 *Hierusalem taken.* 10 *Hebron taken.* 11 *Othniel hath Achsah to wife for taking of Debir,* 16 *The Kenites dwell in Iudah.* 17 *Hormah, Gaza, Askelon and Ekron taken.* 21 *The acts of Beniamin.* 22 *Of the house of Ioseph, who take Bethel.* 30 *Of Zebulun.* 31 *Of Asher.* 33 *Of Naphtali.* 34 *Of Dan.*

NOw after the death of Ioshua, it came to passe, that the children of Israel asked the LORD, saying, Who shall goe vp for vs against the Canaanites first, to fight against them?

2 And the LORD said, Iudah shall goe vp: Behold, I haue deliuered the land into his hand.

3 And Iudah saide vnto Simeon his brother, Come vp with me into my lot, that we may fight against the Canaanites, and I likewise will goe with thee into thy lot. So Simeon went with him.

4 And Iudah went vp, and the LORD deliuered the Canaanites and the Perizzites into their hand: and they slew of them in Bezek ten thousand men.

5 And they found Adoni-bezek in Bezek: and they fought against him, and they slew the Canaanites, and the Perizzites.

6 But Adoni-bezek fled, and they pursued after him, and caught him, and cut off his thumbes, and his great toes.

7 And Adoni-bezek said, Threescore and ten kings, hauing † their thumbs and their great toes cut off, ‖gathered *their meat* vnder my table: as I haue done, so God hath requited me, and they brought him to Ierusalem, and there he died.

8 (Now the children of Iudah had fought against Ierusalem, and had taken it, and smitten it with the edge of the sword, and set the city on fire)

9 ¶ *And afterward the children of Iudah went downe to fight against the Canaanites that dwelt in the mountaine, and in the South, and in the ‖ valley.

10 And Iudah went against the Canaanites that dwelt in Hebron (now the name of Hebron before *was* *Kiriath-arba) and they slew Sheshai, & Ahiman, and Talmai.

11 And from thence he went against the inhabitants of Debir, (and the name of Debir before was Kiriath-sepher)

12 And Caleb said, He that smiteth Kiriath-sepher, and taketh it, to him will I giue Achsah my daughter to wife.

13 And Othniel the sonne of Kenaz Calebs yonger brother tooke it: and hee gaue him Achsah his daughter to wife.

14 And it came to passe when she came *to him*, that she mooued him to aske of her father a fielde: and shee lighted from off her asse, and Caleb saide vnto her, What wilt thou?

15 And she said vnto him, Giue mee a blessing: for thou hast giuen mee a South land, giue mee also springs of water. And Caleb gaue her the vpper springs, and the nether springs.

16 ¶ And the children of the Kenite, Moses father in law, went vp out of the city of palme trees, with the children of Iudah into the wildernes of Iudah, which *lieth* in the South of Arad, and they went and dwelt among the people.

17 And Iudah went with Simeon his brother, and they slew the Canaanites that inhabited Zephath, and vtterly destroyed it, (and the name of the * citie was called Hormah.)

18 Also Iudah tooke Gaza with the coast thereof, and Askelon with the coast thereof, and Ekron with the coast thereof.

19 And the LORD was with Iudah, and hee ‖ draue out *the inhabitants* of the mountaine, but could not driue out the inhabitants of the valley, because they had charets of yron.

20 And they gaue Hebron vnto Caleb, *as Moses said: and he expelled thence the three sonnes of Anak.

*21 And the children of Beniamin did not driue out the Iebusites that inhabited Ierusalem: but the Iebusites dwell with the children of Beniamin in Ierusalem, vnto this day.

22 ¶ And the house of Ioseph, they also went vp against Bethel: and the LORD was with them.

23 And the house of Ioseph sent to descrie Bethel, (now the name of the city before was *Luz)

24 And the spies saw a man come forth out

† *Heb. the thumbes of their hands and of their feete.*
‖ *Or, gleaned.*

**Iosh. 10. 36. and 11. 21. and 15. 13.*

‖ *Or, low countrey.*

**Iosh. 15. 13.*

**Num. 21. 3.*

‖ *Or, he possessed the mountaine.*

**Num. 14. 24 Iosh. 14. 13. and 15. 14.*

**Gen. 28. 19.*

out of the citie, and they saide vnto him, Shew vs, we pray thee, the entrance into the citie, and * we will shew thee mercy.

*Iosh. 2. 14.

25 And when hee shewed them the entrance into the citie, they smote the city with the edge of the sword: but they let goe the man and all his family.

26 And the man went into the land of the Hittites, and built a citie, and called the name thereof Luz: which is the name thereof vnto this day.

27 ¶ * Neither did Manasseh driue out *the inhabitants* of Bethshean, & her townes, nor Taanach and her townes, nor the inhabitants of Dor, and her townes, nor the inhabitants of Ibleam, and her townes, nor the inhabitants of Megiddo, and her townes: but the Canaanites would dwell in that land.

*Iosh. 17. 11, 12.

28 And it came to passe when Israel was strong, that they put the Canaanites to tribute, and did not vtterly driue them out.

29 ¶ * Neither did Ephraim driue out the Canaanites that dwelt in Gezer: but the Canaanites dwelt in Gezer among them.

*Iosh. 16. 10.

30 ¶ Neither did Zebulun driue out the inhabitants of Kitron, nor the inhabitants of Nahalol: but the Canaanites dwelt among them, and became tributaries.

31 ¶ Neither did Asher driue out the inhabitants of Accho, nor the inhabitants of Zidon, nor of Ahlab, nor Achzib, nor Helbath, nor Aphik, nor of Rehob:

32 But the Asherites dwelt among the Canaanites, the inhabitants of the land: for they did not driue them out.

33 ¶ Neither did Naphtali driue out the inhabitants of Bethshemesh, nor the inhabitants of Bethanath, but hee dwelt among the Canaanites, the inhabitants of the land: neuertheless, the inhabitants of Bethshemesh, and of Bethanath, became tributaries vnto them.

34 And the Amorites forced the children of Dan into the mountaine: for they would not suffer them to come downe to the valley.

35 But the Amorites would dwell in mount Heres in Aijalon, and in Shaalbim: yet the hand of the house of Ioseph † preuailed, so that they became tributaries.

† *Hebr. was heauy.*

36 And the coast of the Amorites *was* from || the going vp to Akrabbim, from the rocke, and vpward.

|| *Or, Maale-Akrabbim.*

CHAP. II.

1 An Angel rebuketh the people at Bochim. 6 The wickednesse of the new generation after Ioshua. 14 Gods anger and pitie towards them, 20 The Canaanites are left to proone Israel.

AND an || Angel of the LORD came vp from Gilgal to Bochim, and said, I made you to goe vp out of Egypt, and haue brought you vnto the land which I sware vnto your fathers, and I said, I will neuer breake my Couenant with you.

|| *Or, messenger.*

2 And * yee shall make no league with the inhabitants of this land, * you shall throw downe their altars: But ye haue not obeyed my voyce; Why haue yee done this?

*Deut. 7. 2.
*Deut. 12, 3.

3 Wherefore I also said, I will not driue them out from before you: but they shalbe * *as thornes* in your sides, and their gods shalbe a *snare vnto you.

*Iosh. 23. 13.
* Exod. 23. 33, and 34. 12.

4 And it came to passe when the Angel of the LORD spake these words vnto all the children of Israel, that the people lift vp their voice, and wept.

5 And they called the name of that place * Bochim: and they sacrificed there vnto the LORD.

* *That is, weepers.*

6 ¶ And when Ioshua had let the people goe, the children of Israel went euery man vnto his inheritance to possesse the land.

7 And the people serued the LORD all the dayes of Ioshua, and all the dayes of the Elders that † outliued Ioshua, who had seen all the great workes of the LORD, that he did for Israel.

† *Hebr. prolonged dayes after Ioshua.*

8 And Ioshua the sonne of Nun, the seruant of the LORD died, being an hundred and ten yeeres old.

9 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in Timnath-Heres, in the mount of Ephraim, on the North side of the hill Gaash.

10 And also all that generation were gathered vnto their fathers: and there arose another generation after them, which knew not the LORD, nor yet the workes which he had done for Israel.

11 ¶ And the children of Israel did euill in the sight of the LORD, and serued Baalim:

12 And they forsooke the LORD God of their fathers, which brought them out of the land of Egypt, and followed other gods, of the gods of the people that were round about them, and bowed themselues vnto them, and prouoked the LORD to anger.

13 And they forsooke the LORD, and serued Baal and Ashtaroth.

14 ¶ And

14 ¶ And the anger of the LORD was hote againſt Iſrael, and he deliuered them into the hands of ſpoilers that ſpoiled thē, and *he ſold them into the hands of their enemies round about, ſo that they could not any longer ſtand before their enemies.

*Pſal 44.1: iſa 50.1.

15 Whitherſoeuer they went out, the hand of the LORD was againſt them for euill, as the LORD had ſaid, and *as the LORD had ſworne vnto them: and they were greatly diſtreſſed.

*Leuit. 26. deut. 28.

16 ¶ Neuertheleſſe, the LORD raiſed vp Iudges, which † deliuered them out of the hand of thoſe that ſpoiled them.

† *Hebr. ſaued.*

17 And yet they would not hearken vnto their Iudges, but they went a whoring after other gods, and bowed themſelues vnto them: they turned quickely out of the way, which their fathers walked in, obeying the Commandements of the LORD; *but* they did not ſo.

18 And when the LORD raiſed them vp Iudges, then the LORD was with the Iudge, and deliuered them out of the hand of their enemies, all the dayes of the Iudge (for it repented the LORD, becauſe of their gronings by reaſon of them that oppreſſed them, and vexed them:)

19 And it came to paſſe *when the Iudge was dead, that they returned, and ‖ corrupted themſelues more then their fathers, in following other gods, to ſerue them, and to bow downe vnto them: † they ceaſed not from their owne doings, nor from their ſtubborne way.

*Chap. 3. 12 ‖ *Or, were corrupt.*

† *Hebr. they let nothing fall of their.*

20 ¶ And the anger of the LORD was hote againſt Iſrael, and hee ſaid, Becauſe that this people hath tranſgreſſed my Couenant which I commanded their fathers, and haue not hearkened vnto my voyce:

21 I alſo will not henceforth driue out any from before them of the nations which Ioſhua left when he died:

22 That through them I may proue Iſrael, whether they will keepe the way of the LORD, to walke therein, as their fathers did keepe *it*, or not.

‖ *Or, ſuffered.*

23 Therfore the LORD ‖ left thoſe nations, without driuing them out haſtily, neither deliuered hee them into the hand of Ioſhua.

CHAP. III.

1 The nations which were left to proue Iſrael. 6 By communion with them they commit idolatrie. 8 Othniel deliuereth them from Chuſhan-Riſhathaim. 12 Ehud from Eglon. 31 Shamgar from the Philiſtines.

NOw theſe *are* the nations which the LORD left, to proue Iſrael by them, (euen as many of Iſrael as had not knowen all the warres of Canaan;

2 Onely that the generations of the children of Iſrael might knowe to teach them warre, at the leaſt ſuch as before knew nothing thereof:)

3 Namely fiue lords of the Philiſtines, and all the Canaanites, and the Sidonians, and the Hiuites that dwelt in mount Lebanon, from mount Baal-Hermon, vnto the entring in of Hamath.

4 And they were to prooue Iſrael by them, to knowe whether they would hearken vnto the Commaundements of the LORD, which hee commanded their fathers by the hand of Moſes.

5 ¶ And the children of Iſrael dwelt among the Canaanites, Hittites, and Amorites, and Perizzites, and Hiuites, and Iebuſites,

6 And they tooke their daughters to be their wiues, & gaue their daughters to their ſonnes, and ſerued their gods.

7 And the children of Iſrael did euill in the ſight of the LORD, and forgate the LORD their God, and ſerued Baalim, and the groues.

8 ¶ Therefore the anger of the LORD was hote againſt Iſrael, and he ſolde them into the hande of Chuſhan-Riſhathaim king of † Meſopotamia: and the children of Iſrael ſerued Chuſhan-Riſhathaim eight yeeres.

† *Heb. Aram-naharaim.*

9 And when the children of Iſrael cried vnto the LORD, the LORD raiſed vp a † deliuerer to the children of Iſrael, who deliuered them, *euen* Othniel the ſonne of Kenaz, Calebs yonger brother.

† *Heb. ſauiour.*

10 And the Spirit of the LORD † came vpon him, and he iudged Iſrael, and went out to warre, and the LORD deliuered Chuſhan-Riſhathaim king of † Meſopotamia into his hand; and his hand preuailed againſt Chuſhan-Riſhathaim.

† *Heb. was.*

† *Heb. Aram*

11 And the land had reſt fourtie yeeres: and Othniel the ſonne of Kenaz died.

12 ¶ And the children of Iſrael did euil againe in the ſight of the LORD: and the LORD ſtrengthened Eglon the king of Moab againſt Iſrael, becauſe they had done euill in the ſight of the LORD.

13 And he gathered vnto him the children of Ammon, and Amalek, and went and ſmote Iſrael, and poſſeſſed the city of Palme trees.

14 So the children of Iſrael ſerued Eglon the king of Moab eighteene yeeres.

15 But when the children of Israel cried vnto the LORD, the LORD raised them vp a deliuerer, Ehud the sonne of Gera, || a Beniamite, a man † left handed: and by him the children of Israel sent a present vnto Eglon the king of Moab.

|| *Or, the sonne of Iemini.* † *Hebr. shut of his right hand.*

16 But Ehud made him a dagger (which had two edges) of a cubite length, and hee did gird it vnder his raiment, vpon his right thigh,

17 And hee brought the present vnto Eglon king of Moab: and Eglon was a very fat man.

18 And when he had made an ende to offer the present, hee sent away the people that bare the present.

19 But he himselfe turned againe from the || quarries that were by Gilgal, and said, I haue a secret errand vnto thee, O king: who said, Keepe silence. And all that stood by him, went out from him.

|| *Or, grauen images.*

20 And Ehud came vnto him, and hee was sitting in † a Summer parlour, which he had for himselfe alone: And Ehud said, I haue a message from God vnto thee. And he arose out of *his* seat.

† *Heb. a parlour of cooling.*

21 And Ehud put forth his left hand, and tooke the dagger from his right thigh, and thrust it into his belly.

22 And the haft also went in after the blade: and the fat closed *vpon* the blade, so that he could not draw the dagger out of his belly, and the || dirt came out.

|| *Or, it came out at the fundament.*

23 Then Ehud went forth through the porch, and shut the doores of the parlour vpon him, and locked them.

24 When he was gone out, his seruants came, and when they saw, that behold, the doores of the parlour were locked, they said, Surely hee || couereth his feet in his Summer chamber.

|| *Or, doth his easement.*

25 And they taried till they were ashamed: and behold, he opened not the doores of the parlour, therefore they tooke a key, and opened *them*: and beholde, their lord was fallen downe dead on the earth.

26 And Ehud escaped while they taried: and passed beyond the quarries, and escaped vnto Seirath.

27 And it came to passe when hee was come, that he blew a trumpet in the mountaine of Ephraim, and the children of Israel went downe with him from the mount, and he before them.

28 And he said vnto them, Follow after me: for the LORD hath deliuered your enemies the Moabites into your hand. And they went downe after him, and tooke the foords of Iordan toward Moab, and suffered not a man to passe ouer.

29 And they slew of Moab at that time about ten thousand men, all † lusty, and all men of valour, & there escaped not a man.

† *Hebr. fat.*

30 So Moab was subdued that day vnder the hand of Israel: and the land had rest fourescore yeeres.

31 ¶ And after him was Shamgar the sonne of Anath, which slewe of the Philistines sixe hundred men with an oxe goad, and he also deliuered Israel.

CHAP. IIII.

1 *Deborah and Barak deliuer them from Iabin and Sisera.*
18 *Iael killeth Sisera.*

AND the children of Israel againe did euill in the sight of the LORD, when Ehud was dead.

2 And the LORD sold them into the hand of Iabin king of Canaan: that reigned in Hazor, the captaine of whose hoste was Sisera, which dwelt in Harosheth of the Gentiles.

3 And the children of Israel cried vnto the LORD: for he had nine hundred charets of yron: and twentie yeeres he mightily oppressed the children of Israel.

4 ¶ And Deborah a Propheteſſe, the wife of Lapidoth, she iudged Israel at that time.

5 And she dwelt vnder the palme tree of Deborah, betweene Ramah and Bethel in mount Ephraim: and the children of Israel came vp to her for iudgement.

6 And she sent & called Barak the sonne of Abinoam, out of Kedesh-Naphtali, and said vnto him, Hath not the LORD God of Israel commanded, *saying*, Goe, and draw toward mount Tabor, and take with thee ten thousand men of the children of Naphtali, and of the children of Zebulun?

7 And I will draw vnto thee to the * riuer Kishon, Sisera the captaine of Iabins armie, with his charets, and his multitude, and I will deliuer him into thine hand.

* *Psal. 83. 9, 10.*

8 And Barak said vnto her, If thou wilt goe with me, then I will goe: but if thou wilt not goe with me, then I will not goe.

9 And she said, I will surely goe with thee, notwithstanding the iourney that thou takest, shall not be for thine honour: for the LORD shal sell Sisera into the hand of a woman. And Deborah arose, and went with Barak to Kedesh.

10 ¶ And Barak called Zebulun, and Naphtali to Kedesh, and hee went vp with ten

ten thousand men at his feet: and Deborah went vp with him.

11 Now Heber the Kenite, which was of the children of *Hobab the father in law of Moses, had seuered himselfe from the Kenites, & pitched his tent vnto the plaine of Zaanaim, which is by Kedesh.

12 And they shewed Sisera, that Barak the son of Abinoam was gone vp to mount Tabor.

13 And Sisera † gathered together all his charets, euen nine hunred charets of iron, and all the people that were with him, from Harosheth of the Gentiles, vnto the riuer of Kishon.

14 And Deborah said vnto Barak, Vp, for this *is* the day in which the LORD hath deliuered Sisera into thine hand: Is not the LORD gone out before thee? so Barak went downe from mount Tabor, and ten thousand men after him.

15 And *the LORD discomfited Sisera, and all his charets, and all his hoste with the edge of the sword, before Barak: so that Sisera lighted downe off his charet, and fled away on his feet.

16 But Barak pursued after the charets, and after the hoste vnto Harosheth of the Gentiles, and all the hoste of Sisera fell vpon the edge of the sword; *and* there was not † a man left.

17 Howbeit Sisera fled away on his feet, to the tent of Iael the wife of Heber the Kenite: for there was peace betweene Iabin the king of Hazor, and the house of Heber the Kenite.

18 ¶ And Iael went out to meet Sisera, and said vnto him, Turne in, my lord, turne in to me, feare not. And when he had turned in vnto her, into the tent, she couered him with a ‖ mantle.

19 And he said vnto her, Giue me, I pray thee, a litle water to drinke, for I am thirsty. And she opened *a bottle of milke, and gaue him drinke, and couered him.

20 Againe he said vnto her, Stand in the doore of the tent, and it shall be when any man doth come and enquire of thee and say, Is there any man here? that thou shalt say, No.

21 Then Iael Hebers wife, † tooke a naile of the tent, and tooke an hammer in her hand, and went softly vnto him, and smote the naile into his temples, and fastened it into the ground: (for he was fast asleepe, and weary;) so he died.

22 And behold, as Barak pursued Sisera, Iael came out to meet him, and saide vnto him, Come, and I will shew thee the man whom thou seekest. And when he came into her *tent*, behold, Sisera lay dead, and the naile *was* in his temples.

23 So God subdued on that day, Iabin the king of Canaan, before the children of Israel.

24 And the hand of the children of Israel † prospered, and preuailed against Iabin the king of Canaan, vntill they had destroyed Iabin king of Canaan.

CHAP. V.

1 *The song of Deborah and Barak.*

THen sang Deborah, and Barak the son of Abinoam, on that day, saying,

2 Praise ye the LORD, for the auenging of Israel, when the people willingly offered themselues.

3 Heare, O ye kings, giue eare, O yee Princes: I, *euen* I will sing vnto the LORD, I wil sing *praise* to the LORD God of Israel.

4 LORD, *when thou wentest out of Seir, when thou marchedst out of the field of Edom, the earth trembled, and the heauens dropped, the cloudes also dropped water.

5 *The mountaines † melted from before the LORD, *euen* *that Sinai from before the LORD God of Israel.

6 In the dayes of *Shamgar the sonne of Anath, in the dayes of *Iael, the high wayes were vnoccupied, and the †trauailers walked thorow † by-wayes.

7 *The inhabitants* of the villages ceased, they ceased in Israel, vntill that I Deborah arose, that I arose a mother in Israel.

8 They chose new gods; then was war in the gates: was there a shield or speare seene among fourtie thousand in Israel?

9 My heart is toward the gouernours of Israel, that offered themselues willingly among the people: Blesse ye the LORD.

10 ‖ Speake ye that ride on white asses, ye that sit in iudgement, and walke by the way.

11 *They that are deliuered* from the noise of Archers in the places of drawing water; there shall they rehearse the righteous actes of the LORD, *euen* the † righteous actes *towards the inhabitants* of his villages in Israel: then shall the people of the LORD goe downe to the gates.

12 Awake, awake Deborah: awake, awake, vtter a song: arise Barak, and leade thy captiuitie captiue, thou sonne of Abinoam.

13 Then

---

* Numb. 10. 29.

† *Heb. gathered by crie or proclamation.*

* Psal. 83. 10

† *Heb. vnto one.*

‖ *Or, mat, or blanket.*

* Chap. 5. 25.

† *Heb. put.*

† *Heb. going, went and was heard.*

* Deut. 4. 11.

* Psal. 97. 5.
† *Heb. flowed.*
* Exod. 19 18.

* Chap. 3. 31
* Chap. 4 18
† *Heb. walkers of paths.*
† *Heb. crooked ways.*

‖ *Or, meditate*

† *Heb righteousnesses of the Lord.*

13 Then he made him that remaineth, haue dominion ouer the Nobles among the people: the LORD made me haue dominion ouer the mightie.

14 Out of Ephraim was there a root of them against Amalek, after thee Beniamin, among thy people: Out of Machir came downe gouernours, and out of Zebulun they that † handle the pen of the writer.

15 And the princes of Issachar *were* with Deborah: euen Issachar, and also Barak, he was sent on † foot into the valley: ‖ for the diuisions of Reuben, *there were* great † thoughts of heart.

16 Why abodest thou among the sheepfolds, to heare the bleatings of the flockes? ‖ *for* the diuisions of Reuben *there were* great searchings of heart.

17 Gilead abode beyond Iordan: and why did Dan remaine in ships? Asher continued on the sea ‖ shore, and abode in his ‖ breaches.

18 Zebulun and Naphtali *were* a people that † ieoparded their liues vnto the death, in the high places of the field.

19 The kings came *and* fought, then fought the kings of Canaan in Taanach by the waters of Megiddo, they tooke no gaine of money.

20 They fought from heauen, the starres in their † courses fought against Sisera.

21 The riuer of Kishon swept them away, that ancient riuer, the riuer Kishon: O my soule, thou hast troden downe strength.

22 Then were the horse hoofes broken, by the meanes of the ‖ pransings, the pransings of their mightie ones.

23 Curse ye Meroz, (said the Angel of the LORD) curse yee bitterly the inhabitants thereof: because they came not to the helpe of the LORD, to the helpe of the LORD against the mightie.

24 Blessed aboue women shall Iael the wife of Heber the Kenite be, blessed shall she be aboue women in the tent.

25 He asked water, *and* thee gaue him milke, she brought forth butter in a lordly dish.

26 She put her hand to the naile, and her right hand to the workemens hammer: and with the hammer shee † smote Sisera, she smote off his head, when she had pierced and striken through his temples.

27 † At her feet he bowed, he fell, hee lay downe: at her feete he bowed, he fell; where he bowed, there he fell down † dead.

28 The mother of Sisera looked out at a window, and cried through the latteſſe, Why is his charet so long in comming? Why tarie the wheeles of his charets?

29 Her wise ladies answered her, yea, she returned † answere to her selfe,

30 Haue they not sped? haue they *not* diuided the pray † to euery man a damosell or two? To Sisera a pray of diuers colours, a pray of diuers colours, of needle worke, of diuers colours of needle worke on both sides, meet † for the necks of *them that take* the spoile?

31 So let all thine enemies perish, O LORD: but *let* them that loue him, *be* as the Sunne when he goeth foorth in his might. And the land had rest fourty yeeres.

CHAP. VI.

1 *The Israelites for their sinne are oppressed by Midian.* 8 *A prophet rebuketh them.* 11 *An Angel sendeth Gideon for their deliuerance.* 17 *Gideons Present is consumed with fire.* 24 *Gideon destroyeth Baals altar, and offereth a sacrifice vpon the altar Iehouah-shalom.* 28 *Ioash defendeth his sonne, and calleth him Ierubbaal* 33 *Gideons armie.* 36 *Gideons signes.*

AND the children of Israel did euill in the sight of the LORD: & the LORD deliuered them into the hand of Midian seuen yeeres.

2 And the hand of Midian † preuailed against Israel: *and* because of the Midianites, the children of Israel made them the dennes which *are* in the mountaines, and caues, and strong holds.

3 And *so* it was when Israel had sowen, that the Midianites came vp, and the Amalekites, and the children of the East, euen they came vp against them.

4 And they encamped against them, and destroyed the increase of the earth, till thou come vnto Gaza, and left no sustenance for Israel, neither ‖ sheep, nor oxe nor asse.

5 For they came vp with their cattell, and their tents, and they came as grashoppers for multiude, for both they and their camels were without number: and they entred into the land to destroy it.

6 And Israel was greatly impoueriſhed, because of the Midianites, and the children of Israel cried vnto the LORD.

7 ¶ And it came to passe when the children of Israel cried vnto the LORD, because of the Midianites,

8 That the LORD sent † a Prophet vnto the children of Israel, which said vnto them; Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I brought you vp from Egypt, & brought you forth out of the house of bondage,

9 And

Heb. draw with the pen, &c.

Heb. his feet. Or, in the diuisions, &c. Hebr. inclosions. Or, in.

Or, port. Or, creeks.

Heb. expose to reproch.

Heb. paths.

‖ Or, trampings, or plungings.

† Heb. hammered.

† Hebr. betweene. † Hebr. destroyed.

† Heb. words.

† Heb. to the head of a man.

† Heb. for the necks of the spoile.

† Heb. was strong.

‖ Or, goate.

† Heb. a man, a Prophet.

9 And I deliuered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all that oppressed you, and draue them out from before you, and gaue you their land:

10 And I said vnto you, I *am* the LORD your God, * feare not the gods of the Amorites in whose land ye dwell: But ye haue not obeyed my voyce.

11 ¶ And there came an Angel of the LORD, and sate vnder an Oake which *was* in Ophrah, that *pertained* vnto Ioash the Abi-Ezrite: and his sonne * Gideon threshed wheat by the wine-presse, † to hide *it* from the Midianites.

12 And the Angel of the LORD appeared vnto him, and said vnto him, The LORD is with thee, thou mightie man of valour.

13 And Gideon said vnto him, Oh my Lord, if the LORD be with vs, why then is all this befallen vs? and where *be* all his miracles which our fathers told vs of, saying, Did not the LORD bring vs vp from Egypt? but now the LORD hath forsaken vs, and deliuered vs into the handes of the Midianites.

14 And the LORD looked vpon him, and said, Goe in this thy might, and thou shalt saue Israel from the hand of the Midianites: haue not I sent thee?

15 And he said vnto him, Oh my lord, wherewith shall I saue Israel? behold, ‖ my familie is poore in Manasseh, and I *am* the least in my fathers house.

16 And the LORD saide vnto him, Surely I will bee with thee and thou shalt smite the Midianites, as one man.

17 And he said vnto him, If now I haue found grace in thy sight, then shew mee a signe, that thou talkest with me.

18 Depart not hence, I pray thee, vntill I come vnto thee, and bring forth my ‖ Present, and set it before thee. And he saide, I will tarie vntill thou come againe.

19 ¶ And Gideon went in, and made ready a † kid, and vnleauened cakes of an Ephah of floure: the flesh he put in a basket, and he put the broth in a pot, & brought *it* out vnto him vnder the oke, & presented it.

20 And the Angel of God said vnto him, Take the flesh, and the vnleauened cakes, and lay them vpon this rocke, and powre out the broth. And he did so.

21 ¶ Then the Angel of the LORD put forth the end of the staffe that *was* in his hand, and touched the flesh, and the vnleauened cakes, and there rose vp fire out of the rocke, and consumed the flesh and the vnleauened cakes: then the Angel of the LORD departed out of his sight.

22 And when Gideon perceiued that he was an Angel of the LORD, Gideon said, Alas, O Lord GOD: * for because I haue seene an Angel of the LORD face to face.

23 And the LORD said vnto him, Peace be vnto thee, feare not, thou shalt not die.

24 Then Gideon built an Altar there vnto the LORD, and called it ‖ Iehouah-shalom: vnto this day it *is* yet in Ophrah, of the Abi-Ezrites.

25 ¶ And it came to passe the same night, that the LORD said vnto him, Take thy fathers yong bullocke, ‖ euen the second bullocke of seuen yeeres old, and throwe down the altar of Baal that thy father hath, and cut downe the groue that *is* by it:

26 And build an Altar vnto the LORD thy God vpon the top of this † rocke, in ‖ the ordered place, and take the second bullocke, and offer a burnt sacrifice with the wood of the groue, which thou shalt cut downe.

27 Then Gideon tooke ten men of his seruants, and did as the LORD had said vnto him: And *so* it was because he feared his fathers household, and the men of the citie, that he could not doe *it* by day, that he did *it* by night.

28 ¶ And when the men of the citie arose earely in the morning, behold, the altar of Baal was cast downe, and the groue was cut downe that *was* by it, & the second bullocke was offered vpon the Altar that was built.

29 And they said one to another, Who hath done this thing? And when they enquired and asked, they said, Gideon the son of Ioash hath done this thing.

30 Then the men of the citie said vnto Ioash, Bring out thy sonne, that hee may die: because he hath cast downe the altar of Baal, and because he hath cut downe the groue that *was* by it.

31 And Ioash said vnto all that stood against him, Will ye pleade for Baal? will ye saue him? He that will pleade for him, let him be put to death, whilest *it is yet* morning: if he be a god, let him plead for himselfe, because *one* hath cast downe his altar.

32 Therefore on that day he called him Ierubbaal, saying, Let Baal plead against him, because *hee* hath throwen downe his altar.

33 ¶ Then

* 2 King. 17 35, 38. Iere. 10. 2.

* Heb. 11. 32 called Gedeon. † Hebr. to cause it to flie.

|| Or, my thousand is the meanest.

|| Or, meat offering.

† Heb. a kid of the goats.

* Exo. 33. 20. chap. 13. 22.

|| That is, The Lord send peace.

|| Or, and.

† Heb. strong place. || Or, in an orderly maner.

33 ¶ Then all the Midianites, and the Amalekites, and the children of the East were gathered together, and went ouer, and pitched in the valley of Iezreel.

34 But the Spirit of the LORD † came vpon Gideon, and he * blew a trumpet, and Abiezer was † gathered after him.

35 And he sent messengers throughout all Manasseh, who also was gathered after him, and hee sent messengers vnto Asher, and vnto Zebulun, and vnto Naphtali, and they came vp to meet them.

36 ¶ And Gideon said vnto God, If thou wilt saue Israel by mine hand, as thou hast said,

37 Behold, I will put a fleece of wooll in the floore: *and* if the deaw bee on the fleece only, and it be drie vpon all the earth *beside*, then shall I know that thou wilt saue Israel by mine hand, as thou hast said.

38 And it was so: for he rose vp early on the morrow, and thrust the fleece together, and wringed the dew out of the fleece, a bowle full of water.

39 And Gideon said vnto God, * Let not thine anger be hote against me, and I will speake but this once: Let me proue, I pray thee, but this once with the fleece. Let it now be drie onely vpon the fleece, and vpon all the ground let there be deaw.

40 And God did so that night: for it was drie vpon the fleece onely, and there was deaw on all the ground.

† *Heb. clothed*
* Num. 10. 3
chap. 3. 27.
† *Heb. was called after him.*

* Gene. 18. 32.

CHAP. VII.

1 Gideons armie of two and thirty thousand is brought to three hundred. 9 He is encouraged by the dreame and interpretation of the barley cake. 16 His stratageme of trumpets and lampes in pitchers. 24 The Ephraimites take Oreb and Zeeb.

THen Ierubbaal (who is Gideon) and all the people that were with him, rose vp earely, and pitched beside the well of Harod: so that the hoste of the Midianites were on the North side of them by the hill of Moreh, in the valley.

2 And the LORD said vnto Gideon, The people that are with thee, *are* too many for me to giue the Midianites into their hands, lest Israel vaunt themselues against me, saying, Mine own hand hath saued me.

3 Now therefore goe to, proclaime in the eares of the people, saying, * Whosoeuer is fearefull and afraid, let him returne and depart earely from mount Gilead: and there returned of the people twentie and two thousand, and there remained ten thousand.

* Deut. 20. 8
1. mac. 3. 56.

4 And the LORD said vnto Gideon, The people *are* yet too many: bring them downe vnto the water, and I will trie them for thee there: and it shalbe that of whom I say vnto thee, This shall goe with thee, the same shal goe with thee: and of whom-soeuer I say vnto thee, This shall not goe with thee, the same shall not goe.

5 So he brought downe the people vnto the water: and the LORD said vnto Gideon, Euery one that lappeth of the water with his tongue as a dog lappeth, him shalt thou set by himselfe, likewise euery one that boweth downe vpon his knees to drinke.

6 And the number of them that lapped *putting* their hand to their mouth, were three hundred men: but all the rest of the people bowed downe vpon their knees to drinke water.

7 And the LORD said vnto Gideon, By the three hundred men that lapped, will I saue you, and deliuer the Midianites into thine hand: and let all the *other* people goe euery man vnto his place.

8 So the people tooke victuals in their hand, and their trumpets: and hee sent all *the rest of* Israel, euery man vnto his tent, and reteined those three hundred men: and the hoste of Midian was beneath him in the valley.

9 ¶ And it came to passe the same night, that the LORD said vnto him, Arise, get thee downe vnto the hoste, for I haue deliuered it into thine hand.

10 But if thou feare to goe downe, goe thou with Phurah thy seruant downe to the hoste.

11 And thou shalt heare what they say, and afterward shall thine hands bee strengthened to goe downe vnto the hoste. Then went hee downe, with Phurah his seruant, vnto the outside of the || armed men, that were in the hoste.

|| *Or, rankes by fiue.*

12 And the Midianites, and the Amalekites, and * all the children of the East, lay along in the valley like grashoppers for multitude, and their camels were without number, as the sand by the Sea side for multitude.

*Chap. 6. 33

13 And when Gideon was come, behold, there was a man that tolde a dreame vnto his fellow, and said, Beholde, I dreamed a dreame, and loe, a cake of barley bread tumbled into the hoste of Midian, and came vnto a tent, and smote it that it fell, and ouerturned it, that the tent lay along.

14 And

14 And his fellow anſwered, and ſaide, This is nothing els ſaue the ſword of Gideon the ſonne of Ioaſh, a man of Iſrael: *for* into his hand hath God deliuered Midian, and all the hoſte.

15 ¶ And it was *ſo*, when Gideon heard the telling of the dreame, and † the interpretation thereof, that he worſhipped, and returned into the hoſte of Iſrael, and ſaide, Ariſe, for the LORD hath deliuered into your hand the hoſte of Midian.

† *Hebr. the breaking thereof.*

16 And hee diuided the three hundred men into three companies, and hee put a † trumpet in euery mans hand, with emptie pitchers, and || lampes within the pitchers,

† *Heb. trumpets in the hand of all them.*
|| *Or, fire-brands: or torches.*

17 And he ſaid vnto them, Looke on me, and doe likewiſe; and behold, when I come to the outſide of the campe, it ſhall be that as I doe, ſo ſhall ye doe.

18 When I blow with a trumpet, I and all that are with me, then blow ye the trumpets alſo on euery ſide of all the campe, and ſay, *The ſword* of the LORD, and of Gideon.

19 ¶ So Gideon and the hundred men that were with him, came vnto the outſide of the campe, in the beginning of the middle watch, and they had but newly ſet the watch, and they blew the trumpets, & brake the pitchers that were in their hands.

20 And the three companies blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers, and held the lamps in their left hands, and the trumpets in their right hands to blow *withall*: and they cried, The ſword of the LORD, and of Gideon.

21 And they ſtood euery man in his place, round about the campe: and all the hoſte ranne, and cried, and fled.

22 And the three hundred blewe the trumpets, and * the LORD ſet euery mans ſword againſt his fellow, euen throughout all the hoſte: and the hoſte fled to Beth-ſhittah, || in Zererath, and to the † border of Abel Meholah, vnto Tabbath.

* Eſai. 9. 4.

|| *Or, towards.*
† *Heb. lip.*

23 And the men of Iſrael gathered themſelues together out of Naphtali, and out of Aſher, and out of all Manaſſeh, and purſued after the Midianites.

24 ¶ And Gideon ſent meſſengers throughout all mount Ephraim, ſaying; Come downe againſt the Midianites, and take before them the waters vnto Beth-barah, and Iordan. Then all the men of Ephraim gathered themſelues together, and tooke the waters vnto Beth-barah, and Iordane.

25 And they tooke * two Princes of the Midianites, Oreb and Zeeb; and they ſlew Oreb vpon the rocke Oreb, and Zeeb they ſlew at the winepreſſe of Zeeb, and purſued Midian, and brought the heads of Oreb and Zeeb, to Gideon on the other ſide Iordan.

* Pſal. 83. 11. eſai. 10. 26.

CHAP. VIII.

1 Gideon pacifieth the Ephraimites. 4 Succoth and Penuel refuſe to relieue Gideons armie. 10 Zebah and Zalmunna are taken. 13 Succoth and Penuel are deſtroyed. 17 Gideon reuengeth his brethrens death on Zebah and Zalmunna. 22 He refuſeth gouernment. 24 His Ephod cauſe of idolatrie. 28 Midian ſubdued. 29 Gideons children, and death. 33 The Iſraelites idolatry, and ingratitude.

AND the men of Ephraim ſaid vnto him, † Why haſt thou ſerued vs thus, that thou calledſt vs not when thou wenteſt to fight with the Midianites? And they did chide with him † ſharpely.

† *Hebr. what thing is this, thou haſt done vnto vs?*
† *Heb. ſtrongly*

2 And he ſaid vnto them, What haue I done now in compariſon of you? Is not the gleaning of the grapes of Ephraim better then the vintage of Abiezer?

3 God hath deliuered into your hands the princes of Midian, Oreb and Zeeb: and what was I able to doe in compariſon of you? then their † anger was abated toward him, when he had ſaid that.

† *Heb. ſpirit.*

4 ¶ And Gideon came to Iordan, *and* paſſed ouer, hee, and the three hundred men that *were* with him, faint, yet purſuing *them.*

5 And he ſaid vnto the men of Succoth, Giue, I pray you, loaues of bread vnto the people that follow me, for they *bee* faint, and I am purſuing after Zebah and Zalmunna, kings of Midian.

6 ¶ And the princes of Succoth ſaid, Are the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna now in thine hands, that we ſhould giue bread vnto thine armie?

7 And Gideon ſaid, Therefore when the LORD hath deliuered Zebah and Zalmunna now in mine hand, then I wil † teare your fleſh with the thornes of the wilderneſſe, and with briers.

† *Heb. threſh.*

8 ¶ And he went vp thence to Penuel, and ſpake vnto them likewiſe: and the men of Penuel anſwered him, as the men of Succoth had anſwered him.

9 And he ſpake alſo vnto the men of Peneuel, ſaying, When I come againe in peace, I will breake downe this towre.

10 ¶ Now Zebah & Zalumana *were* in Karkor, and their hoſtes with them, about fifteene thouſand men, all that were left of

all the hosts of the children of the East: for there fel ‖ an hundred and twenty thousand men that drew sword.

‖ *Or, an hundreth & twenti. thousand, euery one drawing a sword.*

11 ¶ And Gideon went vp by the way of them that dwelt in tents, on the East of Nobah, and Iogbehah, and smote the host: for the host was secure.

12 And when Zebah and Zalmunna fled, he pursued after them, and tooke the two kings of Midian, Zebah, and Zalmunna, and † discomfited all the hoste.

† *Heb. terrified*

13 ¶ And Gideon the sonne of Ioash returned from battell before the Sun was vp.

14 And caught a yong man of the men of Succoth, and enquired of him: and hee † described vnto him the princes of Succoth and the Elders thereof, euen three-score and seuenteene men.

† *Hebr. writ.*

15 And he came vnto the men of Succoth, and said, Behold Zebah and Zalmunna, with whom ye vpbraid me, saying, Are the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna now in thine hand, that we should giue bread vnto thy men that *are* weary?

16 And he tooke the Elders of the city, and thornes of the wildernes, & briers, and with them he † taught the men of Succoth.

† *Heb. made to know.*

17 And hee beat downe the tower of * Penuel, and slew the men of the city.

* 1. King. 12 25.

18 ¶ Then said he vnto Zebah and Zalmunna, What manner of men were they whom ye slew at Tabor? And they answered, As thou art, so *were* they, each one † resembled the children of a king.

† *Heb. according to the forme, &c.*

19 And he said, They were my brethren, euen the sonnes of my mother: as the LORD liueth, if ye had saued them aliue, I would not slay you.

20 And hee said vnto Iether his first borne, Vp, *and* slay them: but the youth drew not his sword: for he feared, because he was yet a youth.

21 Then Zebah and Zalmunna saide, Rise thou, and fall vpon vs: for as the man *is*, so *is* his strength. And Gideon arose, and slew Zebah and Zalmunna, and tooke away the ‖ ornaments that *were* on their camels necks.

‖ *Or, ornaments like the moone.*

22 ¶ Then the men of Israel said vnto Gideon, Rule thou ouer vs, both thou, and thy sonne, and thy sonnes sonne also: for thou hast deliuered vs from the hand of Midian.

23 And Gideon said vnto them, I will not rule ouer you, neither shall my son rule ouer you: the LORD shall rule ouer you.

24 ¶ And Gideon saide vnto them, I would desire a request of you, that you would giue me euery man the eare-rings of his pray. For they had golden eare-rings, because they were Ismaelites.

25 And they answered, We wil willingly giue *them*. And they spread a garment, and did cast therein, euery man the eare-rings of his pray.

26 And the weight of the golden eare-rings that he requested, was a thousand and seuen hundred *shekels* of golde, beside ornaments, and ‖ collars, and purple raiment that *was* on the kings of Midian, and beside the chaines that *were* about their camels neckes.

‖ *Or, sweet iewels.*

27 And Gideon made an Ephod thereof, and put it in his citie, *euen* in Ophrah: and all Israel went thither a whoring after it; which thing became a snare vnto Gideon, and to his house.

28 ¶ Thus was Midian subdued before the children of Israel; so that they lifted vp their heads no more: and the countrey was in quietnesse fourtie yeeres, in the dayes of Gideon.

29 ¶ And Ierubbaal the sonne of Ioash went and dwelt in his owne house.

30 And Gideon had three-score and ten sonnes † of his body begotten: for he had many wiues.

† *Heb. going out of his thigh.*

31 And his concubine that was in Shechem, shee also bare him a sonne, whose name he † called Abimelech.

† *Heb. set.*

32 ¶ And Gideon the sonne of Ioash died, in a good old age, and was buried in the sepulchre of Ioash his father, in Ophrah of the Abi-Ezrites.

33 And it came to passe as soone as Gideon was dead, that the children of Israel turned againe, and went a whoring after Baalim, and made Baal-Berith their god.

34 And the children of Israel remembred not the LORD their God, who had deliuered them out of the hands of all their enemies, on euery side:

35 Neither shewed they kindnesse to the house of Ierubbaal, *namely* Gideon, according to all the goodnesse which hee had shewed vnto Israel.

CHAP. IX.

1 Abimelech by conspiracie with the Shechemites, & murder of his brethren, is made King. 7 Iotham by a parable rebuketh them, and foretelleth their ruine. 22 Gaal conspireth with the Shechemites against him. 30 Zebul reuealeth it. 34 Abimelech ouercommeth them, and soweth the citie with salt. 46 He burneth the hold of the god Berith. 50 At Thebez he is slaine by a piece of a milstone. 56 Iothams curse is fulfilled.

And

AND Abimelech the ſonne of Ierubbaal went to Shechem, vnto his mothers brethren, and communed with them, and with all the family of the houſe of his mothers father, ſaying;

2 Speake, I pray you, in the eares of all the men of Shechem; † Whether is better for you, either that all the ſonnes of Ierubbaal (which are threeſcore and ten perſons) reigne ouer you, or that one reigne ouer you? Remember alſo, that I am your bone, and your fleſh.

3 And his mothers brethren ſpake of him in the eares of all the men of Shechem all theſe words, and their hearts inclined to † follow Abimelech: for they ſayd, Hee is our brother.

4 And they gaue him threeſcore and ten *pieces* of ſiluer, out of the houſe of Baal-Berith, wherewith Abimelech hired vaine and light perſons, which followed him.

5 And hee went vnto his fathers houſe at Ophrah, & ſlew his brethren the ſonnes of Ierubbaal, *being* threeſcore and ten perſons, vpon one ſtone: notwithſtanding, yet Iotham the youngeſt ſonne of Ierubbaal was left; for he hid himſelfe.

6 And all the men of Shechem gathered together, and all the houſe of Millo, and went, and made Abimelech King, ‖ by the plaine of ỹ pillar that *was* in Shechem.

7 ¶ And when they told *it* to Iotham, he went and ſtood in the top of mount Gerizim, and lift vp his voyce, and cried, and ſaid vnto them, Hearken vnto mee, you men of Shechem, that God may hearken vnto you.

8 The trees went foorth on a time to anoint a king ouer them, and they ſaid vnto the Oliue tree, Reigne thou ouer vs.

9 But the Oliue tree ſaide vnto them, Should I leaue my fatneſſe, wherewith by me they honour God and man, and ‖ go to be promoted ouer the trees?

10 And the trees ſaid to the figge tree, Come thou, and reigne ouer vs.

11 But the figge tree ſaide vnto them, Should I forſake my ſweetneſſe, and my good fruite, and goe to be promoted ouer the trees?

12 Then ſaid the trees vnto the Vine, Come thou, *and* reigne ouer vs.

13 And the Vine ſayde vnto them, Should I leaue my wine, which cheereth God and man, and go to be promoted ouer the trees?

14 Then ſaide all the trees vnto the ‖ bramble, Come thou, and reigne ouer vs.

15 And the bramble ſaid vnto the trees, If in trueth yee anoynt me King ouer you, then come, *and* put your truſt in my ſhadowe: and if not, let fire come out of the Bramble, and deuoure the Cedars of Lebanon.

16 Now therefore, if ye haue done truely and ſincerely, in that ye haue made Abimelech King, and if ye haue dealt well with Ierubbaal, and his houſe, and haue done vnto him according to the deſeruing of his hands:

17 (For my father fought for you, and †aduentured his life far, and deliuered you out of the hand of Midian:

18 And yee are riſen vp againſt my fathers houſe this day, & haue ſlaine his ſons, threeſcore & ten perſons, vpon one ſtone, and haue made Abimelech the ſonne of his maidſeruant, king ouer the men of Shechem, becauſe he is your brother.)

19 If ye then haue dealt truely and ſincerely with Ierubbaal, and with his houſe this day, *then* reioyce yee in Abimelech, and let him alſo reioyce in you.

20 But if not, let fire come out from Abimelech, and deuoure the men of Shechem and the houſe of Millo: and let fire come out from the men of Shechem, and from the houſe of Millo, and deuoure Abimelech.

21 And Iotham ran away, and fled, and went to Beer, and dwelt there for feare of Abimelech his brother.

22 ¶ When Abimelech had reigned three yeeres ouer Iſrael,

23 Then God ſent an euil ſpirit between Abimelech and the men of Shechem: and the men of Shechem dealt treacherouſly with Abimelech:

24 That the crueltie done to the threeſcore and ten ſonnes of Ierubbaal might come, and their blood bee laid vpon Abimelech their brother which ſlew them, and vpon the men of Shechem which † aided him in the killing of his brethren.

25 And the men of Shechem ſet liers in wait for him in the top of the mountaines, and they robbed all that came along that way by them: and it was told Abimelech.

26 And Gaal the ſonne of Ebed came with his brethren, and went ouer to Shechem: and the men of Shechem put their confidence in him.

27 And they went out into the fields, and gathered their vineyards, and trode *the grapes,*

† Heb. What is good? whether &c.

† Heb. after.

‖ Or, by the oke of the pillar. See Ioſh. 24. 26.

‖ Or, go vp and downe for other trees.

‖ Or, thiſtle.

† Heb. caſt his life.

† Heb. ſtrengthened his hands to kill.

grapes, and made ‖ merry, and went into the house of their god, and did eat and drinke, and curſed Abimelech.

‖ Or, ſongs.

28 And Gaal the ſonne of Ebed ſaide, Who is Abimelech, and who is Shechem, that we ſhould ſerue him? Is not hee the ſonne of Ierubbaal? and Zebul his officer? ſerue the men of Hamor the father of Shechem: for why ſhould we ſerue him?

29 And would to God this people were vnder my hand; then would I remoue Abimelech. And he ſaid to Abimelech, Increaſe thine armie, and come out.

30 ¶ And when Zebul the ruler of the citie heard the words of Gaal the ſonne of Ebed, his anger was ‖ kindled.

‖ Or, hote.

31 And hee ſent meſſengers vnto Abimelech † priuily, ſaying, Behold, Gaal the ſonne of Ebed, and his brethren, be come to Shechem, and behold, they fortifie the citie againſt thee.

† Heb. craftily, or to Tormah.

32 Now therefore vp by night, thou and the people that is with thee, and lie in wait in the field.

33 And it ſhall be, that in the morning aſſoone as the Sunne is vp, thou ſhalt riſe earely, and ſet vpon the citie: and behold, *when* he and the people that is with him, come out againſt thee, then mayeſt thou doe to them † as thou ſhalt find occaſion.

† Heb. as thine hand ſhall find.

34 ¶ And Abimelech roſe vp, and all the people that were with him, by night, and they laid wait againſt Shechem in foure companies.

35 And Gaal the ſonne of Ebed went out, and ſtood in the entring of the gate of the citie: and Abimelech roſe vp, and the people that were with him, from lying in wait.

36 And when Gaal ſaw the people, hee ſaid to Zebul, Behold, there come people downe frō the top of the mountaines. And Zebul ſaide vnto him, Thou ſeeſt the ſhadow of the mountaines, as *if they were* men.

37 And Gaal ſpake againe, and ſaide, See, there come people downe by the † middle of the land, and another company come along by the plaine of ‖ Meonenim.

† Heb. nauell.

‖ Or, the regarders of times.

38 Then ſaid Zebul vnto him, Where is now thy mouth, *wherewith* thou ſaidſt, Who is Abimelech, that wee ſhould ſerue him? Is not this the people that thou haſt deſpiſed? Goe out, I pray now, and fight with them.

39 And Gaal went out before the men of Shechem, and fought with Abimelech.

40 And Abimelech chaſed him, and he fled before him, and many were ouerthrowen and wounded, euen vnto the entring of the gate.

41 And Abimelech dwelt at Arumah: and Zebul thruſt out Gaal and his brethrē, that they ſhould not dwell in Shechem.

42 And it came to paſſe on the morow, that the people went out into the field, and they told Abimelech.

43 And he took the people, and diuided them into three companies, and laid wait in the fielde, and looked, and behold, the people were come forth out of the citie, and he roſe vp againſt them, and ſmote them.

44 And Abimelech, and the company that *was* with him, ruſhed forward, and ſtood in the entring of the gate of the city: and the two other companies ranne vpon all the people that *were* in the fieldes, and ſlew them.

45 And Abimelech fought againſt the city all that day, and he tooke the citie, and ſlewe the people that was therein, and beat downe the citie, and ſowed it with ſalt.

46 ¶ And when all the men of the tower of Shechem heard that, they entred into an hold of the houſe of the god Berith.

47 And it was tolde Abimelech, that all the men of the tower of Shechem were gathered together.

48 And Abimelech gate him vp to mount Zalmon, hee and all the people that *were* with him, and Abimelech tooke an axe in his hand, and cut downe a bough from the trees, and tooke it, and laide *it* on his ſhoulder, and ſaid vnto the people that *were* with him, What ye haue ſeene † me do, make haſte, and doe as I *haue done*.

† Heb. I haue done.

49 And all the people likewiſe cut downe euery man his bough, and followed Abimelech, and put them to the holde, and ſet the hold on fire vpon them: ſo that all the men of the tower of Shechem died alſo, about a thouſand men and women.

50 ¶ Then went Abimelech to Thebez, and encamped againſt Thebez, and tooke it.

51 But there was a ſtrong towre within the citie, and thither fled all the men and women, and all they of the citie, and ſhut it to them, and gate them vp to the top of the tower.

52 And Abimelech came vnto the tower, and fought againſt it, and went hard vnto the doore of the tower, to burne it with fire.

53 And a certaine woman * caſt a piece of

* 2. Sam. 11. 21.

of a milstone vpon Abimelechs head, and all to brake his scull.

54 Then hee called hastily vnto the young man his armour-bearer, and said vnto him, Draw thy sword, and slay mee, that men say not of me, A woman slew him: and his young man thrust him thorough, and he died.

55 And when the men of Israel saw that Abimelech was dead, they departed euery man vnto his place.

56 ¶ Thus God rendred the wickednes of Abimelech which he did vnto his father, in slaying his seuenty brethren.

57 And all the euill of the men of Shechem, did God render vpon their heades: and vpon them came the curse of Iotham the sonne of Ierubbaal.

CHAP. X.

1 Tola iudgeth Israel in Shamir. 3 Iair, whose thirtie sonnes had thirtie cities. 6 The Philistines and Ammonites oppresse Israel. 10 In their miserie, God sendeth them to their false gods. 15 Vpon their repentance, hepitieth them.

AND after Abimelech, there arose to ‖ defend Israel, Tola the sonne of Puah, the sonne of Dodo, a man of Issachar, and he dwelt in Shamir in mount Ephraim.

‖ *Or, deliuer. Heb. saue.*

2 And hee iudged Israel twentie and three yeeres, and died, and was buried in Shamir.

3 ¶ And after him arose Iair a Gileadite, and iudged Israel twentie and two yeeres.

4 And he had thirtie sonnes that rode on thirty asse-colts, and they had thirty cities, which are called ‖ Hauoth-Iair vnto this day, which are in the land of Gilead.

‖ *Or, the villages of Iair.*

5 And Iair died, and was buried in Camon.

6 ¶ And * the children of Israel did euill againe in the sight of the LORD, and serued Baalim and * Ashtaroth, and the gods of Syria, and the gods of Zidon, & the gods of Moab, and the gods of the children of Ammon, and the gods of the Philistins, and forsooke the LORD & serued not him.

*Chap. 2 11, and 3.7. & 4. 1. and 6. 1. and 13. 1.

*Chap 2. 13.

7 And the anger of the LORD was hot against Israel, and hee sold them into the hands of the Philistines, and into the hands of the children of Ammon.

8 And that yeere they vexed and † oppressed the children of Israel: eighteene yeeres, all the children of Israel that were on the other side Iordan, in the land of the Amorites, which is in Gilead.

† *Heb. crushed*

9 Moreouer, the children of Ammon passed ouer Iordan, to fight also against Iudah, and against Beniamin, and against the house of Ephraim; so that Israel was sore distressed.

10 ¶ And the children of Israel cried vnto the LORD, saying, We haue sinned against thee, both because we haue forsaken our God, and also serued Baalim.

11 And the LORD said vnto the children of Israel, Did not I *deliuer* you from the Egyptians, and from the Amorites, from the children of Ammon, and from the Philistines?

12 The Zidonians also and the Amalekites, and the Maonites did oppresse you, and ye cried to me, and I deliuered you out of their hand.

13 *Yet haue ye forsaken me, and serued other gods: wherefore I will deliuer you no more.

*Deut. 32. 15 ierem. 2. 13.

14 Goe, and crie vnto the gods which ye haue chosen, let them deliuer you in the time of your tribulation.

15 ¶ And the children of Israel said vnto the LORD, We haue sinned, doe thou vnto vs whatsoeuer † seemeth good vnto thee, deliuer vs only, we pray thee, this day.

† *Heb. is good in thine eyes.*

16 And they put away the † strange gods from among them, and serued the LORD: and his soule † was grieued for the misery of Israel.

† *Heb. gods of strangers.*

† *Hebr. was shortened.*

17 Then the children of Ammon were † gathered together, and encamped in Gilead: and the children of Israel assembled themselues together, and encamped in Mizpeh.

† *Heb. cried together.*

18 And the people *and* Princes of Gilead, said one to another, What man *is hee* that will begin to fight against the children of Ammon? he shall * be head ouer the inhabitants of Gilead.

*Chap. 11. 6

CHAP. XI.

1 The Couenant betweene Iephthah and the Gileadites, that he should be their head. 12 The treaty of peace betweene him and the Ammonites is in vaine. 29 Iephthahs vow. 32 His conquest of the Ammonites. 34 He performeth his vow on his daughter.

NOw * Iephthah the Gileadite was a mightie man of valour, and hee was the sonne of † an harlot: and Gilead begat Iephthah.

*Heb. 11. 32. called Iephte.

† *Hebr. a woman, an harlot*

2 And Gileads wife bare him sonnes, and his wiues sonnes grew vp, & they thrust out Iephthah, and saide vnto him, Thou shalt not inherit in our fathers house, for thou art the sonne of a strange woman.

3 Then Iephthah fled † from his brethren,

† *Hebr. from the face.*

thren, and dwelt in the land of Tob: and there were gathered vain men to Iephthah, and went out with him.

4 ¶And it came to passe, † in processe of time, that the children of Ammon made warre against Israel.

5 And it was so, that when the children of Ammon made warre against Israel, the Elders of Gilead went to fetch Iephthah out of the land of Tob,

6 And they said vnto Iephthah, Come and be our captaine, that we may fight with the children of Ammon.

7 And Iephthah said vnto the Elders of Gilead, Did not yee hate me, and expell mee out of my fathers house? And why are ye come vnto me now when yee are in distresse?

8 And the Elders of Gilead said vnto Iephthah, Therefore wee turne againe to thee now, that thou mayest goe with vs, and fight against the children of Ammon, & be our head ouer al the inhabitants of Gilead.

9 And Iephthah said vnto the Elders of Gilead, If yee bring me home againe to fight against the children of Ammon, and the LORD deliuer them before me, shall I be your Head?

10 And the Elders of Gilead said vnto Iephthah, The LORD † bee witnesse betweene vs, if we do not so according to thy words.

11 Then Iephthah went with the Elders of Gilead, and the people made him head and captaine ouer them: and Iephthah vttered all his words before the LORD in Mizpeh.

12 ¶And Iephthah sent messengers vnto the king of the children of Ammon, saying, What hast thou to doe with mee, that thou art come against mee to fight in my land?

13 And the king of the children of Ammon answered vnto the messengers of Iephthah; * Because Israel tooke away my land when they came vp out of Egypt, from Arnon euen vnto Iabbok, and vnto Iordan: now therefore restore those *landes* againe peaceably.

14 And Iephthah sent messengers againe vnto the King of the children of Ammon:

15 And said vnto him, Thus saith Iephthah; * Israel tooke not away the land of Moab, nor the land of the children of Ammon:

16 But when Israel came vp from Egypt, and walked thorow the wildernes, vnto the red sea, and came to Kadesh;

17 Then * Israel sent messengers vnto the king of Edom, saying, Let mee, I pray thee, passe thorow thy land. But the king of Edom would not hearken *thereto*: And in like manner they sent vnto the king of Moab: but hee would not *consent*: and Israel abode in Kadesh. *Num. 20. 14

18 Then they went along thorow the wilderneſſe, and compassed the land of Edom, and the land of Moab, and came by the East side of the land of Moab, and pitched on the other side of Arnon, *but came not within the border of Moab: for Arnon *was* the border of Moab. *Num. 22. 13 and 22. 24.

19 And * Israel sent messengers vnto Sihon king of the Amorites, the King of Heshbon, and Israel said vnto him, Let vs passe, wee pray thee, thorow thy land, vnto my place. *Deut. 2. 26.

20 But Sihon trusted not Israel, to passe thorow his coast: but Sihon gathered all his people together, and pitched in Iahaz, and fought against Israel.

21 And the LORD God of Israel deliuered Sihon and all his people into the hand of Israel, and they smote them: so Israel possessed all the land of the Amorites, the inhabitants of that countrey.

22 And they possessed * all the coastes of the Amorites, from Arnon euen vnto Iabbok, and from the wildernesse euen vnto Iordan. * Deut. 2, 36

23 So now the LORD God of Israel hath dispossessed the Amorites from before his people Israel, and shouldest thou possesse it?

24 Wilt not thou possesse that which Chemosh thy God giueth thee to possesse? so whomsoeuer the LORD our God shall driue out from before vs, them will we possesse.

25 * And now, art thou any thing better then Balak the sonne of Zippor king of Moab? Did he euer striue against Israel, or did he euer fight against them, * Num. 22. 2. deut. 23. 4. iosh. 24. 9.

26 While Israel dwelt in Heshbon, and her townes, and in Aroer and her townes, and in all the cities that bee along by the coastes of Arnon, three hundred yeeres? Why therefore did yee not recouer them within that time?

27 Wherefore, I haue not sinned against thee, but thou doest mee wrong to warre against mee: the LORD the Iudge, bee Iudge this day betweene the children of

of Israel, and the children of Ammon.

28 Howbeit, the king of the children of Ammon hearkened not vnto the words of Iephthah which he sent him.

29 ¶ Then the Spirit of the LORD came vpon Iephthah, and he passed ouer Gilead and Manasseh, and passed ouer Mizpeh of Gilead, and from Mizpeh of Gilead he passed ouer vnto the children of Ammon.

30 And Iephthah vowed a vow vnto the LORD, and said, If thou shalt without faile deliuer the children of Ammon into mine hands,

†*Helr. that which commeth fworth, shall come forth.* ‖*Or, I wil offer it, &c.*

31 Then it shall bee, that † whatsoeuer commeth forth of the doores of my house to meete me, when I returne in peace from the children of Ammon, shall surely be the LORDS, ‖ and I will offer it vp for a burnt offering.

32 ¶ So Iephthah passed ouer vnto the children of Ammon to fight against them, and the LORD deliuered them into his hands.

33 And he smote them from Aroer, euen till thou come to Minnith, *euen* twenty cities, & vnto the ‖ plaine of the vineyards, with a very great slaughter: thus the children of Ammon were subdued before the children of Israel.

‖*Or, Abel.*

34 ¶ And Iephthah came to Mizpeh vnto his house, and beholde, his daughter came out to meete him with timbrels and with daunces, and shee was his onely child: ‖ beside her he had neither sonne nor daughter.

‖*Or, he had not of his owne either sonne or daughter Heb. of himselfe.*

35 And it came to passe when he saw her, that hee rent his clothes, and said, Alas, my daughter, thou hast brought me very lowe, and thou art one of them that trouble me: for I haue opened my mouth vnto the LORD, and I cannot go backe.

36 And shee sayd vnto him, My father, *if* thou hast opened thy mouth vnto the LORD, doe to me according to that which hath proceeded out of thy mouth; for as much as the LORD hath taken vengeance for thee of thine enemies, euen of the children of Ammon.

37 And shee said vnto her father, Let this thing be done for mee: Let mee alone two moneths, that I may † go vp and downe vpon the mountaines, and bewaile my virginitie, I and my fellowes.

†*Heb. goe, and goe downe.*

38 And he said, Goe. And he sent her away *for* two moneths, and she went with her companions, and bewailed her virginity vpon the mountaines.

39 And it came to passe at the end of two moneths that she returned vnto her father, who did with her *according* to his vow which he had vowed: and she knew no man: and it was a ‖ custome in Israel,

‖*Or, ordinance.*

40 *That* the daughters of Israel went † yeerely ‖ to lament the daughter of Iephthah the Gileadite foure dayes in a yeere.

†*Heb. from yeere to yeere.* ‖*Or, to talke with.*

CHAP. XII.

1 *The Ephraimites quarrelling with Iephthah, and discerned by Shibboleth, are slaine by the Gileadites.* 7 *Iephthah dieth.* 8 *Ibzan, who had thirtie sonnes, and thirty daughters,* 11 *And Elon,* 13 *And Abdon, who had fourtie sonnes, and thirtie nephewes, iudged Israel.*

AND the men of Ephraim † gathered themselues together, and went Northward, and sayd vnto Iephthah, Wherefore passedst thou ouer to fight against the children of Ammon, and didst not call vs to go with thee? We will burne thine house vpon thee with fire.

† *Heb.* were called.

2 And Iephthah said vnto them, I and my people were at great strife with the children of Ammon: and when I called you, ye deliuered me not out of their hands.

3 And when I saw that ye deliuered *me* not, I put my life in my hands, and passed ouer against the children of Ammon, and the LORD deliuered them into my hand: Wherefore then are yee come vp vnto mee this day, to fight against me?

4 Then Iephthah gathered together all the men of Gilead, and fought with Ephraim: and the men of Gilead smote Ephraim, because they said, Yee Gileadites are fugitiues of Ephraim, among the Ephraimites, and among the Manassites.

5 And the Gileadites tooke the passages of Iordan before the Ephraimites: and it was so that whē those Ephraimites which were escaped said, Let me goe ouer, that the men of Gilead said vnto him, Art thou an Ephraimite? If he said, Nay:

6 Then said they vnto him, Say now, Shibboleth: and he said Sibboleth: for hee could not frame to pronounce it right. Then they tooke him, and slew him at the passages of Iordan: and there fell at that time of the Ephraimites, fourtie and two thousand.

7 And Iephthah iudged Israel sixe yeeres: then dyed Iephthah the Gileadite, and was buried in *one of* the cities of Gilead.

8 ¶ And after him Ibzan of Bethlehem iudged Israel.

9 And hee had thirtie sonnes, and thirtie daughters, whom hee sent abroad, and tooke

tooke in thirtie daughters from abroad for his sonnes. And hee iudged Israel seuen yeeres.

10 Then died Ibzan, and was buried at Bethlehem.

11 ¶ And after him, Elon a Zebulonite iudged Israel, and hee iudged Israel tenne yeeres.

12 And Elon the Zebulonite died, and was buried in Aialon in the countrey of Zebulun.

13 ¶ And after him, Abdon, the sonne of Hillel a Pirathonite iudged Israel.

14 And he had fourtie sonnes, and thirtie †nephewes, that rode on threescore and ten asse-colts: and hee iudged Israel eight yeeres.

†Heb. sonnes sonnes.

15 And Abdon the sonne of Hillel the Pirathonite died, and was buried in Pirathon in the land of Ephraim, in the mount of the Amalekites.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Israel is in the hand of the Philistines. 2 An Angel appeareth to Manoahs wife. 8 The Angel appeareth to Manoah. 15 Manoahs sacrifice, whereby the Angel is discouered. 24 Samson is borne.

AND the children of Israel † *did euill againe in the sight of the LORD, and the LORD deliuered them into the hand of the Philistines fourtie yeres.

†Heb. added to commit, &c. *Chap. 2.11 and 3.7 and 4.1. and 6.1. and 10.6.

2 ¶ And there was a certaine man of Zorah, of the family of the Danites, whose name was Manoah, and his wife was barren, and bare not.

3 And the Angel of the LORD appeared vnto the woman, and saide vnto her, Behold now, thou *art* barren, and beareſt not: but thou shalt conceiue and beare a sonne.

4 Now therefore beware *I pray thee, and drinke not wine, nor strong drinke, and eat not any vncleane thing.

*Num. 6. 2, 3

5 For loe, thou shalt conceiue and beare a sonne, and *no rasor shall come on his head: for the child shall bee a Nazarite vnto God from the wombe: and hee shall begin to deliuer Israel out of the hand of the Philistines.

* Numb. 6. 5 1. sam. 1. 11.

6 ¶ Then the woman came, and tolde her husband, saying; A man of God came vnto me, and his countenance *was* like the countenance of an Angel of God, very terrible: but I asked him not whence he was, neither told he me his name:

7 But he said vnto mee, Behold, thou shalt conceiue and beare a sonne; and now, drinke no wine nor strong drinke, neither eat any vncleane thing: for the child shalbe a Nazarite to God, from the wombe, to the day of his death.

8 ¶ Then Manaoh intreated the LORD, and said, O my LORD, let the man of God which thou didst send, come againe vnto vs, and teach vs what wee shall doe vnto the child that shall be borne.

9 And God hearkened to the voyce of Manoah; and the Angel of God came againe vnto the woman as shee sate in the fielde: But Manoah her husband was not with her.

10 And the woman made haste, and ran, and shewed her husband, and said vnto him; Behold, the man hath appeared vnto mee, that came vnto me the *other* day.

11 And Manaoh arose, and went after his wife, and came to the man, and said vnto him, Art thou the man that spakest vnto the woman? And he said, I am.

12 And Manoah sayd, Now let thy wordes come to passe: † How shall we order the childe, and ‖ *how* shall wee doe vnto him?

†Heb. what shalbe the maner of the, &c. ‖ Or, what shal he doe? Hebr. What shal be his worke?

13 And the Angel of the LORD sayd vnto Manoah, Of all that I said vnto the woman, let her beware.

14 She may not eate of any thing that commeth of the vine, neither let her drinke wine or strong drink, nor eat any vncleane thing: all that I commaunded her, let her obserue.

15 ¶ And Manoah said vnto the Angel of the LORD, I pray thee let vs deteine thee, vntill wee shall haue made ready a kid † for thee.

†Heb. before thee.

16 And the Angel of the LORD sayd vnto Manoah, Though thou deteine me, I will not eate of thy bread: and if thou wilt offer a burnt offering, thou must offer it vnto the LORD: for Manoah knew not that he was an Angel of the LORD.

17 And Manoah said vnto the Angel of the LORD, What is thy name, that when thy sayings come to passe, we may doe thee honour?

18 And the Angel of the LORD said vnto him, Why askest thou thus after my name, seeing it is ‖ secret?

‖ Or, wonderfull.

19 So Manoah tooke a kidde, with a meat offering, and offered *it* vpon a rocke vnto the LORD: and the *Angel* did wonderously, and Manoah and his wife looked on.

20 For it came to passe, when the flame went vp toward heauen from off the altar, that

that the Angel of the LORD ascended in the flame of the altar: and Manoah and his wife looked on *it*, and fell on their faces to the ground.

21 (But the Angel of the LORD did no more appeare to Manoah and to his wife:) then Manoah knew that hee *was* an Angel of the LORD.

* Exod. 33. 20. chap. 6. 22.

22 And Manoah saide vnto his wife, *We shall surely die, because we haue seene God.

23 But his wife said vnto him, If the LORD were pleased to kill vs, hee would not haue receiued a burnt offering and a meat offering at our handes, neither would hee haue shewed vs all these things, nor would as at this time haue told vs *such things* as these.

24 ¶ And the woman bare a sonne, and called his name Samson: and the childe grew, and the LORD blessed him.

25 And the Spirit of the LORD began to moue him at times in the campe of Dan, betweene Zorah and Eshtaol.

CHAP. XIIII.

1 Samson desireth a wife of the Philistines. 6 In his iourney hee killeth a Lion. 8 In a second iourney hee findeth hony in the carkeise. 10 Samsons marriage feast. 12 His riddle by his wife is made knowen. 19 Hee spoyleth thirtie Philistines. 20 His wife is married to another.

AND Samson went down to Timnath, and saw a woman in Timnath, of the daughters of the Philistines.

2 And he came vp, and told his father and his mother, and said, I haue seene a woman in Timnath, of the daughters of the Philistines: now therefore get her for mee to wife.

3 Then his father and his mother said vnto him, Is there neuer a woman among the daughters of thy brethren, or among all my people, that thou goest to take a wife of the vncircumcised Philistines? And Samson said vnto his father, Get her for me, for † she pleaseth me well.

† Heb. shee is right in mine eyes.

4 But his father and his mother knew not that it was of the LORD, that he sought an occasion against the Philistines? for at that time the Philistines had dominion ouer Israel.

5 ¶ Then went Samson downe, and his father and his mother, to Timnath, and came to the vineyards of Timnath: and behold, a young Lion roared † against him.

† Heb. in meeting him.

6 And the Spirit of the LORD came mightily vpon him, and he rent him as hee would haue rent a kid, and hee had nothing in his hand: but he told not his father or his mother what he had done.

7 And he went downe and talked with the woman, and she pleased Samson well.

8 ¶ And after a time hee returned to take her, and he turned aside to see the carkeis of the Lion: and behold, there was a swarme of Bees, and hony in the carkeis of the Lion.

9 And hee tooke thereof in his hands, and went on eating, and came to his father and mother, and hee gaue them, and they did eate: but hee told not them that he had taken the hony out of the carkeis of the Lion.

10 ¶ So his father went downe vnto the woman, and Samson made there a feast: for so vsed the yong men to doe.

11 And it came to passe when they saw him, that they brought thirtie companions to be with him.

12 ¶ And Samson said vnto them, I will now put forth a riddle vnto you: if you can certainely declare it mee, within the seuen dayes of the feast, and find it out, then I will giue you thirtie ‖ sheetes, and thirtie change of garments:

‖ Or, shirts.

13 But if ye cannot declare it me, then shall yee giue mee thirtie sheetes, and thirtie change of garments. And they said vnto him, Put foorth thy riddle, that we may heare it.

14 And he said vnto them, Out of the eater came forth meat, & out of the strong came forth sweetnesse. And they could not in three dayes expound the riddle.

15 And it came to passe on the seuenth day, that they said vnto Samsons wife, Entise thy husband, that he may declare vnto vs the riddle, lest wee burne thee and thy fathers house with fire: haue ye called vs † to take that we haue? is it not so?

† Heb. to possesse vs, or to impouerish vs?

16 And Samsons wife wept before him, and said, Thou dost but hate me, and louest mee not: thou hast put forth a riddle vnto the children of my people, and hast not told *it* me. And hee said vnto her, Behold, I haue not told *it* my father nor my mother, and shall I tell *it* thee?

17 And shee wept before him ‖ the seuen dayes, while the feast lasted: and it came to passe on the seuenth day, that hee tolde her, because shee lay sore vpon him: and shee tolde the riddle to the children of her people.

‖ Or, the rest of the seuen dayes, &c.

18 And the men of the city said vnto him on

on the seuenth day before the Sunne went downe, What is sweeter then hony? & what is stronger then a lion? And hee sayd vnto them, If ye had not plowed with my heifer, ye had not found out my riddle.

19 ¶ And the Spirit of the LORD came vpon him, and hee went downe to Ashkelon, and slew thirtie men of them, and took their ‖ spoile, and gaue change of garments vnto them which expounded the riddle, and his anger was kindled, and he went vp to his fathers house.

‖ *Or, apparell.*

20 But Samsons wife was *giuen* to his companion, whome hee had vsed as his friend.

CHAP. XV.

1 Samson is demed his wife. 3 He burneth the Philistines corne with foxes and firebrands. 6 His wife and her father are burnt by the Philistines. 7 Samson smiteth them hip and thigh. 9 He is bound by the men of Iudah and deliuered to the Philistines. 14 Hee killeth them with a iawbone. 18 God maketh the fountaine En-hakkore for him in Lehi.

BVt it came to passe within a while after, in the time of wheate harueſt, that Samson visited his wife with a kid, and hee said, I will goe in to my wife into the chamber. But her father would not suffer him to goe in.

2 And her father said, I verily thought that thou haddest vtterly hated her, therefore I gaue her to thy companion: is not her yonger sister fairer then she? †take her, I pray thee, in stead of her.

† *Heb. let her be thine.*

3 ¶ And Samson sayde concerning them, ‖ Now shall I bee more blameleſſe then the Philistines, though I doe them a displeasure.

‖ *Or, now shall I be blameleſſe from the Philistines, though, &c.*

4 And Samson went and caught three hundred foxes, and tooke ‖ firebrands, and turned taile to taile, and put a firebrand in the midst betweene two tailes.

‖ *Or, torches.*

5 And when he had set the brands on fire, he let them go into the standing corne of the Philistines, and burnt vp both the shockes, and also the standing corne, with the vineyards *and* oliues.

6 ¶ Then the Philistines said, Who hath done this? and they answered, Samson the sonne in law of the Timnite, because he had taken his wife, & giuen her to his companion. And the Philistines came vp, and burnt her and her father with fire.

7 ¶ And Samson saide vnto them, Though ye haue done this, yet will I bee auenged of you, and after that I will cease.

8 And hee smote them hip and thigh with a great slaughter; and he went downe and dwelt in the top of the rocke Etam.

9 ¶ Then the Philistines went vp, and pitched in Iudah, and spread themselues in Lehi.

10 And the men of Iudah said, Why are ye come vp against vs? And they answered, To bind Samson are we come vp, to doe to him, as he hath done to vs.

11 Then three thousand men of Iudah † went to the toppe of the rocke Etam, and said to Samson; Knowest thou not that the Philistines are rulers ouer vs? What *is* this *that* thou hast done vnto vs? And hee said vnto them, As they did vnto mee, so haue I done vnto them.

† *Hebr. went downe.*

12 And they said vnto him, We are come downe to binde thee, that wee may deliuer thee into the hand of the Philistines. And Samson said vnto them, Sweare vnto mee, that ye will not fall vpon me your selues.

13 And they spake vnto him, saying, No: but wee will binde thee fast, and deliuer thee into their hand: but surely we will not kill thee. And they bound him with two newe coards, and brought him vp from the rocke.

14 ¶ And when he came vnto Lehi, the Philistines shouted against him: and the Spirit of the LORD came mightily vpon him, and the coardes that were vpon his armes became as flaxe that was burnt with fire, and his bandes † loosed from off his hands.

† *Heb. were melted.*

15 And he found a †new iawbone of an asse, and put forth his hand, and took it, and slew a thousand men therewith.

† *Heb. moyst.*

16 And Samson sayd, With the iawbone of an asse, † heapes vpon heapes, with the iaw of an asse haue I slaine a thousand men.

† *Heb. an heap, two heapes.*

17 And it came to passe when hee had made an end of speaking, that he cast away the iaw bone out of his hand, and called that place ‖ Ramath-Lehi.

‖ *That is, The lifting vp of the iawbone, or, casting away of the iawbone.*

18 ¶ And he was sore athirst, and called on the LORD, and said, Thou hast giuen this great deliuerance into the hand of thy seruant: and now shall I die for thirst, and fall into the hand of the vncircumcised?

19 But God claue an hollow place that was in ‖ the iaw, and there came water therout, and when he had drunk, his spirit came againe, and he reuiued: wherefore he called the name thereof ‖ En-hakkore, which is in Lehi vnto this day.

‖ *Or, Lehi.*

‖ *That is, the well of him that called or cried.*

20 And he iudged Israel in the dayes of the Philistines twentie yeeres.

CHAP.

CHAP. XVI.

1 Samſon at Gaza eſcapeth, and carieth away the gates of the citie. 4 Delilah corrupted by the Philiſtines, entiſeth Samſon. 6 Thrise ſhe is deceiued. 15 At laſt ſhe ouercommeth him. 21 The Philiſtines take him, and put out his eyes. 22 His ſtrength renewing, hee pulleth downe the houſe vpon the Philiſtines, and dieth.

THen went Samſon to Gaza, and ſaw there † an harlot, and went in vnto her.

†*Heb. a woman an harlot.*

2 *And it was tolde* the Gazites, ſaying, Samſon is come hither. And they compaſſed *him* in, and laid wait for him all night in the gate of the citie, and were †quiet all the night, ſaying, In the morning when it is day, we ſhall kill him.

†*Heb. ſilent.*

3 And Samſon lay till midnight, and aroſe at midnight, and tooke the doores of the gate of the citie, and the two poſts, and went away with them, † barre and all, and put them vpon his ſhoulders, and carried them vp to the top of an hill that is before Hebron.

†*Heb. with the barre.*

4 ¶ And it came to paſſe afterward, that he loued a woman in the valley ‖ of Sorek, whoſe name was Delilah.

‖*Or, by the brooke.*

5 And the lords of the Philiſtines came vp vnto her, and ſaid vnto her, Entice him, and ſee wherein his great ſtrength *lieth*, and by what meanes wee may preuaile againſt him, that we may bind him, to ‖afflict him: and we will giue thee euery one of vs eleuen hundred *pieces* of ſiluer.

‖*Or, humble.*

6 ¶ And Delilah ſaid to Samſon, Tell me, I pray thee, wherein thy great ſtrength *lieth*, & wherewith thou mighteſt be bound to afflict thee.

7 And Samſon ſaid vnto her, If they binde mee with ſeuen ‖ greene withes, that were neuer dried, then ſhall I be weake, and be as † another man.

‖*Or, newe cords. Heb. moyſt.*
†*Heb. one.*

8 Then the lordes of the Philiſtines brought vp to her ſeuen greene withs, which had not beene dried, and ſhee bound him with them.

9 Now there were men lying in waite, abiding with her in the chamber: and ſhee ſayde vnto him, The Philiſtines *bee* vpon thee, Samſon. And hee brake the withs, as a threede of towe is broken, when it † toucheth the fire: ſo his ſtrength was not knowen.

†*Heb. ſmelleth*

10 And Delilah ſaid vnto Samſon, Behold, thou haſt mocked me, and tolde mee lies: now tell mee, I pray thee, wherewith thou mighteſt be bound.

†*Heb. wherewith worke hath not bene done.*

11 And he ſaid vnto her, If they binde mee faſt with new ropes † that neuer were occupied, then ſhall I be weake, and bee as another man.

12 Delilah therefore tooke new ropes, and bound him therewith, and ſaide vnto him, The Philiſtines *be* vpon thee, Samſon. (And there were liers in wait abiding in the chamber.) And he brake them from off his armes like a threed.

13 And Delilah ſaid vnto Samſon, Hitherto thou haſt mocked me, and told mee lies: tell mee wherewith thou mighteſt bee boũd. And he ſaid vnto her, If thou weaueſt the ſeuen locks of my head with the web.

14 And ſhe faſtened it with the pin, and ſaid vnto him, The Philiſtines *be* vpon thee Samſon. And hee awaked out of his ſleepe, and went away with the pin of the beame, *and* with the web.

15 ¶ And ſhe ſaid vnto him, How canſt thou ſay, I loue thee, when thine heart is not with me? Thou haſt mocked me theſe three times, and haſt not told mee wherein thy great ſtrength *lieth*.

16 And it came to paſſe, when ſhe preſſed him dayly with her wordes, and vrged him, *ſo* that his ſoule was † vexed vnto death,

†*Heb. ſhortened.*

17 That hee tolde her all his heart, and ſaid vnto her, There hath not come a raſor vpon mine head: for I *haue bene* a Nazarite vnto God from my mothers wombe: If I be ſhauen, then my ſtrength will goe from me, and I ſhall become weake, and bee like any *other* man.

18 And when Delilah ſaw that hee had told her all his heart, ſhe ſent, and called for the lordes of the Philiſtines, ſaying, Come vp this once, for he hath ſhewed mee all his heart. Then the lordes of the Philiſtines came vp vnto her, and brought money in their hand.

19 And ſhee made him ſleepe vpon her knees, and ſhe called for a man, and ſhe cauſed him to ſhaue off the ſeuen lockes of his head, and ſhee began to afflict him, and his ſtrength went from him.

20 And ſhe ſaid, The Philiſtines be vpon thee, Samſon. And he awoke out of his ſleepe, and ſayd, I will goe out as at other times before, and ſhake my ſelfe. And hee wiſt not that the LORD was departed from him.

21 ¶ But the Philiſtines tooke him, and † put out his eyes, and brought him downe to Gaza, and bound him with fetters of braſſe, and he did grind in the priſon houſe.

†*Heb. boared out.*

22 Howbeit, the haire of his head began

to grow againe, ‖ after he was shauen.

‖ *Or, as when he was shauen.*

23 Then the lords of the Philistines gathered them together, for to offer a great sacrifice vnto Dagon their god, and to reioyce: for they said, Our god hath deliuered Samson our enemy into our hand.

24 And when the people saw him, they praised their god: for they said, Our god hath deliuered into our hands our enemie, and the destroyer of our countrey, † which slew many of vs.

† *Heb. and who multiplied our slaine.*

25 And it came to passe when their hearts were merry, that they said, Cal for Samson, that he may make vs sport. And they called for Samson out of the prison house, and he made † them sport, and they set him betweene the pillars.

† *Heb. & fore them.*

26 And Samson said vnto the lad that held him by the hand, Suffer me, that I may feele the pillars whereupon the house standeth, that I may leane vpon them.

27 Now the house was full of men and women, and all the lords of the Philistines *were* there: and *there were* vpon the roofe about three thousand men and women, that beheld while Samson made sport.

28 And Samson called vnto the LORD, and sayd, O Lord GOD, remember mee, I pray thee, and strengthen mee, I pray thee, onely this once, O God, that I may bee at once auenged of the Philistines for my two eyes.

29 And Samson tooke hold of the two middle pillars, vpon which the house stood, and ‖ on which it was borne vp, of the one with his right hand, and of the other with his left.

‖ *Or, he leaned on them.*

30 And Samson said, Let † me die with the Philistines: and hee bowed himselfe with *all his* might: and the house fell vpon the lords, and vpon all the people that were therein: so the dead which hee slew at his death, were moe then they which he slew in his life.

† *Hebr. my soule.*

31 Then his brethren, and all the house of his father, came downe, and tooke him, and brought *him* vp, & buried him betweene Zorah and Eshtaol, in the burying place of Manoah his father: and hee iudged Israel twentie yeeres.

CHAP. XVII.

1 Of the money that Micah first stole, then restored, his mother maketh images, 5 And hee ornaments for them. 6 He hireth a Leuite to be his Priest.

AND there was a man of mount Ephraim, whose name was Micah.

2 And hee sayd vnto his mother, The eleuen hundred *shekels* of siluer, that were taken from thee, about which thou cursedst, and spakest of also in mine eares, behold, the siluer *is* with mee, I tooke it. And his mother said, Blessed bee thou of the LORD, my sonne.

3 And when he had restored the eleuen hundred *shekels* of siluer to his mother, his mother saide, I had wholly dedicated the siluer vnto the LORD, from my hand, for my sonne, to make a grauen image and a molten image: now therefore I will restore it vnto thee.

4 Yet he restored the money vnto his mother, and his mother took two hundred *shekels* of siluer, and gaue them to the founder, who made thereof a grauen image and a molten image, and they were in the house of Micah.

5 And the man Micah had an house of gods, & made an *Ephod, and *Teraphim, and † consecrated one of his sonnes, who became his Priest.

*Chap. 8.27
*Gene. 31.19
ose. 3 4.
† *Heb. filled the hand.*

6 *In those dayes *there was* no king in Israel, but euery man did that which was right in his owne eyes.

*Chap. 18.1. and 21.25.

7 ¶ And there was a yong man out of Bethlehem Iudah, of the family of Iudah, who was a Leuite, and hee soiourned there.

8 And the man departed out of the citie from Bethlehem Iudah, to soiourne where he could find *a place:* and he came to mount Ephraim to the house of Micah, † as he iourneyed.

† *Heb. in making his way.*

9 And Micah said vnto him, Whence commest thou? And hee said vnto him, I am a Leuite of Bethlehem Iudah, and I goe to soiourne where I may find *a place.*

10 And Micah said vnto him, Dwel with me, and be vnto mee a father and a Priest, and I will giue thee tenne *shekels* of siluer by the yeere, and ‖ a suite of apparell, and thy victuals. So the Leuite went in.

‖ *Or, a double suit, &c. Heb. an order of garments.*

11 And the Leuite was content to dwell with the man, and the yong man was vnto him as one of his sonnes.

12 And Micah consecrated the Leuite, and the yong man became his Priest, and was in the house of Micah.

13 Then said Micah, Now know I that the LORD will doe me good, seeing I haue a Leuite to my Priest.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 The Danites send fiue men to seeke out an inheritance. 3 At the house of Micah they consult with Ionathan, and

and are incouraged in their way. 7 They search Laish, and bring backe newes of good hope. 11 Sixe hundred men are sent to surprise it. 14 In the way they rob Micah of his Priest, and his consecrate things. 27 They win Laish and call it Dan. 30 They set vp idolatry, wherein Ionathan inherited the Priesthood.

*Chap. 17. 6 and 21. 25.

IN *those dayes *there was* no king in Israel: and in those dayes the tribe of the Danites sought them an inheritance to dwell in: for vnto that day *all* their inheritance had not fallen vnto them among the tribes of Israel.

2 And the children of Dan sent of their family, fiue men from their coastes, †men of valour, from Zorah, and from Eshtaol, to spie out the land, and to search it, and they said vnto them, Goe, search the land: Who when they came to mount Ephraim, to the house of Micah, they lodged there.

†Heb. sonnes.

3 When they *were* by the house of Micah, they knew the voyce of the yong man the Leuite: and they turned in thither, and said vnto him, Who brought thee hither? and what makest thou in this place? and what hast thou here?

4 And hee sayd vnto them, Thus and thus dealeth Micah with me, and hath hired me, and I am his Priest.

5 And they said vnto him, Aske counsel, we pray thee, of God, that we may know whether our way which we goe, shalbe prosperous.

6 And the Priest said vnto them, Goe in peace: before the LORD *is* your way wherein ye goe.

7 ¶ Then the fiue men departed, and came to Laish, and sawe the people that were therein, how they dwelt carelesse, after the manner of the Zidonians, quiet and secure, and there was no † magistrate in the land that might put them to shame in any thing, and they *were* farre from the Zidonians, and had no businesse with any man.

†Heb. possessour, or heire of restraint.

8 And they came vnto their brethren to Zorah, and Eshtaol: and their brethren said vnto them, What *say* ye?

9 And they said, Arise, that we may go vp against them: for we haue seen the land, and behold, it *is* very good: and are ye still? Be not slothfull to goe, *and* to enter to possesse the land.

10 When ye goe, yee shall come vnto a people secure, and to a large land: for God hath giuen it into your handes: a place where there is no want of any thing that *is* in the earth.

11 ¶ And there went from thence of the family of the Danites out of Zorah, and out of Eshtaol, sixe hundred men, † appointed with weapons of warre.

†Heb. girded.

12 And they went vp, and pitched in Kiriath-iearim, in Iudah: Wherefore they called that place Mahaneh-Dan, vnto this day: behold, *it is* behind Kiriath-iearim.

13 And they passed thence vnto mount Ephraim, and came vnto the house of Micah.

14 ¶ Then answered the fiue men that went to spie out the countrey of Laish, and said vnto their brethren, Doe ye know that there is in these houses an Ephod, and Teraphim, and a grauen image, and a molten image? Now therefore consider what yee haue to doe.

15 And they turned thitherward, and came to the house of the yong man the Leuite, *euen* vnto the house of Micah, and † saluted him.

†Hebr. asked him of peace.

16 And the sixe hundred men appoynted with their weapons of war, which were of the children of Dan, stood by the entring of the gate.

17 And the fiue men that went to spie out the land, went vp, *and* came in thither, *and* tooke the grauen image, and the Ephod, and the Teraphim, and the molten image: and the Priest stood in the entring of the gate, with the sixe hundred men that were appoynted with weapons of warre.

18 And these went into Micahs house, and fetched the carued image, the Ephod, and the Teraphim, and the molten Image: then said the Priest vnto them, What doe ye?

19 And they said vnto him, Holde thy peace, lay thine hand vpon thy mouth, & go with vs, and bee to vs a father and a Priest: Is it better for thee to bee a Priest vnto the house of one man, or that thou be a Priest vnto a tribe and a family in Israel?

20 And the Priests heart was glad, and hee tooke the Ephod, and the Teraphim, and the grauen image, and went in the middest of the people.

21 So they turned, and departed, and put the little ones, and the cattell, and the cariage before them.

22 ¶ *And* when they were a good way from the house of Micah, the men that were in the houses neere to Micahs house, were gathered together, and ouertooke the children of Dan.

23 And they cryed vnto the children of

Dan: and they turned their faces, and said vnto Micah, What aileth thee, † that thou commest with such a company?

24 And he said, Ye haue taken away my gods which I made, and the Priest, and yee are gone away: and what haue I more? and what is this that ye say vnto mee, What ayleth thee?

25 And the children of Dan saide vnto him, Let not thy voyce bee heard among vs, lest † angry fellowes runne vpon thee, and thou lose thy life, with the liues of thy household.

26 And the children of Dan went their way: and when Micah sawe that they were too strong for him, hee turned and went backe vnto his house.

27 And they tooke the things which Micah had made, and the Priest which he had, and came vnto Laish, vnto a people that were at quiet, and secure, and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and burnt the citie with fire.

28 And there was no deliuerer, because it was farre from Zidon, and they had no businesse with any man: and it was in the valley that *lieth* by Beth-rehob, and they built a citie, and dwelt therein.

29 And they called the name of the * city, Dan, after the name of Dan their father, who was borne vnto Israel: howbeit the name of the citie was Laish at the first.

30 ¶And the children of Dan set vp the grauen image: and Ionathan the sonne of Gershom, the sonne of Manasseh, hee and his sonnes, were Priestes to the tribe of Dan, vntill the day of the captiuitie of the land.

31 And they set them vp Micahs grauen image, which he made, all the time that the house of God was in Shiloh.

CHAP. XIX.

1 *A Leuite goeth to Bethlehem to fetch home his wife.* 16 *An old man entertaineth him at Gibeah.* 22 *The Gibeonites abuse his concubine to death.* 29 *Hee diuideth her into twelue pieces, to send them to the twelue tribes.*

AND it came to passe in those dayes, * whē there *was* no king in Israel, that there was a certaine Leuite soiourning on the side of mount Ephraim, who tooke to him † a concubine out of Bethlehem Iudah.

2 And his concubine plaied the whore against him, and went away from him vnto her fathers house to Bethlehem Iudah, and was there ‖ foure whole moneths.

3 And her husband arose, and went after her to speake † friendly vnto her, and to bring her againe, hauing his seruant with him, and a couple of asses: and she brought him into her fathers house, and when the father of the damsell saw him, hee reioyced to meet him.

4 And his father in law, the damosels father, retained him, and he abode with him three dayes: so they did eat and drinke, and lodged there.

5 ¶And it came to passe on the fourth day, when they arose early in the morning, that he rose vp to depart: and the damosels father said vnto his sonne in law, † Comfort thine heart with a morsell of bread, and afterward goe your way.

6 And they sate down, and did eat and drinke both of them together: for the damosels father had said vnto the man, Bee content, I pray thee, and tary all night, and let thine heart be merry.

7 And when the man rose vp to depart, his father in law vrged him: therefore hee lodged there againe.

8 And hee arose early in the morning on the fift day to depart, and the damosels father saide, Comfort thine heart, I pray thee. And they tarried † vntill after noone, and they did eat both of them.

9 And when the man rose vp to depart, hee and his concubine, and his seruant; his father in law, the damosels father, said vnto him, Behold, now the day † draweth towards euening, I pray you tarry all night: behold, † the day groweth to an ende, lodge heere, that thine heart may be merry; and to morrow get you early on your way, that thou maiest goe † home.

10 But the man would not tarry that night, but he rose vp & departed, and came † ouer against Iebus (which is Ierusalem:) and *there were* with him two asses sadled, his concubine also *was* with him.

11 And when they *were* by Iebus, the day was farre spent, and the seruant said vnto his master, Come, I pray thee, and let vs turne in vnto this citie of the Iebusites, and lodge in it.

12 And his master said vnto him, We wil not turne aside hither into the citie of a stranger, that is not of the children of Israel, we will passe ouer to Gibeah.

13 And he said vnto his seruant, Come, and let vs drawe neere to one of these places to lodge all night, in Gibeah, or in Ramah.

14 And they passed on and went their way, and the sunne went downe vpon them *when*

† *Heb. what hast thou art gathered together?*

† *Heb. bitter of soule.*

* *Iosh. 19 47*

* *Chap. 17. 6 and 18. 1. and 21. 25.*
† *Heb. a woman a concubine, or a wife a concubine.*
‖ *Or, a yere and foure moneths. Hebr. dayes foure moneths.*
† *Heb. to her heart.*

† *Heb. strengthen.*

† *Heb. till the day desired.*

† *Hebr. is weake.*
† *Heb. it is the pitching time of the day.*

† *Heb. to thy tent.*

† *Heb. to ouer against Iebus.*

when they were by Gibeah, which *belongeth* to Beniamin.

15 And they turned aside thither, to go in *and* to lodge in Gibeah: and when hee went in, he sate him downe in a street of the citie: for there was no man that took them into his house to lodging.

16 ¶ And behold, there came an olde man from his work out of the field at euen, which was also of mount Ephraim; and he sojourned in Gibeah, but the men of the place were Beniamites.

17 And when he had lift vp his eyes, he saw a wayfaring man in the street of the citie: and the olde man said, Whither goest thou? and whence commest thou?

18 And he said vnto him, We are passing from Bethlehem Iudah, toward the side of mount Ephraim, from thence am I: and I went to Bethlehem Iudah, but I am *now* going to the house of the LORD, and there is no man that † receiueth me to house.

† *Heb. gathereth.*

19 Yet there is both straw and prouender for our asses, & there is bread and wine also for mee and for thy handmaid, and for the young man *which is* with thy seruants: there is no want of any thing.

20 And the old man said, Peace be with thee; howsoeuer, let all thy wants *lie* vpon me; only lodge not in the street.

21 So he brought him into his house, and gaue prouender vnto the asses: and they washed their feet, and did eat and drinke.

22 ¶ Now as they were making their hearts merry, behold, the men of the citie, certaine sonnes of Belial, beset the house round about, *and* beat at the doore, and spake to the master of the house, the olde man, saying; Bring forth the man that came into thine house, that we may know him.

*Gen. 19.6.

23 And * the man, the master of the house went out vnto them, and said vnto them, Nay, my brethren, nay, I pray you do not so wickedly; seeing that this man is come into mine house, doe not this folly.

24 Behold, *here is* my daughter, a mayden, and his concubine, them I will bring out now, and humble ye them, and do with them what seemeth good vnto you: but vnto this man doe not † so vile a thing.

† *Heb. the matter of this folly.*

25 But the men would not hearken to him: so the man tooke his concubine, and brought her forth vnto them, & they knew her, and abused her all the night vntill the morning: and when the day began to spring they let her go.

26 Then came the woman in the dawning of the day, and fell down at the doore of the mans house, where her lord was, till it was light.

27 And her lord rose vp in the morning, and opened the doores of the house, and went out to go his way: and behold, the woman his concubine was fallen downe at the doore of the house, and her hands *were* vpon the threshold.

28 And hee said vnto her, Vp, and let vs be going. But none answered: then the man tooke her *vp* vpon an asse, and the man rose vp, and gate him vnto his place.

29 ¶ And when hee was come into his house, he tooke a knife, and laid hold on his concubine, and diuided her, *together* with her bones, into twelue pieces, and sent her into all the coasts of Israel.

30 And it was so, that all that saw it, said, There was no such deede done nor seene, from the day that the children of Israel came vp out of the land of Egypt, vnto this day: consider of it, take aduise, and speake *your mindes.*

CHAP. XX.

1 *The Leuite in a generall assembly declareth his wrong.* 8 *The decree of the assembly.* 12 *The Beniamites being cited, make head against the Israelites.* 18 *The Israelites in two battels loose fourtie thousand.* 26 *They destroy by a stratageme all the Beniamites, except sixe hundred.*

THen all the children of Israel went out, and the Congregation was gathered together as one man, from Dan euen to Beer-sheba, with the land of Gilead, vnto the LORD in Mizpeh.

2 And the chiefe of all the people, *euen* of all the tribes of Israel, presented themselues in the assembly of the people of God, foure hundred thousand footemen that drew sword.

3 (Nowe the children of Beniamin heard that the children of Israel were gone vp to Mizpeh.) Then sayd the children of Israel, Tell vs, how was this wickednesse?

4 And † the Leuite the husband of the woman that was slaine, answered and said, I came into Gibeah that *belongeth* to Beniamin, I and my concubine to lodge.

† *Heb. the man the Leuite.*

5 And the men of Gibeah rose against me, and beset the house round about vpon mee by night, and thought to haue slaine me, *and* my concubine haue they † forced, that she is dead.

† *Heb. humbled.*

6 And I tooke my concubine, and cut her in pieces, and sent her throughout all the country of the inheritance of Israel:

for they haue committed lewdnes and folly in Israel.

7 Behold, ye are all children of Israel, giue here your aduice and counsell.

8 ¶ And all the people arose as one man, saying, We will not any *of vs* go to his tent, neither will we any *of vs* turne into his house:

9 But now, this *shalbe* the thing which we will doe to Gibeah, *we will goe vp* by lot against it:

10 And we will take ten men of a hundred throughout all the tribes of Israel, and an hundred of a thousand, and a thousand out of tenne thousand, to fetch victuall for the people, that they may doe, when they come to Gibeah of Beniamin, according to all the folly that they haue wrought in Israel.

11 So all the men of Israel were gathered against the citie, † knit together as one man. *Heb fellowes*

12 ¶ And the tribes of Israel sent men through all the tribe of Beniamin, saying, What wickednesse is this that is done among you?

13 Now therefore deliuer vs the men, the children of Belial which *are* in Gibeah, that we may put them to death, and put away euill from Israel: but the children of Beniamin would not hearken to the voyce of their brethren the children of Israel.

14 But the children of Beniamin gathered themselues together out of the cities, vnto Gibeah, to goe out to battell against the children of Israel.

15 And the children of Beniamin were numbred at that time out of the cities, twētie and six thousand men that drew sword, beside the inhabitants of Gibeah, which were numbred seuen hundred chosen men.

16 Among all this people *there were* seuen hundred chosen men * left handed, euery one could sling stones at an haire *bredth*, and not misse. * Chap. 3. 15.

17 And the men of Israel, beside Beniamin, were numbred foure hundred thousand men that drewe sword; all these *were* men of warre.

18 ¶ And the children of Israel arose, and went vp to the house of God, and asked counsel of God, and said, Which of vs shall go vp first to the battel against the children of Beniamin? And the LORD said, Iudah shall goe vp first.

19 And the children of Israel rose vp in the morning, & encamped against Gibeah.

20 And the men of Israel went out to battell against Beniamin, and the men of Israel put themselues in aray to fight against them at Gibeah.

21 And the children of Beniamim came forth out of Gibeah, and destroyed downe to the ground of the Israelites that day, twentie and two thousand men.

22 And the people the men of Israel incouraged themselues, and set their battel againe in aray, in the place where they put themselues in aray the first day.

23 (And the children of Israel went vp and wept before the LORD vntil euen, and asked counsell of the LORD, saying, Shal I go vp againe to battell against the children of Beniamin my brother? And the LORD said, Goe vp against him.)

24 And the children of Israel came neere against the children of Beniamin the second day.

25 And Beniamin went foorth against them out of Gibeah the second day, and destroyed downe to the ground of the children of Israel againe, eighteene thousand men, all these drew the sword.

26 ¶ Then all the children of Israel, and all the people went vp, and came vnto the house of God, and wept, and sate there before the LORD, and fasted that day vntill euen, and offered burnt offerings, and peace offerings before the LORD.

27 And the children of Israel inquired of the LORD, (for the Arke of the Couenant of God *was* there in those dayes,

28 And Phinehas the sonne of Eleazar the sonne of Aaron stood before it in those dayes.) saying, Shall I yet againe goe out to battel against the children of Beniamin my brother, or shall I cease? And the LORD said, Goe vp; for to morrowe I will deliuer them into thine hand.

29 And Israel set liers in wait round about Gibeah.

30 And the children of Israel went vp against the children of Beniamin on the third day, and put themselues in aray against Gibeah, as at other times.

31 And the children of Beniamin went out against the people, *and* were drawen away from the citie, and they beganne to † smite of the people, *and* kill as at other times, in the high wayes, of which one goeth vp to ‖ the house of God, and the other to Gibeah in the field, about thirtie men of Israel. † *Heb. to smite of the people wounded as at &c.* ‖ *Or, Bethel.*

32 And the children of Beniamin said, They

They are smitten downe before vs as at the first: But the children of Israel said, Let vs flee, and draw them from the citie, vnto the hie wayes.

33 And all the men of Israel rose vp out of their place, and put themselues in aray at Baal Tamar: and the liers in wait of Israel came forth out of their places, euen out of the medowes of Gibeah.

34 And there came against Gibeah ten thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and the battell was sore: but they knew not that euill was neere them.

35 And the LORD smote Beniamin before Israel, and the children of Israel destroyed of the Beniamites that day, twenty and fiue thousand, and an hundred men; all these drew the sword.

36 So the children of Beniamin saw that they were smitten: for the men of Israel gaue place to the Beniamites, because they trusted vnto the lyers in waite, which they had set beside Gibeah.

37 And the liers in wait hasted, and rushed vpon Gibeah, and the liers in wait ‖ drew *themselues* along, and smote all the citie with the edge of the sword.

38 Now there was an appoynted ‖ signe betweene the men of Israel † and the liers in wait, that they should make a great † flame with smoke to rise vp out of the citie.

39 And when the men of Israel retired in the battell, Beniamin began to † smite and kill of the men of Israel about thirtie persons; for they sayde, Surely they are smitten downe before vs, as *in* the first battell.

40 But when the flame began to arise vp out of the citie, with a pillar of smoke, the Beniamites looked behinde them, and behold, the † flame of the citie ascended vp to heauen.

41 And when the men of Israel turned againe, the men of Beniamin were amazed; for they saw that euill † was come vpon them.

42 Therefore they turned *their backs* before the men of Israel, vnto the way of the wildernes, but the battell ouertooke them: and them which came out of the cities, they destroyed in the midst of them.

43 *Thus* they inclosed the Beniamites round about, *and* chased them, and trode them downe ‖ with ease † ouer against Gibeah toward the Sunne rising.

44 And there fell of Beniamin eighteene thousand men; all these *were* men of valor.

45 And they turned and fled toward the wildernesse vnto the rocke Rimmon: and they gleaned of them in the hie wayes fiue thousand men: and pursued hard after them vnto Gidom, and slewe two thousand men of them.

46 So that all which fell that day of Beniamin, were twentie and fiue thousand men that drew the sword; all these *were* men of valour.

47 * *But* sixe hundred men turned and fled to the wildernesse vnto the rocke Rimmon, and abode in the rocke Rimmon foure moneths. *Cha. 21. 13

48 And the men of Israel turned againe vpon the children of Beniamin, and smote them with the edge of the sword, as wel the men of euery citie, as the beast, and all that † came to hand: also they set on fire all the cities that † they came to.

CHAP. XXI.

1 The people bewaile the desolation of Beniamin. 8 By the destruction of Iabesh Gilead they prouide them foure hundred wiues. 16 They aduise them to surprise the virgines that danced at Shiloh.

NOwe the men of Israel had sworne in Mizpeh, saying, There shall not any of vs giue his daughter vnto Beniamin to wife.

2 And the people came to the house of God, and abode there till euen before God, and lift vp their voyces, and wept sore:

3 And sayd, O LORD God of Israel, why is this come to passe in Israel, that there should be to day one tribe lacking in Israel?

4 And it came to passe on the morow, that the people rose early, and built there an Altar, and offered burnt offerings, and peace offerings.

5 And the children of Israel said, Who *is there* among all the tribes of Israel, that came not vp with the Congregation vnto the LORD? for they had made a great oath concerning him that came not vp to the LORD to Mizpeh, saying, He shall surely be put to death.

6 And the children of Israel repented them for Beniamin their brother, and said, There is one tribe cut off from Israel this day:

7 How shall we doe for wiues for them that remaine, seeing we haue sworne by the LORD, that wee will not giue them of our daughters to wiues?

8 ¶ And they said, What one *is there* of the

‖ *Or, made a long sound with the trumpet.*
‖ *Or, time.*
† *Hebr. with.* † *Heb. elevation.*
† *Heb. to smite the wounded.*
† *Hebr. the whole consumption.*
† † *Heb. touched them.*
‖ *Or, from Menuchah &c.*
† *Heb. vnto ouer against.*
† *Heb. was found.* † *Heb. were found.*

the tribes of Israel, that came not vp to Mizpeh to the LORD? And behold, there came none to the campe from Iabesh Gilead to the assembly.

9 For the people were numbred, and behold, there were none of the inhabitants of Iabesh Gilead there.

10 And the Congregation sent thither twelue thousand men of the valianteſt, and commanded them, saying, Goe, and smite the inhabitants of Iabesh Gilead with the edge of the sword, with the women and the children.

11 And this *is* the thing that ye shal do, *Ye shall vtterly destroy euery male, and euery woman that hath †lien by man.

12 And they found among the inhabitants of Iabesh Gilead, foure hundred †yong virgins that had knowen no man by lying with any male: & they brought them vnto the campe to Shiloh, which *is* in the land of Canaan.

13 And the whole Congregation sent *some* †to speake to the children of Beniamin that *were* in the rocke Rimmon, and to ‖cal peaceably vnto them.

14 And Beniamin came againe at that time, & they gaue them wiues which they had saued aliue of the women of Iabesh Gilead: and yet so they sufficed them not.

15 And the people repented them for Beniamin, because that the LORD had made a breach in the tribes of Israel.

16 ¶Then the Elders of the Congregation said, How shal we do for wiues for them that remaine? seeing the women are destroyed out of Beniamin.

17 And they said, There must be an inheritance for them ẏ be escaped of Beniamin, that a tribe be not destroyed out of Israel.

18 Howbeit we may not giue them wiues of our daughters. For the children of Israel haue sworne, saying, Cursed be hee that giueth a wife to Beniamin.

19 Then they said, Behold, *there is* a feast of the LORD in Shiloh † yeerely *in a place* which *is* on the Northside of Bethel on the ‖ East side ‖ of the high way that goeth vp from Bethel to Shechem, and on the South of Lebanon.

20 Therfore they commanded the children of Beniamin, saying, Goe and lie in wait in the vineyards.

21 And see, and behold, if the daughters of Shiloh come out to daunce in daunces, then come ye out of the vineyards, & catch you euery man his wife of the daughters of Shiloh, and goe to the land of Beniamin.

22 And it shall be when their fathers or their brethren come vnto vs to complaine, that we will say vnto them, ‖ Be fauourable vnto them for our sakes: because we reserued not to each man his wife in the warre: for ye did not giue vnto them at this time, that you should be guiltie.

23 And the children of Beniamin did so, and tooke them wiues according to their number, of them that daunced, whom they caught: and they went and returned vnto their inheritance, and repaired the cities, and dwelt in them.

24 And the children of Israel departed thence at that time, euery man to his tribe, and to his family, and they went out from thence euery man to his inheritance.

25 *In those dayes there was no king in Israel: euery man did that which was right in his owne eyes.

Numb. 31. 7. *Heb. kroweth lying with man.*

Heb. yong women virgins.

Heb. and spake and called..

‖ *Or, proclaime peace.*

† *Heb. from yeere to yeere.*

‖ *Or, towards the Sunrising.*

‖ *Or, on.*

‖ *Or, gratifie vs in them.*

*Chap. 17. 6 and 18. 1. and 19. 1.

THE BOOKE OF RVTH.

CHAP. I.

1 Elimelech driuen by famine into Moab, dieth there, 4 Mahlon and Chilion, hauing maried wiues of Moab, die also. 6 Naomi returning homeward, 8 dissuadeth her two daughters in law from going with her. 14 Orpah leaueth her, but Ruth with great constancy accompanieth her. 19 They two come to Bethlehem, where they are gladly receiued.

† *Heb. iudged.*

NOw it came to passe in the daies whē the Iudges † ruled, that there was a famine in the land: and a certain man of Bethlehem Iudah, went to soiourne in the countrey of Moab, hee, and his wife, and his two sonnes.

2 And the name of the man was Elimelech, and the name of his wife Naomi, and the name of his two sonnes, Mahlon, and Chilion, Ephrathites of Bethlehem Iudah: and they came into the countrey of Moab, and † continued there.

† *Heb. were.*

3 And Elimelech Naomies husband died, and shee was left, and her two sonnes;

4 And they tooke them wiues of the women of Moab: the name of the one *was* Orpah, and the name of the other Ruth: and they dwelled there about ten yeeres.

5 And Mahlon and Chilion died also both

both of them, and the woman was left of her two ſonnes, and her husband.

6 ¶ Then ſhe aroſe with her daughters in law, that ſhee might returne from the countrey of Moab: for ſhee had heard in the countrey of Moab, how that the LORD had viſited his people in giuing them bread.

7 Wherefore ſhe went forth out of the place where ſhe was, and her two daughters in law with her: and they went on the way to returne vnto the land of Iudah.

8 And Naomi ſaid vnto her two daughters in law, Goe, returne each to her mothers houſe: the LORD deale kindly with you, as ye haue dealt with the dead, and with me.

9 The LORD grant you, that you may finde reſt each *of you* in the houſe of her husband. Then ſhe kiſſed them, and they lift vp their voyce and wept.

10 And they ſaid vnto her, Surely we wil returne with thee, vnto thy people.

11 And Naomi ſaid, Turne againe, my daughters: why will you goe with me? Are there yet any moe ſonnes in my wombe, that they may be your husbands?

12 Turne againe, my daughters, goe *your way*, for I am too old to haue an husband: if I ſhould ſay, I haue hope, if I ſhould ‖ haue a husband alſo to night, and ſhould alſo beare ſonnes:

13 Would ye † tarie for them till they were growen? would ye ſtay for them from hauing husbands? nay my daughters: for † it grieueth me much for your ſakes, that the hand of the LORD is gone out againſt mee.

14 And they lift vp their voice, and wept againe: and Orpah kiſſed her mother in law, but Ruth claue vnto her.

15 And ſhe ſaid, Behold, thy ſiſter in law is gone backe vnto her people, and vnto her gods: returne thou after thy ſiſter in law.

16 And Ruth ſaid, ‖ Intreat me not to leaue thee, *or* to returne from following after thee: for whither thou goeſt, I will goe; and where thou lodgeſt, I will lodge: thy people ſhall be my people, and thy God my God:

17 Where thou dieſt, will I die: and there will I be buried: the LORD doe ſo to me, and more alſo, if *ought* but death part thee and me.

18 When ſhe ſaw that ſhee † was ſtedfaſtly minded to goe with her, then ſhe left ſpeaking vnto her.

19 ¶ So they two went vntill they came to Beth-lehem: And it came to paſſe when they were come to Beth-lehem, that all the citie was moued about them, and they ſaid, Is this Naomi?

20 And ſhe ſaid vnto them, Call me not ‖ Naomi; call me ‖ Mara: for the Almightie hath dealt very bitterly with me.

21 I went out full, and the LORD hath brought me home again emptie: Why then call ye me Naomi, ſeeing the LORD hath teſtified againſt me, and the Almighty hath afflicted me?

22 So Naomi returned, and Ruth the Moabiteſſe her daughter in law with her, which returned out of the countrey of Moab: and they came to Bethlehem, in the beginning of barley haruеſt.

CHAP. II.

1 *Ruth gleaneth in the fiels of Boaz.* 4 *Boaz taking knowledge of her,* 8 *ſheweth her great fauour.* 18 *That which ſhe got, ſhe carieth to Naomi.*

AND Naomi had a kinſman of her husbands, a mighty man of wealth, of the family of Elimelech, & his name was Boaz.

2 And Ruth the Moabiteſſe ſaid vnto Naomi, Let me now goe to the field, and gleane eares of corne after *him*, in whoſe ſight I ſhall find grace. And ſhe ſaide vnto her, Goe, my daughter.

3 And ſhe went, and came, and gleaned in the field after the reapers: and her † hap was to light on a part of the field *belonging* vnto ‖ Boaz, who *was* of the kinred of Elimelech.

4 ¶ And beholde, Boaz came from Bethlehem, and ſaid vnto the reapers, The LORD *be* with you; and they anſwered him, The LORD bleſſe thee.

5 Then ſaid Boaz vnto his ſeruant, that was ſet ouer the reapers, Whoſe damoſell *is* this?

6 And the ſeruant that was ſet ouer the reapers, anſwered and ſaid, It is the Moabitiſh damoſell that came backe with Naomi out of the countrey of Moab:

7 And ſhe ſaid, I pray you, let me gleane and gather after the reapers amongſt the ſheaues: ſo ſhe came, and hath continued euen from the morning vntill now, *that* ſhe taried a little in the houſe.

8 Then ſaid Boaz vnto Ruth, Heareſt thou not, my daughter? Goe not to gleane in another field, neither goe from hence, but abide here faſt by my maidens.

9 Let thine eyes bee on the field that they doe reape, and goe thou after them: Haue I not charged the yong men, that they

‖ That is, *pleaſant.*
‖ That is, *bitter.*

‖ *Or, if I were with an husband.*
† *Heb. hope.*
† *Heb. I haue much bitternes*
‖ *Or, be not againſt me.*
† *Hebr ſtrengthened her ſelfe.*
† *Heb. happe happened.*
‖ *Called Mat. 1. 5. Booz.*

they shall not touch thee? and when thou art athirst, goe vnto the vessels, and drinke of that which the yong men haue drawen.

10 Then she fell on her face, and bowed her selfe to the ground, and said vnto him, Why haue I haue found grace in thine eies, that thou shouldest take knowledge of me, seeing I am a stranger?

11 And Boaz answered & said vnto her, It hath fully bene shewed me, all that thou hast done vnto thy mother in law since the death of thine husband: and *how* thou hast left thy father and thy mother, & the land of thy natiuity, and art come vnto a people, which thou knewest not heretofore.

12 The LORD recompense thy worke, and a full reward be giuen thee of the LORD God of Israel, vnder whose wings thou art come to trust.

13 Then she said, ‖ Let me find fauour in thy sight, my lord, for that thou hast comforted mee, and for that thou hast spoken † friendly vnto thine handmaid, though I be not like vnto one of thy handmaidens.

14 And Boaz said vnto her, At meale time come thou hither, & eat of the bread, and dip thy morsell in the vineger. And she sate beside the reapers: and he reached her parched corne, and she did eate, and was sufficed, and left.

15 And when shee was risen to gleane, Boaz commanded his yong men, saying, Let her gleane euen among the sheaues, and † reproch her not.

16 And let fall also *some* of the handfuls of purpose for her, and leaue them that she may gleane *them*, and rebuke her not.

17 So she gleaned in the field vntil euen, and beat out that she had gleaned: and it was about an Ephah of barley.

18 ¶ And she tooke *it* vp, and went into the citie: and her mother in law sawe what she had gleaned: and she brought foorth, and gaue to her that she had reserued, after she was sufficed.

19 And her mother in law said vnto her, Where hast thou gleaned to day? and where wroughtest thou? blessed be he that did take knowledge of thee. And shee shewed her mother in law with whom she had wrought, and said, The mans name with whome I wrought to day, is Boaz.

20 And Naomi said vnto her daughter in law, Blessed be he of the LORD, who hath not left off his kindnesse to the liuing and to the dead. And Naomi saide vnto her, The man is neere of kin vnto vs, ‖ one of our neere kinsemen.

21 And Ruth the Moabitesse said, Hee said vnto me also, Thou shalt keepe fast by my yong men, vntill they haue ended all my haruest.

22 And Naomi saide vnto Ruth her daughter in law, It is good, my daughter, that thou goe out with his maidens, that they ‖ meet thee not in any other field.

23 So shee kept fast by the maidens of Boaz to gleane, vnto the end of barley haruest, and of wheat haruest, and dwelt with her mother in law.

CHAP. III.

1 By Naomi her instruction, 5 Ruth lieth at Boaz his feet. 8 Boaz acknowledgeth the right of a kinseman. 14 He sendeth her away with sixe measures of barley.

THen Naomi her mother in law saide vnto her, My daughter, shal I not seeke rest for thee, that it may be well with thee?

2 And now is not Boaz of our kinred, with whose maidens thou wast? Behold, he winnoweth barley to night in the threshing floore.

3 Wash thy selfe therefore, and anoint thee, and put thy raiment vpon thee, and get thee downe to the floore: *but* make not thy selfe knowen vnto the man, vntill hee haue done eating and drinking.

4 And it shalbe when he lieth downe, that thou shalt marke the place where hee shall lie, and thou shalt goe in, and ‖ vncouer his feet, and lay thee downe, and hee will tell thee what thou shalt doe.

5 And she said vnto her, All that thou sayest vnto me, I will doe.

6 ¶ And she went downe vnto the floore, and did according to all that her mother in law bade her.

7 And when Boaz had eaten & drunke, and his heart was merry, hee went to lie downe at the end of the heape of corne: and she came softly, and vncouered his feet, and laid her downe.

8 ¶ And it came to passe at midnight, that the man was afraid, and ‖ turned himselfe: and behold, a woman lay at his feet.

9 And he said, Who *art* thou? And she answered, I *am* Ruth thine handmaide: spread therefore thy skirt ouer thine handmaid, for thou *art* ‖ a neere kinsman.

10 And he said, Blessed bee thou of the LORD, my daughter: *for* thou hast shewed more kindnesse in the latter ende, then at the beginning, in as much as thou followedst not yong men, whether poore, or rich.

11 And now my daughter, feare not, I will

Or, I finde fauour.

Heb. go to the eare.

Heb. shame her not.

‖ Or, one that hath right to redeeme.

‖ Or, fall vpon thee.

‖ Or, lift vp the clothes that are on his feete.

‖ Or, tooke hold on.

‖ Or, one that hath right to redeeme.

I will doe to thee all that thou requirest: for all the † citie of my people doth know, that thou art a vertuous woman.

12 And nowe it is true, that I am *thy* neere kinseman: howbeit there is a kinseman neerer then I.

13 Tarie this night, and it shall bee in the morning, that if he will performe vnto thee the part of a kinseman, well, let him doe the kinsemans part; but if he will not doe the part of a kinseman to thee, then will I doe the part of a kinseman to thee, as the LORD liueth: lie downe vntill the morning.

14 ¶ And shee lay at his feet vntill the morning: and she rose vp before one could know another. And he said, Let it not bee knowen, that a woman came into the floore.

15 Also he said, Bring the ‖ vaile that thou hast put vpon thee, and hold it. And when she held it, he measured sixe *measures* of barley, and laid it on her: and hee went into the citie.

16 And when shee came to her mother in law, she said, Who *art* thou, my daughter? and she told her all that the man had done to her.

17 And she said, These sixe *measures* of barley gaue he me, for he said to me, Goe not emptie vnto thy mother in law.

18 Then said she, Sit still, my daughter, vntill thou know how the matter will fall: for the man will not be in rest, vntil he haue finished the thing this day.

CHAP. IIII.

1 *Boaz calleth into iudgement the next kinseman.* 6 *He refuseth the redemption according to the maner in Israel.* 9 *Boaz buyeth the inheritance.* 11 *He marrieth Ruth.* 13 *She beareth Obed the grandfather of David.* 18 *The generation of Pharez.*

THen went Boaz vp to the gate, and sate him downe there: and beholde, the kinseman of whom Boaz spake, came by, vnto whom he said, Ho, such a one: turne aside, sit downe here. And he turned aside, and sate downe.

2 And he tooke ten men of the Elders of the citie, and said, Sit ye downe heere. And they sate downe.

3 And he said vnto the kinseman: Naomi that is come againe out of the country of Moab, selleth a parcell of land, which was our brother Elimelechs.

4 And † I thought to aduertise thee, saying, Buy *it* before the inhabitants, & before the Elders of my people. If thou wilt redeeme *it*, redeeme *it*, but if thou wilt not redeeme *it*, then tell me, that I may know: for there is none to redeeme *it*, besides thee, and I *am* after thee. And he said, I will redeeme *it*.

5 Then sayd Boaz, What day thou buyest the field of the hand of Naomi, thou must buy *it* also of Ruth the Moabitesse, the wife of the dead, to raise vp the name of the dead vpon his inheritance.

6 ¶ And the kinseman said, I cannot redeeme *it* for my selfe, lest I marre mine owne inheritance: redeeme thou my right to thy selfe, for I cannot redeeme *it*.

7 * Now this was *the maner* in former time in Israel, concerning redeeming and concerning changing, for to confirme all things: a man plucked off his shooe, and gaue *it* to his neighbour: and this *was* a testimonie in Israel.

8 Therfore the kinsman said vnto Boaz, Buy *it* for thee: so he drew off his shooe.

9 ¶ And Boaz sayd vnto the Elders, and vnto all the people, Ye *are* witnesses this day, that I haue bought all that was Elimelechs, and all that was Chilions, and Mahlons, of the hand of Naomi.

10 Moreouer, Ruth the Moabitesse, the wife of Mahlon, haue I purchased to be my wife, to raise vp the name of the dead vpon his inheritance, that the name of the dead be not cut off from among his brethren, and from the gate of his place: ye *are* witnesses this day.

11 And all the people that were in the gate, and the Elders said, *Wee are* witnesses: The LORD make the woman that is come into thine house, like Rachel and like Leah, which two did build the house of Israel: and ‖ do thou worthily in Ephratah, and † bee famous in Bethlehem.

12 And let thy house be like the house of Pharez, (* whom Tamar bare vnto Iudah) of the seed which the LORD shall giue thee of this yong woman.

13 ¶ So Boaz tooke Ruth, and she was his wife: and when he went in vnto her, the LORD gaue her conception, and she bare a sonne.

14 And the woman said vnto Naomi, Blessed be the LORD which hath not † left thee this day without a ‖ kinseman, that his name may be famous in Israel:

15 And he shalbe vnto thee a restorer of *thy* life, and † a nourisher of † thine old age: for thy daughter in law which loueth thee, which is better to thee then seuen sonnes, hath borne him.

16 And

† *Heb. gate.*

‖ *Or, sheete, or apron.*

† *Heb. I said I will reueale in thine eare.*

* *Deut. 25. 7, 9.*

‖ *Or, get thee riches or power.*
† *Hebr. proclaime thy name.*
* *Gen. 38. 29. 1. chro. 2. 4. matt. 1. 3.*

† *Hebr. caused to cease vnto thee.*
‖ *Or, redeemer.*
† *Hebr. to nourish.*
† *Hebr. thy gray haires.*

16 And Naomi tooke the childe, and laid it in her bosome, and became nurse vnto it.

17 And the women her neighbours gaue it a name, saying, There is a sonne borne to Naomi, and they called his name Obed: he *is* the father of Ieſſe the father of Dauid.

18 ¶ Now theſe are the generations of Pharez: * Pharez begate Hezron,

19 And Hezron begate Ram, and Ram begate Amminadab,

20 And Amminadab begate Nahshon, and Nahshon begate ‖ Salmon.

21 And Salmon begate Boaz, and Boaz begate Obed,

22 And Obed begate Ieſſe, and Ieſſe begate Dauid.

* 1.Chron. 2.4.mat 1.3

‖ Or, *Salmah*

THE FIRST BOOKE OF Samuel, otherwiſe called, The firſt Booke of the Kings.

CHAP. I.

1 *Elkanah a Leuite hauing two wiues, worshippeth yeerely at Shiloh.* 4 *He cherisheth Hannah, though barren, and prouoked by Peninnah.* 9 *Hannah in griefe, prayeth for a childe.* 12 *Eli first rebuking her, afterwards blesseth her.* 19 *Hannah hauing borne Samuel, stayeth at home till he be weaned.* 24 *She presenteth him, according to her vow, to the LORD.*

NOw there was a certaine man of Ramathaim Zophim, of mount Ephraim, and his name was Elkanah, the sonne of Ieroham, the sonne of Elihu, the sonne of Tohu, the sonne of Zuph, an Ephrathite;

2 And he had two wiues, the name of the one *was* Hannah, and the name of the other Peninnah: and Peninnah had children, but Hannah had no children.

3 And this man went vp out of his city * † yeerely, to worship and to sacrifice vnto the LORD of hosts in Shiloh; and the two sonnes of Eli, Hophni, and Phinehas, the Priests of the LORD *were* there.

4 ¶ And when the time was, that Elkanah offered, he gaue to Peninnah his wife, and to all her sonnes, and her daughters, portions.

5 But vnto Hannah he gaue ‖ a worthy portion: (for hee loued Hannah, but the LORD had shut vp her wombe.

6 And her aduersarie also † prouoked her sore, for to make her fret, because the LORD had shut vp her wombe.)

7 And *as* he did so yere by yere, ‖ when she went vp to the house of the LORD, so she prouoked her; therefore she wept, and did not eate.

8 Then said Elkanah her husband to her, Hannah, why weepest thou? and why eatest thou not? and why is thy heart grieued? Am not I better to thee then ten sons?

9 ¶ So Hannah rose vp after they had eaten in Shiloh, and after they had drunke; (now Eli the Priest sate vpon a seat by a poste of the Temple of the LORD.)

10 And she was † in bitternes of soule, and prayed vnto the LORD, and wept sore.

11 And she vowed a vow, and said, O LORD of hosts, if thou wilt indeed looke on the affliction of thine handmaid, and remember me, and not forget thine handmaid, but wilt giue vnto thine handmaide † a man childe, then I will giue him vnto the LORD all the dayes of his life, and * there shall no rasor come vpon his head.

12 And it came to passe as she † continued praying before the LORD, that Eli marked her mouth.

13 Now Hannah, she spake in her heart; onely her lips moued, but her voice was not heard: therefore Eli thought she had bene drunken.

14 And Eli said vnto her, How long wilt thou be drunken? put away thy wine from thee.

15 And Hannah answered, and saide, No, my lord, I am a woman † of a sorowfull spirit: I haue drunke neither wine nor strong drinke, but haue powred out my soule before the LORD.

16 Count not thine handmaide for a daughter of Belial: for out of the abundance of my ‖ complaint and griefe, haue I spoken hitherto.

17 Then Eli answered, and said, Goe in peace: and the God of Israel graunt thee thy petition, that thou hast asked of him.

18 And

† *Hebr. bitter of soule.*

† *Hebr. seed of men.*

* Num. 6.5. iudg. 13.5.

† *Hebr. multiplied to pray.*

† *Hebr. hard of spirit.*

‖ *Or, meditation.*

* Deut. 16. 16.

† *Hebr. from yeere to yeere.*

‖ *Or, a double portion.*

* *Hebr, angred her.*

‖ *Or, from the time that she, &c. Hebr. from her going vp.*

18 And she said, Let thine handmaide find grace in thy sight. So the woman went her way, and did eate, and her countenance was no more *sad*.

19 ¶ And they rose vp in the morning earely, and worshipped before the LORD, and returned, and came to their house to Ramah: and Elkanah knew Hannah his wife, and the LORD remembred her.

20 Wherefore it came to passe when the † time was come about, after Hannah had conceiued, that she bare a sonne, and called his name ‖ Samuel, *saying*; Because I haue asked him of the LORD.

† *Heb. reuelation of dayes.* ‖ *That is, asked of God.*

21 And the man Elkanah, and all his house, went vp to offer vnto the LORD the yeerely sacrifice, and his vow.

22 But Hannah went not vp; for she said vnto her husband, *I will not goe vp* vntil the child be weaned, and *then* I will bring him, that he may appeare before the LORD and there abide for euer.

23 And Elkanah her husband said vnto her, Doe what seemeth thee good, tary vntill thou haue weaned him, only the LORD establish his word: so the woman abode, and gaue her sonne sucke vntill she weaned him.

24 ¶ And when she had weaned him, she tooke him vp with her, with three bullocks, and one Ephah of floure, and a bottle of wine, and brought him vnto the house of the LORD in Shiloh: and the childe *was* yong.

25 And they slew a bullocke, & brought the child to Eli.

26 And shee said, Oh my lord, as thy soule liueth, my lord I *am* the woman, that stood by thee heere, praying vnto the LORD.

27 For this child I prayed, and the LORD hath giuen me my petition, which I asked of him:

‖ *Or, returned him, whom I haue obtained by petition to the LORD* ‖ *Or, he whom I haue obteined by petition shalbe returned.*

28 Therefore also I haue ‖ lent him to the LORD as long as he liueth, ‖ he shalbe lent to the LORD. And he worshipped the LORD there.

CHAP. II.

1 Hannahs song in thankefulnesse. 12 The sinne of Elies sonnes. 18 Samuels ministerie. 20 By Elies blessing, Hannah is more fruitfull. 22 Eli reproueth his sonnes. 28 A prophecie against Elies house.

AND Hannah prayed, & said, My heart reioyceth in the LORD, mine horne is exalted in the LORD: my mouth is inlarged ouer mine enemies: because I reioice in thy saluation.

2 There *is* none holy as the LORD: for there *is* none beside thee: neither *is* there any Rocke like our God.

3 Talke no more so exceeding proudly, let *not* † arrogancie come out of your mouth: for the LORD *is* a God of knowledge, and by him actions are weighed.

† *Heb. hard*

4 The bowes of the mightie men are broken, and they that stumbled are girt with strength.

5 They that *were* full, haue hired out themselues for bread: and they that *were* hungry, ceased: so that the barren hath borne seuen, and she that hath many children, is waxed feeble.

6 * The LORD killeth and maketh aliue, he bringeth downe to the graue, and bringeth vp.

* Deut. 32. 39. wisd. 16. 13. tob. 13. 2

7 The LORD maketh poore, and maketh rich: he bringeth low, and lifteth vp.

8 He * raiseth vp the poore out of the dust, *and* lifteth vp the begger from the dunghill, to set *them* among princes, and to make them inherit the throne of glory: for the pillars of the earth *are* the LORDS, and he hath set the world vpon them.

* Psal. 113. 7

9 He will keepe the feet of his Saints, and the wicked shalbe silent in darkenesse; for by strength shall no man preuaile.

10 The aduersaries of the LORD shall be broken to pieces: * out of heauen shall he thunder vpon them: the LORD shall iudge the ends of the earth, and he shal giue strength vnto his king, and exalt the horne of his anointed.

* Chap 7. 10

11 And Elkanah went to Ramah to his house, and the child did minister vnto the LORD before Eli the Priest.

12 ¶ Now the sonnes of Eli were sonnes of Belial, they knew not the LORD.

13 And the priests custom with the people *was, that* when any man offred sacrifice, the priests seruant came, while the flesh was in seething, with a flesh hooke of three teeth in his hand.

14 And he strooke *it* into the panne, or kettle, or caldron, or pot: all that the flesh hooke brought vp, the priest tooke for himselfe: so they did in Shiloh vnto all the Israelites that came thither.

15 Also before they burnt the fat, the priests seruant came, & said to the man that sacrificed, Giue flesh to roste for the priest, for he will not haue sodden flesh of thee, but raw.

16 And if any man said vnto him, Let them not faile to burne the fat † presently, and

† *Heb. as on the day.*

and then take *as much* as thy soule desireth: then he would answere him, Nay, but thou shalt giue it me now: and if not, I will take it by force.

17 Wherfore the sinne of the yong men was very great before the LORD: for men abhorred the offering of the LORD.

18 ¶ But Samuel ministred before the LORD, being a child, * girded with a linnen Ephod.

19 Moreouer his mother made him a little coat, and brought *it* to him from yere to yeere, when shee came vp with her husband, to offer the yeerely sacrifice.

20 ¶ And Eli blessed Elkanah, and his wife, and said, The LORD giue thee seed of this woman, for the ‖ loane which is lent to the LORD. And they went vnto their owne home.

21 And the LORD visited Hannah, so that she conceiued, and bare three sonnes, and two daughters: and the childe Samuel grew before the LORD.

22 ¶ Now Eli was very old, and heard all that his sonnes did vnto all Israel, and how they lay with the women that † assembled at the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

23 And he said vnto them, Why doe ye such things? for ‖ I heare of your euill dealings, by all this people.

24 Nay my sonnes: for it is no good report that I heare; yee make the LORDS people to ‖ transgresse.

25 If one man sinne against another, the Iudge shal iudge him: but if a man sinne against the LORD, who shall intreate for him? Notwithstanding they hearkened not vnto the voyce of their father, because the LORD would slay them.

26 (And the child Samuel grew on, and was in fauour, both with the LORD, and also with men.)

27 ¶ And there came a man of God vnto Eli, and said vnto him, Thus saith the LORD, Did I plainely appeare vnto the house of thy father, when they were in Egypt in Pharaohs house?

28 And did I chuse him out of all the tribes of Israel, to be my Priest, to offer vpon mine altar, to burne incense, to weare an Ephod before me? and * did I giue vnto the house of thy father, all the offerings made by fire of the children of Israel?

29 Wherefore kicke ye at my sacrifice, and at mine offring, which I haue commanded *in my* habitation, and honourest thy sonnes aboue me, to make your selues fat with the chiefest of all the offerings of Israel my people?

30 Wherefore the LORD God of Israel saith, I said indeed, *that* thy house, and the house of thy father should walke before me for euer: but now the LORD saith, Bee it farre from me; for them that honour me, I will honour, and they that despise me, shal be lightly esteemed.

31 Behold, the dayes come, that I will cut off thine arme, and the arme of thy fathers house, that there shall not be an olde man in thy house.

32 And thou shalt see ‖ an enemie *in my* habitation, in all the wealth which God shall giue Israel, and there shall not bee an old man in thine house for euer.

33 And the man of thine, *whom* I shall not cut off from mine Altar, *shall be* to consume thine eyes, and to grieue thine heart: and all the increase of thine house shall die † in the floure of their age.

34 And this shall be a signe vnto thee, that shall come vpon thy two sonnes, on Hophni and Phinehas: in one day they shal die both of them.

35 And I will raise mee vp a faithfull Priest, that shall do according to *that which is* in my heart, and in my mind, and I will build him a sure house, and he shall walke before mine Anointed for euer.

36 And it shall come to passe, that euery one that is left in thine house, shall come *and* crouch to him for a piece of siluer, and a morsell of bread, and shall say, † Put mee (I pray thee) into ‖ one of the Priests offices, that I may eate a piece of bread.

CHAP. III.

1 How the word of the Lord was first reuealed to Samuel. 11 God telleth Samuel the destruction of Elies house. 15 Samuel, though loth, telleth Eli the vision. 19 Samuel groweth in credit.

AND the child Samuel ministred vnto the LORD before Eli: and the word of the LORD was precious in those dayes; there was no open vision.

2 And it came to passe at that time, when Eli was laid downe in his place, and his eyes began to wax dimme, that he could not see;

3 And yer the lampe of God went out in the Temple of the LORD, where the Arke of God was, and Samuel was laide downe *to sleepe*;

4 That the LORD called Samuel, and he answered, Here am I.

5 And he ran vnto Eli, and said, Here am

* Exod. 28. 4

‖ *Or, petition which he asked, &c.*

† *Heb. assembled by troupes.*

‖ *Or, I heare euill words of you.*

‖ *Or, to crie out.*

* Leuit 10. 14.

‖ *Or, the affliction of the Tabernacle, for all the wealth which God would haue giuen Israel.*

† *Heb. men.*

† *Heb. ioyne.*
‖ *Or, somewhat about the Priesthood.*

am I, for thou calledst me. And he saide, I called not; lie downe againe. And he went and lay downe.

6 And the LORD called yet againe, Samuel. And Samuel arose, and went to Eli, and said, Here am I, for thou didst call me. And he answered, I called not, my son; lie downe againe.

‖ *Or, thus did Samuel, before he knew the LORD: and before the word of the LORD was reuealed vnto him.*

7 ‖ Now Samuel did not yet know the LORD, neither was the word of the LORD yet reuealed vnto him.

8 And the LORD called Samuel againe the third time. And he arose, and went to Eli, and said, Here am I, for thou didst call me. And Eli perceiued that the LORD had called the child.

9 Therefore Eli said vnto Samuel, Go, lie downe, and it shall bee, if he call thee, that thou shalt say, Speake LORD, for thy seruant heareth. So Samuel went, and lay downe in his place.

10 And the LORD came, and stood and called as at other times, Samuel, Samuel. Then Samuel answered, Speake, for thy seruant heareth.

11 ¶ And the LORD said to Samuel, Behold, I wil doe a thing in Israel, at which, both the eares of * euery one that heareth it, shall tingle.

* 2. Kings 21. 12.

12 In that day, I will performe against Eli, all things which I haue spoken concerning his house: † when I begin, I will also make an end.

† *Heb. beginning and ending.*

13 ‖ * For I haue told him, that I will iudge his house for euer, for the iniquitie which he knoweth: because his sons made themselues ‖ vile, and he † restrained them not.

‖ *Or, I will tell him, &c.*
* Chap. 2. 29 30, 31, &c.
‖ *Or, accursed.*
† *Heb. frowned not vpon them.*

14 And therefore I haue sworne vnto the house of Eli, that the iniquitie of Elies house shall not be purged with sacrifice, nor offering for euer.

15 ¶ And Samuel lay vntill the morning, and opened the doores of the house of the LORD: and Samuel feared to shew Eli the vision.

16 Then Eli called Samuel, and saide, Samuel my sonne. And he answered, Here am I.

17 And he said, What *is* the thing that the LORD hath said vnto thee? I pray thee hide it not from me: God doe so to thee, and † more also, if thou hide *any* ‖ thing from me, of all the things that he said vnto thee.

† *Hebr. so adde.*
‖ *Or, word.*

18 And Samuel told him † euery whit, and hid nothing from him. And he said, It *is* the LORD: Let him doe what seemeth him good.

† *Hebr. all the things, or words.*

19 ¶ And Samuel grew, and the LORD was with him, and did let none of his words fall to the ground.

20 And all Israel from Dan euen to Beer-sheba knew that Samuel was ‖ stablished to be a Prophet of the LORD.

‖ *Or, faithfull.*

21 And the LORD appeared againe in Shiloh: for the LORD reuealed himselfe to Samuel in Shiloh, by the worde of the LORD.

CHAP. IIII.

1 The Israelites are ouercome by the Philistines at Aben-Ezer. 3 They fetch the Arke, vnto the terrour of the Philistines. 10 They are smitten againe, the Arke taken, Hophni and Phinehas are slaine. 12 Eli at the newes, falling backward, breaketh his necke. 19 Phinehas wife, discouraged in her trauaile with Ichabod, dieth.

AND the word of Samuel ‖ came to all Israel. Now Israel went out against the Philistines to battel, and pitched before Eben-ezer: and the Philistines pitched in Aphek.

‖ *Or, came to passe. Heb. was.*

2 And the Philistines put themselues in aray against Israel: and when † they ioyned battell, Israel was smitten before the Philistines: and they slew of † the armie in the field, about foure thousand men.

† *Heb. the battell was spread.*
† *Heb. the aray.*

3 ¶ And when the people were come into the campe, the Elders of Israel saide, Wherefore hath the LORD smitten vs to day before the Philistines? Let vs † fetch the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD out of Shiloh vnto vs, that when *it* commeth among vs, *it* may saue vs out of the hand of our enemies.

† *Hebr. take vnto vs.*

4 So the people sent to Shiloh, that they might bring from thence the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD of hosts, which dwelleth *betweene* the Cherubims: and the two sonnes of Eli, Hophni, and Phinehas *were* there, with the Arke of the Couenant of God.

5 And when the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD came into the campe, all Israel shouted with a great shout, so that the earth rang againe.

6 And when the Philistines heard the noise of the shout, they said, What meaneth the noise of this great shout in the campe of the Hebrewes? And they vnderstood, that the Arke of the LORD was come into the campe.

7 And the Philistines were afraid, for they said, God is come into the campe. And they said, Woe vnto vs: for there hath not bene such a thing † heretofore.

† *Heb. yesterday, or the third day.*

8 Woe

8 Woe vnto vs: who shall deliuer vs out of the hand of these mightie Gods? these are the Gods that smote the Egyptians with all the plagues in the wildernesse.

9 Be strong, and quit your selues like men, O ye Philistines, that yee be not seruants vnto the Hebrewes, * as they haue bene to you: † quit your selues like men, and fight.

10 ¶ And the Philistines fought, and Israel was smitten, and they fled euery man into his tent: and there was a very great slaughter, for there fell of Israel thirtie thousand footmen.

11 And the Arke of God was taken, and the two sonnes of Eli, Hophni, and Phinehas † were slaine.

12 ¶ And there ran a man of Beniamin out of the armie, and came to Shiloh the same day with his clothes rent, and with earth vpon his head.

13 And when he came, loe, Eli sate vpon a seat by the way side, watching: for his heart trembled for the Arke of God. And when the man came into the city and tolde it, all the city cried out.

14 And when Eli heard the noise of the crying, he said; What meaneth the noise of this tumult? And the man came in hastily, and told Eli.

15 Now Eli was ninetie and eight yeres old, and * his eyes † were dimme, that hee could not see.

16 And the man said vnto Eli, I am he, that came out of the armie, and I fled to day out of the armie. And hee said, What † is there done, my sonne?

17 And the messenger answered, and said, Israel is fled before the Philistines, and there hath beene also a great slaughter among the people, and thy two sonnes also, Hophni and Phinehas, are dead, and the Arke of God is taken.

18 And it came to passe when he made mention of the Arke of God, that hee fell from off the seat backeward by the side of the gate, and his necke brake, and he died: for hee was an old man, and heauy, and he had iudged Israel fourtie yeeres.

19 ¶ And his daughter in law Phinehas wife was with child *neere* ‖ to be deliuered: and when shee heard the tidings that the Arke of God was taken, and that her father in law, and her husband were dead, shee bowed her selfe & trauailed; for her paines † came vpon her.

20 And about the time of her death, the women that stood by her, saide vnto her: Feare not, for thou hast borne a sonne. But she answered not, † neither did she regard *it*.

21 And she named the child ‖ Ichabod, saying, ‖ The glory is departed from Israel, (because the Arke of God was taken, & because of her father in law & her husband.)

22 And she said, The glory is departed from Israel: for the Arke of God is taken.

* Iudg. 13. 1.
† *Hebr.* Be men.
† *Hebr.* died.
*Chap. 3. 2.
† *Hebr.* stood.
† *Hebr.* is the thing.
‖ *Or,* to crie out.
† *Hebr.* were turned.
† *Hebr.* set not her heart.
‖ *That is,* where is the glory?
‖ *Or,* there is no glory.

CHAP. V.

1 The Philistines hauing brought the Arke into Ashdod, set it in the house of Dagon. 3 Dagon is smitten downe and cut in pieces, and they of Ashdod smitten with Emerods. 8 So God dealeth with them of Gath, when it was brought thither: 10 and so with them of Ekron when it was brought thither.

AND the Philistines tooke the Arke of God, and brought it from Eben-ezer vnto Ashdod.

2 When the Philistines tooke the Arke of God, they brought it into the house of Dagon, and set it by Dagon.

3 ¶ And when they of Ashdod arose earely on the morrow, behold, Dagon was fallen vpon his face to the earth, before the Arke of the LORD: and they tooke Dagon, and set him in his place againe.

4 And when they arose earely on the morrow morning, behold, Dagon was fallen vpon his face to the ground, before the Arke of the LORD: and the head of Dagon, and both the palmes of his hands were cut off vpon the threshold, onely ‖ the stumpe of Dagon was left to him.

5 Therefore neither the priests of Dagon, nor any that come into Dagons house, tread on the threshold of Dagon in Ashdod vnto this day.

6 But the hand of the LORD was heauie vpon them of Ashdod, and he destroied them, and smote them with * Emerods, *euen* Ashdod, and the coasts thereof.

7 And when the men of Ashdod saw that *it was* so, they said, The Arke of the God of Israel shall not abide with vs: for his hand is sore vpon vs, and vpon Dagon our god.

8 They sent therefore, and gathered all the lords of the Philistines vnto them; and said, What shall we doe with the Arke of the God of Israel? And they answered, Let the Arke of the God of Israel be caried about vnto Gath. And they caried the Arke of the God of Israel about *thither*.

9 And it was so, that after they had caried it about, the hand of the LORD was against the citie with a very great destruction: and he smote the men of the citie both small

‖ *Or, the filthie part.*
Psal. 78. 66.

small and great, and they had Emerods in their secret parts.

10 ¶ Therefore they sent the Arke of God to Ekron: and it came to passe as the Arke of God came to Ekron, that the Ekronites cried out, saying, They haue brought about the Arke of the God of Israel to vs, to slay vs, and our people.

11 So they sent and gathered together all the lords of the Philistines, and said, Send away the Arke of the God of Israel, and let it goe againe to his owne place, that it slay vs not, and our people: for there was a deadly destruction throughout al the city: The hand of God was very heauy there.

12 And the men that died not, were smitten with the Emerods: and the cry of the city went vp to heauen.

CHAP. VI.

1 After seuen moneths the Philistines take counsell, how to send backe the Arke. 10 They bring it on a new cart with an offering vnto Bethshemesh. 19 The people are smitten for looking into the Arke. 21 They send to them of Kirieth-iearim to fetch it.

AND the Arke of the LORD was in the countrey of the Philistines seuen moneths.

2 And the Philistines called for the priests and the diuiners, saying, What shall we doe to the Arke of the LORD? Tell vs wherewith we shall send it to his place?

3 And they said, If yee send away the Arke of the God of Israel, send it not emptie: but in any wise returne him a trespasse offering: then ye shalbe healed, and it shall be knowen to you, why his hand is not remoued from you.

4 Then said they, What *shall be* the trespasse offering, which wee shall returne to him? They answered, Fiue golden Emerods, and fiue golden mice, *according to* the number of the lords of the Philistines: for one plague was on † you all, and on your lords.

† *Hebr. them.*

5 Wherefore ye shall make images of your Emerodes, and images of your Mice, that marre the land, and ye shall giue glory vnto the God of Israel: peraduenture hee wil lighten his hand from off you, and from off your gods, and from off your land.

6 Wherefore then doe ye harden your hearts, as the Egyptians & Pharaoh hardened their hearts? when hee had wrought ‖ wonderfully among them, * did they not let † the people goe, and they departed?

‖ *Or, reprochfully.*
* Exod. 12. 31.
† *Hebr. them.*

7 Now therefore make a new cart, and take two milch-kine, on which there hath come no yoke, and tie the kine to the cart, and bring the calues home from them.

8 And take the Arke of the LORD, and lay it vpon the cart, and put the iewels of gold, which ye returne him for a trespasse offering, in a coffer by the side thereof, and send it away, that it may goe.

9 And see, if it goeth vp by the way of his owne coast to Bethshemesh, then ‖ hee hath done vs this great euil: but if not, then we shall know that it is not his hand that smote vs; it *was* a chance *that* hapned to vs.

‖ *Or, it.*

10 ¶ And the men did so: and tooke two milch-kine, and tied them to the cart, and shut vp their calues at home.

11 And they layd the Arke of the LORD vpon the cart, and the coffer, with the mice of gold, and the images of their Emerods.

12 And the kine tooke the straight way to the way of Bethshemesh, and went along the high way, lowing as they went, and turned not aside to the right hand, or to the left: and the lords of the Philistines went after them, vnto the border of Bethshemesh.

13 And they of Bethshemesh were reaping their wheat harueſt in the valley: and they lifted vp their eyes, and saw the Arke, and reioyced to see *it*.

14 And the cart came into the field of Ioshua a Bethshemite, and stood there, where there *was* a great stone: and they claue the wood of the cart, and offered the kine, a burnt offering vnto the LORD.

15 And the Leuites tooke downe the Arke of the LORD, and the coffer that *was* with it, wherein the iewels of gold *were*, and put them on the great stone: And the men of Bethshemesh offered burnt offerings, and sacrificed sacrifices the same day vnto the LORD.

16 And when the fiue lords of the Philistines had seene *it*, they returned to Ekron the same day.

17 And these are the golden Emerods which the Philistines returned for a trespasse offering vnto the LORD; for Ashdod one, for Gaza one, for Askelon one, for Gath one, for Ekron one.

18 And the golden Mice *according to* the number of all the cities of the Philistines, *belonging* to the fiue lords, both of fenced cities, and of countrey villages, euen vnto the ‖ great *stone* of Abel, whereon they set downe the Arke of the LORD; *which stone remaineth* vnto this day, in the fielde of Ioshua the Bethshemite.

‖ *Or, great stone.*

19 ¶ And hee smote the men of Bethshemesh, because they had looked into the

Arke of the LORD, euen he smote of the people fiftie thousand, and threescore and ten men: and the people lamented, because the LORD had smitten *many* of the people with a great slaughter.

20 And the men of Bethshemesh said, Who is able to stãd before this holy LORD God? and to whom shal he goe vp from vs?

21 ¶ And they sent messengers to the inhabitants of Kiriath-iearim, saying, The Philistines haue brought againe the Arke of the LORD; come ye downe, and fetch it vp to you.

CHAP. VII.

1 They of Kiriath-iearim bring the Arke into the house of Abinadab, and sanctifie Eleazar his sonne to keepe it. 2 After twenty yeeres. 3 The Israelites, by Samuels manues, solemnly repent at Mizpeh. 7 While Samuel prayeth and sacrificeth, the Lord discomfiteth the Philistines by thunder, at Eben-ezer. 13 The Philistines are subdued. 15 Samuel peaceably and Religiously iudgeth Israel.

AND the men of Kiriath-iearim came, and fetcht vp the Arke of the LORD, and brought it into the house of Abinadab in the hill, and sanctified Eleazar his sonne, to keepe the Arke of the LORD.

2 And it came to passe while the Arke abode in Kiriath-iearim, that the time was long: for it was twenty yeeres: and all the house of Israel lamented after the LORD.

3 ¶ And Samuel spake vnto all the house of Israel, saying, If ye doe returne vnto the LORD with all your hearts, *then* *put away the strange gods, and * Ashtaroth from among you, and prepare your hearts vnto the LORD, and * serue him onely: and he will deliuer you out of the hand of the Philistines.

4 Then the children of Israel did put away *Baalim, and Ashtaroth, and serued the LORD onely.

5 And Samuel said, Gather all Israel to Mizpeh, and I will pray for you vnto the LORD.

6 And they gathered together to Mizpeh, and drew water, and powred it out before the LORD, and fasted on that day, and said there, Wee haue sinned against the LORD. And Samuel iudged the children of Israel in Mizpeh.

7 And when the Philistines heard that the children of Israel were gathered together to Mizpeh, the lords of the Philistines went vp against Israel: and when the children of Israel heard *it*, they were afraid of the Philistines.

8 And the children of Israel said to Samuel, † Cease not to cry vnto the LORD our God for vs, that hee will saue vs out of the hand of the Philistines.

9 ¶ And Samuel took a sucking lambe, and offered it for a burnt offering wholly vnto the LORD; and Samuel cried vnto the LORD for Israel, and the LORD ‖ heard him.

10 And as Samuel was offering vp the burnt offering, the Philistines drew neere to battell against Israel: but the LORD thundred with a great thunder on that day vpon the Philistines, and discomfited them, and they were smitten before Israel.

11 And the men of Israel went out of Mizpeh, and pursued the Philistines, and smote them, vntill *they came* vnder Bethcar.

12 Then Samuel tooke a stone, and set it betweene Mizpeh and Shen, and called the name of it ‖ Eben-Ezer, saying, Hitherto hath the LORD helped vs.

13 ¶ So the Philistines were subdued, and they came no more into the coast of Israel: and the hand of the LORD was against the Philistines, all the dayes of Samuel.

14 And the cities which the Philistines had taken from Israel, were restored to Israel, from Ekron euen vnto Gath, and the coasts thereof did Israel deliuer out of the hands of the Philistines: and there was peace betweene Israel and the Amorites.

15 And Samuel iudged Israel all the dayes of his life.

16 And he went from yeere to yeere † in circuit to Bethel, and Gilgal, and Mizpeh, and iudged Israel in all those places.

17 And his returne *was* to Ramah: for there *was* his house: and there hee iudged Israel, and there he built an Altar vnto the LORD.

CHAP. VIII.

1 By occasion of the ill gouernment of Samuels sonnes, the Israelites aske a King. 6 Samuel praying in griefe is comforted by God. 10 He telleth the maner of a King. 19 God willeth Samuel to yeeld vnto the importunitie of the people.

AND it came to passe, when Samuel was old, that hee made his sonnes Iudges ouer Israel.

2 Now the name of his first borne was Ioel, and the name of his second, Abiah: *they were* Iudges in Beer-sheba.

3 And his sonnes walked not in his wayes, but turned aside after lucre, and *tooke bribes, and peruerted iudgement.

4 Then all the Elders of Israel gathered themselues together, and came to Samuel vnto Ramah,

5 And

† *Hebr. be not silent from vs from crying.*

‖ *Or, answered.*

‖ *That is, the stone of helpe.*

† *Hebr. and he circuited.*

* Iosh. 24. 15, 23. * Iudg. 2, 13.

* Deut. 6. 4. matth. 4. 10. uke 4. 8.

* Iudg. 2. 11.

* Deut. 16. 19.

5 And said vnto him, Behold, thou art old, and thy sonnes walke not in thy wayes: now *make vs a King to iudge vs, like all the Nations.

6 ¶ But the thing † displeased Samuel, when they said, Giue vs a King to iudge vs: and Samuel prayed vnto the LORD.

7 And the LORD said vnto Samuel, Hearken vnto the voice of the people in all that they say vnto thee: for they haue not reiected thee, but they haue reiected me, that I should not reigne ouer them.

8 According to all the workes which they haue done since the day that I brought them vp out of Egypt euen vnto this day, wherewith they haue forsaken me, and serued other gods: so doe they also vnto thee.

9 Now therefore ‖ hearken vnto their voyce: ‖ howbeit, yet protest solemnly vnto them, and shew them the maner of the King that shall reigne ouer them.

10 ¶ And Samuel told all the words of the LORD vnto the people, that asked of him a king.

11 And he said, This will be the maner of the king that shall reigne ouer you: Hee will take your sonnes, and appoint *them* for himselfe for his charets, and to be his horsemen, and *some* shal runne before his charets.

12 And he will appoint him Captaines ouer thousands, and captaines ouer fifties, and *will set them* to eare his ground, and to reape his harueſt, & to make his instrumẽts of warre, and instruments of his charets.

13 And he will take your daughters to be confectionaries, and to be cookes, and to be bakers.

14 And he will take your fields, & your vineyards, and your oliue-yards, *euen* the best *of them*, and giue *them* to his seruants.

15 And he will take the tenth of your seed, and of your vineyards, and giue to his † officers, and to his seruants.

16 And he will take your men seruants, and your maid-seruants, and your goodliest yong men, and your asses, and put them to his worke.

17 He wil take the tenth of your sheepe, and ye shall be his seruants.

18 And ye shall cry out in that day, because of your king which ye shall haue chosen you; and the LORD wil not heare you in that day.

19 ¶ Neuertheless, the people refused to obey the voice of Samuel; and they said, Nay, but we will haue a king ouer vs:

20 That we also may be like all the nations, and that our King may iudge vs, and goe out before vs, and fight our battels.

21 And Samuel heard all the words of the people, and hee rehearsed them in the eares of the LORD.

22 And the LORD saide to Samuel, Hearken vnto their voice, and make them a King. And Samuel said vnto the men of Israel, Goe ye euery man vnto his city.

* Ose. 13. 10. acts. 13. 21.
† *Hebr. was euill in the eyes of Samuel.*
‖ *Or, obey.*
‖ *Or, notwithstanding, when thou hast solemnly protested against them, then thou shalt shew, &c.*
† *Hebr. Eunuches.*

CHAP. IX.

1 Saul despairing to finde his fathers asses, 6 by the counsell of his seruant, 11 and direction of yong maydens, 15 according to Gods reuelation, 18 commeth to Samuel. 19 Samuel entertaineth Saul at the feast. 25 Samuel after secret cõmunication, bringeth Saul on his way.

NOw there was a man of Beniamin, whose name was * Kish, the sonne of Abiel, the sonne of Zeror, the sonne of Bechorath, the sonne of Aphiah, a ‖ Beniamite, a mighty man of ‖ power.

2 And he had a sonne, whose name was Saul, a choice yong man, and a goodly: and *there was* not among the children of Israel a goodlier person then hee: from his shoulders and vpward, *he was* higher then any of the people.

3 And the asses of Kish, Sauls father, were lost; and Kish said to Saul his sonne, Take now one of the seruants with thee, and arise, goe seeke the asses.

4 And he passed thorow mount Ephraim, and passed thorow the land of Shalisha, but they found *them* not: then they passed thorow the land of Shalim, and *there* they *were* not: and he passed thorow the land of the Beniamites, but they found *them* not.

5 *And* when they were come to the land of Zuph, Saul said to his seruant that was with him, Come, and let vs returne, lest my father leaue *caring* for the asses, and take thought for vs.

6 And he said vnto him, Behold now, *there is* in this city a man of God, and he *is* an honourable man; all that he saith, commeth surely to passe: Now let vs goe thither; peraduenture he can shew vs our way that we should goe.

7 Then said Saul to his seruant, But behold, *if* we goe, what shal we bring the man? for the bread † is spent in our vessels, and there is not a present to bring to the man of God: What † haue we?

8 And the seruant answered Saul againe, & said, † Behold, I haue here at hand the fourth part of a shekel of siluer: that wil I giue to the man of God, to tell vs our way.

9 (Beforetime in Israel, when a man

* Chap. 14. 51. 1. chron. 8 33.
‖ *Or, the sonne of a man of Iemini.*
‖ *Or, substance*
† *Hebr. is gone out of, &c.*
† *Hebr. is with vs?*
† *Hebr. there is found in my hand.*

went to enquire of God, thus hee ſpake; Come, and let vs goe to the Seer: for hee that is now *called* a Prophet, was beforetime called a Seer.)

10 Then ſaid Saul to his ſeruant, † Well ſaid, come let vs goe: ſo they went vnto the citie where the man of God *was*.

11 ¶ And as they went vp † the hill to the citie, they found yong maydens going out to draw water, and ſaid vnto them, Is the Seer here?

12 And they anſwered them, and ſaid, He is: behold, *he is* before you, make haſte now: for hee came to day to the city; for there is ‖ a ſacrifice of the people to day in the hie place.

13 Aſſoone as ye be come into the city, ye ſhall ſtraightway find him, before he goe vp to the high place to eate: for the people will not eat vntill he come, becauſe he doth bleſſe the ſacrifice, *and* afterwards they eat that be bidden. Now therefore get you vp, for † about this time ye ſhall finde him.

14 And they went vp into the citie: and when they were come into the city, behold, Samuel came out againſt them, for to goe vp to the hie place.

15 ¶ *Now the LORD had † told Samuel in his eare a day before Saul came, ſaying,

16 To morrow about this time I will ſend thee a man out of the land of Beniamin, and thou ſhalt anoynt him to be Captaine ouer my people Iſrael, that hee may ſaue my people out of the hand of the Philiſtines: for I haue looked vpon my people, becauſe their cry is come vnto me.

17 And when Samuel ſaw Saul, the LORD ſaid vnto him, Behold the man whom I ſpake to thee of: this ſame ſhall † reigne ouer my people.

18 Then Saul drew neere to Samuel in the gate, and ſaid, Tell me, I pray thee, where the Seers houſe is.

19 And Samuel anſwered Saul, and ſaid, I am the Seer: Goe vp before mee vnto the high place, for ye ſhall eate with me to day, and to morow I will let thee goe, and will tell thee all that is in thine heart.

20 And as for thine aſſes that were loſt † three dayes agoe, ſet not thy minde on them, for they are found: And on whom is all the deſire of Iſrael? is it not on thee, and on all thy fathers houſe?

21 And Saul anſwered, and ſaid, Am not I a Beniamite of the ſmalleſt of the tribes of Iſrael? and my family the leaſt of all the families of the tribe of Beniamin? Wherefore then ſpeakeſt thou † ſo to me?

22 And Samuel tooke Saul, and his ſeruant, and brought them into the parlour, and made them ſit in the chiefeſt place among them that were bidden, which were about thirtie perſons.

23 And Samuel ſaide vnto the cooke, Bring the portion which I gaue thee, of which I ſaid vnto thee, Set it by thee.

24 And the cooke tooke vp the ſhoulder, and that which was vpon it, and ſet it before Saul, and *Samuel* ſaid, Behold, that which is ‖ left, ſet *it* before thee, *and* eat: for vnto this time hath it bene kept for thee, *ſince* I ſaid I haue inuited the people: So Saul did eat with Samuel that day.

25 ¶ And when they were come downe from the high place into the city, *Samuel* communed with Saul vpon the top of the houſe.

26 And they aroſe early: and it came to paſſe about the ſpring of the day, that Samuel called Saul to the top of the houſe, ſaying, Vp, that I may ſend thee away: And Saul aroſe, and they went out both of them, he and Samuel, abroad.

27 And *as* they were going downe to the end of the city, Samuel ſaid to Saul, Bid the ſeruant paſſe on before vs, (and he paſſed on) but ſtand thou ſtill † a while, that I may ſhew thee the word of God.

CHAP. X.

1 Samuel anointeth Saul. 2 He confirmeth him by prediction of three ſignes. 9 Sauls heart is changed, and hee prophecieth. 14 Hee concealeth the matter of the kingdome from his vncle. 17 Saul is choſen at Mizpeh by lot. 26 The different affections of his ſubiects.

THen Samuel tooke a viall of oile, and powred *it* vpon his head, & kiſſed him, and ſaid, *Is it* not becauſe the LORD hath anointed thee to be captaine ouer his inheritance?

2 When thou art departed from me to day, then thou ſhalt finde two men by *Rachels ſepulchre in the border of Beniamin, at Zelzah: and they will ſay vnto thee, The aſſes which thou wenteſt to ſeek, are found: and loe, thy father hath left † the care of the aſſes, and ſorroweth for you, ſaying, What ſhall I doe for my ſonne?

3 Then ſhalt thou go on forward from thence, & thou ſhalt come to the plaine of Tabor, and there ſhal meet thee three men, going vp to God to Bethel, one caryingthree kids, and another carying three loaues of bread, & another carying a bottle of wine.

4 And they will † ſalute thee, and giue thee two *loaues* of bread, which thou ſhalt receiue of their hands.

5 After

Hebr. thy word is good.

Hebr. in the ſent of the tie.

Or, feaſt.

† Hebr. to day.

* Chap. 15. 1. acts. 13. 21.

† Hebr. reuealed the eare of Samuel.

† Hebr. reſtraine in.

† Hebr. to day three dayes.

† Hebr. according to this word?

‖ Or, reſerued.

† Hebr. to day.

*Gen. 35. 20.

† Hebr. the buſineſſe.

† Hebr. aske thee of peace.

5 After that thou shalt come to the hill of God, where is the garison of the Philistines: and it shall come to passe when thou art come thither to the city, that thou shalt meete a company of Prophets comming downe from the high place, with a psalterie, and a tabret, and a pipe, and a harpe before them, and they shall prophecie.

6 And the Spirit of the LORD will come vpon thee, and thou shalt prophecie with them, and shalt bee turned into another man.

† *Hebr. and it shall come to passe that when these signes, &c.* † *Hebr. doe for thee as thine hand shall finde.* * Chap. 13. 8.

7 And † let it be when these signes are come vnto thee, † that thou doe as occasion serue thee, for God is with thee.

8 And thou shalt goe downe before me to Gilgal, & behold, I will come downe vnto thee, to offer burnt offerings, *and* to sacrifice sacrifices of peace offerings: * seuen dayes shalt thou tary, till I come to thee, and shew thee what thou shalt doe.

† *Hebr. shoulder.* † *Hebr. turned.*

9 ¶ And it was so that when hee had turned his † backe to goe from Samuel, God † gaue him another heart: and all those signes came to passe that day.

10 And when they came thither to the hill, behold, a company of the prophets met him, and the Spirit of God came vpon him, and he prophesied among them.

11 And it came to passe when all that knew him beforetime, saw, that behold, he prophesied among the prophets, then the people said † one to another, What is this that is come vnto the sonne of Kish? * Is Saul also among the Prophets?

† *Hebr. A man to his neighbour.* * Chap. 19. 24.

12 And one † of the same place answered, and saide, But who is their father? Therefore it became a prouerbe, Is Saul also among the Prophets?

† *Hebr. from thence.*

13 And when hee had made an end of prophesying, he came to the high place.

14 ¶ And Sauls vncle said vnto him, and to his seruant, Whither went yee? And hee said, To seeke the asses: and when we saw that *they were* no where, we came to Samuel.

15 And Sauls vncle said, Tell me, I pray thee, what Samuel said vnto you.

16 And Saul said vnto his vncle; Hee told vs plainely that the asses were found. But of the matter of the kingdome, whereof Samuel spake, he told him not.

17 ¶ And Samuel called the people together vnto the LORD to Mizpeh;

18 And said vnto the children of Israel, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I brought vp Israel out of Egypt, and deliuered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all kingdomes, *and* of them that oppressed you.

19 And yee haue this day reiected your God, who himselfe saued you out of al your aduersities and your tribulations: and yee haue said vnto him, *Nay*, but set a King ouer vs. Now therefore present your selues before the LORD by your tribes, and by your thousands.

20 And when Samuel had caused all the tribes of Israel to come neere, the tribe of Beniamin was taken.

21 When hee had caused the tribe of Beniamin to come neere by their families, the famulie of Matri was taken, and Saul the sonne of Kish was taken: and when they sought him, he could not be found.

22 Therfore they enquired of the LORD further, if the man should yet come thither: and the LORD answered, Behold, he hath hid himselfe among the stuffe.

23 And they ranne, and fetched him thence, and when he stood among the people, hee was higher then any of the people, from the shoulders and vpward.

24 And Samuel saide to all the people, See ye him whom the LORD hath chosen, that there is none like him among all the people? And all the people shouted, and said, † God saue the King.

† *Hebr. let the King liue.*

25 Then Samuel tolde the people the maner of the kingdome, and wrote it in a booke, and layd it vp before the LORD, and Samuel sent all the people away, euery man to his house.

26 ¶ And Saul also went home to Gibeah, and there went with him a band of men, whose hearts God had touched.

27 But the children of Belial said, How shall this man saue vs? and they despised him, and brought him no presents: but ‖ he held his peace.

‖ *Or, he was, as though he had bene deafe.*

CHAP. XI.

1 Nahash offereth them of Iabesh Gilead a reprochful condition. 4 They send messengers and are deliuered by Saul. 12 Saul thereby is confirmed, and his kingdome renewed.

THen Nahash the Ammonite came vp, and encamped against Iabesh Gilead: and all the men of Iabesh saide vnto Nahash, Make a couenant with vs, and wee will serue thee.

2 And Nahash the Ammonite answered them, On this condition will I make a couenant with you, that I may thrust out all your right eyes, and lay it for a reproch vpon all Israel.

3 And the Elders of Iabesh saide vnto him, † Giue vs seuen dayes respite, that we may send messengers vnto all the coasts of Israel: and then, if there be no man to saue vs, we will come out to thee.

4 ¶ Then came the messengers to Gibeah of Saul, and told the tidings in the eares of the people: and all the people lift vp their voyces, and wept.

5 And behold, Saul came after the herd out of the field, and Saul said, What aileth the people that they weepe? and they told him the tidings of the men of Iabesh.

6 And the Spirit of God came vpon Saul, when he heard those tidings, and his anger was kindled greatly.

7 And hee tooke a yoke of oxen, and hewed them in pieces, and sent them throughout all the coasts of Israel by the hands of messengers, saying, Whosoeuer commeth not forth after Saul and after Samuel, so shall it be done vnto his oxen: and the feare of the LORD fell on the people, and they came out † with one consent.

8 And when he numbred them in Bezek, the children of Israel were three hundred thousand, and the men of Iudah thirtie thousand.

9 And they said vnto the messengers that came, Thus shall yee say vnto the men of Iabesh Gilead, To morrow by that time the Sunne be hote, yee shall haue ‖ helpe. And the messengers came, and shewed it to the men of Iabesh, and they were glad.

10 Therefore the men of Iabesh said, To morrow we wil come out vnto you, and yee shall doe with vs all that seemeth good vnto you.

11 And it was so on the morrow, that Saul put the people in three companies, and they came into the midst of the host in the morning watch, and slew the Ammonites, vntill the heate of the day: and it came to passe, that they which remained were scattered, so that two of them were not left together.

12 ¶ And the people said vnto Samuel, Who is he that said, Shall Saul reigne ouer vs? bring the men, that wee may put them to death.

13 And Saul saide, There shall not a man be put to death this day: for to day the LORD hath wrought saluation in Israel.

14 Then saide Samuel to the people, Come, and let vs goe to Gilgal, and renue the kingdome there.

15 And all the people went to Gilgal, and there they made Saul King before the LORD in Gilgal: and there they sacrificed sacrifices of peace offerings before the LORD: and there Saul and all the men of Israel reioyced greatly.

CHAP. XII.

1 Samuel testifieth his integritie. 6 He reproueth the people of ingratitude. 16 He terrifieth them with thunder in harueſt time. 20 He comforteth them in Gods mercy.

AND Samuel saide vnto all Israel, Behold, I haue hearkned vnto your voice in all that ye said vnto me, and haue made a King ouer you.

2 And now behold, the King walketh before you: and I am old, and gray headed, and behold, my sonnes are with you: and I haue walked before you from my childehood vnto this day.

3 Behold, * here I *am*, witnesse against me before the LORD, and before his Anoynted: Whose oxe haue I taken? or whose asse haue I taken? or whom haue I defrauded? whom haue I oppressed? or of whose hand haue I receiued any † bribe ‖ to blinde mine eyes therewith? and I will restore it you.

4 And they said, Thou hast not defrauded vs, nor oppressed vs, neither hast thou taken ought of any mans hand.

5 And he said vnto them, The LORD is witnesse against you, and his Anointed is witnesse this day, that yee haue not found ought in my hand: And they answered, He is witnesse.

6 ¶ And Samuel said vnto the people, *It is* the LORD that ‖ aduanced Moses and Aaron, and that brought your fathers vp out of the land of Egypt.

7 Now therefore stand still, that I may reason with you before the LORD, of all the † righteous acts of the LORD, which he did † to you and your fathers.

8 *When Iacob was come into Egypt, and your fathers cried vnto the LORD, then the LORD *sent Moses and Aaron, which brought forth your fathers out of Egypt, and made them dwell in this place.

9 And when they forgate the LORD their God, * he sold them into the hand of Sisera captaine of the hoste of Hazor, and into the hand of the Philistines, and into the hand of the king of Moab, and they fought against them.

10 And they cried vnto the LORD, and said, Wee haue sinned, because we haue forsaken the LORD, and haue serued Baalim and Ashtaroth: but now deliuer vs out

Hebr. forre vs.

Hebr. as one man.

Or, deliuerance.

*Ecclus. 46. 19.

† *Hebr. ransome.*
‖ *Or, that I should hide mine eyes at him.*

‖ *Or, made.*

† *Hebr. righteousnesses, Or, benefits.*
† *Hebr. with.*
*Gene. 46. 5, 6.
*Exod. 4. 16.

* Iudg. 4. 2.

out of the hand of our enemies, and we will serue thee.

11 And the LORD sent Ierubbaal, and Bedan, and *Iephthah, and Samuel, and deliuered you out of the hand of your enemies on euery side, and ye dwelled safe.

12 And when ye saw that Nahash the king of the children of Ammon came against you, ye said vnto me, Nay, but a king shall reigne ouer vs, when the LORD your God *was* your King.

13 Now therefore, beholde the king whom ye haue chosen, *and* whom yee haue desired: and behold, the LORD hath set a king ouer you.

14 If ye will feare the LORD, and serue him, and obey his voyce, and not rebell against the † Commaundement of the LORD, then shall both yee and also the king that reigneth ouer you, † continue following the LORD your God.

15 But if yee will not obey the voyce of the LORD, but rebell against the Commandement of the LORD, then shall the hand of the LORD be against you, as *it was* against your fathers.

16 ¶ Now therefore stand and see this great thing which the LORD will doe before your eyes.

17 Is it not wheat harueſt to day? I will call vnto the LORD, and he shal send thunder and raine, that ye may perceiue and see that your wickednesse *is* great, which yee haue done in the sight of the LORD, in asking you a king.

18 So Samuel called vnto the LORD, and the LORD sent thunder and raine that day: and all the people greatly feared the LORD and Samuel.

19 And all the people said vnto Samuel, Pray for thy seruants vnto the LORD thy God, that wee die not: for wee haue added vnto all our sinnes, *this* euill, to aske vs a King.

20 ¶ And Samuel said vnto the people, Feare not: (yee haue done all this wickednesse, yet turne not aside from following the LORD, but serue the LORD with all your heart:

21 And turne yee not aside, for then *should ye goe* after vaine things, which cannot profit, nor deliuer, for they are vaine.)

22 For the LORD will not forsake his people, for his great Names sake: because it hath pleased the LORD to make you his people.

23 Moreouer, as for mee, God forbid that I should sinne against the LORD, † in ceasing to pray for you: but I will teach you the good and the right way.

24 Onely feare the LORD, and serue him in trueth with all your heart: for consider ‖ how great things he hath done for you.

25 But if yee shall still doe wickedly, ye shalbe consumed, both ye and your king.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Sauls selected band. 3 He calleth the Hebrewes to Gilgal against the Philistines, whose garrison Ionathan had smitten. 5 The Philistines great hoste. 6 The distresse of the Israelites. 8 Saul weary of staying for Samuel, sacrificeth. 11 Samuel reproueth him. 17 The three spoyling bands of the Philistines. 19 The policie of the Philistines, to suffer no Smith in Israel.

SAul † reigned one yeere, and when hee had reigned two yeeres ouer Israel,

2 Saul chose him three thousand men of Israel: *whereof* two thousand were with Saul in Michmash, and in mount Bethel, and a thousand were with Ionathan in Gibeah of Beniamin: and the rest of the people he sent euery man to his tent.

3 And Ionathan smote the garison of the Philistines that *was* in ‖ Geba, and the Philistines heard *of it*: and Saul blew the trumpet thorowout all the land, saying, Let the Hebrewes heare.

4 And all Israel heard say, that Saul had smitten a garison of the Philistines, and that Israel also † was had in abomination with the Philistines: and the people were called together after Saul to Gilgal.

5 ¶ And the Philistines gathered themselues together, to fight with Israel, thirtie thousand charets, and sixe thousand horsemen, and people as the sand which is on the sea shore in multitude, and they came vp, and pitched in Michmash, Eastward from Beth-auen.

6 When the men of Israel saw that they were in a straite: (for the people were distressed:) then the people did hide themselues in caues, & in thickets, and in rocks, and in high places, and in pits.

7 And *some* of the Hebrewes went ouer Iordane, to the land of Gad and Gilead; as for Saul, he *was* yet in Gilgal, and all the people † followed him trembling.

8 ¶ *And he taried seuen dayes, according to the set time that Samuel *had appointed*: but Samuel came not to Gilgal, and the people were scattered from him.

9 And Saul said, Bring hither a burnt offering to me, and peace offerings. And he offered the burnt offering.

10 And

*Iudg. 11. 1.

†Heb. moneth.

†Heb. be after.

† Hebr. from ceasing.

‖ Or, what a great thing &c.

† Hebr. the sonne of one yeere in his reigning.

‖ Or, the hill.

† Hebr. did stinke.

† Hebr. trembled after him.

*Chap. 10. 8.

10 And it came to passe that assoone as he had made an end of offring the burnt offring, behold, Samuel came, and Saul went out to meet him, that he might †salute him.

† Hebr. blesse him.

11 ¶ And Samuel said, What hast thou done? And Saul said, Because I saw that the people were scattered from mee, and that thou camest not within the dayes appointed, and that the Philistines gathered themselues together to Michmash:

12 Therefore said I, The Philistines will come downe now vpon mee to Gilgal, and I haue not † made supplication vnto the LORD: I forced my selfe therefore, and offered a burnt offering.

† Hebr. intreated the face.

13 And Samuel said to Saul, Thou hast done foolishly: thou hast not kept the commandement of the LORD thy God, which hee commaunded thee: for now would the LORD haue established thy kingdome vpon Israel for euer.

14 But now thy kingdome shall not continue: the LORD hath sought him a man after his owne heart, and the LORD hath commanded him to be captaine ouer his people, because thou hast not kept that which the LORD commanded thee.

15 And Samuel arose, and gate him vp from Gilgal, vnto Gibeah of Beniamin, and Saul numbred the people that were †present with him, about six hundred men.

† Hebr. found.

16 And Saul and Ionathan his sonne, and the people that were present with them, abode in Gibeah of Beniamin: but the Philistines encamped in Michmash.

17 ¶ And the spoilers came out of the campe of the Philistines, in three companies: one cõpany turned vnto the way that leadeth to Ophrah, vnto the land of Shual.

18 And another company turned the way to Bethoron: and another company turned to the way of the border, that looketh to the valley of Zeboim toward the wildernesse.

19 ¶ Now there was no smith found thorowout al the land of Israel: for the Philistines said, Lest the Hebrewes make them swords or speares.

20 But all the Israelites went downe to the Philistines, to sharpen euery man his share and his coulter, and his axe, and his mattocke.

21 Yet they had a † file for the mattocks, and for the coulters, & for the forks, and for the axes, & †to sharpen their goads.

† Hebr. a file with mouthes. Hebr. to set.

22 So it came to passe in the day of battell, that there was neither sword nor speare found in the hand of any of the people that were with Saul and Ionathan: but with Saul and with Ionathan his sonne was there found.

23 And the ‖ garison of the Philistines went out to the passage of Michmash.

‖ Or, standing campe.

CHAP. XIIII.

1 Ionathan, vnwitting to his father, the Priest, or the people, goeth and miraculously smiteth the Philistines garison. 15 A diuine terrour maketh them beat themselues. 17 Saul not staying the Priests answere, setteth on them. 21 The captiuated Hebrewes, and the hidden Israelites, ioyne against them. 24 Sauls vnadvised adiuration, hindereth the victory. 32 Hee restraineth the people from eating blood. 35 Hee buildeth an Altar. 36 Ionathan taken by lot, is saued by the people. 47 Sauls strength and family.

NOw ‖ it came to passe vpon a day, that Ionathan the sonne of Saul said vnto the yong man that bare his armour, Come, and let vs goe ouer to the Philistines garison, that *is* on the *other* side: but he told not his father.

‖ Or, there was a day.

2 And Saul taried in the vttermost part of Gibeah, vnder a Pomegranate tree, which *is* in Migron: and the people that *were* with him, were about six hundred men:

3 And Ahiah the sonne of Ahitub, *Ichabods brother, the sonne of Phinehas, the sonne of Eli, the LORDS Priest in Shiloh, wearing an Ephod: and the people knew not that Ionathan was gone.

*Chap. 4. 21.

4 ¶ And betweene the passages, by which Ionathan sought to goe ouer vnto the Philistines garison, there was a sharpe rocke on the one side, and a sharp rocke on the other side: and the name of the one was Bozez, and the name of the other Seneh.

5 The † forefront of the one was situate Northward ouer against Michmash, and the other Southward ouer against Gibeah.

† Hebr. tooth.

6 And Ionathan said to the yong man that bare his armour, Come, and let vs goe ouer vnto the garison of these vncircumcised; it may be that the LORD wil worke for vs: for there is no restraint to the LORD, *to saue by many, or by few.

*2. Chron. 14. 11.

7 And his armour bearer saide vnto him, Doe all that is in thine heart: turne thee, behold, I *am* with thee, according to thy heart.

8 Then said Ionathan, Behold, we will passe ouer vnto *these* men, and we wil discouer our selues vnto them.

9 If they say thus vnto vs, † Tary vntill we come to you: then we will stand still in our place, and will not goe vp vnto them.

† Hebr. be still.

10 But

10 But if they say thus, Come vp vnto vs: then we will goe vp; for * the LORD hath deliuered them into our hand: and this *shall be* a signe vnto vs.

* 1.Macc.4. 30.

11 And both of them discouered themselues vnto the garrison of the Philistines: and the Philistines sayd, Behold, the Hebrewes come foorth out of the holes, where they had hid themselues.

12 And the men of the garrison answered Ionathan and his armour-bearer, and said, Come vp to vs, and wee will shew you a thing. And Ionathan said vnto his armour-bearer, Come vp after me; for the LORD hath deliuered them into the hand of Israel.

13 And Ionathan climed vp vpon his hands, and vpon his feete, and his armour-bearer after him: and they fell before Ionathan; and his armour-bearer slew after him.

14 And that first slaughter which Ionathan and his armour-bearer made, was about twentie men, within as it were || an halfe acre of land, which a yoke *of oxen might plow.*

|| *Or, halfe a furrow of an acre of land.*

15 And there was trembling in the hoste, in the field, and among all the people: the garison and the spoilers, they also trembled, and the earth quaked: so it was † a very great trembling.

† *Heb. a trembling of God.*

16 And the watch-men of Saul in Gibeah of Beniamin looked: and behold, the multitude melted away, and they went on beating downe *one another.*

17 Then said Saul vnto the people that *were* with him, Number now, and see who is gone from vs. And when they had numbred, behold, Ionathan and his armour-bearer were not *there.*

18 And Saul said vnto Ahiah, Bring hither the Arke of God: (for the Arke of God was at that time with the children of Israel.)

19 ¶ And it came to passe while Saul talked vnto the Priest, that the || noise that was in the hoste of the Philistines went on, and increased: And Saul said vnto the Priest, Withdraw thine hand.

|| *Or, tumult.*

20 And Saul and all the people that were with him † assembled themselues, and they came to the battel, and behold, * euery mans sword was against his fellow, *and there was* a very great discomfiture.

† *Heb. were cryed together.*
* Iudg.7.22. 2 chron.20. 23.

21 Moreouer, the Hebrewes *that* were with the Philistines before that time, which went vp with them into the campe *from the countrey* round about; euen they also *turned* to be with the Israelites, that *were* with Saul and Ionathan.

22 Likewise all the men of Israel, which had hid themselues in mount Ephraim, *when* they heard that the Philistines fled, euen they also followed hard after them in the battell.

23 So the LORD saued Israel that day: and the battell passed ouer vnto Beth-auen.

24 ¶ And the men of Israel were distressed that day: for Saul had adiured the people, saying, Cursed be the man that eateth any foode vntill euening, that I may bee auenged on mine enemies: so none of the people tasted any food.

25 And all *they of* the land came to a wood, and there was honie vpon the ground.

26 And when the people were come into the wood, behold, the hony dropped, but no man put his hand to his mouth: for the people feared the oath.

27 But Ionathan heard not when his father charged the people with the oath; wherfore he put foorth the end of the rod that *was* in his hand, and dipt it in an hony combe, and put his hand to his mouth, and his eyes were enlightened.

28 Then answered one of the people, and said, Thy father straitly charged the people with an oath, saying, Cursed be the man that eateth any food this day. And the people were || faint.

|| *Or, wearie.*

29 Then said Ionathan, My father hath troubled the land: see, I pray you, how mine eyes haue beene enlightened, because I tasted a little of this hony:

30 How much more, if haply the people had eaten freely to day of the spoile of their enemies which they found? for had there not bene now a much greater slaughter among the Philistines?

31 And they smote the Philistines that day from Michmash to Aiialon: and the people were very faint.

32 And the people flew vpon the spoile, and tooke sheepe, and oxen, and calues, and slew them on the ground, and the people did eate them * with the bloud.

* Leuit.7.26 and 19.26. deut.12.16.

33 ¶ Then they told Saul, saying, Behold, the people sinne against the LORD, in that they eate with the blood. And hee said, Ye haue || transgressed: roule a great stone vnto me this day.

|| *Or, dealt trecherously.*

34 And Saul said, Disperse your selues among the people, & say vnto them, Bring me

me hither euery man his oxe, & euery man his sheepe, and slay *them* here, and eate, and sinne not against the LORD in eating with the blood. And all the people brought euery man his oxe † with him that night, and slew *them* there.

† *Heb. in his hand.*

35 And Saul built an altar vnto the LORD: † the same was the first altar that he built vnto the LORD.

† *Heb. that altar he began to build vnto the LORD.*

36 ¶ And Saul said, Let vs goe downe after the Philistines by night, and spoyle them vntil the morning light, and let vs not leaue a man of them. And they said, Doe whatsoeuer seemeth good vnto thee. Then said the Priest, Let vs draw neere hither vnto God.

37 And Saul asked counsell of God, Shall I goe downe after the Philistines? Wilt thou deliuer them into the hand of Israel? But he answered him not that day.

38 And Saul said, Draw ye neere hither * all the † chiefe of the people: and know and see, wherein this sinne hath beene this day.

* Iudg. 20. 2
† *Heb. corners.*

39 For as the LORD liueth, which saueth Israel, though it bee in Ionathan my sonne, he shall surely die: But *there was* not a man among all the people that answered him.

40 Then said he vnto all Israel, Be yee on one side, and I, and Ionathan my sonne will bee on the other side. And the people said vnto Saul, Doe what seemeth good vnto thee.

41 Therefore Saul said vnto the LORD God of Israel, || Giue a perfect *lot*. And Saul and Ionathan were taken: but the people † escaped.

|| *Or, shew the innocent.*
† *Heb. went forth.*

42 And Saul said, Cast *lots* betweene me and Ionathan my sonne. And Ionathan was taken.

43 Then Saul said to Ionathan, Tel me what thou hast done. And Ionathan told him, and said, I did but taste a litle hony with the end of the rod that *was* in mine hand, *and* loe, I must die.

44 And Saul answered, God doe so, and more also: for thou shalt surely die, Ionathan.

45 And the people said vnto Saul, Shall Ionathan die, who hath wrought this great saluation in Israel? God forbid: as the LORD liueth, there shall not one haire of his head fall to the ground: for hee hath wrought with God this day. So the people rescued Ionathan, that he died not.

46 Then Saul went vp from following the Philistines: and the Philistines went to their owne place.

47 ¶ So Saul tooke the kingdome ouer Israel, and fought against all his enemies on euery side, against Moab, and against the children of Ammon, & against Edom, and against the kings of Zobah, & against the Philistines: and whithersoeuer hee turned himselfe, he vexed *them*.

48 And he || gathered an hoste, and smote the Amalekites, and deliuered Israel out of the handes of them that spoiled them.

|| *Or, wrought mightily.*

49 Now the sonnes of Saul, *were* Ionathan, and Ishui, and Melchishua: and the names of his two daughters *were these*: the name of the first borne Merab, and the name of the younger Michal:

50 And the name of Sauls wife *was* Ahinoam, the daughter of Ahimaaz, and the name of the captaine of his hoste *was* Abner, the sonne of Ner, Sauls vncle.

51 And Kish *was* the father of Saul, and Ner the father of Abner, *was* the sonne of Abiel.

52 And there was sore warre against the Philistines, all the dayes of Saul: and when Saul saw any strong man, or any valiant man, he tooke him vnto him.

CHAP. XV.

1 Samuel sendeth Saul to destroy Amalek. 6 Saul fauoureth the Kenites. 8 He spareth Agag and the best of the spoile. 10 Samuel denounceth vnto Saul commending and excusing himselfe, Gods reiection of him for his disobedience. 24 Sauls humiliation. 32 Samuel killeth Agag. 34 Samuel and Saul part.

SAmuel also said vnto Saul, * The LORD sent me to anoynt thee to be king ouer his people, ouer Israel: now therfore harken thou vnto the voyce of the words of the LORD.

* Chap. 9. 16

2 Thus saith the LORD of hostes, I remember that which Amalek did to Israel, * how he laid *wait* for him in the way when he came vp from Egypt.

* Exod. 17. 8. num. 24. 20.

3 Now goe, and smite Amalek, and vtterly destroy all that they haue, and spare them not; but slay both man and woman, infant and sucking, oxe and sheepe, camell and asse.

4 And Saul gathered the people together, and numbred them in Telaim, two hundred thousand footmen, and ten thousand men of Iudah.

5 And Saul came to a citie of Amalek, and || laid waite in the valley.

|| *Or, fought.*

6 ¶ And Saul said vnto the Kenites, Goe,

Goe, depart, get you downe from among the Amalekites, lest I destroy you with them: for ye shewed kindnesse to all the children of Israel when they came vp out of Egypt. So the Kenites departed from among the Amalekites.

7 And Saul smote the Amalekites from Hauilah, *vntill* thou commest to Shur, that *is* ouer against Egypt.

8 And he tooke Agag the king of the Amalekites aliue, and vtterly destroyed all the people with the edge of the sword.

9 But Saul and the people spared Agag, and the best of the sheepe, and of the oxen, and of the ‖ fatlings, and the lambes, and all that was good, and would not vtterly destroy them: but euery thing that was vile, and refuse, that they destroyed vtterly.

‖ *Or, of the second sort.*

10 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD vnto Samuel, saying;

11 It repenteth mee that I haue set vp Saul to be king: for he is turned backe from following me, and hath not performed my commandements. And it grieued Samuel; and he cryed vnto the LORD all night.

12 And when Samuel rose early to meet Saul in the morning, it was told Samuel, saying, Saul came to Carmel, and behold, he set him vp a place, and is gone about, and passed on, and gone downe to Gilgal.

13 And Samuel came to Saul, and Saul said vnto him, Blessed be thou of the LORD: I haue performed the commaundement of the LORD.

14 And Samuel said, What meaneth then this bleating of the sheepe in mine eares, and the lowing of the oxen which I heare?

15 And Saul said, They haue brought them from the Amalekites: for the people spared the best of the sheepe, and of the oxen, to sacrifice vnto the LORD thy God, and the rest we haue vtterly destroyed.

16 Then Samuel said vnto Saul, Stay, and I will tell thee what the LORD hath said to me this night. And he said vnto him, Say on.

17 And Samuel said, When thou wast little in thine owne sight, wast thou not made the Head of the tribes of Israel, and the LORD anoynted thee King ouer Israel?

18 And the LORD sent thee on a iourney, and saide, Goe, and vtterly destroy the sinners the Amalekites, and fight against them, vntill † they be consumed.

† *Heb. they consume them.*

19 Wherfore then didst thou not obey the voyce of the LORD, but didst flie vpon the spoyle, and didst euill in the sight of the LORD?

20 And Saul said vnto Samuel; Yea, I haue obeyed the voyce of the LORD, and haue gone the way which the LORD sent mee, and haue brought Agag the king of Amalek, and haue vtterly destroyed the Amalekites.

21 But the people tooke of the spoyle, sheepe and oxen, the chiefe of the things which should haue beene vtterly destroyed, to sacrifice vnto the LORD thy God in Gilgal.

22 And Samuel said, Hath the LORD *as great* delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the voyce of the LORD? Behold, *to obey, is* better then sacrifice: *and* to hearken *then* the fat of rammes.

* Ecclus. 4. 17. ose. 6. 7. mat. 9. 13 & 12. 7.

23 For rebellion *is as* the sin of † witchcraft, and stubburnnesse *is as* iniquitie and idolatrie: because thou hast reiected the word of the LORD, he hath also reiected thee from *being* king.

† *Heb. diuination.*

24 ¶ And Saul said vnto Samuel, I haue sinned: for I haue transgressed the Commandement of the LORD, and thy words; because I feared the people, and obeyed their voyce.

25 Now therefore, I pray thee, pardon my sinne, and turne againe with me, that I may worship the LORD.

26 And Samuel said vnto Saul, I wil not returne with thee: for thou hast reiected the word of the LORD, and the LORD hath reiected thee from beeing king ouer Israel.

27 And as Samuel turned about to goe away, he laid hold vpon the skirt of his mantle, and it rent.

28 And Samuel said vnto him, The LORD hath rent the kingdome of Israel from thee this day, and hath giuen it to a neighbour of thine, *that is* better then thou.

‖ *Or, eternitie or, victory.*

29 And also the ‖ strength of Israel will not lie, nor repent: for he is not a man that he should repent.

30 Then he said, I haue sinned; *yet* honour me now, I pray thee, before the Elders of my people, and before Israel, and turne againe with me, that I may worship the LORD thy God.

31 So Samuel turned againe after Saul, and Saul worshipped the LORD.

32 ¶ Then sayd Samuel, Bring you hither

hither to me Agag the king of the Amalekites: and Agag came vnto him delicately. And Agag said, Surely, the bitternesse of death is past.

*Exo.17.11 num.14.45. 33 And Samuel said, * As thy sword hath made women childlesse, so shall thy mother be childlesse among women. And Samuel hewed Agag in peeces before the LORD in Gilgal.

34 ¶ Then Samuel went to Ramah, and Saul went vp to his house to Gibeah of Saul.

35 And Samuel came no more to see Saul vntill the day of his death: neuertheless, Samuel mourned for Saul: and the LORD repented that hee had made Saul king ouer Israel.

CHAP. XVI.

1 Samuel sent by God, vnder pretence of a sacrifice, commeth to Bethlehem. 6 His humane iudgement is reproued. 11 He anoynteth Dauid. 15 Saul sendeth for Dauid to quiet his euill spirit.

AND the LORD said vnto Samuel, How long wilt thou mourne for Saul, seeing I haue reiected him from reigning ouer Israel? Fill thine horne with oyle, and goe, I will send thee to Iesse the Bethlehemite: for I haue prouided mee a King among his sonnes.

2 And Samuel said, How can I goe? if Saul heare *it*, he will kil me. And the LORD said, Take an heifer † with thee, and say, I am come to sacrifice to the LORD.

† *Heb. in thine hand.*

3 And call Iesse to the sacrifice, and I will shew thee what thou shalt doe: and thou shalt anoynt vnto mee *him*, whom I name vnto thee.

4 And Samuel did that which the LORD spake, and came to Bethlehem: and the elders of the towne trembled at his † comming, and said, Commest thou peaceably?

† *Heb. meeting.*

5 And he said, Peaceably: I am come to sacrifice vnto the LORD: sanctifie your selues, and come with me to the sacrifice: and he sanctified Iesse, and his sonnes, and called them to the sacrifice.

6 ¶ And it came to passe when they were come, that he looked on Eliab, and said, Surely, the LORD s anoynted is before him.

7 But the LORD said vnto Samuel, Looke not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature, because I haue refused him: for *the LORD seeth* not, as man seeth; For man looketh on the † outward appearance, but the LORD looketh on the * heart.

† *Heb. eyes.*

* 1. Chron. 28.9. psal 7.9. ierem. 11.20 & 17.10. and 20.12.

8 Then Iesse called Abinadab, and made him passe before Samuel: and hee said, Neither hath the LORD chosen this.

9 Then Iesse made Shammah to passe by: and he said, Neither hath the LORD chosen this.

10 Againe, Iesse made seuen of his sons to passe before Samuel; and Samuel said vnto Iesse, The LORD hath not chosen these.

11 And Samuel said vnto Iesse, Are here all *thy* children? And he said, There remaineth yet the youngest, and behold, he keepeth the sheepe. And Samuel said vnto Iesse, * Send, and fetch him: for wee will not sit † downe, till he come hither.

* 2 Sam.7.8 psal.78.71.

† *Heb. round.*

12 And he sent, and brought him in: now he *was* ruddie, *and* withall † of a beautifull countenance, and goodly to looke to: And the LORD said, Arise, anoynt him: for this *is* he.

† *Heb. faire of eyes.*

13 Then Samuel tooke the horne of oyle, and anoynted him in the midst of his brethren: and the Spirit of the LORD came vpon Dauid, from that day forward: So Samuel rose vp and went to Ramah.

14 ¶ But the Spirit of the LORD departed from Saul, and an euill spirit from the LORD || troubled him.

|| *Or, terrified.*

15 And Sauls seruants said vnto him, Behold now, an euill spirit from God troubleth thee.

16 Let our lord now command thy seruants *which are* before thee, to seeke out a man, who *is* a cunning player on an harpe: and it shall come to passe when the euil spirit from God is vpon thee, that he shal play with his hand, and thou shalt be well.

17 And Saul said vnto his seruants, Prouide me now a man, that can play well, and bring him to me.

18 Then answered one of the seruants and said, Behold, I haue seene a sonne of Iesse the Bethlehemite, that is cunning in playing, and a mightie valiant man, and a man of warre, and prudent in || matters, and a comely person, and the LORD is with him.

|| *Or, speech.*

19 ¶ Wherefore Saul sent messengers vnto Iesse, and said, Send mee Dauid thy sonne, which *is* with the sheepe.

20 And Iesse tooke an asse *laden* with bread, and a bottle of wine, and a kid, and sent *them* by Dauid his sonne vnto Saul.

21 And Dauid came to Saul, and stood before him: and he loued him greatly, and he became his armour-bearer.

22 And

22 And Saul sent to Iesse, saying, Let Dauid, I pray thee, stand before me: for he hath found fauour in my sight.

23 And it came to passe, when the *euill* spirit from God was vpon Saul, that Dauid tooke an harpe, and played with his hand: So Saul was refreshed, and was well, and the euill spirit departed from him.

CHAP. XVII.

1 The armies of the Israelites, and Philistines being ready to battell, 4 Goliah commeth proudly foorth, to chalenge a combate. 12 Dauid sent by his father to visit his brethren, taketh the chalenge. 28 Eliab chideth him. 30 He is brought to Saul. 32 He sheweth the reason of his confidence. 38 Without armour, armed by faith, he slayeth the Gyant. 55 Saul taketh notice of Dauid.

NOw the Philistines gathered together their armies to battell, and were gathered together at Shochoh, which *belongeth* to Iudah, and pitched betweene Shochoh and Azekah, in || Ephes-Dammim.

2 And Saul and the men of Israel were gathered together, and pitched by the valley of Elah, and † set the battell in aray against the Philistines.

3 And the Philistins stood on a mountaine on the one side, and Israel stood on a mountaine on the other side: and there *was* a valley betweene them.

4 ¶ And there went out a champion out of the campe of the Philistines, named Goliath of Gath: whose height *was* sixe cubites and a span.

5 And *he had* an helmet of brasse vpon his head, and he was † armed with a coate of male: and the weight of the coate was fiue thousand Shekels of brasse.

6 And *he had* greaues of brasse vpon his legs, and a || target of brasse betweene his shoulders.

7 And the staffe of his speare was like a weauers beame, & his speares head *weighed* sixe hundred shekels of yron: and one bearing a shield, went before him.

8 And he stood and cried vnto the armies of Israel, and said vnto them, Why are ye come out to set your battell in aray? am not I a Philistine, and you seruants to Saul? chuse you a man for you, and let him come downe to me.

9 If he be able to fight with me, and to kill me, then will we be your seruants: but if I preuaile against him, and kill him, then shall ye be our seruants, and serue vs.

10 And the Philistine said, I defie the armies of Israel this day; giue mee a man, that we may fight together.

11 When Saul and all Israel heard those words of the Philistine, they were dismayed and greatly afraid.

12 ¶ Now Dauid *was* * the son of that Ephrathite of Bethlehem Iudah, whose name was Iesse, and hee had eight sonnes: and the man went among men for an old man in the dayes of Saul.

13 And the three eldest sonnes of Iesse went, *and* followed Saul to the battell: and the names of his three sonnes that went to the battell, *were*, Eliab the first borne, and next vnto him, Abinadab, and the third, Shammah.

14 And Dauid was the youngest: and the three eldest followed Saul.

15 But Dauid went, and returned from Saul, to feede his fathers sheepe at Bethlehem.

16 And the Philistine drew neere, morning and euening, and presented himselfe forty dayes.

17 And Iesse said vnto Dauid his son, Take now for thy brethren an ephah of this parched corne, and these ten loaues, and run to the campe to thy brethren.

18 And carie these ten † cheeses vnto the † Captaine of *their* thousand, and looke how thy brethren fare, & take their pledge.

19 Now Saul, and they, and all the men of Israel *were* in the valley of Elah, fighting with the Philistines.

20 ¶ And Dauid rose vp early in the morning, and left the sheepe with a keeper, and tooke, and went, as Iesse had commanded him; and he came to the || trench, as the hoste was going foorth to || the fight, and shouted for the battel.

21 For Israel and the Philistines had put the battell in aray, army against army.

22 And Dauid left † his cariage in the hand of the keeper of the cariage, and ran into the armie, and came and † saluted his brethren.

23 And as he talked with them, behold, there came vp the champion (the Philistine of Gath, Goliath by name) out of the armies of the Philistines, and spake according to the same words: and Dauid heard *them*.

24 And all the men of Israel, when they saw the man, fled † from him, and were sore afraid.

25 And the men of Israel said, Haue ye seene this man that is come vp? Surely to defie Israel is he come vp: and it shall bee that the man who killeth him, the king will enrich

|| Or, the coast of Dammim.

† Heb. ranged the battell.

† Heb. clothed.

|| Or, gorget.

**Chap.16.1*

† Heb. cheeses of milke. † Heb. captaine of a thousand.

|| Or, place of the cariage. || Or, battell ray, or place of fight.

† Heb. the vessels from vpon him. † Heb. asked his brethren of peace.

† Heb from his face.

*Iosh 15.16 enrich him with great riches, and *will giue him his daughter, and make his fathers house free in Israel.

26 And Dauid spake to the men that stood by him, saying; What shall bee done to the man that killeth this Philistine, and taketh away the reproch from Israel? for who is this vncircumcised Philistine, that he should defie the armies of the liuing God?

27 And the people answered him after this manner, saying, So shall it be done to the man that killeth him.

28 ¶ And Eliab his eldest brother heard when he spake vnto the men, and Eliabs anger was kindled against Dauid, and he said, Why camest thou downe hither? and with whom hast thou left those few sheepe in the wildernesse? I know thy pride, and the naughtinesse of thine heart; for thou art come downe, that thou mightst see the battell.

29 And Dauid said, What haue I now done? Is there not a cause?

30 ¶ And he turned from him towards another, and spake after the same † maner: and the people answered him againe after the former manner.

† *Heb. word.*

31 And when the words were heard which Dauid spake, they rehearsed them before Saul: and he † sent for him.

† *Heb. tooke him.*

32 ¶ And Dauid said to Saul, Let no mans heart faile, because of him: thy seruant will goe and fight with this Philistine.

33 And Saul said to Dauid, Thou art not able to goe against this Philistine, to fight with him: for *thou art but* a youth, and he a man of warre from his youth.

34 And Dauid said vnto Saul, Thy seruant kept his fathers sheepe, & there came a Lyon, and a Beare, and tooke a ‖ lambe out of the flocke:

‖ *Or, kid.*

35 And I went out after him, and smote him, and deliuered *it* out of his mouth: and when he arose against me, I caught him by his beard, and smote him, and slew him.

36 Thy seruant slew both the Lyon and the Beare: and this vncircumcised Philistine shall be as one of them, seeing he hath defied the armies of the liuing God.

37 Dauid said moreouer, The LORD that deliuered mee out of the pawe of the Lyon, and out of the pawe of the Beare, he will deliuer me out of the hand of this Philistine. And Saul said vnto Dauid, Goe, and the LORD be with thee.

† *Heb cloathed, &c. with his cloathes.*

38 ¶ And Saul † armed Dauid with his armour, and he put an helmet of brasse vpon his head, also he armed him with a coat of male.

39 And Dauid girded his sword vpon his armour, and he assayed to goe, for hee had not proued *it*: and Dauid said vnto Saul, I cannot goe with these: for I haue not proued *them*. And Dauid put them off him.

40 And he tooke his staffe in his hand, and chose him fiue smooth stones out of the ‖ brooke, and put them in a shepheards † bag which he had, euen in a scrip, and his sling was in his hand, and he drew neere to the Philistine.

‖ *Or, valley.*
† *Heb. vessell*

41 And the Philistine came on & drew drew neere vnto Dauid, and the man that bare the shield, *went* before him.

42 And when the Philistine looked about, and saw Dauid, he disdained him: for he was *but* a youth, and ruddie, and of a faire countenance.

43 And the Philistine said vnto Dauid, Am I a dog, that thou commest to me with staues? and the Philistine cursed Dauid by his gods.

44 And the Philistine said to Dauid, Come to me, and I will giue thy flesh vnto the foules of the ayre, and to the beastes of the field.

45 Then said Dauid to the Philistine, Thou commest to me with a sword, and with a speare, and with a shield: but I come to thee in the Name of the LORD of hosts, the God of the armies of Israel, whom thou hast defied.

46 This day will the LORD † deliuer thee into mine hand, and I will smite thee, and take thine head from thee, and I will giue the carkeises of the hoste of the Philistines this day vnto the foules of the ayre, and to the wild beastes of the earth, that all the earth may know, that there is a God in Israel.

† *Heb. shut thee vp.*

47 And all this assembly shall know that the LORD saueth not with sword and speare (for the battell is the LORDS) and he will giue you into our hands.

48 And it came to passe when the Philistine arose, and came, and drew nigh to meet Dauid, that Dauid hasted, and ranne toward the armie to meete the Philistine.

49 And Dauid put his hand in his bag, and tooke thence a stone, and slang it, and smote the Philistine in his forehead, that the stone sunke into his forehead, and hee fell vpon his face to the earth.

50 So

50 So * Dauid preuailed ouer the Philistine with a sling and with a stone, and smote the Philistine, & slew him, but there was no sword in the hand of Dauid.

51 Therefore Dauid ran and stood vpon the Philistine, and tooke his sword, and drew it out of the sheath thereof, and slewe him, and cut off his head therewith. And when the Philistines sawe their champion was dead, they fled.

52 And the men of Israel, and of Iudah arose, and shouted, and pursued the Philistines, vntill thou come to the valley, and to the gates of Ekron: and the wounded of the Philistines fell downe by the way to Shaaraim, euen vnto Gath, and vnto Ekron.

53 And the children of Israel returned from chasing after the Philistines, and they spoyled their tents.

54 And Dauid tooke the head of the Philistine, and brought it to Ierusalem, but he put his armour in his tent.

55 ¶ And when Saul sawe Dauid goe forth against the Philistine, hee saide vnto Abner the captaine of the hoste, Abner, whose son is this youth? And Abner saide, *As* thy soule liueth, O king, I cannot tell.

56 And the king said, Enquire thou whose sonne the stripling is.

57 And as Dauid returned from the slaughter of the Philistine, Abner tooke him, and brought him before Saul, with the head of the Philistine in his hand.

58 And Saul said to him, Whose sonne art thou, *thou* young man? And Dauid answered, I am the sonne of thy seruant Iesse, the Bethlehemite.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Ionathan loueth Dauid. 5 Saul enuieth his prayse, 10 Seeketh to kill him in his furie, 12 Feareth him for his good successe, 17 Offereth him his daughters for a snare. 22 Dauid perswaded to be the kings sonne in law, giueth two hundred foreskines of the Philistines for Michals dowrie. 28 Sauls hatred, and Dauids glory increaseth.

AND it came to passe when he made an end of speaking vnto Saul, that the soule of Ionathan was knit with the soule of Dauid, and Ionathan loued him as his owne soule.

2 And Saul tooke him that day, and would let him goe no more home to his fathers house.

3 Then Ionathan and Dauid made a couenant, because hee loued him as his owne soule.

4 And Ionathan stript himselfe of the robe that *was* vpon him, and gaue it to Dauid, and his garments, euen to his sword, and to his bow, and to his girdle.

5 ¶ And Dauid went out, whithersoeuer Saul sent him, and ‖ behaued himselfe wisely: and Saul set him ouer the men of warre, and he was accepted in the sight of all the people, and also in the sight of Sauls seruants.

6 And it came to passe as they came when Dauid was returned from the slaughter of the ‖ Philistine, that the women came out of all the cities of Israel, singing and dancing, to meete king Saul, with tabrets, with ioy, and with † instruments of musicke.

7 And the women answered one another as they played, and said, * Saul hath slaine his thousands, and Dauid his tenne thousands.

8 And Saul was very wroth, and the saying † displeased him, and he sayd, They haue ascribed vnto Dauid tenne thousands, and to mee they haue ascribed *but* thousands: and *what* can he haue more, but the kingdome?

9 And Saul eyed Dauid from that day, and forward.

10 ¶ And it came to passe on the morrow, that the euill spirit from God came vpon Saul, and he prophecied in the midst of the house: and Dauid played with his hand, as at other times: and *there was* a iauelin in Sauls hand.

11 And Saul cast the iauelin; for hee said, I will smite Dauid euen to the wall with it: and Dauid auoyded out of his presence twice.

12 ¶ And Saul was afraid of Dauid, because the LORD was with him, and was departed from Saul.

13 Therfore Saul remooued him from him, and made him his captaine ouer a thousand, and he went out and came in before the people.

14 And Dauid ‖ behaued himselfe wisely in all his wayes; and the LORD *was* with him.

15 Wherefore when Saul sawe that hee behaued himselfe very wisely, he was afraid of him.

16 But all Israel and Iudah loued Dauid, because he went out and came in before them.

17 ¶ And Saul said to Dauid, Behold, my elder daughter Merab, her will I giue thee to wife: onely bee thou † valiant for mee, and fight the LORDS battels: for Saul

* Ecclus. 47. 4. 1. macc. 4. 30.

‖ *Or, prospered.*

‖ *Or, Philistines.*

† *Heb. three stringed instruments.*

* Chap. 21. 11. and 29. 5. ecclus. 47. 6.

† *Heb. was euill in his eyes.*

† *Heb. a sonne of valour.*

Saul said, Let not mine hand be vpon him, but let the hand of the Philistines bee vpon him.

18 And Dauid said vnto Saul, Who am I? and what is my life, *or* my fathers family in Israel, that I should be sonne in lawe to the King?

19 But it came to passe at the time when Merab Sauls daughter should haue beene giuen to Dauid, that she was giuen vnto Adriel the Meholathite to wife.

20 And Michal Sauls daughter loued Dauid: and they told Saul; and the thing † pleased him.

† *Heb. was right in his eyes*

21 And Saul said, I will giue him her, that she may be a snare to him, and that the hand of the Philistins may be against him. Wherefore Saul said to Dauid, Thou shalt this day be my sonne in law, in *the one of* the twaine.

22 ¶ And Saul commaunded his seruants, *saying*, Commune with Dauid secretly, and say, Behold, the king hath delight in thee, and all his seruants loue thee: now therefore be the kings sonne in law.

23 And Sauls seruants spake those words in the eares of Dauid: And Dauid said, Seemeth it to you a light thing to be a kings sonne in law, seeing that I am a poore man, and lightly esteemed?

24 And the seruants of Saul told him, saying; † On this manner spake Dauid.

† *Heb. according to these words.*

25 And Saul said, Thus shall yee say to Dauid, The king desireth not *any* dowrie; but an hundred foreskinnes of the Philistines, to be auenged of the kings enemies. But Saul thought to make Dauid fall by the hand of the Philistines.

26 And when his seruants told Dauid these words, it pleased Dauid well to be the kings sonne in lawe: and the dayes were not † expired.

† *Heb. fulfilled*

27 Wherefore Dauid arose, hee and his men, and slew the Philistines, two hundred men, and Dauid brought their foreskinnes, and they gaue them in full tale to the king, that he might bee the kings sonne in lawe: and Saul gaue him Michal his daughter to wife.

28 ¶ And Saul saw and knew that the LORD was with Dauid, and that Michal, Sauls daughter, loued him.

29 And Saul was yet the more afraid of Dauid; and Saul became Dauids enemie continually.

30 Then the Princes of the Philistines went foorth: and it came to passe after they went foorth, *that* Dauid behaued himselfe more wisely then all the seruants of Saul, so that his name was † much set by.

† *Heb. precious.*

CHAP. XIX.

1 Ionathan discloseth his fathers purpose to kill Dauid. 4 He perswadeth his father to reconciliation. 8 By reason of Dauids good successe in a new warre, Sauls malicious rage breaketh out against him. 12 Michal deceiueth her father with an image in Dauids bed. 18 Dauid commeth to Samuel in Naioth. 20 Sauls messengers sent to take Dauid, 22 and Saul himselfe, prophesie.

AND Saul spake to Ionathan his sonne, & to all his seruants, that they should kill Dauid.

2 But Ionathan Sauls sonne delighted much in Dauid, and Ionathan told Dauid, saying, Saul my father seeketh to kill thee: Now therefore, I pray thee, take heede to thy selfe vntill the morning, and abide in a secret place, and hide thy selfe:

3 And I will goe out and stand beside my father in the field where thou art, and I will commune with my father of thee, and what I see, that I will tell thee.

4 ¶ And Ionathan spake good of Dauid vnto Saul his father, and said vnto him, Let not the King sinne against his seruant, against Dauid: because he hath not sinned against thee, and because his workes *haue bene* to thee ward very good.

5 For he did put his * life in his hand, and slew the Philistine, and the LORD wrought a great saluation for all Israel: thou sawest *it*, and didst reioyce: Wherefore then wilt thou sinne against innocent blood, to slay Dauid without a cause?

* Iudg. 9. 17. and 12. 3. chap. 28. 21. psal. 119. 109.

6 And Saul hearkened vnto the voyce of Ionathan; and Saul sware, As the LORD liueth, he shall not be slaine.

7 And Ionathan called Dauid, and Ionathan shewed him all those things: and Ionathan brought Dauid to Saul, and hee was in his presence, as † in times past.

† *Heb. yesterday, third day.*

8 And there was warre againe, and Dauid went out, and fought with the Philistines, and slew them with a great slaughter, and they fled from † him.

† *Heb. his face.*

9 And the euill spirit from the LORD was vpon Saul, as he sate in his house with his iauelin in his hand: and Dauid played with *his* hand.

10 And Saul sought to smite Dauid euen to the wall with the iauelin: but hee slipt away out of Sauls presence, and hee smote the iauelin into the wall: and Dauid fled, and escaped that night.

11 Saul also sent messengers vnto Dauids

Dauids house, to watch him, and to slay him in the morning: and Michal Dauids wife told him, saying, If thou saue not thy life to night, to morrow thou shalt bee slaine.

12 ¶ So Michal let Dauid downe thorow a window: and he went and fled, and escaped.

13 And Michal tooke an image, and laid *it* in the bedde, and put a pillow of goates haire for his bolster, and couered it with a cloath.

14 And when Saul sent messengers to take Dauid, she said, He is sicke.

15 And Saul sent the messengers *againe* to see Dauid, saying, Bring him vp to mee in the bed, that I may slay him.

16 And when the messengers were come in, behold, *there was* an image in the bed, with a pillow of goates haire for his bolster.

17 And Saul said vnto Michal, Why hast thou deceiued me so, and sent away mine enemy, that he is escaped? And Michal answered Saul, He said vnto me, Let me goe, Why should I kill thee?

18 ¶ So Dauid fled, and escaped, and came to Samuel to Ramah, and told him all that Saul had done to him: and hee and Samuel went, and dwelt in Naioth.

19 And it was told Saul, saying, Behold, Dauid *is* at Naioth in Ramah.

20 And Saul sent messengers to take Dauid: and when they saw the company of the Prophets prophecying, and Samuel standing *as* appoynted ouer them, the Spirit of God was vpon the messengers of Saul, and they also prophecied.

21 And when it was told Saul, hee sent other messengers, and they prophecied likewise: and Saul sent messengers againe the third time, and they prophecied also.

22 Then went he also to Ramah, and came to a great well that *is* in Sechu: and he asked, and said, Where are Samuel and Dauid? And one said, Behold, they bee at Naioth in Ramah.

23 And he went thither to Naioth in Ramah: and the Spirit of God was vpon him also, and hee went on and prophecied vntill he came to Naioth in Ramah:

24 And hee stript off his cloathes also, and prophecied before Samuel in like manner, and † lay downe naked all that day, and all that night: wherefore they say, * Is Saul also among the Prophets?

† *Heb. fell.*
* Chap. 10 11.

CHAP. XX.

1 *Dauid consulteth with Ionathan for his safetie.* 11 *Ionathan and Dauid renew their couenant by oath.* 18 *Ionathans token to Dauid.* 24 *Saul missing Dauid, seeketh to kill Ionathan.* 35 *Ionathan lowdly taketh his leaue of Dauid.*

AND Dauid fled from Naioth in Ramah, and came and said before Ionathan, What haue I done? what *is* mine iniquitie? and what *is* my sinne before thy father, that he seeketh my life?

2 And he said vnto him, God forbid, thou shalt not die; behold, my father will doe nothing, either great or small, but that he will † shew it me: and why should my father hide this thing from me? it *is* not *so*.

† *Heb. vncouer mine eare.*

3 And Dauid sware moreouer, and said, Thy father certainely knoweth that I haue found grace in thine eyes, and hee saith, Let not Ionathan know this, lest hee be grieued: but truly, *as* the LORD liueth, and *as* thy soule liueth, there *is* but a step betweene me and death.

4 Then said Ionathan vnto Dauid, ‖ Whatsoeuer thy soule † desireth, I will euen doe *it* for thee.

‖ *Or, Say what is thy mind, & I will doe, &c.*
† *Heb. speaketh, or thinketh.*

5 And Dauid sayd vnto Ionathan, Behold, to morrow *is* the new Moone, and I should not faile to sit with the king at meat: but let me goe, that I may hide my selfe in the fields vnto the third day at euen.

6 If thy father at all misse me, then say, Dauid earnestly asked *leaue* of me, that hee might runne to Bethlehem his citie: for *there is* a yeerely ‖ sacrifice there for all the family.

‖ *Or, feast.*

7 If he say thus, *It is* well, thy seruant shall haue peace: but if hee be very wroth, then bee sure that euill is determined by him.

8 Therefore thou shalt deale kindly with thy seruant, for * thou hast brought thy seruant into a couenant of the LORD with thee: notwithstanding, if there bee in me iniquitie, slay me thy selfe: for why shouldest thou bring me to thy father?

* Chap. 18. 3. and 23. 18

9 And Ionathan said, Farre be it from thee: for if I knew certainely that euill were determined by my father to come vpon thee, then would not I tell it thee?

10 Then sayd Dauid to Ionathan, Who shall tell me? or what *if* thy father answer thee roughly?

11 ¶ And Ionathan sayd vnto Dauid, Come, and let vs goe out into the field. And they went out both of them into the field.

12 And Ionathan said vnto Dauid, O

LORD God of Iſrael, when I haue † ſounded my father, about to morrow any time, *or* the third day, and behold, *if there be* good toward Dauid, and I then ſend not vnto thee, and † ſhew it thee;

13 The LORD doe ſo and much more to Ionathan: but if it pleaſe my father to doe thee euill, then I will ſhew it thee, and ſend thee away, that thou mayeſt goe in peace, and the LORD be with thee, as hee hath beene with my father.

14 And thou ſhalt not onely while yet I liue, ſhew me the kindneſſe of the LORD, that I die not:

15 But *alſo* thou ſhalt not cut off thy kindneſſe from my houſe for euer: no not when the LORD hath cut off the enemies of Dauid, euery one from the face of the earth.

16 So Ionathan † made *a couenant* with the houſe of Dauid, *ſaying*, Let the LORD euen require *it* at the hand of Dauids enemies.

17 And Ionathan cauſed Dauid to ſweare againe, || becauſe he loued him: for he loued him as he loued his owne ſoule.

18 Then Ionathan ſaid to Dauid, To morrow *is* the new moone: and thou ſhalt be miſſed, becauſe thy ſeate will be † empty.

19 And when thou haſt ſtayed three dayes, then thou ſhalt goe downe ||quickly, and come to the place where thou diddeſt hide thy ſelfe, † when the buſineſſe was *in hand*, and ſhalt remaine by the ſtone || Ezel.

20 And I will ſhoote three arrowes on the ſide *thereof*, as though I ſhot at a marke.

21 And behold, I will ſend a ladde, *ſaying*, Goe, find out the arrowes. If I expreſſly ſay vnto the lad, Behold, the arrowes *are* on this ſide of thee, take them: then come thou, for there is peace to thee, and † no hurt, *as* the LORD liueth.

22 But if I ſay thus vnto the yong man, Behold, the arrowes *are* beyond thee: goe thy way, for the LORD hath ſent thee away.

23 And as touching the matter which thou and I haue ſpoken of, behold, the LORD *be* betweene thee and me for euer.

24 ¶ So Dauid hid himſelfe in the field: and when the new moone was come, the king ſate him downe to eate meate.

25 And the king ſate vpon his ſeate, as at other times, *euen* vpon a ſeate by the wall: and Ionathan aroſe, and Abner ſate by Sauls ſide, and Dauids place was emptie.

26 Neuertheleſſe, Saul ſpake not any thing that day: for hee thought, Some thing hath befallen him, hee is not cleane; ſurely he is not cleane.

27 And it came to paſſe on the morrow *which was* the ſecond day of the moneth, that Dauids place was emptie: and Saul ſaid vnto Ionathan his ſonne, Wherefore commeth not the ſonne of Ieſſe to meate, neither yeſterday nor to day?

28 And Ionathan anſwered Saul, Dauid earneſtly aſked *leaue* of me, *to goe* to Bethlehem.

29 And hee ſaid, Let mee goe, I pray thee, for our family hath a ſacrifice in the citie, and my brother, he hath commaunded me *to be there*: and now if I haue found fauour in thine eyes, let me get away, I pray thee, and ſee my brethren: Therefore hee commeth not vnto the kings table.

30 Then Sauls anger was kindled againſt Ionathan, and hee ſaid vnto him, || Thou ſonne of the peruerſe rebellious *woman*, doe not I know that thou haſt choſen the ſonne of Ieſſe to thine owne confuſion, and vnto the confuſion of thy mothers nakednеſſe?

31 For as long as the ſonne of Ieſſe liueth vpon the ground, thou ſhalt not bee ſtabliſhed, nor thy kingdome: wherefore now ſend and fetch him vnto mee, for hee † ſhall ſurely die.

32 And Ionathan anſwered Saul his father, and ſaid vnto him, Wherefore ſhall he be ſlaine? what hath he done?

33 And Saul caſt a iauelin at him to ſmite him, whereby Ionathan knew that it was determined of his father to ſlay Dauid.

34 So Ionathan aroſe from the table in fierce anger, and did eate no meate the ſecond day of the moneth: for hee was grieued for Dauid, becauſe his father had done him ſhame.

35 ¶ And it came to paſſe in the morning, that Ionathan went out into the field, at the time appointed with Dauid, and a little ladde with him.

36 And hee ſaid vnto his ladde, Runne, find out now the arrowes which I ſhoote. And as the ladde ranne, hee ſhot an arrow † beyond him.

37 And when the lad was come to the place of the arrow, which Ionathan had ſhot, Ionathan cryed after the ladde, and ſayd, Is not the arrow beyond thee?

38 And Ionathan cryed after the ladde, Make

† *Heb. ſearched.*

† *Heb. vncouer thine eare.*

† *Heb. cut.*

|| *Or, by his loue towards him.*

† *Heb. miſſed.*

|| *Or, diligently. Heb. greatly.*

† *Heb. in the day of the buſineſſe.*

|| *Or, that ſheweth the way.*

† *Heb. not any thing.*

|| *Or, thou peruerſe rebell. Heb. ſonne of peruerſe rebellion.*

† *Heb. is the ſonne of death.*

† *Heb. to paſſe ouer him.*

Make speed, haste, stay not. And Ionathans ladde gathered vp the arrowes, and came to his master.

39 But the lad knew not any thing: onely Ionathan and Dauid knew the matter.

40 And Ionathan gaue his † artillerie vnto † his lad, and said vnto him, Goe, carie *them* to the citie.

† *Heb. instruments.*
† *Heb. that was his.*

41 ¶ And as soone as the lad was gone, Dauid arose out of *a place* toward the South and fell on his face to the ground, and bowed himselfe three times: and they kissed one another, and wept one with another, vntill Dauid exceeded.

42 And Ionathan said to Dauid, Goe in peace, || forasmuch as wee haue sworne both of vs in the Name of the LORD, saying, The LORD bee betweene mee and thee, and betweene my seede and thy seede for euer. And he arose, and departed: and Ionathan went into the citie.

|| *Or,* The LORD be witnesse of that *which, &c.*

CHAP. XXI.

1 Dauid at Nob, obtaineth of Ahimelech hallowed bread. 7 Doeg was present. 8 Dauid taketh Goliaths sword, 10 Dauid at Gath faineth himselfe madde.

THen came Dauid to Nob, to Ahimelech the Priest, and Ahimelech was afraide at the meeting of Dauid, and sayd vnto him, Why *art* thou alone, and no man with thee?

2 And Dauid said vnto Ahimelech the Priest, The king hath commanded mee a businesse, and hath said vnto me, Let no man know any thing of the businesse whereabout I send thee, and what I haue commanded thee: and I haue appoynted *my* seruants to such and such a place.

3 Now therefore what is vnder thine hand? giue me fiue loaues of bread in mine hand, or what there is † present.

† *Heb. found.*

4 And the Priest answered Dauid, and said, There is no common bread vnder mine hand, but there is * hallowed bread: if the young men haue kept themselues at least from women.

* Exod. 25. 30. leuit 24. 5. matt. 12. 4

5 And Dauid answered the Priest, and said vnto him, Of a truth women haue bene kept from vs about these three dayes, since I came out, and the vessels of the young men are holy, and *the bread* is in a manner common, || yea, though it were sanctified this day in the vessell.

|| *Or, especially when this day there is other sanctified in the vessell.*

6 So the Priest gaue him hallowed *bread*; for there was no bread there, but the Shewbread that was taken from before the LORD, to put hote bread in the day when it was taken away.

7 Now a certaine man of the seruants of Saul *was* there that day, detained before the LORD, and his name *was* Doeg an Edomite, the chiefest of the heardmen that *belonged* to Saul.

8 ¶ And Dauid said vnto Ahimelech, And is there not here vnder thine hand, speare or sword? for I haue neither brought my sword, nor my weapons with mee, because the kings businesse required haste.

9 And the Priest said, The sword of Goliath the Philistine, whome thou slewest in * the valley of Elah, behold, it is heere wrapt in a cloth behind the Ephod: if thou wilt take that, take it; for there is no other saue that, here. And Dauid said, There is none like that, giue it me.

* Chap. 17. 2

10 ¶ And Dauid arose, and fledde that day, for feare of Saul, and went to Achish, the king of Gath.

11 And the seruants of Achish said vnto him, Is not this Dauid the king of the land? Did they not sing one to another of him in dances, saying, * Saul hath slaine his thousands, and Dauid his tenne thousands?

* Chap. 18. 7 and 29. 5. ecclus. 47. 6.

12 And Dauid layd vp these wordes in his heart, and was sore afraide of Achish the king of Gath.

13 And hee changed his behauiour before them, and hee fained himselfe madde in their hands, and || scrabled on the dores of the gate, and let his spittle fall downe vpon his beard.

|| *Or, made markes.*

14 Then said Achish vnto his seruants, Loe, you see the man || is mad: wherefore *then* haue ye brought him to me?

|| *Or, playeth the mad-man.*

15 Haue I need of mad-men, that yee haue brought this fellow to play the madman in my presence? Shal this *fellow* come into my house?

CHAP. XXII.

1 Companies resort vnto Dauid at Adullam. 3 At Mizpeh he commendeth his parents vnto the king of Moab. 5 Admonished by Gad, he commeth to Hareth. 6 Saul going to pursue him, complaineth of his seruants vnfaithfulnesse. 9 Doeg accuseth Ahimelech. 11 Saul commaundeth to kill the Priests. 17 The footmen refusing, Doeg executeth it. 20 Abiathar escaping, bringeth Dauid the newes.

DAuid therefore departed thence, and escaped to the caue Adullam: and when his brethren, and all his fathers house heard it, they went downe thither to him.

2 And euery one *that was* in distresse, & euery one that † *was* in debt, and euery one *that was* † discontented, gathered themselues

† *Heb. had a creditour.*
† *Heb. bitter of soule.*

vnto him, and hee became a captaine ouer them: and there were with him about foure hundred men.

3 ¶ And Dauid went thence to Mizpeh of Moab, and hee sayd vnto the king of Moab, Let my father, and my mother, I pray thee, come foorth, *and be* with you, till I know what God will doe for me.

4 And he brought them before the king of Moab: and they dwelt with him all the while that Dauid was in the hold.

5 ¶ And the Prophet Gad said vnto Dauid, Abide not in the hold; depart, and get thee into the land of Iudah. Then Dauid departed, and came into the forrest of Hareth.

6 ¶ When Saul heard that Dauid was discouered, and the men that *were* with him: (now Saul abode in Gibeah vnder a ‖ tree in Ramah, hauing his speare in his hand, and all his seruants were standing about him.)

‖ *Or, groue in a hie place.*

7 Then Saul said vnto his seruants that stood about him, Heare now, yee Beniamites: Will the sonne of Iesse giue euery one of you fields, and vineyards, *and* make you all captaines of thousands, and captaines of hundreds:

8 That all of you haue conspired against me, and there is none that † sheweth me, that my sonne hath made a league with the sonne of Iesse, and there is none of you that is sorie for me, or sheweth vnto mee that my sonne hath stirred vp my seruant against me, to lye in waite, as at this day?

† *Heb. vncouereth mine eare.*

9 ¶ Then answered Doeg the Edomite, (which was set ouer the seruants of Saul) and sayd, I saw the son of Iesse comming to Nob, to Ahimelech the sonne of Ahitub.

10 And he enquired of the LORD for him, and gaue him victuals, and gaue him the sword of Goliath the Philistine.

11 Then the king sent to call Ahimelech the Priest, the son of Ahitub, & all his fathers house, the Priests that *were* in Nob: and they came all of them to the king.

12 And Saul said, Heare now thou son of Ahitub: and he answered, † Here I am, my lord.

† *Heb. behold me.*

13 And Saul said vnto him, Why haue ye conspired against me; thou and the son of Iesse, in that thou hast giuen him bread, and a sword, and hast enquired of God for him, that he should rise against me, to lye in waite, as at this day?

14 Then Ahimelech answered the king and said, And who is *so* faithfull among all thy seruants, as Dauid, which is the kings sonne in law, and goeth at thy bidding, and is honourable in thine house?

15 Did I then beginne to enquire of God for him? be it farre from me: let not the king impute any thing vnto his seruant, *nor* to all the house of my father: for thy seruant knew nothing of all this, † lesse or more.

† *Heb. litle or great.*

16 And the king said, Thou shalt surely die, Ahimelech, thou, and all thy fathers house.

17 ¶ And the king sayd vnto the ‖ footmen that stood about him, Turne and slay the Priests of the LORD, because their hand also *is* with Dauid, and because they knew when hee fled, and did not shew it to mee. But the seruants of the king would not put foorth their hand to fall vpon the Priests of the LORD.

‖ *Or, guard. Heb the runners.*

18 And the king said to Doeg, Turne thou and fall vpon the Priests. And Doeg the Edomite turned, and hee fell vpon the Priests, and slew on that day foure score and fiue persons that did weare a linnen Ephod.

19 And Nob the citie of the Priests, smote he with the edge of the sword, both men and women, children and sucklings, and oxen and asses, and sheepe, with the edge of the sword.

20 ¶ And one of the sonnes of Ahimelech, the son of Ahitub, named Abiathar, escaped and fled after Dauid.

21 And Abiathar shewed Dauid that Saul had slaine the LORDS Priests.

22 And Dauid said vnto Abiathar, I knew *it* that day, when Doeg the Edomite was there, that he would surely tell Saul: I haue occasioned *the death* of all the persons of thy fathers house.

23 Abide thou with me, feare not: for he that seeketh my life, seeketh thy life: but with me thou shalt be in safegard.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Dauid enquiring of the Lord by Abiathar, rescueth Keilah. 7 God shewing him the comming of Saul, and the treacherie of the Keilites, he escapeth from Keilah. 14 In Ziph Ionathan commeth and comforteth him. 19 The Ziphites discouer him to Saul. 25 At Maon he is rescued from Saul by the inuasion of the Philistines. 29 He dwelleth at En-gedi.

THen they told Dauid, saying, Behold, the Philistines fight against Keilah, and they rob the threshing floores.

2 Therefore Dauid enquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I goe and smite

these Philistines? And the LORD said vnto Dauid, Goe, and smite the Philistines, and saue Keilah.

3 And Dauids men said vnto him, Behold, we bee afraide here in Iudah: how much more then if wee come to Keilah against the armies of the Philistines?

4 Then Dauid enquired of the LORD yet againe: And the LORD answered him, and said, Arise, goe downe to Keilah: for I will deliuer the Philistines into thine hand.

5 So Dauid and his men went to Keilah, and fought with the Philistines, and brought away their cattell, and smote them with a great slaughter: so Dauid saued the inhabitants of Keilah.

6 And it came to passe when Abiathar the sonne of Ahimelech * fled to Dauid to Keilah, *that* he came downe *with* an Ephod in his hand.

* Chap. 22. 20.

7 ¶ And it was told Saul that Dauid was come to Keilah: and Saul said, God hath deliuered him into mine hand: for he is shut in, by entring into a towne that hath gates and barres.

8 And Saul called all the people together to warre, to goe downe to Keilah, to besiege Dauid, and his men.

9 ¶ And Dauid knew that Saul secretly practised mischiefe against him, and hee said to Abiathar the Priest, Bring hither the Ephod.

10 Then said Dauid, O LORD God of Israel, thy seruant hath certainely heard that Saul seeketh to come to Keilah, to destroy the citie for my sake.

11 Will the men of Keilah deliuer mee vp into his hand? will Saul come downe, as thy seruant hath heard, O LORD God of Israel? I beseech thee tell thy seruant. And the LORD said, He will come downe.

12 Then said Dauid, Will the men of Keilah † deliuer me, and my men, into the hand of Saul? And the LORD said, They will deliuer thee vp.

† Heb. shut vp

13 ¶ Then Dauid and his men, *which were* about sixe hundred, arose, and departed out of Keilah, and went whithersoeuer they could goe: and it was told Saul, that Dauid was escaped from Keilah, and hee forbare to goe foorth.

14 And Dauid abode in the wilderneſſe in strong holds, and remained in a mountaine in the wilderneſſe of Ziph: and Saul sought him euery day, but God deliuered him not into his hand.

15 And Dauid saw that Saul was come out to seeke his life: and Dauid *was* in the wilderneſſe of Ziph in a wood.

16 ¶ And Ionathan Sauls sonne arose, and went to Dauid into the wood, and strengthened his hand in God.

17 And he said vnto him, Feare not; for the hand of Saul my father shall not finde thee, and thou shalt bee king ouer Israel, and I shall be next vnto thee: and that also Saul my father knoweth.

18 And they two made a couenant before the LORD: and Dauid abode in the wood, and Ionathan went to his house.

19 ¶ Then came vp the Ziphites to Saul to Gibeah, saying, Doth not Dauid hide himselfe with vs in strong holdes in the wood, in the hill of Hachilah, which *is* † on the South of ‖ Ieshimon?

† Heb. on the right hand.
‖ Or, the wilderneſſe?

20 Now therefore, O king, come downe according to all the desire of thy soule to come downe, and our part shall be to deliuer him into the kings hand.

21 And Saul said, Blessed *be* yee of the LORD, for ye haue compassion on me.

22 Goe, I pray you, prepare yet, and know, and see his place where his † haunt is, *and* who hath seene him there: for it is told me, that he dealeth very subtilly.

† Heb. foote shall be.

23 See therefore, and take knowledge of all the lurking places where hee hideth himselfe, and come ye againe to mee with the certaintie, and I will goe with you: and it shall come to passe, if hee be in the land, that I will search him out thoroughout all the thousands of Iudah.

24 And they arose, and went to Ziph before Saul: but Dauid an his men *were* in the wilderneſſe of Maon, in the plaine on the South of Ieshimon.

25 Saul also and his men went to seeke *him*, and they told Dauid: wherefore hee came downe into a rocke, and abode in the wilderneſſe of Maon: and when Saul heard that, he pursued after Dauid in the wilderneſſe of Maon.

26 And Saul went on this side of the mountaine, and Dauid and his men on that side of the mountaine: and Dauid made haste to get away for feare of Saul: for Saul and his men compassed Dauid and his men round about to take them.

27 ¶ But there came a messenger vnto Saul, saying, Haste thee, and come: for the Philistines haue † inuaded the land.

† Heb. spread themselues vpon &c.

28 Wherefore Saul returned from pursuing after Dauid, and went against the Phi-

Philistines; therefore they called that place ‖ Sela-Hammahlekoth.

‖ That is, *he rocke of diuisions.*

29 ¶ And Dauid went vp from thence, and dwelt in strong holds at En-gedi.

CHAP. XXIIII.

1 Dauid in a caue at Engedi, hauing cut off Sauls skirt, spareth his life. 8 He sheweth thereby his innocencie. 16 Saul acknowledging his fault, taketh an oath of Dauid, and departeth.

AND it came to passe when Saul was returned from † following the Philistines, that it was told him, saying, Behold, Dauid is in the wildernesse of Engedi.

† *Heb. after.*

2 Then Saul took three thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and went to seeke Dauid and his men vpon the rockes of the wilde goates.

3 And he came to the sheepe coates by the way, where *was* a caue, and Saul went in to couer his feete: and Dauid and his men remained in the sides of the caue.

4 And the men of Dauid said vnto him, Behold the day of which the LORD sayd vnto thee, Behold, I will deliuer thine enemy into thine hand, that thou mayst do to him as it shall seeme good vnto thee. Then Dauid arose, and cut off the skirt of † Sauls robe priuily.

† *Heb. the robe which was Sauls.*

5 And it came to passe afterward, that Dauids heart smote him, because hee had cut off Sauls skirt.

6 And he sayd vnto his men, The LORD forbid, that I should doe this thing vnto my master the LORDS annoynted, to stretch forth mine hand against him, seeing he *is* the Anoynted of the LORD.

† *Heb. cut off.*

7 So Dauid † stayed his seruants with these words, and suffered them not to rise against Saul: but Saul rose vp out of the caue, and went on *his* way.

8 Dauid also rose afterward, and went out of the caue, and cryed after Saul, saying, My lord the king. And when Saul looked behind him, Dauid stouped with his face to the earth, and bowed himselfe.

9 ¶ And Dauid sayd to Saul, Wherfore heare'st thou mens words, saying, Behold, Dauid seeketh thy hurt?

10 Behold, this day thine eyes haue seene, how that the LORD had deliuered thee to day into mine hand in the caue: and some bade *me* kill thee, but *mine eye* spared thee, and I said, I will not put foorth mine hand against my lord, for he *is* the LORDS Anoynted.

11 Moreouer, my father, See, yea see the skirt of thy robe in my hand: for in that I cut off the skirt of thy robe, and killed thee not, know thou and see, that there is neither euil nor transgression in mine hand, and I haue not sinned against thee; yet thou hunt'st my soule, to take it:

12 The LORD iudge betweene me and thee, and the LORD auenge me of thee: but mine hand shall not be vpon thee.

13 As saith the Prouerbe of the ancients, Wickednes proceedeth from the wicked: but mine hand shall not be vpon thee.

14 After whom is the king of Israel come out? after whom doest thou pursue? After a dead dogge, after a flea.

15 The LORD therfore be Iudge, and iudge betweene me and thee, and see, and plead my cause, and † deliuer mee out of thine hand.

† *Heb. iudge.*

16 ¶ And it came to passe when Dauid had made an end of speaking these wordes vnto Saul, that Saul sayd, Is this thy voyce, my sonne Dauid? And Saul lift vp his voice and wept.

17 And hee said to Dauid, Thou art more righteous then I: for thou hast rewarded me good, whereas I haue rewarded thee euill.

18 And thou hast shewed this day how that thou hast dealt well with mee: forasmuch as when the LORD had † deliuered me into thine hand, thou killedst me not.

† *Heb. shut vp*

19 For if a man find his enemie, will he let him goe well away? wherefore the LORD reward thee good, for that thou hast done vnto me this day.

20 And now behold, I know well that thou shalt surely be king, and that the kingdome of Israel shall be established in thine hand.

21 Sweare now therefore vnto mee by the LORD, that thou wilt not cut off my seede after mee, and that thou wilt not destroy my name out of my fathers house.

22 And Dauid sware vnto Saul, and Saul went home: but Dauid and his men gat them vp vnto the hold.

CHAP. XXV.

1 Samuel dieth. 2 Dauid in Paran sendeth to Nabal. 10 Prouoked by Nabals churlishnesse, he minded to destroy him. 14 Abigail vnderstanding thereof, 18 taketh a present, 23 and by her wisedome 32 pacifieth Dauid. 36 Nabal hearing thereof, dyeth. 39 Dauid taketh Abigail and Ahinoam to bee his wiues. 44 Michol is giuen to Phalti.

AND * Samuel died, and all the Israelites were gathered together, and lamented him, and buried him in his house at Ramah. And Dauid arose, and went downe

* Chap. 28. 3. ecclus. 46. 13, 20.

downe to the wildernesse of Paran.

2 And there *was* a man in Maon, whose ‖possessions *were* in Carmel, and the man *was* very great, and he had three thousand sheepe, and a thousand goates: and he was shearing his sheepe in Carmel.

‖ *Or, businesse.*

3 Now the name of the man *was* Nabal, and the name of his wife, Abigail: and she *was* a woman of good vnderstanding, and of a beautifull countenance: but the man *was* churlish and euill in his doings, and he *was* of the house of Caleb.

4 ¶ And Dauid heard in the wildernes, that Nabal did sheare his sheepe.

5 And Dauid sent out ten young men, and Dauid said vnto the young men, Get you vp to Carmel, and goe to Nabal, and † greete him in my name;

† *Heb. aske him in my name, of peace.*

6 And thus shall ye say to him that liueth *in prosperitie*, Peace *be* both to thee, and peace *be* to thine house, and peace *be* vnto all that thou hast.

7 And now, I haue heard that thou hast shearers: now thy shepheards which were with vs, we † hurt them not, neither was there ought missing vnto them, all the while they were in Carmel.

† *Heb shamed.*

8 Aske thy young men, and they will shew thee: wherefore let the young men find fauour in thine eyes: (for we come in a good day) giue, I pray thee, whatsoeuer commeth to thine hand, vnto thy seruants, and to thy sonne Dauid.

9 And when Dauids young men came, they spake to Nabal according to all those words in the name of Dauid, and † ceased.

† *Heb. rested.*

10 ¶ And Nabal answered Dauids seruants, and said, Who *is* Dauid? and who *is* the sonne of Iesse? There be many seruants now a dayes that breake away euery man from his master.

11 Shall I then take my bread and my water, and my † flesh that I haue killed for my shearers, and giue it vnto men, whom I know not whence they be?

† *Heb. slaughter.*

12 So Dauids young men turned their way, and went againe, and came and told him all those sayings.

13 And Dauid sayd vnto his men, Gird you on euery man his sword. And they girded on euery man his sword, and Dauid also girded on his sword: and there went vp after Dauid about foure hundred men, and two hundred abode by the stuffe.

14 ¶ But one of the young men told Abigail Nabals wife, saying, Behold, Dauid sent messengers out of the wildernesse to salute our master: and † he rayled on them.

† *Heb. flew vpon them.*

15 But the men were very good vnto vs, and we were not † hurt, neither missed wee any thing as long as wee were conuersant with them, when we were in the fields.

† *Heb. shamed.*

16 They were a wall vnto vs both by night and day, all the while wee were with them keeping sheepe.

17 Now therefore know and consider what thou wilt doe: for euill is determined against our master, and against all his household: for he is *such* a sonne of Belial, that a man cannot speake to him.

18 ¶ Then Abigail made haste, and took two hundred loaues, & two bottles of wine, and fiue sheepe ready dressed, and fiue measures of parched corne, and an hundred ‖ clusters of raisins, and two hundred cakes of figges, and laid *them* on asses.

‖ *Or, lumpes.*

19 And she sayd vnto her seruants, Goe on before me, behold, I come after you: but she told not her husband Nabal.

20 And it was so, as she rode on the asse, that she came downe by the couert of the hill, and behold, Dauid and his men came downe against her, and she met them.

21 (Now Dauid had said, Surely in vaine haue I kept all that this fellow hath in the wildernesse, so that nothing was missed of all that pertained vnto him: and hee hath requited me euill for good.

22 So and more also doe God vnto the enemies of Dauid, if I leaue of all that pertaine to him by the morning light, any that pisseth against the wall.)

23 And when Abigail saw Dauid, shee hasted, and lighted off the asse, and fell before Dauid on her face, and bowed her selfe to the ground,

24 And fell at his feete, and sayd, Vpon me, my lord, *vpon* me let *this* iniquitie bee, and let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speake in thine † audience, and heare the words of thine handmaid.

‡ *Heb. eares.* † *Heb. lay it to his heart.*

25 Let not my lord, I pray thee, † regard this man of Belial, euen Nabal: for as his name is, so is he: Nabal *is* his name, and folly *is* with him: But I thine handmayd saw not the young men of my lord, whom thou didst send.

26 Now therefore, my lord, *as* the LORD liueth, and *as* thy soule liueth, seeing the LORD hath withholden thee from comming to *shed* blood, and from † auenging thy selfe with thine owne hand: now let thine enemies and they that seeke euill to my lord, be as Nabal.

† *Heb. sauing thy selfe.*

27 And now this ‖blessing which thine handmaide hath brought vnto my lord, let it euen be giuen vnto the young men that † follow my lord.

28 I pray thee, forgiue the trespasse of thine handmaide: for the LORD will certainely make my lord a sure house, because my lord fighteth the battels of the LORD, and euill hath not beene found in thee *all* thy dayes.

29 Yet a man is risen to pursue thee, and to seeke thy soule: but the soule of my lord shall be bound in the bundle of life with the LORD thy God, and the soules of thine enemies, them shall he sling out, † *as out* of the middle of a sling.

30 And it shall come to passe when the LORD shall haue done to my lord, according to all the good that hee hath spoken concerning thee, and shall haue appointed thee ruler ouer Israel;

31 That this shall be no † griefe vnto thee, nor offence of heart vnto my lord, either that thou hast shed blood causelesse, or that my lord hath auenged himselfe: But when the LORD shall haue dealt well with my lord, then remember thine handmayd.

32 ¶ And Dauid said to Abigail, Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel, which sent thee this day to meet me.

33 And blessed be thy aduice, and blessed be thou, which hast kept mee this day from comming to shed blood, and from auenging my selfe with mine owne hand.

34 For in very deed, as the LORD God of Israel liueth, which hath kept me backe from hurting thee, except thou hadst hasted and come to meet me, surely there had not beene left vnto Nabal, by the morning light, any that pisseth against the wall.

35 So Dauid receiued of her hand that which she had brought him, and sayd vnto her, Goe vp in peace to thine house; See, I haue hearkened to thy voyce, and haue accepted thy person.

36 ¶ And Abigail came to Nabal, and behold, he held a feast in his house like the feast of a king; and Nabals heart *was* merry within him, for he *was* very drunken: wherfore shee told him nothing, lesse or more, vntill the morning light.

37 But it came to passe in the morning, when the wine was gone out of Nabal, and his wife had told him these things, that his heart died within him, and hee became *as* a stone.

38 And it came to passe about ten dayes *after*, that the LORD smote Nabal, that he died.

39 ¶ And when Dauid heard that Nabal was dead, he said, Blessed *be* the LORD, that hath pleaded the cause of my reproach from the hand of Nabal, and hath kept his seruant from euill: for the LORD hath returned the wickednes of Nabal vpon his owne head. And Dauid sent, and communed with Abigail, to take her to him to wife.

40 And when the seruants of Dauid were come to Abigail to Carmel, they spake vnto her, saying, Dauid sent vs vnto thee, to take thee to him to wife.

41 And she arose, and bowed her selfe on her face to the earth, and said, Behold, *let* thine handmayd *be* a seruant to wash the feete of the seruants of my lord.

42 And Abigail hasted, and rose, and rode vpon an asse, with fiue damosels of hers that went † after her; and she went after the messengers of Dauid, and became his wife.

43 Dauid also tooke Ahinoam *of Iezreel, and they were also both of them his wiues.

44 ¶ But Saul had giuen * Michal his daughter, Dauids wife, to Phalti the sonne of Laish, which *was* of Gallim.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 *Saul by the discouery of the Ziphites, commeth to Hachilah against Dauid.* 4 *Dauid comming into the trench, stayeth Abishai from killing Saul, but taketh his speare and cruse.* 13 *Dauid reproueth Abner,* 18 *& exhorteth Saul* 21 *Saul acknowledgeth his sinne.*

AND the Ziphites came vnto Saul to Gibeah, saying, * Doth not Dauid hide himselfe in the hill of Hachilah, *which is* before Ieshimon?

2 Then Saul arose, and went downe to the wilderneſse of Ziph, hauing three thousand chosen men of Israel with him, to seeke Dauid in the wilderneſse of Ziph.

3 And Saul pitched in the hill of Hachilah, which *is* before Ieshimon by the way: but Dauid abode in the wilderneſse, and he saw that Saul came after him into the wilderneſse.

4 Dauid therfore sent out spies, & vnderstood that Saul was come in very deed.

5 ¶ And Dauid arose, and came to the place where Saul had pitched: and Dauid beheld the place where Saul lay, and * Abner the sonne of Ner, the captaine of his hoste: and Saul lay in the ‖ trench, and the people pitched round about him.

Or, present.

† *Heb. walke at the feete of &c.*

† *Heb. in the midst of the bought of a sling.*

† *Heb. no staggering: or stumbling.*

† *Heb. at her feete.*

**Iosh 15.56*

* *2.Sam. 3. 14,15.*

* *Chap. 23. 19.*

* *Chap 14. 50. and 17. 55.*

‖ *Or, midst of his carriages.*

6 Then answered Dauid, and saide to Ahimelech the Hittite, and to Abishai the sonne of Zeruiah brother to Ioab, saying, Who will goe downe with me to Saul to the campe? And Abishai, I will goe downe with thee.

7 So Dauid and Abishai came to the people by night, and behold, Saul lay sleeping within the trench, and his speare stuck in the ground at his bolster: but Abner and the people lay round about him.

8 Then said Abishai to Dauid, God hath † deliuered thine enemie into thine hand this day: now therefore let me smite him, I pray thee, with *the* speare, euen to the earth at once, and I will not *smite* him the second time.

9 And Dauid said to Abishai, Destroy him not: for who can stretch foorth his hand against the LORDS Anointed, and be guiltlesse?

10 Dauid saide furthermore, As the LORD liueth, the LORD shall smite him, or his day shall come to die, or he shall descend into battell, and perish.

11 The LORD forbid that I should stretch forth mine hand against the LORDS Anointed: but I pray thee, take thou now the speare that is at his bolster, and the cruse of water, and let vs goe.

12 So Dauid tooke the speare and the cruse of water from Sauls bolster, and they gate them away, and no man saw it, nor knew it, neither awaked: for they were all asleepe, because a deepe sleepe *from* the LORD was fallen vpon them.

13 ¶ Then Dauid went ouer to the other side, and stood on the top of an hil afar off (a great space being betweene them:)

14 And Dauid cried to the people, and to Abner the sonne of Ner, saying, Answerest thou not, Abner? Then Abner answered, and said, Who *art* thou *that* criest to the King?

15 And Dauid said to Abner, *Art* not thou a valiant man? and who *is* like to thee in Israel? Wherefore then hast thou not kept thy lord the King? for there came one of the people in, to destroy the King thy lord.

16 This thing *is* not good that thou hast done: as the LORD liueth, ye are † worthy to die, because yee haue not kept your master the LORDS Anointed: and now see where the Kings speare is, and the cruse of water that was at his bolster.

17 And Saul knew Dauids voice, and said, Is this thy voyce, my sonne Dauid? And Dauid said, It is my voyce, my lord, O king.

18 And he said, Wherefore doth my lord thus pursue after his seruant? for what haue I done? or what euill is in mine hand?

19 Now therefore, I pray thee, let my lord the king heare the wordes of his seruant: If the LORD haue stirred thee vp against me, let him † accept an offering: but if they *be* the children of men, cursed *be* they before the LORD: for they haue driuen me out this day from † abiding in the inheritance of the LORD, saying, Goe serue other gods.

20 Now therefore, let not my blood fall to the earth before the face of the LORD: for the king of Israel is come out to seeke a flea, as when one doeth hunt a partridge in the mountaines.

21 ¶ Then said Saul, I haue sinned: Returne, my sonne Dauid, for I will no more do thee harme, because my soule was precious in thine eyes this day: behold, I haue played the foole, and haue erred exceedingly.

22 And Dauid answered, and said, Behold the Kings speare, and let one of the yong men come ouer and fetch it.

23 The LORD render to euery man his righteousnes, and his faithfulnes: for the LORD deliuered thee into my hand to day, but I would not stretch foorth mine hand against the LORDS Anointed.

24 And behold, as thy life was much set by this day in mine eyes: so let my life bee much set by in the eyes of the LORD, and let him deliuer me out of all tribulation.

25 Then Saul said to Dauid, Blessed be thou, my sonne Dauid: thou shalt both doe great *things*, and also shalt still preuaile. So Dauid went on his way, and Saul returned to his place.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 Saul hearing Dauid to bee in Gath, seeketh no more for him. 5 Dauid beggeth Ziklag of Achish. 8 He inuading other countreys, perswadeth Achish hee fought against Iudah.

AND Dauid said in his heart, I shall now † perish one day by the hand of Saul: there is nothing better for mee, then that I should speedily escape into the land of the Philistines; and Saul shall dispaire of me, to seeke me any more in any coast of Israel: so shall I escape out of his hand.

2 And Dauid arose, and he passed ouer with the sixe hundred men that *were* with him,

† *Hebr. shut vp.*

† *Hebr. smell.*

† *Hebr. clauing.*

† *Hebr. the sonnes of death.*

† *Hebr. be consumed.*

him, vnto Achish the sonne of Maoch king of Gath.

3 And Dauid dwelt with Achish at Gath, he, and his men, euery man with his household, *euen* Dauid with his two wiues, Ahinoam the Iezreelitesse, and Abigail the Carmelitesse Nabals wife.

4 And it was told Saul, that Dauid was fled to Gath, and he sought no more againe for him.

5 ¶ And Dauid said vnto Achish, If I haue now found grace in thine eyes, let them giue me a place in some towne in the countrey, that I may dwell there: for why should thy seruant dwell in the royall citie with thee?

6 Then Achish gaue him Ziklag that day: wherefore Ziklag pertaineth vnto the Kings of Iudah vnto this day.

7 And † the time that Dauid dwelt in the countrey of the Philistines, was † a full yeere, and foure moneths.

8 ¶ And Dauid and his men went vp and inuaded the Geshurites, and the ‖ Gezrites, and the Amalekites: for those *nations* were of old the inhabitants of the land, as thou goest to Shur, euen vnto the land of Egypt.

9 And Dauid smote the land, and left neither man nor woman aliue, and tooke away the sheepe, and the oxen, and the asses, and the camels, and the apparell, and returned, and came to Achish.

10 And Achish said, ‖ Whither haue ye made a rode to day? And Dauid said, Against the South of Iudah, and against the South of the Ierahmeelites, and against the South of the Kenites.

11 And Dauid saued neither man nor woman aliue, to bring *tidings* to Gath, saying, Lest they should tell on vs, saying, So did Dauid, and so will be his maner, all the while he dwelleth in the countrey of the Philistines.

12 And Achish beleeued Dauid, saying, He hath made his people Israel † vtterly to abhorre him, therefore he shall be my seruant for euer.

† *Hebr. the number of dayes.* † *Hebr. a yeere of dayes.* † *Or, Gerzites.*

‖ *Or, did you not make a rode, &c.*

† *Hebr. to stinke.*

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 *Achish putteth confidence in Dauid.* 3 *Saul hauing destroyed the witches,* 4 *and now in his feare forsaken of God,* 7 *seeketh to a witch.* 9 *The witch, encouraged by Saul, raiseth vp Samuel.* 15 *Saul hearing his ruine, fainteth.* 21 *The woman with his seruants refresh him with meate.*

AND it came to passe in those dayes, that the Philistines gathered their armies together for warfare, to fight with Israel: And Achish said vnto Dauid, Know thou assuredly, that thou shalt goe out with me to battell, thou, and thy men.

2 And Dauid said to Achish, Surely thou shalt know what thy seruant can doe. And Achish said to Dauid, Therefore will I make thee keeper of mine head for euer.

3 ¶ Now * Samuel was dead, and all Israel had lamented him, and buried him in Ramah, euen in his owne city: and Saul had put away those that had familiar spirits, and the wyzards, out of the land.

4 And the Philistines gathered themselues together, and came and pitched in Shunem: and Saul gathered all Israel together, and they pitched in Gilboa.

5 And when Saul saw the hoste of the Philistines, hee was afraid, and his heart greatly trembled.

6 And when Saul enquired of the LORD, the LORD answered him not, neither by dreames, nor by Vrim, nor by Prophets.

7 ¶ Then said Saul vnto his seruants, Seeke mee a woman that hath a familiar spirit, that I may goe to her, and enquire of her. And his seruant said to him, Behold, *there is* a woman that hath a familiar spirit at Endor.

8 And Saul disguised himselfe, and put on other raiment, and hee went, and two men with him, and they came to the woman by night, and he said, I pray thee diuine vnto me by the familiar spirit, and bring mee *him* vp whom I shall name vnto thee.

9 And the woman said vnto him, Behold, thou knowest what Saul hath done, how he hath cut off those that haue familiar spirits, and the wizards out of the land: wherefore then layest thou a snare for my life, to cause me to die?

10 And Saul sware to her by the LORD, saying, As the LORD liueth, there shall no punishment happen to thee for this thing.

11 Then said the woman, Whom shall I bring vp vnto thee? and he said, Bring me vp Samuel.

12 And when the woman saw Samuel, she cried with a lowd voice; and the woman spake to Saul, saying, Why hast thou deceiued me? for thou *art* Saul.

13 And the king said vnto her, Be not afraid: for what sawest thou? And the woman said vnto Saul, I saw gods ascending out of the earth.

14 And he said vnto her, † What forme is he of? And shee said, An old man commeth

* Chap. 25. 1.

† *Hebr. what is his forme.*

meth vp, and hee is couered with a mantle. And Saul perceiued that it was Samuel, and he stouped with his face to the ground, and bowed himselfe.

15 ¶ And Samuel said to Saul, Why hast thou disquieted me, to bring mee vp? And Saul answered, I am sore distressed; for the Philistines make warre against mee, and God is departed from mee, and answereth me no more, neither † by Prophets, nor by dreames: therefore I haue called thee, that thou mayest make knowen vnto me what I shall doe.

† *Hebr. by the hand of Prophets.*

16 Then said Samuel, Wherefore then doest thou aske of mee, seeing the LORD is departed from thee, and is become thine enemie?

17 And the LORD hath done ‖ to him, * as he spake by † me: for the LORD hath rent the kingdome out of thine hand, and giuen it to thy neighbour, *euen* to Dauid:

‖ *Or, for himselfe.* * Chap. 15. 28. † *Hebr. mine hand.*

18 Because thou obeyedst not the voice of the LORD, nor executedst his fierce wrath vpon Amalek, therefore hath the LORD done this thing vnto thee this day.

19 Moreouer, the LORD will also deliuer Israel with thee, into the hand of the Philistines: and to morrow *shalt* thou and thy sonnes *be* with me: the LORD also shal deliuer the hoste of Israel into the hand of the Philistines.

† *Hebr. made haste and fell with the fulnesse of his stature.*

20 Then Saul † fell straightway all along on the earth, and was sore afraid, because of the words of Samuel, and there was no strength in him: for hee had eaten no bread all the day, nor all the night.

21 ¶ And the woman came vnto Saul, and saw that he was sore troubled, and said vnto him, Behold, thine handmayd hath obeyed thy voyce, and I haue put my life in my hand, and haue hearkened vnto thy words which thou spakest vnto me.

22 Now therefore, I pray thee, hearken thou also vnto the voyce of thine handmayd, and let me set a morsell of bread before thee; and eat, that thou mayest haue strength, when thou goest on thy way.

23 But he refused, and said, I wil not eat. But his seruants together with the woman compelled him, and hee hearkened vnto their voyce: so he arose from the earth, and sate vpon the bed.

24 And the woman had a fat calfe in the house, and she hasted, and killed it, and tooke flower and kneaded *it*, and did bake vnleauened bread thereof.

25 And shee brought *it* before Saul, and before his seruants, and they did eate: then they arose vp, and went away that night.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 Dauid marching with the Philistines, 3 is disalowed by their Princes. 6 Achish dismissethhim with commendations of his fidelitie.

NOw the Philistines gathered together all their armies to Aphek: and the Israelites pitched by a fountaine which *is* in Iezreel.

2 And the lords of the Philistines passed on by hundreds, and by thousands: but Dauid and his men passed on in the rere-ward with Achish.

3 Then saide the princes of the Philistines, What *do* these Hebrewes *here*? And Achish saide vnto the princes of the Philistines, *Is* not this Dauid the seruant of Saul the King of Israel, which hath bene with me these dayes, or these yeeres, and I haue found no fault in him since he fell *vnto mee*, vnto this day?

4 And the princes of the Philistines were wroth with him, and the princes of the Philistines said vnto him, * Make this fellow returne, that hee may goe againe to his place which thou hast appointed him, and let him not goe downe with vs to battell, lest in the battell he be an aduersary to vs: for wherewith should he reconcile himselfe vnto his master? should it not be with the heads of these men?

* 1. Chron. 12. 19.

5 *Is* not this Dauid, of whom they sang one to another in daunces, saying, * Saul slew his thousands, and Dauid his ten thousands?

* Chap. 18. 7. and 21. 11.

6 ¶ Then Achish called Dauid, and said vnto him, Surely, as the LORD liueth, thou hast bene vpright, and thy going out and thy comming in with me in the hoste is good in my sight: for I haue not found euil in thee, since the day of thy comming vnto me vnto this day: neuertheless, the † lords fauour thee not.

† *Hebr. thou art not good in the eyes of the lords.*

7 Wherefore now returne and goe in peace, that thou † displeasest not the lords of the Philistines.

† *Hebr. do not euill in the eyes of the lords.*

8 ¶ And Dauid said vnto Achish, But what haue I done? and what hast thou found in thy seruant so long as I haue bene † with thee vnto this day, that I may not goe fight against the enemies of my lord the King?

† *Hebr. before thee.*

9 And Achish answered, and said to Dauid, I know that thou *art* good in my sight, as an Angel of God: notwithstanding the

the Princes of the Philiſtines haue ſaid, He ſhall not goe vp with vs to the battell.

10 Wherefore now riſe vp early in the morning, with thy maſters ſeruants that are come with thee: and aſſoone as ye bee vp early in the morning, and haue light, depart.

11 So Dauid and his men roſe vp early to depart in the morning, to returne into the land of the Philiſtines; and the Philiſtines went vp to Iezreel.

CHAP. XXX.

1 *The Amalekites ſpoile Ziklag.* 4 *Dauid asking counſell, is encouraged by God to purſue them.* 11 *By the meanes of a reuiued Egyptian, hee is brought to the enemies, and recouereth all the ſpoile.* 22 *Dauids law to deuide the ſpoile equally betweene them that fight, and them that keepe the ſtuffe.* 26 *Hee ſendeth preſents to his friends.*

AND it came to paſſe when Dauid and his men were come to Ziklag on the third day, that the Amalekites had inuaded the South and Ziklag, and ſmitten Ziklag, and burnt it with fire:

2 And had taken the women captiues, that *were* therein; they ſlew not any either great or ſmall, but caried *them* away, and went on their way.

3 ¶ So Dauid and his men came to the citie, and behold, it was burnt with fire, and their wiues, and their ſonnes, and their daughters were taken captiues.

4 Then Dauid and the people that were with him, lift vp their voyce, and wept, vntill they had no more power to weepe.

5 And Dauids two wiues were taken captiues, Ahinoam the Iezreeliteſſe, and Abigail the wife of Nabal the Carmelite.

6 And Dauid was greatly diſtreſſed: for the people ſpake of ſtoning him, becauſe the ſoule of all the people was † grieued, euery man for his ſonnes, and for his daughters: but Dauid encouraged himſelfe in the LORD his God.

† *Hebr. bitter.*

7 And Dauid ſaide to Abiathar the Prieſt Ahimelechs ſonne, I pray thee, bring me hither the Ephod: & Abiathar brought thither the Ephod to Dauid.

8 And Dauid enquired at the LORD, ſaying; Shall I purſue after this troupe? ſhall I ouertake them? And hee anſwered him, Purſue, for thou ſhalt ſurely ouertake *them*, and without faile recouer *all*.

9 So Dauid went, he, and the ſixe hundred men that *were* with him, and came to the brooke Beſor, where thoſe that were left behinde, ſtayed.

10 But Dauid purſued, hee and foure hundred men: (for two hundred abode behinde, which were ſo faint that they could not goe ouer the brooke Beſor.)

11 ¶ And they found an Egyptian in the field, and brought him to Dauid, and gaue him bread, and he did eate, and they made him drinke water.

12 And they gaue him a piece of a cake of figs, and two cluſters *of raiſins:* and when he had eaten, his ſpirit came againe to him: for he had eaten no bread, nor drunke any water, three dayes and three nights.

13 And Dauid ſaid vnto him, To whom *belongeſt* thou? and whence *art* thou? And he ſaid, I am a yong man of Egypt, ſeruant to an Amalekite, and my maſter left me, becauſe three dayes agone I fell ſicke.

14 We made an inuaſion *vpon* the South of the Cherethites, and vpon the *coaſt* which *belongeth* to Iudah, and vpon the South of Caleb, and wee burnt Ziklag with fire.

15 And Dauid ſaid to him, Canſt thou bring me downe to this company? And he ſaid, Sweare vnto mee by God, that thou wilt neither kill me, nor deliuer me into the hands of my maſter, and I will bring thee downe to this company.

16 ¶ And when hee had brought him downe, behold, they *were* ſpread abroad vpon all the earth, eating and drinking, and dancing, becauſe of all the great ſpoile that they had taken out of the land of the Philiſtines, and out of the land of Iudah.

17 And Dauid ſmote them from the twilight, euen vnto the euening of † the next day: and there eſcaped not a man of them, ſaue foure hundred yong men which rode vpon camels, and fled.

† *Hebr. their morrow.*

18 And Dauid recouered all that the Amalekites had caried away: and Dauid reſcued his two wiues.

19 And there was nothing lacking to them, neither ſmal nor great, neither ſonnes nor daughters, neither ſpoile, nor any thing that they had taken to them: Dauid recouered all.

20 And Dauid tooke all the flockes, and the herdes, *which* they draue before thoſe *other* cattell, and ſaide, This *is* Dauids ſpoile.

21 ¶ And Dauid came to the two hundred men which were ſo faint that they could not follow Dauid, whom they had made alſo to abide at the brooke Beſor: and they went foorth to meet Dauid, and to meete the people, that *were* with him; and when

when Dauid came neere to the people, he ‖ saluted them.

22 Then answered all the wicked men, and *men* of Belial, of † those that went with Dauid, and said, Because they went not with vs, we will not giue them *ought* of the spoile, that wee haue recouered, saue to euery man his wife and his children, that they may leade *them* away, and depart.

23 Then said Dauid, Ye shall not do so, my brethren, with that which the LORD hath giuen vs, who hath preserued vs, and deliuered the company that came against vs, into our hand.

24 For who will hearken vnto you in this matter? But as his part *is* that goeth downe to the battell, so shall his part *bee* that tarieth by the stuffe: they shall part alike.

25 And it was so from that day † forward, that he made it a statute, and an ordinance for Israel, vnto this day.

26 ¶ And when Dauid came to Ziklag, he sent of the spoile vnto the Elders of Iudah, *euen* to his friends, (saying, Behold a † present for you, of the spoile of the enemies of the LORD)

27 To *them* which *were* in Bethel, and to *them* which *were* in South Ramoth, and to *them* which *were* in Iattir,

28 And to *them* which *were* in Aroer, and to *them* which *were* in Siphmoth, and to *them* which *were* in Eshtemoa,

29 And to *them* which *were* in Rachal, and *them* which *were* in the cities of the Ierahmeelites, and to *them* which *were* in the cities of the Kenites,

30 And to *them* which *were* in Hormah, and to *them* which *were* in Chorashan, and to *them* which *were* in Athach,

31 And to *them* which *were* in Hebron, and to all the places where Dauid himselfe, and his men were wont to haunt.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 *Saul hauing lost his armie, and his sonnes slaine, hee and his armour bearer kill themselues.* 7 *The Philistines possesse the forsaken townes of the Israelites.* 8 *They triumph ouer the dead carkeises.* 11 *They of Iabesh Gilead, recouering the bodies by night, burne them at Iabesh, and mournfully bury their bones.*

NOw * the Philistines fought against Israel: and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fel downe ‖ slaine in mount Gilboa.

2 And the Philistines followed hard vpon Saul, and vpon his sonnes, and the Philistines slew Ionathan, and Abinadab, and Malchishua, Sauls sonnes.

3 And the battel went sore against Saul, and the † archers † hit him, and he was sore wounded of the archers.

4 Then said Saul vnto his armour bearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith, lest these vncircumcised come and thrust me through, and ‖ abuse me. But his armour bearer would not, for hee was sore afraid: therefore Saul tooke a sword, and fell vpon it.

5 And when his armour bearer saw that Saul was dead, hee fell likewise vpon *his* sword, and died with him.

6 So Saul died, and his three sonnes, and his armour bearer, and all his men that same day together.

7 ¶ And when the men of Israel that *were* on the other side of the valley, and they that *were* on the other side Iordane, saw that the men of Israel fled, and that Saul and his sonnes were dead, they forsooke the cities and fled, and the Philistines came and dwelt in them.

8 And it came to passe on the morrow when the Philistines came to strip the slaine, that they found Saul, and his three sonnes fallen in mount Gilboa.

9 And they cut off his head, and stripped off his armour, and sent into the land of the Philistines round about to publish *it in* the house of their idoles, and among the people.

10 And they put his armour in the house of Ashtaroth: and they fastened his body to the wall of Bethshan.

11 ¶ And when the inhabitants of Iabesh Gilead heard ‖ of that which the Philistines had done to Saul:

12 All the valiant men arose, and went all night, and tooke the body of Saul, and the bodies of his sonnes from the wall of Bethshan, and came to Iabesh, and * burnt them there.

13 And they tooke their bones, and * buried *them* vnder a tree at Iabesh, and fasted seuen dayes.

|| *Or, asked them how they did,* † *Hebr. men.*

† *Hebr. and forward.*

† *Hebr. blessing.*

* 1. Chron. 10. 1.

|| *Or, wounded.*

† *Hebr. shooters, men with bowes.* † *Hebr. found him.*

|| *Or, mocke me.*

|| *Or, concerning him.*

* Iere. 34. 5.

* 2. Sam. 2. 4.

THE

THE SECOND BOOKE OF
Samuel, otherwise called, The second Booke of the Kings.

CHAP. I.

1 The Amalekite, who brought tidings of the ouerthrow, and accused himselfe of Sauls death, is slaine. 17 Dauid lamenteth Saul and Ionathan with a song.

NOw it came to passe after the death of Saul, when Dauid was returned from * the slaughter of the Amalekites, and Dauid had abode two dayes in Ziklag,

*1.Sam.30.17.

2 It came euen to passe on the thirde day, that behold, a man came out of the campe from Saul, with his clothes rent, and earth vpon his head: and so it was when he came to Dauid, that he fel to the earth, and did obeysance.

3 And Dauid saide vnto him, From whence comest thou? And he said vnto him, Out of the campe of Israel am I escaped.

† *Hebr. what was, &c.*

4 And Dauid saide vnto him, † How went the matter? I pray thee, tell me. And he answered, That the people are fled from the battell, and many of the people also are fallen and dead, and Saul and Ionathan his sonne are dead also.

5 And Dauid said vnto the yong man that told him, How knowest thou that Saul and Ionathan his sonne be dead?

6 And the yong man that tolde him, said, As I happened by chance vpon mount Gilboa, beholde, Saul leaned vpon his speare: and loe, the charets and horsemen followed hard after him.

† *Hebr. behold me.*

7 And when he looked behind him, he saw mee, and called vnto me: and I answered, † Here am I.

8 And he said vnto me, Who *art* thou? and I answered him, I *am* an Amalekite.

|| *Or, my coat of male, for, my entroidered coat shindeth me, that my, &c.*

9 Hee said vnto mee againe, Stand, I pray thee, vpon me, and slay me: for || anguish is come vpon mee, because my life *is* yet whole in me.

10 So I stood vpon him, and slew him, because I was sure that he could not liue after that hee was fallen: And I tooke the crowne that *was* vpon his head, and the bracelet that *was* on his arme, and haue brought them hither vnto my lord.

11 Then Dauid tooke holde on his clothes, and * rent them, and likewise all the men that *were* with him.

*Chap.3.31.and 13.31.

12 And they mourned and wept, and fasted vntill Euen, for Saul and for Ionathan his sonne, and for the people of the LORD, and for the house of Israel, because they were fallen by the sword.

13 ¶ And Dauid said vnto the yong man that told him, Whence *art* thou? And he answered, I *am* the sonne of a stranger, an Amalekite.

14 And Dauid saide vnto him, * How wast thou not afraid to stretch foorth thine hand, to destroy the LORDS Anointed?

*Psal.105.15.

15 And Dauid called one of the yong men, and said, Go neere, *and* fall vpon him. And he smote him, that he died.

16 And Dauid saide vnto him, Thy blood *be* vpon thy head: for thy mouth hath testified against thee, saying, I haue slaine the LORDS Anoynted.

17 ¶ And Dauid lamented with this lamentation ouer Saul, and ouer Ionathan his sonne:

18 (Also he bade them teach the children of Iudah *the vse of* the bow: behold, it is written * in the booke || of Iasher.)

*Iosh.10.13.

|| *Or, of the vpright.*

19 The beauty of Israel is slaine vpon thy high places: how are the mighty fallen!

20 * Tell it not in Gath, publish it not in the streets of Askelon: lest the daughters of the Philistines reioyce, lest the daughters of the vncircumcised triumph.

* *Micah* 1.10.

21 Ye mountaines of Gilboa, let there *be* no dew, neither let there *be* raine vpon you, nor fields of offerings: for there the shield of the mighty is vilely cast away, the shield of Saul, *as though* hee had not bene anointed with oile.

22 From the blood of the slaine, from the fat of the mighty, the bow of Ionathan turned not backe, and the sword of Saul returned not emptie.

23 Saul and Ionathan *were* louely and || pleasant in their liues, and in their death they were not diuided: they were swifter then Eagles, they were stronger then Lions.

|| *Or, sweet.*

24 Ye

24 Ye daughters of Israel, weepe ouer Saul, who clothed you in scarlet, with *other* delights, who put on ornaments of golde vpon your apparell.

25 How are the mighty fallen in the midst of the battel! O Ionathan, thou wast slaine in thine high places.

26 I am distressed for thee, my brother Ionathan, very pleasant hast thou bene vnto me: thy loue to me was wonderfull, passing the loue of women.

27 How are the mightie fallen, and the weapons of warre perished!

CHAP. II.

1 Dauid by Gods direction, with his company goeth vp to Hebron, where he is made King of Iudah. 5 Hee commendeth them of Iabesh Gilead, for their kindenesse to Saul. 8 Abner maketh Ishbosheth King of Israel. 12 A mortall skirmish betweene twelue of Abners, and twelue of Ioabs men. 18 Asahel is slaine. 25 At Abners motion Ioab soundeth a retreat. 32 Asahels buriall.

AND it came to passe after this, that Dauid enquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I goe vp into any of the cities of Iudah? And the LORD said vnto him, Goe vp. And Dauid said, Whither shall I goe vp? And he said, Vnto Hebron.

2 So Dauid went vp thither, and his two wiues also, Ahinoam the Iezreelitesse, and Abigail Nabals wife the Carmelite.

3 And his men that *were* with him, did Dauid bring vp, euery man with his household: & they dwelt in the cities of Hebron.

4 And * the men of Iudah came, and there they anointed Dauid king ouer the house of Iudah: and they told Dauid, saying; That * the men of Iabesh Gilead *were they* that buried Saul.

5 ¶ And Dauid sent messengers vnto the men of Iabesh Gilead, and said vnto them, Blessed *be* ye of the LORD, that yee haue shewed this kindnesse vnto your lord, *euen* vnto Saul, and haue buried him.

6 And now the LORD shew kindenesse and trueth vnto you: and I also will requite you this kindenesse, because ye haue done this thing.

7 Therefore now let your handes be strengthened, and † be ye valiant: for your master Saul is dead, and also the house of Iudah haue anointed me king ouer them.

8 ¶ But Abner the sonne of Ner, captaine of † Sauls hoste, tooke Ishbosheth the sonne of Saul, and brought him ouer to Mahanaim.

9 And he made him king ouer Gilead, and ouer the Asshurites, and ouer Iezreel, and ouer Ephraim, and ouer Beniamin, and ouer all Israel.

10 Ishbosheth Sauls sonne *was* fortie yeeres old when hee began to reigne ouer Israel, and reigned two yeres: but the house of Iudah followed Dauid.

11 (And the † time that Dauid was king in Hebron ouer the house of Iudah, *was* seuen yeeres, and sixe moneths)

12 ¶ And Abner the sonne of Ner, and the seruants of Ishbosheth the son of Saul, went out from Mahanaim, to Gibeon.

13 And Ioab the sonne of Zeruiah, and the seruants of Dauid went out, and met † together by the poole of Gibeon: and they sate downe, the one on the one side of the poole, and the other on the other side of the poole.

14 And Abner said to Ioab, Let the yong men now arise, and play before vs: and Ioab said, Let them arise.

15 Then there arose and went ouer by number twelue of Beniamin, which *pertained* to Ishbosheth the sonne of Saul, and twelue of the seruants of Dauid.

16 And they caught euery one his fellow by the head, and *thrust* his sword in his fellowes side, so they fell downe together: Wherefore that place was called ‖Helkathhazzurim, which is in Gibeon.

17 And there was a very sore battel that day: and Abner was beaten, and the men of Israel, before the seruants of Dauid.

18 ¶ And there were three sonnes of Zeruiah there, Ioab, and Abishai, and Asahel: and Asahel *was as* light † of foot † as a wilde Roe.

19 And Asahel pursued after Abner, and in going hee turned not to the right hand nor to the left from † following Abner.

20 Then Abner looked behind him, & said, Art thou Asahel? And he answered, I *am*.

21 And Abner said to him, Turne thee aside to thy right hand, or to thy left, & lay thee holde on one of the yong men, and take thee his ‖ armour. But Asahel would not turne aside from following of him.

22 And Abner saide againe to Asahel, Turne thee aside from following mee: Wherefore should I smite thee to the ground? how then should I hold vp my face to Ioab thy brother?

23 Howbeit hee refused to turne aside: wherefore Abner with the hinder end of the speare smote him vnder the fift *ribbe*, that the speare came out behinde him, and hee fel downe there, and died in the same place: and

* 1. Macc. 2. 57.

* 1. Sam. 31. 13.

† *Hebr. be ye the sonnes of valour.*

† *Hebr. the hoste which was Sauls.*

† *Hebr. number of dayes.*

† *Hebr. them together.*

‖ *That is, the field of strong men.*

† *Hebr. of his feet.*

† *Hebr. as one of the Roes that is in the field.*

† *Hebr. from after Abner.*

‖ *Or, spoile.*

and it came to passe, that as many as came to the place where Asahel fell downe and died, stood still.

24 Ioab also and Abishai pursued after Abner: and the Sunne went downe when they were come to the hill of Ammah, that *lieth* before Giah by the way of the wildernesse of Gibeon.

25 ¶ And the children of Beniamin gathered themselues together after Abner, and became one troupe, and stood on the top of an hill.

26 Then Abner called to Ioab, and said, Shall the sword deuoure for euer? Knowest thou not that it wil be bitternesse in the latter end? How long shall it be then, yer thou bid the people returne from following their brethren?

27 And Ioab said, As God liueth, vnlesse thou hadst spoken, surely then † in the morning the people had ‖ gone vp euery one from following his brother.

† *Hebr. from the morning.* ‖ *Or, gone away.*

28 So Ioab blew a trumpet, and all the people stood still, and pursued after Israel no more, neither fought they any more.

29 And Abner and his men walked all that night thorow the plaine, and passed ouer Iordane, and went thorow all Bithron, and they came to Mahanaim.

30 And Ioab returned from following Abner; and when he had gathered all the people together, there lacked of Dauids seruants nineteene men, and Asahel.

31 But the seruants of Dauid had smitten of Beniamin and of Abners men, *so that* three hundred and threescore men died.

32 ¶ And they tooke vp Asahel, and buried him in the sepulchre of his father which *was* in Bethlehem: and Ioab and his men went all night, and they came to Hebron at breake of day.

CHAP. III.

1 *During the warre Dauid still waxeth stronger.* 2 *Sixe sonnes were borne to him in Hebron.* 6 *Abner displeased with Ishbosheth,* 12 *reuolteth to Dauid.* 13 *Dauid requireth a condition to bring him his wife Michal.* 17 *Abner hauing communed with the Israelites, is feasted by Dauid, and dismissed.* 22 *Ioab returning from battell, and displeased with the king, and killeth Abner.* 28 *Dauid curseth Ioab,* 31 *and mourneth for Abner.*

NOw there was long warre betweene the house of Saul, and the house of Dauid: but Dauid waxed stronger and stronger, and the house of Saul waxed weaker and weaker.

2 ¶ And vnto Dauid were sonnes borne in Hebron: and his first borne was Amnon, of Ahinoam the Iezreelitesse.

3 And his second, Chileab, of Abigail the wife of Nabal the Carmelite: and the third, Absalom the sonne of Maacah, the daughter of Talmai king of Geshur;

4 And the fourth, Adoniiah the sonne of Haggith: and the fifth, Shephatiah the sonne of Abital;

5 And the sixth, Ithream by Eglah Dauids wife: these were borne to Dauid in Hebron.

6 ¶ And it came to passe while there was warre betweene the house of Saul and the house of Dauid, that Abner made himselfe strong for the house of Saul.

7 And Saul had a concubine, whose name *was* *Rizpah, the daughter of Aiah: and *Ishbosheth* saide to Abner, Wherefore hast thou gone in vnto my fathers concubine?

* Chap. 21. 10.

8 Then was Abner very wroth for the words of Ishbosheth, and said, *Am* I a dogs head, which against Iudah doe shew kindenesse this day vnto the house of Saul thy father, to his brethren, and to his friends, and haue not deliuered thee into the hand of Dauid, that thou chargest me to day with a fault concerning this woman?

9 So doe God to Abner, and more also, except as the LORD hath sworne to Dauid, euen so I doe to him:

10 To translate the kingdome from the house of Saul, and to set vp the throne of Dauid ouer Israel, and ouer Iudah, from Dan euen to Beer-sheba.

11 And he could not answere Abner a word againe, because he feared him.

12 ¶ And Abner sent messengers to Dauid on his behalfe, saying, Whose *is* the land? saying *also*, Make thy league with me, and behold, my hand *shalbe* with thee, to bring about all Israel vnto thee.

13 ¶ And he said, Well, I will make a league with thee: but one thing I require of thee, † that is, Thou shalt not see my face, except thou first bring Michal Sauls daughter, when thou commest to see my face.

† *Hebr. saying.*

14 And Dauid sent messengers to Ishbosheth Sauls sonne, saying, Deliuer me my wife Michal, which I espoused to me for *an hundred foreskins of the Philistines.

* 1. Sam. 18. 25, 27.

15 And Ishbosheth sent, and tooke her from her husband, *euen* from * Phaltiel the sonne of Laish.

* 1. Sam. 25. 44. Phalti.

16 And her husband went with her † along weeping behinde her to Bahurim: then said Abner vnto him, Goe, returne. And he returned.

† *Hebr. going, and weeping.*

17 ¶ And

17 ¶And Abner had cõmunication with the Elders of Israel, saying, Ye sought for Dauid † in times past, to be king ouer you.

† *Hebr. both yesterday, and the third day.*

18 Now then doe *it*, for the LORD hath spoken of Dauid, saying; By the hand of my seruant Dauid I will saue my people Israel out of the hand of the Philistines, and out of the hand of all their enemies.

19 And Abner also spake in the eares of Beniamin: and Abner went also to speake in the eares of Dauid in Hebron, all that seemed good to Israel, and that seemed good to the whole house of Beniamin.

20 So Abner came to Dauid to Hebron, and twentie men with him: and Dauid made Abner, and the men that *were* with him, a feast.

21 And Abner said vnto Dauid, I will arise, and goe, and will gather all Israel vnto my lord the king, that they may make a league with thee, and that thou mayest reigne ouer al that thine heart desireth. And Dauid sent Abner away, & he went in peace

22 ¶And behold, the seruants of Dauid, and Ioab came from *pursuing* a troupe, and brought in a great spoile with them: (but Abner *was* not with Dauid in Hebron, for he had sent him away, and he was gone in peace.)

23 When Ioab and all the hoste that *was* with him, were come, they told Ioab, saying, Abner the sonne of Ner came to the king, and he hath sent him away, and he is gone in peace.

24 Then Ioab came to the king, and said, What hast thou done? behold, Abner came vnto thee, why is it that thou hast sent him away, and he is quite gone?

25 Thou knowest Abner the sonne of Ner, that he came to deceiue thee, and to know thy going out, and thy comming in, and to know all that thou doest.

26 And when Ioab was come out from Dauid, hee sent messengers after Abner, which brought him againe from the well of Siriah; but Dauid knew *it* not.

27 And when Abner was returned to Hebron, * Ioab tooke him aside in the gate to speake with him ‖quietly: and smote him there vnder the fift *rib*, that he died, for the blood of * Asahel his brother.

* 1. King. 2. 5
‖ *Or, peaceably.*
* Chap. 2. 23.

28 ¶ And afterward when Dauid heard it, he said, I and my kingdome *are* guiltlesse before the LORD for euer, from the † blood of Abner the sonne of Ner:

† *Hebr. bloods.*

29 Let it rest on the head of Ioab, and on all his fathers house, and let there not † faile from the house of Ioab one that hath an issue, or that is a leper, or that leaneth on a staffe, or that falleth on the sword, or that lacketh bread.

† *Hebr. be cut off.*

30 So Ioab and Abishai his brother slew Abner, because he had slaine their brother * Asahel at Gibeon in battell.

* Chap. 2. 23.

31 ¶ And Dauid said to Ioab, and to all the people that were with him, Rent your clothes, and gird you with sackecloth, and mourne before Abner. And king Dauid himselfe followed the † biere.

† *Hebr. bed.*

32 And they buried Abner in Hebron, & the king lift vp his voyce, and wept at the graue of Abner; and all the people wept.

33 And the king lamented ouer Abner, and said, Died Abner as a foole dieth?

34 Thy hands were not bound, nor thy feet put into fetters: as a man falleth before † wicked men, so fellest thou. And all the people wept againe ouer him.

† *Heb. children of iniquitie.*

35 And when all the people came to cause Dauid to eate meate while it was yet day, Dauid sware, saying, So doe God to me, and more also, if I taste bread or ought else, till the Sunne be downe.

36 And all the people tooke notice of it, and it † pleased them: as whatsoeuer the King did, pleased all the people.

† *Hebr. was good in their eyes.*

37 For all the people, and all Israel vnderstood that day, that it was not of the King to slay Abner the sonne of Ner.

38 And the King said vnto his seruants, Know ye not that there is a prince & a great man fallen this day in Israel?

39 And I am this day † weake, though anointed King, and these men the sonnes of Zeruiah *be* too hard for me: the LORD shall reward the doer of euill, according to his wickednesse.

† *Hebr. tender.*

CHAP. IIII.

1 *The Israelites being troubled at the death of Abner,* 2 *Baanah and Rechab slay Ishbosheth, and bring his head to Hebron.* 9 *Dauid causeth them to be slaine, and Ishbosheths head to be buried.*

AND when Sauls sonne heard that Abner was dead in Hebron, his handes were feeble, and all the Israelites were troubled.

2 And Sauls sonne had two men that were captaines of bands: the name of the one was Baanah, & the name of the † other Rechab, the sonnes of Rimmon a Beerothite, of the children of Beniamin: (for Beeroth also was reckoned to Beniamin:

† *Hebr. second.*

3 And the Beerothites fled to Gittaim, and were sojourners there vntil this day.)

4 And Ionathan, Sauls sonne, had a sonne that was lame of his feet, *and* was fiue yeeres old when the tidings came of Saul and Ionathan out of Iezreel, & his nource tooke him vp, and fled: and it came to passe as she made haste to flee, that he fell, and he became lame, and his name *was* Mephibosheth.

5 And the sonnes of Rimmon the Beerothite, Rechab and Baanah, went, and came about the heat of the day to the house of Ishbosheth, who lay on a bed at noone.

6 And they came thither into the midst of the house, as *though* they would haue fetched wheat, and they smote him vnder the fift *rib*, and Rechab and Baanah his brother escaped.

7 For when they came into the house, he lay on his bed in his bed-chamber, and they smote him, and slew him, and beheaded him, and tooke his head, and gate them away thorow the plaine all night.

8 And they brought the head of Ishbosheth vnto Dauid to Hebron, and said to the King, Behold the head of Ishbosheth the sonne of Saul, thine enemie, which sought thy life, and the LORD hath auenged my lord the king this day of Saul and of his seed.

9 ¶ And Dauid answered Rechab and Baanah his brother, the sonnes of Rimmon the Beerothite, and said vnto them, *As* the LORD liueth, who hath redeemed my soule out of all aduersitie,

10 When * one told me, saying, Behold, Saul is dead, († thinking to haue brought good tidings) I tooke hold of him, & slew him in Ziklag, ‖ who *thought* that I would haue giuen him a reward for his tidings:

11 How much more, when wicked men haue slaine a righteous person, in his owne house, vpon his bed? Shall I not therefore now require his blood of your hand, and take you away from the earth?

12 And Dauid commaunded his yong men, and they slew them, and cut off their hands and their feet, and hanged them vp ouer the poole in Hebron: but they tooke the head of Ishbosheth, and buried *it* in the * sepulchre of Abner, in Hebron.

CHAP. V.

1 *The Tribes come to Hebron to anoint Dauid ouer Israel.* 4 *Dauids age.* 6 *He taking Zion from the Iebusites, dwelleth in it.* 11 *Hiram sendeth to Dauid.* 13 *Eleuen sonnes are borne to him in Ierusalem.* 17 *Dauid directed by God, smiteth the Philistines at Baal-Perazim* 22 *and againe at the Mulberry trees.*

THen * came all the tribes of Israel to Dauid vnto Hebron, and spake, saying, Behold, we are thy bone and thy flesh.

2 Also in time past when Saul was king ouer vs, thou *wast he* that leddest out and broughtest in Israel: and the LORD said to thee, * Thou shalt feed my people Israel, and thou shalt be a captaine ouer Israel.

3 So all the Elders of Israel came to the King to Hebron, and king Dauid made a league with them in Hebron before the LORD: and they anointed Dauid King ouer Israel.

4 ¶ Dauid was thirty yeeres old when he began to reigne, *and* he reigned fourtie yeeres.

5 In Hebron hee reigned ouer Iudah * seuen yeeres, and sixe moneths: and in Ierusalem he reigned thirty and three yeres ouer all Israel and Iudah.

6 ¶ And the King and his men went to Ierusalem, vnto the Iebusites, the inhabitants of the land: which spake vnto Dauid, saying, Except thou take away the blind and the lame, thou shalt not come in hither: ‖ Thinking, Dauid cannot come in hither.

7 Neuertheless, Dauid tooke the strong hold of Zion: the same *is* the city of Dauid.

8 And Dauid said on that day, Whosoeuer getteth vp to the gutter, and smiteth the Iebusites, and the lame, and the blinde, *that are* hated of Dauids soule, * *he shall bee chiefe and captaine:* ‖ Wherefore they saide, The blind and the lame shall not come into the house.

9 So Dauid dwelt in the fort, and called it the citie of Dauid, and Dauid built round about, from Millo and inward.

10 And Dauid † went on, and grewe great, and the LORD God of hostes was with him.

11 ¶ And * Hiram king of Tyre sent messengers to Dauid, and Cedar trees, and carpenters, and † Masons: and they built Dauid an house.

12 And Dauid perceiued that the LORD had established him King ouer Israel, and that he had exalted his kingdome for his people Israels sake.

13 ¶ And * Dauid tooke him mo concubines and wiues out of Ierusalem, after he was come from Hebron, and there were yet sonnes and daughters borne to Dauid.

14 And * these *be* the names of those that *were* borne vnto him in Ierusalem, Shammua, and Shobab, & Nathan, & Solomon:

15 Ibhar

* Chap 1. 15.
† *Heb. he was in his owne eyes as a bringer, &c.*
‖ *Or, which was the reward I gaue him for his tidings.*

* Chap. 3. 32

* 1. Chron. 11. 1.

* Psal. 7. 71.

* Chap 2. 11

‖ *Or, saying, Dauid shall not, &c.*

* 1. Chron. 11. 6.
‖ *Or, because they had said, euen the blind and the lame, He shall not come into the house.*
† *Heb. went, going and growing.*

* 1. Chron. 14. 1.

† *Heb hewers of the stone of the wall.*

* 1. Chron. 3. 9.

* 1 Chron. 3. 5.

15 Ibhar also, and Elishua, and Nepheg, and Iaphia,
16 And Elishama, and Eliada, and Eliphalet.
17 ¶ *But when the Philistines heard that they had anointed Dauid king ouer Israel, all the Philistines came vp to seeke Dauid, and Dauid heard *of it*, and went downe to the hold.
18 The Philistines also came, and spred themselues in the valley of Rephaim.
19 And Dauid enquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I goe vp to the Philistines? wilt thou deliuer them into mine hand? And the LORD said vnto Dauid, Goe vp: for I will doubtlesse deliuer the Philistines into thine hand.
20 And *Dauid came to Baal-Perazim, and Dauid smote them there, and said, The LORD hath broken forth vpon mine enemies before me, as the breach of waters. Therfore he called the name of that place, ‖ Baal-Perazim.
21 And there they left images, and Dauid and his men *‖ burnt them.
22 ¶ And the Philistines came vp yet againe, and spread themselues in the valley of Rephaim.
23 And when Dauid enquired of the LORD, he said, Thou shalt not goe vp: *but* fetch a compasse behind them, and come vpon them ouer against the Mulberie trees.
24 And let it be when thou hearest the sound of a going in the tops of the mulbery trees, that then thou shalt bestirre thy selfe: for then shall the LORD goe out before thee, to smite the hoste of the Philistines.
25 And Dauid did so, as the LORD had commanded him; & smote the Philistines from Geba, vntill thou come to Gazer.

* 1.Chron. 11.16. and 14.8.
* Esai.28.21
‖ That is, *the plaine of breaches.*
*1. Chron. 14.12.
‖ *Or, tooke them away.*

CHAP. VI.

1 Dauid fetcheth the Arke from Kiriath-iearim on a new cart. 6 Vzzah is smitten at Perez-Vzzah. 9 God blesseth Obed-Edom for the Arke. 12 Dauid bringeth the Arke into Zion with sacrifices, dauncing before it, for which Michal despiseth him. 17 Hee placeth it in a tabernacle with great ioy and feasting. 20 Michal reproouing Dauid for his religious ioy, is childlesse to her death.

AGaine, Dauid gathered together all the chosen men of Israel, thirty thousand:
2 And *Dauid arose and went with all the people that *were* with him, from Baale of Iudah, to bring vp from thence the Arke of God, ‖ whose Name is called by the LORD of hosts, that dwelleth *betweene* the Cherubims.
3 And they † set the Arke of God vpon a new cart, and brought it out of the house of Abinadab that *was* in ‖ Gibeah: and Vzzah and Ahio the sonnes of Abinadab, draue the new cart.
4 And they brought it out of *the house of Abinadab which *was* at Gibeah, † accompanying the Arke of God; and Ahio went before the Arke.
5 And Dauid and all the house of Israel played before the LORD on all maner of *instruments* made of Firre-wood, euen on harpes, and on Psalteries, and on timbrels, and on cornets, and on cymbals.
6 ¶ And *when they came to Nachons threshing floore, Vzzah put forth his *hand* to the Arke of God, and tooke hold of it, for the oxen ‖ shooke *it*.
7 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Vzzah, and God smote him therefor *his* ‖ errour, and there he died by the Arke of God.
8 And Dauid was displeased, because the LORD had † made a breach vpon Vzzah: And he called the name of the place, ‖ Perez-Vzzah to this day.
9 And Dauid was afraid of the LORD that day, and said, How shall the Arke of the LORD come to me?
10 So Dauid would not remoue the Arke of the LORD vnto him into the citie of Dauid: but Dauid caried it aside into the house of Obed Edom, the Gittite.
11 And the Arke of the LORD continued in the house of Obed Edom the Gittite, three moneths: and the LORD blessed Obed Edom, and all his household.
12 ¶ And it was told king Dauid, saying, *The LORD hath blessed the house of Obed Edom, and all that *pertained* vnto him, because of the Arke of God. So Dauid went and brought vp the Arke of God, from the house of Obed Edom, into the citie of Dauid, with gladnesse.
13 And it was so, that when they that bare the Arke of the LORD, had gone sixe paces, he sacrificed oxen and fatlings.
14 And Dauid danced before the LORD with all *his* might, and Dauid was girded with a linnen Ephod.
15 So Dauid and all the house of Israel brought vp the Arke of the LORD with shouting, & with the sound of the trumpet.
16 And as the Arke of the LORD came into the city of Dauid, Michal Sauls daughter looked through a window, and saw king Dauid leaping and dancing before the LORD, and she despised him in her heart.
17 ¶ And

* 1.Chron. 13.5,6.
‖ *Or, at which the name, euen the Name of the LORD of hosts was called vpon.*
† *Heb. made to ride.*
‖ *Or, the hill.*
* 1.Sam.7.2
† *Hebr. with.*
* 1.Chron. 13.9.
‖ *Or, stumbled.*
‖ *Or, rashnesse*
† *Heb. broken.*
‖ That is, *the breach of Vzzah.*
*1.Chron. 15.25.

17 ¶ And they brought in the Arke of the LORD, and set it in his place, in the midst of the Tabernacle that Dauid had † pitched for it: and Dauid offered burnt offrings, & peace offrings before the LORD.

† *Heb. stretched.*

18 And assoone as Dauid had made an end of offering burnt offerings and peace offerings, * hee blessed the people in the Name of the LORD of hosts.

* 1.Chron. 16.2.

19 And he dealt among all the people, euen among the whole multitude of Israel, as well to the women as men, to euery one a cake of bread, and a good piece *of flesh*, and a flagon *of wine*: so all the people departed euery one to his house.

20 ¶ Then Dauid returned to blesse his household: and Michal the daughter of Saul came out to meet Dauid, and said, Howe glorious was the king of Israel to day, who vncouered himselfe to day in the eies of the handmaids of his seruants, as one of the vaine fellowes ‖ shamelessely vncouereth himselfe!

‖ *Or, openly.*

21 And Dauid said vnto Michal, *It was* before the LORD, which chose me before thy father, and before all his house, to appoint mee ruler ouer the people of the LORD, ouer Israel: therefore will I play before the LORD.

22 And I wil yet be more vile then thus, and will bee base in mine owne sight: and ‖ of the maid seruants which thou hast spoken of, of them shall I be had in honour.

‖ *Or, of the handmaids of my seruants.*

23 Therfore Michal the daughter of Saul had no childe vnto the day of her death.

CHAP. VII.

1 Nathan first approouing the purpose of Dauid to build God an house, 4 after by the word of God forbiddeth him 12 He promiseth him benefits and blessings in his seede. 18 Dauids prayer and thanksgiuing.

AND it came to passe, * when the King sate in his house, and the LORD had giuen him rest round about from all his enemies;

* 1.Chron. 17.1.

2 That the king said vnto Nathan the Prophet, See now, I dwell in an house of Cedar, but the Arke of God dwelleth within curtaines.

3 And Nathan said to the King, Goe, doe all that is in thine heart: for the LORD *is* with thee.

4 ¶ And it came to passe that night, that the word of the LORD came vnto Nathan, saying;

5 Goe and tell † my seruant Dauid, Thus saith the LORD, Shalt thou build me an house for me to dwell in?

† *Hebr. to my seruant, to Dauid.*

6 Whereas I haue not dwelt in any house, since the time that I brought vp the children of Israel out of Egypt, euen to this day, but haue walked in a tent and in a tabernacle.

7 In all *the places* wherein I haue walked with all the children of Israel, spake I a word with ‖ any of the tribes of Israel, whom I commanded to feed my people Israel, saying, Why build ye not me an house of Cedar?

‖ *In the 1.chr. 17.6. any of the Iudges.*

8 Now therefore so shalt thou say vnto my seruant Dauid; Thus saith the LORD of hostes, * I tooke thee from the sheepecote, † from following the sheepe, to bee ruler ouer my people, ouer Israel.

* 1.Sam.16. 12.psal.78. 70.

† *Hebr. from after.*

9 And I was with thee whithersoeuer thou wentest, and haue cut off all thine enemies † out of thy sight, and haue made thee a great name, like vnto the name of the great men that *are* in the earth.

† *Heb. from thy face.*

10 (Moreouer I will appoint a place for my people Israel, and will plant them, that they may dwell in a place of their owne, and moue no more: neither shall the children of wickenesse afflict them any more, as beforetime,

11 And as since the time that I commanded Iudges *to be* ouer my people Israel, and haue caused thee to rest from all thine enemies:) Also the LORD telleth thee, that hee will make thee an house.

12 ¶ And * when thy dayes be fulfilled, and thou shalt sleepe with thy fathers, I will set vp thy seede after thee, which shall proceed out of thy bowels, and I will establish his kingdome.

* 1.King.8. 20.

13 * Hee shall build an house for my Name, and I will stablish the throne of his kingdome for euer.

* 1.King.5.5 and 6.12.1. chron.22.10

14 * I will be his father, and he shall be my sonne: * if he commit iniquity, I will chasten him with the rod of men, and with the stripes of the children of men.

* Heb.1.5. * Psal.89. 31,32.

15 But my mercie shall not depart away from him, as I tooke it from Saul, whome I put away before thee.

16 And thine house, and thy kingdome shall bee established for euer before thee: thy throne shalbe established for euer.

17 According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nathan speake vnto Dauid.

18 ¶ Then went King Dauid in, and sate before the LORD, and he said, Who *am* I, O Lord GOD? and what *is* my house, that thou hast brought me hitherto?

19 And

19 And this was yet a small thing in thy sight, O Lord GOD: but thou hast spoken also of thy seruants house for a great while to come, and *is* this the † maner of man, O Lord GOD?

†*Hebr. Law.*

20 And what can Dauid say more vnto thee? for thou, Lord GOD, knowest thy seruant.

21 For thy words sake, and according to thine owne heart hast thou done all these great things, to make thy seruants knowe *them.*

22 Wherefore thou art great, O Lord GOD: for *there is* none like thee, neither *is there* any God beside thee, according to all that we haue heard with our eares.

*Deut. 4.7.

23 And *what one nation in the earth *is* like thy people, *euen* like Israel, whome God went to redeeme for a people to himselfe, and to make him a name, and to doe for you great things, and terrible, for thy land, before thy people which thou redeemedst to thee from Egypt, *from* the nations and their gods?

24 For thou hast confirmed to thy selfe thy people Israel *to be* a people vnto thee for euer: and thou, LORD, art become their God.

25 And now, O LORD God, the word that thou hast spoken, concerning thy seruant, and concerning his house, establish *it* for euer, and doe as thou hast said.

26 And let thy Name be magnified for euer, saying, The LORD of hostes *is* the God ouer Israel: and let the house of thy seruant Dauid be established before thee.

†*Hebr. opened the eare.*

27 For thou, O LORD of hosts, God of Israel, hast † reuealed to thy seruant, saying, I will build thee an house: therefore hath thy seruant found in his heart to pray this prayer vnto thee.

*Iohn 17. 17.

28 And now, O Lord GOD, (thou art that God, and *thy words be true, and thou hast promised this goodnesse vnto thy seruant.)

† *Heb. be thou pleased and blesse.*

29 Therefore now † let it please thee to blesse the house of thy seruant, that it may continue for euer before thee: for thou, O Lord GOD, hast spoken *it*, and with thy blessing let the house of thy seruant be blessed for euer.

CHAP. VIII.

1 Dauid subdueth the Philistines and the Moabites. 3 He smiteth Hadadezer, and the Syrians. 9 Toi sendeth Ioram with presents to blesse him. 11 The presents and the spoile Dauid dedicateth to God. 14 He putteth garisons in Edom. 16 Dauids officers.

AND * after this it came to passe, that Dauid smote the Philistines, and subdued them: and Dauid tooke ‖ Metheg-Ammah out of the hand of the Philistines.

*1. Chron. 18.1. &c. Psal 60.2.

‖ *Or, the bridle of Ammah.*

2 And he smote Moab, and measured them with a line, casting them downe to the ground: euen with two lines measured hee, to put to death, and with one full line to keepe aliue: and so the Moabites became Dauids seruants, *and* brought gifts.

3 ¶ Dauid smote also Hadadezer the sonne of Rehob, king of Zobah, as hee went to recouer his border at the riuer Euphrates.

4 And Dauid tooke ‖ from him a thousand ‖ *charets*, and seuen hundred horsmen, and twentie thousand footmen: and Dauid houghed all the charet *horses*, but reserued of them *for* an hundred charets.

‖ *Or, of his.*

‖ *As 1. Chr. 18.4.*

5 And when the Syrians of Damascus came to succour Hadadezer king of Zobah, Dauid slew of the Syrians two and twentie thousand men.

6 Then Dauid put garisons in Syria of Damascus: And the Syrians became seruants to Dauid, *and* brought gifts: and the LORD preserued Dauid whithersoeuer he went.

7 And Dauid tooke the shields of gold that were on the seruants of Hadadezer, and brought them to Ierusalem.

8 And from Betah and from Berothai, cities of Hadadezer, King Dauid tooke exceeding much brasse.

9 ¶ When Toi king of Hamath heard that Dauid had smitten all the hoste of Hadadezer,

10 Then Toi sent Ioram his sonne vnto king Dauid to † salute him, and to blesse him, because he had fought against Hadadezer, and smitten him: (for Hadadezer † had warres with Toi) and *Ioram* † brought with him vessels of siluer, and vessels of gold, and vessels of brasse;

† *Heb. aske him of peace.*

† *Hebr. was a man of warres with.*

† *Hebr. in his hand were.*

12 Which also king Dauid did dedicate vnto the LORD, with the siluer and golde that he had dedicate of all nations which he subdued:

12 Of Syria, and of Moab, and of the children of Ammon, and of the Philistines, and of Amalek, and of the spoile of Hadadezer sonne of Rehob king of Zobah.

13 And Dauid gate *him* a name when he returned from † smiting of the Syrians in the valley of salt, *being* eighteene thousand *men.*

† *Hebr. his smiting.*

14 ¶ And hee put garisons in Edom;

thorowout all Edom put he garriſons, and all they of Edom became Dauids ſeruants: and the LORD preſerued Dauid whitherſoeuer he went.

15 And Dauid reigned ouer all Iſrael, and Dauid executed iudgement and iuſtice vnto all his people.

16 And Ioab the ſonne of Zeruiah *was* ouer the hoſte, and Iehoſhaphat the ſonne of Ahilud *was* || Recorder.

17 And Zadok the ſonne of Ahitub, and Ahimelech the ſonne of Abiathar, *were* the Prieſts, and Seraiah *was* the || Scribe.

18 * And Benaiah the ſonne of Iehoiada was *ouer* both the Cherethites, and the Pelethites, and Dauids ſonnes were || chiefe rulers.

|| *Or, remembrancer, or writer of Chronicles.*
|| *Or, ſecretarie.*
* 1. Chron. 18.17.
|| *Or, Princes*

CHAP. IX.

1 Dauid by Ziba, ſeeketh for Mephibosheth. 7 For Ionathans ſake he intertaineth him at his table, & reſtoreth him all that was Sauls. 9 He maketh Ziba his farmour.

AND Dauid ſaid, Is there yet any that is left of the houſe of Saul, that I may ſhew him kindneſſe for Ionathans ſake?

2 And there was of the houſe of Saul, a ſeruant whoſe name was Ziba: and when they had called him vnto Dauid, the king ſaid vnto him, *Art* thou Ziba? And he ſaid, Thy ſeruant *is he.*

3 And the King ſaid, Is there not yet any of the houſe of Saul, that I may ſhewe the kindneſſe of God vnto him? and Ziba ſaid vnto the king, Ionathan hath yet a ſon, which is * lame on his feet.

* Chap. 4.4.

4 And the king ſaid vnto him, Where *is* he? and Ziba ſaid vnto the king, Behold, he *is* in the houſe of Machir the ſonne of Ammiel, in Lodebar.

5 ¶ Then King Dauid ſent, and fet him out of the houſe of Machir the ſonne of Ammiel, from Lodebar.

6 Now when Mephibosheth the ſonne of Ionathan the ſonne of Saul, was come vnto Dauid, he fell on his face, and did reuerence: and Dauid ſaid, Mephibosheth! And he anſwered, Behold thy ſeruant.

7 ¶ And Dauid ſaid vnto him, Feare not; for I will ſurely ſhew thee kindneſſe, for Ionathan thy fathers ſake, and will reſtore thee all the land of Saul thy father, and thou ſhalt eate bread at my table continually.

8 And he bowed himſelfe, and ſaide, What *is* thy ſeruant, that thou ſhouldeſt looke vpon ſuch a dead dog as I *am*?

9 ¶ Then the king called to Ziba Sauls ſeruant, and ſaid vnto him, I haue giuen vnto thy maſters ſonne all that pertained to Saul, and to all his houſe.

10 Thou therefore and thy ſonnes, and thy ſeruants, ſhall till the land for him, and thou ſhalt bring in *the fruits*, that thy maſters ſonne may haue food to eate: but Mephibosheth thy maſters ſonne ſhal eat bread alway at my table. Now Ziba had fifteene ſonnes, and twentie ſeruants.

11 Then ſaid Ziba vnto the king, According to all that my lord the king hath commanded his ſeruant, ſo ſhall thy ſeruant doe: as for Mephibosheth, *ſaide the King*, he ſhall eate at my table, as one of the Kings ſonnes.

12 And Mephibosheth had a yong ſonne whoſe name *was* Micha: and all that dwelt in the houſe of Ziba, *were* ſeruants vnto Mephibosheth.

13 So Mephibosheth dwelt in Ieruſalem: for he did eat continually at the kings table, and was lame on both his feet.

CHAP. X.

1 Dauids meſſengers ſent to comfort Hanun the ſonne of Nahaſh, are villenouſly intreated. 6 The Ammonites, ſtrengthened by the Syrians, are ouercome by Ioab and Abiſhai, 15 Shobach making a new ſupply of the Syrians at Helam, is ſlaine by Dauid.

AND it came to paſſe, after this, that the * king of the children of Ammon died, & Hanun his ſonne reigned in his ſtead.

* 1. Chron. 19.1.

2 Then ſaid Dauid, I will ſhew kindnes vnto Hanun the ſonne of Nahaſh, as his father ſhewed kindneſſe vnto me. And Dauid ſent to comfort him by the hand of his ſeruants, for his father: and Dauids ſeruants came into the land of the children of Ammon.

3 And the princes of the children of Ammon ſaide vnto Hanun their lord, † Thinkeſt thou that Dauid doth honour thy father, that he hath ſent comforters vnto thee? Hath not Dauid rather ſent his ſeruants vnto thee, to ſearch the citie, and to ſpie it out, and to ouerthrow it?

† *Heb. in thine eyes doth Dauid.*

4 Wherefore Hanun tooke Dauids ſeruants, and ſhaued off the one halfe of their beards, and cut off their garments in the middle, *euen* to their buttockes, and ſent them away.

5 When they told *it* vnto Dauid, he ſent to meet them, becauſe the men were greatly aſhamed: and the King ſaid, Tarie at Iericho vntill your beards be growen, *and* then returne.

6 ¶ And when the children of Ammon ſaw that they ſtanke before Dauid, the children of Ammon ſent, and hired the Syrians

ans of Beth-Rehob, and the Syrians of Zoba, twentie thousand footmen, and of king Maacah, a thousand men, and of Ishtob twelue thousand men.

7 And when Dauid heard of it, he sent Ioab, and all the hoste of the mighty men.

8 And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battel in aray at the entring in of the gate: and the Syrians of Zoba and of Rehob, and Ishtob, and Maacah *were* by themselues in the field.

9 When Ioab saw that the front of the battell was against him, before and behind, he chose of all the choise men of Israel, and put them in aray against the Syrians.

10 And the rest of the people he deliuered into the hand of Abishai his brother, that he might put them in aray against the children of Ammon.

11 And he said, If the Syrians bee too strong for me, then thou shalt helpe mee: but if the children of Ammō be too strong for thee, then I will come and helpe thee.

12 Be of good courage, and let vs play the men for our people, and for the cities of our God: and the LORD doe that which seemeth him good.

13 And Ioab drew nigh, and the people that *were* with him, vnto the battell against the Syrians: and they fled before him.

14 And when the children of Ammon saw that the Syrians were fled, then fled they also before Abishai, and entred into the citie: so Ioab returned from the children of Ammon, and came to Ierusalem.

15 ¶ And when the Syrians saw that they were smitten before Israel, they gathered themselues together.

16 And Hadarezer sent, & brought out the Syrians ẏ *were* beyond the riuer, & they came to Helam, and Shobach the captaine of the hoste of Hadarezer *went* before them.

17 And when it was told Dauid, he gathered all Israel together, and passed ouer Iordane, and came to Helam: and the Syrians set themselues in aray against Dauid, and fought with him.

18 And the Syrians fled before Israel, and Dauid slewe *the men* of seuen hundred charets of the Syrians, and fourty thousand horsemen, and smote Shobach the captaine of their hoste, who died there.

19 And when all the kings that were seruants to Hadarezer sawe, that they were smitten before Israel, they made peace with Israel, & serued them: so the Syrians feared to helpe the children of Ammon any more

CHAP. XI.

1 While Ioab besieged Rabbah, Dauid committeth adulterie with Bath-sheba. 6 Vriah sent for by Dauid to couer the adulterie, would not goe home neither sober nor drunken. 14 He carieth to Ioab the letter of his death. 18 Ioab sendeth the newes thereof to Dauid. 26 Dauid taketh Bathsheba to wife.

AND it came to passe, that † after the yeere was expired, at the time when kings goe forth *to battell*, that * Dauid sent Ioab and his seruants with him, and all Israel; and they destroyed the children of Ammon, and besieged Rabbah: but Dauid taried still at Ierusalem.

† *Hebr. at the returne of the yeere.*

* 1. Chron. 20. 1.

2 ¶ And it came to passe in an euening tide, that Dauid arose from off his bed, and walked vpon the roofe of the kings house: and from the roofe he saw a woman washing her selfe, and the woman was very beautifull to looke vpon.

3 And Dauid sent and enquired after the woman: and one said, Is not this Bath-sheba the daughter of Eliam, the wife of Vriah the Hittite?

4 And Dauid sent messengers, and tooke her, and she came in vnto him, and he lay with her, (‖ for shee was * purified from her vncleanesse) and shee returned vnto her house.

‖ *Or, and when she had purified her selfe, &c. she returned.*

* Leuit. 15. 19. and 18. 19.

5 And the woman conceiued, and sent and told Dauid, and said, I am with childe.

6 ¶ And Dauid sent to Ioab, *saying*, Send me Vriah the Hittite. And Ioab sent Vriah to Dauid.

7 And when Vriah was come vnto him, Dauid demanded of him † how Ioab did, and how the people did, and how the warre prospered.

† *Heb. of the peace of, &c.*

8 And Dauid said to Vriah, Go downe to thy house, and wash thy feet. And Vriah departed out of the kings house, and there † followed him a messe *of meat* frō the king.

† *Heb. went out after him.*

9 But Vriah slept at the doore of the kings house, with al the seruants of his lord, and went not downe to his house.

10 And when they had told Dauid, saying, Vriah went not downe vnto his house, Dauid said vnto Vriah, Camest thou not from thy iourney? why *then* diddest thou not goe downe vnto thine house?

11 And Vriah said vnto Dauid, The Arke, and Israel, and Iudah abide in tents, and my lord Ioab, and the seruants of my lord are encamped in the open fields; shall I then goe into mine house, to eate and to drinke, and to lie with my wife? As thou liuest, and as thy soule liueth, I will not doe this thing.

12 And Dauid said to Vriah, Tary here to day also, and to morrow I will let thee depart. So Vriah abode in Ierusalem, that day and the morrow.

13 And when Dauid had called him, he did eate and drinke before him, and made him drunke: and at euen he went out to lie on his bed with the seruants of his lord, but went not downe to his house.

14 ¶ And it came to passe in the morning, that Dauid wrote a letter to Ioab, and sent *it* by the hand of Vriah.

15 And he wrote in the letter, saying, Set ye Vriah in the forefront of the †hottest battell, and retire ye † from him, that hee may be smitten, and die.

† *Heb. strong.* † *Heb. from after him.*

16 And it came to passe when Ioab obserued the citie, that he assigned Vriah vnto a place where he knew that valiant men were.

17 And the men of the citie went out, and fought with Ioab: and there fell some of the people of the seruants of Dauid, and Vriah the Hittite died also.

18 ¶ Then Ioab sent, and told Dauid all the things concerning the warre:

19 And charged the messenger, saying, When thou hast made an end of telling the matters of the warre vnto the King;

20 And if so be that the Kings wrath arise, and he say vnto thee, Wherefore approched ye so nigh vnto the citie when yee did fight? Knewe yee not that they would shoot from the wall?

* Iudg 9.53

21 Who smote * Abimelech the sonne of Ierubesheth? Did not a woman cast a piece of a milstone vpon him from the wall that he died in Thebez? why went ye nigh the wall? Then say thou, Thy seruant Vriah the Hittite is dead also.

22 ¶ So the messenger went, and came and shewed Dauid all that Ioab had sent him for.

23 And the messenger said vnto Dauid, Surely the men preuailed against vs, and came out vnto vs into the field, & we were vpō them euen vnto the entring of the gate.

24 And the shooters shot from off the wall vpon thy seruants, and some of the Kings seruants bee dead, and thy seruant Vriah the Hittite is dead also.

25 Then Dauid said vnto the messenger, Thus shalt thou say vnto Ioab, Let not this thing † displease thee: for the sword deuoureth † one as well as another: Make thy battell more strong against the citie, and ouerthrow it; and encourage thou him.

† *Heb. be euill in thine eyes.* † *Hebr. so and such.*

26 ¶ And when the wife of Vriah heard that Vriah her husband was dead, she mourned for her husband.

27 And when the mourning was past, Dauid sent, and fet her to his house, and she became his wife, and bare him a sonne: but the thing that Dauid had done, † displeased the LORD.

† *Heb. was euill in the eyes of.*

CHAP. XII.

1 *Nathans parable of the Ewe lambe, causeth Dauid to be his owne Iudge.* 7 *Dauid, reprooued by Nathan, confesseth his sinne and is pardoned.* 15 *Dauid mourneth and prayeth for the childe, while it liued.* 24 *Solomon is borne and named Iedidiah.* 26 *Dauid taketh Rabbah, and tortureth the people thereof.*

AND the LORD sent Nathan vnto Dauid: and he came vnto him, and saide vnto him, There were two men in one city; the one rich, and the other poore.

2 The rich *man* had exceeding many flocks and herds.

3 But the poore *man* had nothing saue one little ewe lambe, which he had bought and nourished vp: and it grew vp together with him, and with his children, it did eate of his owne † meat, and dranke of his owne cup, and lay in his bosome, and was vnto him as a daughter.

† *Heb. morsell*

4 And there came a traueller vnto the rich man, and he spared to take of his owne flocke, and of his owne herd, to dresse for the wayfaring man that was come vnto him, but tooke the poore mans lambe, and dressed it for the man that was to come to him.

5 And Dauids anger was greatly kindled against the man, and he said to Nathan, As the LORD liueth, the man that hath done this thing, || shall surely die.

|| *Or, is worthy to die.*

6 And he shal restore the lambe *fourefold, because he did this thing, and because he had no pitie.

* Exod. 22. 1

7 ¶ And Nathan said to Dauid, Thou art the man: thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I * anointed thee King ouer Israel, and I deliuered thee out of the hande of Saul.

* Chap. 16. 13.

8 And I gaue thee thy Masters house, and thy Masters wiues into thy bosome, and gaue thee the house of Israel and of Iudah, and if that had bin too little, I would moreouer haue giuen vnto thee such and such things.

9 Wherefore hast thou despised the commandement of the LORD, to doe euill in his sight? thou hast killed Vriah the Hittite with the sword, and hast taken his wife to

to bee thy wife, and haſt ſlaine him with the ſword of the children of Ammon.

10 Now therefore the ſword ſhal neuer depart from thine houſe, becauſe thou haſt deſpiſed mee, and haſt taken the wife of Vriah the Hittite to be thy wife.

11 Thus ſaith the LORD, Behold, I will raiſe vp euill againſt thee out of thine owne houſe, and I will * take thy wiues before thine eyes, & giue *them* vnto thy neighbour, and he ſhal lie with thy wiues in the ſight of this Sunne.

12 For thou didſt *it* ſecretly: but I wil doe this thing before all Iſrael, and before the Sunne.

13 And Dauid ſaid vnto Nathan, *I haue ſinned againſt the LORD. And Nathan ſaid vnto Dauid, The LORD alſo hath put away thy ſinne, thou ſhalt not die.

14 Howbeit, becauſe by this deed thou haſt giuen great occaſion to the enemies of the LORD to blaſpheme, the child alſo that is borne vnto thee, ſhall ſurely die.

15 ¶ And Nathan departed vnto his houſe: and the LORD ſtrake the child that Vriahs wife bare vnto Dauid, and it was very ſicke.

16 Dauid therefore beſought God for the childe, and Dauid † faſted, and went in, and lay all night vpon the earth.

17 And the Elders of his houſe aroſe, *and went* to him, to raiſe him vp from the earth: but he would not, neither did he eat bread with them.

18 And it came to paſſe on the ſeuenth day, that the child died: and the ſeruants of of Dauid feared to tell him that the childe was dead: for they ſaid, Beholde, while the child was yet aliue, wee ſpake vnto him, and he would not hearken vnto our voice: how will he then † vexe himſelfe, if wee tell him that the child is dead?

19 But when Dauid ſawe that his ſeruants whiſpered, Dauid perceiued that the childe was dead: therefore Dauid ſaid vnto his ſeruants, Is the childe dead? And they ſaid, He is dead.

20 Then Dauid aroſe from the earth and waſhed, and anointed *himſelfe*, & changed his apparel, and came into the houſe of the LORD, and worſhipped: then hee came to his owne houſe, and when he required, they ſet bread before him, and he did eat.

21 Then ſaide his ſeruants vnto him, What thing *is* this that thou haſt done? thou didſt faſt and weepe for the childe while it was aliue, but when the childe was dead, thou didſt riſe and eat bread.

22 And he ſaid, While the child was yet aliue, I faſted and wept: for I ſaid, Who can tell *whether* God will bee gracious to mee, that the child may liue?

23 But now he is dead, wherefore ſhould I faſt? Can I bring him backe againe? I ſhall goe to him, but he ſhall not returne to mee.

24 ¶ And Dauid comforted Bathſheba his wife, and went in vnto her, and lay with her: and *ſhe bare a ſonne, and he called his name Solomon, and the LORD loued him.

25 And he ſent by the hand of Nathan the Prophet, and * he called his name ‖ Iedidiah, becauſe of the LORD.

26 ¶ And Ioab fought againſt Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and tooke the royall citie.

27 And Ioab ſent meſſengers to Dauid, and ſaid, I haue fought againſt Rabbah, and haue taken the citie of waters.

28 Now therfore, gather the reſt of the people together, and encampe againſt the citie, and take it: leſt I take the citie, and † it be called after my name.

29 And Dauid gathered all the people together, and went to Rabbah, and fought againſt it, and tooke it.

30 *And he tooke their kings crowne from off his head (the weight whereof *was* a talent of golde, with the precious ſtones) and it was *ſet* on Dauids head, & he brought forth the ſpoyle of the citie † in great abundance.

31 And hee brought foorth the people that *were* therein, and put *them* vnder ſawes, and vnder harrowes of yron, and vnder axes of yron, and made them paſſe through the bricke-kilne: And thus did hee vnto all the cities of the children of Ammon. So Dauid and all the people returned vnto Ieruſalem.

CHAP. XIII.

1 *Ammon louing Tamar, by Ionadabs counſell faining himſelfe ſicke, rauiſheth her.* 15 *Hee hateth her, and ſhamefully turneth her away.* 19 *Abſalom entertaineth her, and concealeth his purpoſe.* 23 *At a ſheepeſhearing, among all the Kings ſonnes, he killeth Ammon.* 30 *Dauid grieuing at the newes, is comforted by Ionadab.* 37 *Abſalom flieth to Talmai at Geſhur.*

AND it came to paſſe after this, that Abſalom the ſonne of Dauid had a faire ſiſter, whoſe name *was* Tamar: and Amnon the ſonne of Dauid loued her.

2 And Amnon was ſo vexed, that hee fell ſicke for his ſiſter Tamar: for ſhe was a virgine,

*Deu. 28. 30 chap. 16. 22.

*Ecclus. 47. 11.

† *Heb. fiſted a fiſt.*

† *Hebr. doe hurt.*

*Matt. 1. 6.

*1. Chron. 22. 9.
‖ That is, *Beloued of the Lord.*

† *Hebr. my name be called vpon it.*

*1. Chron. 20. 2.

† *Hebr. very great.*

virgine, and † Amnon thought it hard for him to doe any thing to her.

† Heb. it was maruelous or hard in the eyes of Amnon

3 But Amnon had a friend, whose name was Ionadab, the sonne of Shimeah, Dauids brother: and Ionadab was a very subtill man.

4 And he said vnto him, Why *art* thou, being the Kings sonne, † leane † from day to day? wilt thou not tell me? And Amnon saide vnto him, I loue Tamar my brother Absaloms sister.

† Heb. thin. † Heb. morning by morning.

5 And Ionadab saide vnto him, Lay thee downe on thy bed, and make thy selfe sicke: and when thy father commeth to see thee, say vnto him, I pray thee, let my sister Tamar come, and giue me meat, and dresse the meate in my sight, that I may see *it*, and eat *it* at her hand.

6 ¶ So Amnon lay downe, and made himselfe sick: and when the king was come to see him, Amnon saide vnto the king, I pray thee, let Tamar my sister come, and make me a couple of cakes in my sight, that I may eat at her hand.

7 Then Dauid sent home to Tamar, saying, Goe now to thy brother Amnons house, and dresse him meat.

8 So Tamar went to her brother Amnons house, (and he was layd downe) and shee tooke ‖ flowre, and kneaded *it*, and made cakes in his sight, and did bake the cakes.

‖ Or, paste.

9 And she tooke a panne, and powred *them* out before him, but he refused to eate: and Amnon sayd, Haue out all men from mee: And they went out euery man from him.

10 And Amnon said vnto Tamar, Bring the meat into the chamber, that I may eate of thine hand. And Tamar tooke the cakes which she had made, and brought *them* into the chamber to Amnon her brother.

11 And when she had brought *them* vnto him to eate, he tooke hold of her, & said vnto her, Come lie with me, my sister.

12 And she answered him, Nay, my brother, do not † force me: for *† no such thing ought to bee done in Israel; doe not thou this folly.

† Heb. humble me. *Leuit 18. 9 † Heb. it ought not so to bee done.

13 And I, whither shal I cause my shame to go? and as for thee, thou shalt be as one of the fooles in Israel: now therefore, I pray thee, speake vnto the king, for hee will not withhold me from thee.

14 Howbeit he would not hearken vnto her voice, but being stronger then shee, forced her, and lay with her.

15 ¶ Then Amnon hated her † exceedingly, so that the hatred wherewith he hated her, was greater then the loue wherwith hee had loued her: And Amnon said vnto her, Arise, be gone.

† Heb. with great hatred greatly.

16 And she said vnto him, There is no cause: this euill in sending me away, is greater then the other that thou diddest vnto me: But he would not hearken vnto her.

17 Then hee called his seruant that ministred vnto him, and said, Put nowe this *woman* out from mee, and bolt the doore after her.

18 And she had a garment of diuers colours vpon her: for with such robes were the kings daughters that were virgins, apparelled. Then his seruant brought her out, and bolted the doore after her.

19 ¶ And Tamar put ashes on her head, and rent her garment of diuers colours that was on her, and laid her hand on her head, and went on crying.

20 And Absalom her brother said vnto her, Hath Amnon thy brother beene with thee? But hold now thy peace, my sister: he is thy brother, † regard not this thing. So Tamar remained † desolate in her brother Absaloms house.

† Heb. set not thine heart. † Heb. and desolate.

21 ¶ But when king Dauid heard of all these things, he was very wroth.

22 And Absalom spake vnto his brother Amnon neither good nor bad: for Absalom hated Amnon, because hee had forced his sister Tamar.

23 ¶ And it came to passe after two full yeeres, that Absalom had sheepeshearers in Baal-Hazor, which *is* beside Ephraim: and Absalom inuited all the kings sonnes.

24 And Absalom came to the king, and said, Behold now, thy seruant hath sheepeshearers, Let the King, I beseech thee, and his seruants, go with thy seruant.

25 And the king said to Absalom, Nay, my sonne, let vs not all now goe, lest we be chargeable vnto thee. And he pressed him: howbeit he would not go, but blessed him.

26 Then said Absalom, If not, I pray thee, let my brother Amnon goe with vs. And the king said vnto him, Why should he goe with thee?

27 But Absalom pressed him, that hee let Amnon and all the kings sonnes goe with him.

28 ¶ Now Absalom had commaunded his seruants, saying, Marke yee now when Amnons heart is merry with wine, & when I say vnto you, Smite Amnon, then kill him,

him, feare not: ‖ haue not I commaunded you? be couragious, and be † valiant.

29 And the seruants of Absalom did vnto Amnon, as Absalom had commaunded: then all the Kings sonnes aroſe, and euery man † gate him vp vpon his mule, and fled.

30 ¶ And it came to passe while they were in the way, that tidings came to Dauid, saying, Absalom hath slaine all the Kings sonnes, and there is not one of them left.

31 Then the king aroſe, & tare his garments, and lay on the earth: and all his seruants stood by with their clothes rent.

32 And Ionadab the sonne of Shimeah Dauids brother, answered and sayde, Let not my lord suppoſe that they haue slaine all the young men the Kings sonnes; for Amnon only is dead: for by the † appointment of Absalom this hath beene † determined, from the day that hee forced his sister Tamar.

33 Now therefore let not my lord the King take the thing to his heart, to thinke that all the Kings sonnes are dead: for Amnon onely is dead.

34 But Absalom fled: and the yong man that kept the watch, lift vp his eies, and looked, and behold, there came much people by the way of the hill side behind him.

35 And Ionadab sayd vnto the King, Beholde, the Kings sonnes come: † as thy seruant said, so it is.

36 And it came to passe assoone as hee had made an end of speaking, that behold, the Kings sonnes came, and lift vp their voyce, and wept; and the King also and all his seruants wept † very sore.

37 ¶ But Absalom fledde, and went to Talmai the sonne of ‖ Ammihud king of Geshur: and *Dauid* mourned for his sonne euery day.

38 So Absalom fled, and went to Geshur, and was there three yeres.

39 And *the soule of* king Dauid ‖ longed to goe foorth vnto Absalom: for he was comforted concerning Amnon, seeing hee was dead.

‖ *Or, will you not, since I haue commaunded you?*

† *Heb. sonnes of valour.*

† *Heb. rode.*

† *Heb. mouth.*

‖ *Or, setled.*

† *Heb. according to the word of thy seruant.*

† *Heb. with a great weeping greatly.*

‖ *Or, Ammihur.*

‖ *Or, was consumed.*

CHAP. XIIII.

1 Ioab, suborning a widowe of Tekoah, by a parable to incline the Kings heart to fetch home Absalom, bringeth him to Ierusalem. 25 Absaloms beautie, haire, and children. 28 After two yeeres, Absalom by Ioab is brought into the kings presence.

NOw Ioab the sonne of Zeruiah perceiued that the Kings heart *was* toward Absalom.

2 And Ioab sent to Tekoah, and fetch thence a wise woman, and said vnto her, I pray thee, faine thy selfe to bee a mourner, and put on now mourning apparell, and anoynt not thy selfe with oyle, but bee as a woman that had a long time mourned for the dead:

3 And come to the king, and speake on this manner vnto him: so Ioab put the words in her mouth.

4 ¶ And when the woman of Tekoah spake to the king, she fell on her face to the ground, and did obeisance, and said, † Help, O King.

5 And the King sayd vnto her, What ayleth thee? And shee answered, I am indeede a widow woman, and mine husband is dead.

6 And thy handmaid had two sonnes, and they two stroue together in the fielde, and there was † none to part them, but the one smote the other, and slew him.

7 And behold, the whole family is risen against thine handmaid, and they said, Deliuer him that smote his brother, that wee may kill him for the life of his brother who he slew, and we will destroy the heire also: and so they shall quench my coale which is left, & shal not leaue to my husband *neither* name nor remainder † vpon the earth.

8 And the king sayd vnto the woman, Goe to thine house, and I will giue charge concerning thee.

9 And the woman of Tekoah said vnto the king, My lord, O king, the iniquitie *bee* on mee, and on my fathers house: and the king and his throne *bee* guiltlesse.

10 And the King said, Whosoeuer saith *ought* vnto thee, bring him to mee, and hee shall not touch thee any more.

11 Then said she, I pray thee, let the king remember the LORD thy God, † that thou wouldest not suffer the reuengers of blood to destroy any more, lest they destroy my sonne. And hee said, As the LORD liueth, there shall not one haire of thy sonne fall to the earth.

12 Then the woman saide, Let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speake one word vnto my lord the king. And he said, Say on.

13 And the woman sayd, Wherefore then hast thou thought such a thing against the people of God? For the king doth speake this thing as one which is faultie, in that the king doeth not fetch home againe his banished.

14 For wee must needes die, and are as water

† *Heb. saue.*

† *Heb. no deliuerer betweene them.*

† *Heb. vpon the face of the earth.*

† *Heb. that the reuenger of blood doe not multiply to destroy.*

water ſpilt on the ground, which cannot be gathered vp againe: ‖ neither doeth God reſpect any perſon, yet doeth hee deuiſe meanes, that his baniſhed bee not expelled from him.

‖ *Or, becauſe God hath not taken away his life, he hath alſo deuiſed meanes, &c.*

15 Now therefore that I am come to ſpeake of this thing vnto my lord the king, *it is* becauſe ỹ people haue made me afraid: and thy handmaid ſaid, I will now ſpeake vnto the king; it may bee that the king will performe the requeſt of his handmaid.

16 For the king will heare, to deliuer his handmaid out of the hand of the man *that would* deſtroy mee and my ſonne together out of the inheritance of God:

17 Then thine handmaid ſaid, The word of my lord the king ſhall now be † comfortable: for as an Angel of God, ſo *is* my lord the king † to diſcerne good and bad: therefore the LORD thy God will be with thee.

† *Heb. for reſt.*

† *Heb. to heare*

18 Then the king anſwered, and ſayde vnto the woman, Hide not from me, I pray thee, the thing that I ſhall aske thee. And the woman ſaid, Let my lord the king now ſpeake.

19 And the King ſayd, Is not the hand of Ioab with thee in all this? And the woman anſwered and ſaid, As thy ſoule liueth, my lord the king, none can turne to the right hand or to the left from ought that my lord the king hath ſpoken: for thy ſeruant Ioab he bade me, and hee put all theſe words in the mouth of thine handmaid:

20 To fetch about this forme of ſpeach hath thy ſeruant Ioab done this thing: and my lord *is* wiſe, according to the wiſedome of an Angel of God, to know all things that *are* in the earth.

12 ¶ And the king ſaid vnto Ioab, Beholde now, I haue done this thing: goe therefore, bring the young man Abſalom againe.

22 And Ioab fell to the ground on his face, and bowed himſelfe, and ‖ thanked the king: and Ioab ſaid, To day thy ſeruant knoweth that I haue found grace in thy ſight, my lord, O king, in that the king hath fulfilled the requeſt of ‖ his ſeruant.

† *Heb. bleſſed.*

‖ *Or, thy.*

23 So Ioab aroſe, and went to Geſhur, and brought Abſalom to Ieruſalem.

24 And the king ſaid, Let him turne to his own houſe, and let him not ſee my face. So Abſalom returned to his own houſe, and ſaw not the kings face.

† *Heb. and as Abſalom there was not a beautifull man in all Iſrael to praiſe greatly.*

25 ¶ † But in all Iſrael there was none to bee ſo much praiſed as Abſalom, for his beautie: from the ſole of his foote euen to the crowne of his head, there was no blemiſh in him.

26 And when he polled his head, (for it was at euery yeeres end that he polled it: becauſe *the haire* was heauy on him, therfore hee polled it) hee weighed the haire of his head at two hundred ſhekels after the kings weight.

27 And vnto Abſalom there were borne three ſons, and one daughter, whoſe name *was* Tamar: ſhee was a woman of a faire countenance.

28 ¶ So Abſalom dwelt two full yeres in Ieruſalem, and ſaw not the kings face.

29 Therefore Abſalom ſent for Ioab, to haue ſent him to the king, but he would not come to him: and when he ſent againe the ſecond time, he would not come.

30 Therefore he ſaid vnto his ſeruants, See, Ioabs field is † neere mine, and he hath barley there: go and ſet it on fire: and Abſaloms ſeruants ſet the field on fire.

† *Heb. neere my place.*

31 Then Ioab aroſe, and came to Abſalom vnto his houſe, & ſaid vnto him, Wherfore haue thy ſeruants ſet my field on fire?

32 And Abſalom anſwered Ioab, Behold, I ſent vnto thee, ſaying, Come hither, that I may ſend thee to the King to ſay, Wherfore am I come from Geſhur? It had bin good for me *to haue bene* there ſtill: now therfore let me ſee the kings face: & if there be any iniquitie in me, let him kill me.

33 So Ioab came to the king, and tolde him: and when he had called for Abſalom, hee came to the king, and bowed himſelfe on his face to the ground before the king, and the king kiſſed Abſalom.

CHAP. XV.

1 Abſalom, by faire ſpeaches and courteſies, ſtealeth the hearts of Iſrael. 7 Vnder pretence of a vow hee obtaineth leaue to go to Hebron. 10 He maketh there a great conſpiracy. 13 Dauid vpon the newes fleeth from Ieruſalem. 19 Ittai would not leaue him. 24 Zadok and Abiathar are ſent backe with the Arke. 30 Dauid and his company goe vp mount Oliuet weeping, 31 Hee curſeth Ahithophels counſell. 42 Huſhai is ſent backe with inſtructions.

AND it came to paſſe after this, that Abſalom prepared him charets and horſes, and fiftie men to runne before him.

2 And Abſalom roſe vp early, & ſtood beſide the way of the gate: and it was ſo, that when any man that had a controuerſie † came to the king for iudgement, then Abſalom called vnto him, and ſaid, Of what citie *art* thou? and hee ſaid, Thy ſeruant *is* of one of the tribes of Iſrael.

† *Heb. to come.*

3 And Abſalom ſaid vnto him, See, thy matters *are* good and right, but there is ‖ no man

‖ *Or, none will heare you from the king downeward.*

man *deputed* of the King to heare thee.

4 Absalom said moreouer, Oh that I were made Iudge in the land, that euery man which hath any suite or cause, might come vnto me, & I would doe him iustice.

5 And it was so, that when any man came nigh to him, to doe him obeysance, he put forth his hand, and tooke him, and kissed him.

6 And on this maner did Absalom to all Israel, that came to the King for iudgement: so Absalom stole the hearts of the men of Israel.

7 ¶ And it came to passe after fourtie yeeres, that Absalom sayd vnto the King, I pray thee let mee goe and pay my vowe which I haue vowed vnto the LORD in Hebron.

8 For thy seruant vowed a vow while I abode at Geshur in Syria, saying, If the LORD shall bring me againe in deede to Ierusalem, then I will serue the LORD.

9 And the King said vnto him, Goe in peace. So he arose, and went to Hebron.

10 ¶ But Absalom sent spies thorowout all the tribes of Israel, saying, Assoone as ye heare the sound of the trumpet, then ye shal say, Absalom reigneth in Hebron.

11 And with Absalom went two hundred men out of Ierusalem, that were called, and they went in their simplicity, and they knew not any thing.

12 And Absalom sent for Ahithophel the Gilonite, Dauids counseller, from his citie, *euen* from Giloh, while he offred sacrifices: and the conspiracy was strong, for the people increased continually with Absalom.

13 ¶ And there came a messenger to Dauid, saying, The hearts of the men of Israel are after Absalom.

14 And Dauid said vnto all his seruants that *were* with him at Ierusalem, Arise, and let vs flee; for we shall not *else* escape from Absalom: make speed to depart, lest he ouertake vs suddenly, & †bring euill vpon vs, & smite the citie with the edge of the sword.

15 And the kings seruants said vnto the king, Behold, thy seruants *are ready to doe* whatsoeuer my lord the king shal †appoint.

16 And the King went forth, and all his household † after him: and the King left ten women, which were concubines to keepe the house.

17 And the King went forth, and all the people after him, and tarried in a place that was farre off.

18 And all his seruants passed on beside him: and all the Cherethites, and all the Pelethites, and al the Gittites, sixe hundred men, which came after him from Gath, passed on before the King.

19 ¶ Then sayde the King to Ittai the Gittite, Wherefore goest thou also with vs? Returne to thy place, and abide with the King: for thou art a stranger and also an exile.

20 Whereas thou camest *but* yesterday, should I this day † make thee goe vp and downe with vs? Seeing I go whither I may, returne thou, and take backe thy brethren: mercy and trueth *be* with thee.

21 And Ittai answered the King, and said, As the LORD liueth, and as my lord the King liueth, surely in what place my lord the King shall be, whether in death or life, euen there also will thy seruant be.

22 And Dauid said to Ittai, Goe, and passe ouer. And Ittai the Gittite passed ouer, and all his men, and all the little ones that *were* with him.

23 And all the countrey wept with a loud voice, & all the people passed ouer: the King also himselfe passed ouer the brooke ‖ Kidron, and all the people passed ouer, toward the way of the wilderneſſe.

24 ¶ And loe, Zadok also, and all the Leuites *were* with him, bearing the Arke of the Couenant of God, and they set downe the Arke of God; and Abiathar went vp, vntill all the people had done passing out of the citie.

25 And the king said vnto Zadok, Cary backe the Arke of God into the citie: if I shall find fauour in the eyes of the LORD, hee will bring me againe, and shew me *both* it, and his habitation.

26 But if he thus say, I haue no delight in thee: behold, here am I, let him doe to me, as seemeth good *vnto him*.

27 The King said also vnto Zadok the Priest, *Art not thou a Seer? Returne into the citie in peace, and your two sonnes with you, Ahimaaz thy sonne, and Ionathan the sonne of Abiathar.

28 See, I will tarry in the plaine of the wildernes, vntil there come word from you to certifie me.

29 Zadok therfore and Abiathar caried the Arke of God againe to Ierusalem; and they taried there.

30 ¶ And Dauid went vp by the ascent of *mount* Oliuet, † and wept as he went vp, and had his head couered, and hee went barefoote, and all the people that *was* with him,

†Heb. thrust.

†Heb. chuse.

† Hebr. at his feete.

†Hebr. make thee wander in going.

‖ Called Ioh. 18.1. Cedron

*1. Sam. 9. 9.

†Heb. going vp and weeping.

him, couered euery man his head, and they went vp, weeping as they went vp.

31 ¶ And *one* tolde Dauid, saying, Ahithophel *is* among the conspirators with Absalom. And Dauid said, O LORD, I pray thee turne the counsell of Ahithophel into foolishnesse.

32 ¶ And it came to passe, that *when* Dauid was come to the top *of the mount*, where hee worshipped God, beholde, Hushai the Archite came to meete him, with his coate rent, and earth vpon his head:

33 Vnto whom Dauid sayde, If thou passest on with mee, then thou shalt bee a burden vnto me.

34 But if thou returne to the citie, and say vnto Absalom, I will be thy seruant, O king: *as* I *haue bene* thy fathers seruant hitherto, so will I now also bee thy seruant: then mayest thou for me defeat the counsel of Ahithophel.

35 And *hast thou* not there with thee Zadok and Abiathar the Priests: therefore it shall bee, that what thing soeuer thou shalt heare out of the kings house, thou shalt tell *it* to Zadok and Abiathar the Priests.

36 Beholde, *they haue*, there with them their two sonnes, Ahimaaz Zadoks *sonne*, and Ionathan Abiathars *sonne*: and by them ye shall send vnto mee euery thing that yee can heare.

37 So Hushai Dauids friend came into the citie, & Absalom came into Ierusalem.

CHAP. XVI.

1 Ziba by presents and false suggestions, obtaineth his masters inheritance. 5 At Bahurim Shimei curseth Dauid. 9 Dauid with patience abstaineth, and restraineth others from reuenge. 15 Hushai insinuateth himselfe into Absaloms counsaile. 20 Ahithophels counsell.

AND when Dauid was a little past the top *of the hil*, behold, Ziba the seruant of Mephibosheth met him with a couple of asses sadled, and vpon them two hundred *loaues* of bread, and an hundred bunches of raisins, and an hundred of summer fruites, and a bottle of wine.

2 And the King said vnto Ziba, What meanest thou by these? And Ziba saide, The asses be for the kings household to ride on, and the bread, and summer fruit for the yong men to eat, and the wine, that such as be faint in the wildernes, may drinke.

3 And the King said, And where is thy masters sonne? And Ziba said vnto the king, Behold, he abideth at Ierusalem: for hee said, To day shall the house of Israel restore me the kingdome of my father.

4 Then said the king to Ziba, Behold, thine are all that pertained vnto Mephibosheth. And Ziba saide, † I humbly beseech thee *that* I may finde grace in thy sight, my lord, O King.

5 ¶ And when King Dauid came to Bahurim, beholde, thence came out a man of the family of the house of Saul, whose name was Shimei the sonne of Gera: ‖ hee came forth, and cursed still as he came.

6 And hee cast stones at Dauid, and at all the seruants of King Dauid: and all the people, and all the mighty men were on his right hand, and on his left.

7 And thus said Shimei when hee cursed, Come out, come out thou † bloody man, and thou man of Belial:

8 The LORD hath returned vpon thee all the blood of the house of Saul, in whose stead thou hast reigned, and the LORD hath deliuered the kingdome into the hand of Absalom thy sonne: and † behold, thou *art taken* to thy mischiefe, because thou *art* a bloody man.

9 ¶ Then said Abishai the sonne of Zeruiah vnto the king, Why should this * dead dog curse my lord the king? let me go ouer, I pray thee, and take off his head.

10 And the king said, What haue I to do with you, ye sonnes of Zeruiah? So let him curse, because the LORD hath said vnto him, Curse Dauid. Who shall then say, Wherefore hast thou done so?

11 And Dauid said to Abishai, and to all his seruants, Behold, my sonne, which came foorth of my bowels, seeketh my life: how much more now *may* this Beniamite *do it*? let him alone, and let him curse: for the LORD hath bidden him.

12 It may be that the LORD will looke on mine ‖ affliction, and that the LORD wil requite good for his cursing this day.

13 And as Dauid and his men went by the way, Shimei went along on the hilles side ouer against him, and cursed as he went, and threw stones at him, and † cast dust.

14 And the king, and all the people that were with him, came weary, and refreshed themselues there.

15 ¶ And Absalom and all the people the men of Israel, came to Ierusalem, and Ahithophel with him.

16 And it came to passe when Hushai the Archite, Dauids friend, was come vnto Absalom, that Hushai said vnto Absalom, † God saue the king, God saue the king.

17 And Absalom said to Hushai, *Is* this thy

† *Hebr. I doe obeysance.*

‖ *Or, hee still came forth and cursed.*

† *Heb. man of blood.*

† *Heb. behold thee in thy euill.*

* 1. Sam. 24. 15. chap. 3. 8

‖ *Or, teares, Heb. eye.*

† *Heb. dusted him with dust.*

† *Heb. let the king liue.*

thy kindnesse to thy friend? Why wentest thou not with thy friend?

18 And Hushai said vnto Absalom, Nay, but whom the LORD and this people, and all the men of Israel chuse, his will I be, and with him will I abide.

19 And againe, whom should I serue? should I not *serue* in the presence of his sonne? as I haue serued in thy fathers presence, so will I be in thy presence.

20 ¶ Then saide Absalom to Ahithophel, Giue counsell among you what wee shall doe.

21 And Ahithophel said vnto Absalom, Goe in vnto thy fathers concubines, which hee hath left to keepe the house, and all Israel shall heare that thou art abhorred of thy father, then shall the handes of all that are with thee be strong.

22 So they spread Absalom a tent vpon the top of the house, and Absalom went in vnto his fathers concubines, in the sight of all Israel.

23 And the counsel of Ahithophel which he counselled in those dayes, was as if a man had inquired at the † Oracle of God: so *was* all the counsell of Ahithophel, both with Dauid and with Absalom.

† *Heb. word.*

CHAP. XVII.

1 Ahithophels counsell is ouerthrowen by Hushais, according to Gods appoyntment. 15 Secret intelligence is sent vnto Dauid. 23 Ahithophel hangeth himselfe. 25 Amasa is made captaine. 27 Dauid at Mahanaim is furnished with prouision.

MOreouer, Ahithophel said vnto Absalom, Let mee now chuse out twelue thousand men, and I wil arise and pursue after Dauid this night.

2 And I will come vpon him while hee is weary and weake handed, and will make him afraide: and all the people that are with him shall flee, and I will smite the king onely.

3 And I will bring backe all the people vnto thee: the man whom thou seekest *is* as if all returned: *so* all the people shalbe in peace.

† *Hebr. was right in the eyes of, &c.*

4 And the saying † pleased Absalom well, and all the Elders of Israel.

† *Heb. what is in his mouth.*

5 Then said Absalom, Cal now Hushai the Archite also, and let vs heare likewise † what he saith.

† *Heb. word.*

6 And when Hushai was come to Absalom, Absalom spake vnto him, saying, Ahithophel hath spoken after this manner: shall we doe after his † saying? if not, speake thou.

7 And Hushai said vnto Absalom, The counsel that Ahithophel hath † giuen, *is* not good at this time.

† *Heb. counselled.*

8 For, (said Hushai,) thou knowest thy father and his men, that they *bee* mightie men, and they *be* † chafed in their minds, as a beare robbed of her whelps in the fielde: and thy father *is* a man of warre, and will not lodge with the people.

† *Heb. bitter of soule.*

9 Behold, he is hid now in some pit, or in some *other* place: and it wil come to passe when some of them be † ouerthrowen at the first, that whosoeuer heareth it, will say, There is a slaughter among the people that follow Absalom.

† *He*

10 And hee also *that is* valiant, whose heart *is* as the heart of a lion, shall vtterly melt: for all Israel knoweth that thy father is a mightie man, and they which bee with him *are* valiant men.

11 Therefore I counsell, that all Israel be generally gathered vnto thee, from Dan euen to Beer-sheba, as the sand that *is* by the sea for multitude, and † that thou go to battell in thine owne person.

† *Heb. that thy face or presence goe, &c.*

12 So shall we come vpon him in some place where hee shall bee found, and wee will light vpon him as the dewe falleth on the ground: and of him, and of all the men that *are* with him, there shall not bee left so much as one.

13 Moreouer, if he be gotten into a city, then shal all Israel bring ropes to that city, and we will draw it into the riuer, vntil there be not one small stone found there.

14 And Absalom and all the men of Israel said, The counsell of Hushai the Archite *is* better then the counsell of Ahithophel: for the LORD had † appointed to defeat the good counsel of Ahithophel, to the intent that the LORD might bring euil vpon Absalom.

† *Hebr. commanded.*

15 ¶ Then said Hushai vnto Zadok and to Abiathar the Priests, Thus and thus did Ahithophel counsell Absalom and the Elders of Israel, and thus and thus haue I counselled.

16 Now therefore send quickly, and tell Dauid, saying, Lodge not this night in the plaines of the wildernesse, but speedily passe ouer, lest the king be swallowed vp, and all the people that are with him.

17 Now Ionathan and Ahimaaz staied by En-rogel: (for they might not be seene to come into the citie) and a wench went and tolde them: and they went and tolde King Dauid.

18 Neuertheless, a ladde saw them, and told

told Absalom: but they went both of them away quickly, and came to a mans house in Bahurim, which had a wel in his court, whither they went downe.

19 And the woman tooke and spread a couering ouer the wels mouth, and spread ground corne thereon; and the thing was not knowen.

20 And when Absaloms seruants came to the woman to the house, they said, Where *is* Ahimaaz and Ionathan? And the woman said vnto them, They bee gone ouer the brook of water. And when they had sought and could not finde *them*, they returned to Ierusalem.

21 And it came to passe after they were departed, that they came vp out of the well, and went and told king Dauid, and said vnto Dauid, Arise, and passe quickly ouer the water: for thus hath Ahithophel counselled against you.

22 Then Dauid arose, and all the people that were with him, and they passed ouer Iordane: by the morning light there lacked not one of them that was not gone ouer Iordane.

†*Heb.* done.

23 ¶ And when Ahithophel sawe that his counsell was not † followed, hee sadled *his* asse, and arose, and gate him home to his house, to his citie, and † put his household in order, and hanged himselfe, and died, and was buried in the sepulchre of his father.

†*Heb.* gaue charge concerning his house.

24 Then Dauid came to Mahanaim: and Absalom passed ouer Iordane, he and all the men of Israel with him.

25 ¶ And Absalom made Amasa captaine of the hoste in stead of Ioab: which Amasa *was* a mans sonne whose name *was* Ithra an Israelite, that went in to Abigal the daughter of Nahash, sister to Zeruiah, Ioabs mother.

26 So Israel and Absalom pitched in the land of Gilead.

27 ¶ And it came to passe when Dauid was come to Mahanaim, that Shobi the sonne of Nahash of Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and Machir the sonne of Ammiel of Lodebar, and Barzillai the Gileadite of Rogelim,

‖*Or, cups.*

28 Brought beds, and ‖ basins, and earthen vessels, and wheat, and barley, & floure and parched *corne*, and beanes, and lentiles, and parched *pulse*,

29 And hony, and butter, and sheepe, and cheese of kine for Dauid, and for the people that were with him, to eate: for they said, The people *is* hungry, and weary, and thirstie in the wilderneſſe.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Dauid viewing the armies in their march, giueth them charge of Absalom. 6 The Israelites are sore smitten in the wood of Ephraim. 9 Absalom hanging in an oke, is slaine by Ioab, and cast into a pit. 18 Absaloms place. 19 Ahimaaz, and Cushi bring tidings to Dauid. 33 Dauid mourneth for Absalom.

AND Dauid numbred the people that *were* with him, and set captaines of thousands, and captaines of hundreds ouer them.

2 And Dauid sent forth a third part of the people vnder the hand of Ioab, and a third part vnder the hand of Abishai the sonne of Zeruiah Ioabs brother, & a third part vnder the hand of Ittai the Gittite: and the King said vnto the people, I will surely go forth with you my selfe also.

3 But the people answered, Thou shalt not goe forth: for if we flee away, they will not care for vs, neither if halfe of vs die, will they† care for vs: but now *thou art* † worth ten thousand of vs: therefore now *it is* better that thou †succour vs out of the citie.

†*Heb.* set their heart on vs. †*Hebr.* as ten thousand of vs. †*Hebr.* be to succour.

4 And the King said vnto them, What seemeth you best, I will doe. And the King stood by the gate side, and all the people came out by hundreds, and by thousands.

5 And the King commaunded Ioab, and Abishai, and Ittai, saying, *Deale* gently for my sake with the young man, *euen* with Absalom. And all the people heard when the King gaue all the captaines charge concerning Absalom.

6 ¶ So the people went out into the fielde against Israel: and the battell was in the wood of Ephraim,

7 Where the people of Israel were slaine before the seruants of Dauid, and there was there a great slaughter that day of twentie thousand *men*.

8 For the battell was there scattered ouer the face of all the countrey: and the wood † deuoured more people that day, then the sword deuoured.

†*Heb.* multiplied to deuoure.

9 ¶ And Absalom met the seruants of Dauid; and Absalom rode vpon a mule, and the mule went vnder the thick boughs of a great oke, and his head caught hold of the oke, and he was taken vp betweene the heauen and the earth, and the mule that *was* vnder him, went away.

10 And a certaine man saw *it*, and tolde Ioab, and said, Behold, I saw Absalom hanged in an oke.

11 And Ioab said vnto the man that told him,

him, And beholde, thou ſaweſt *him*, and why didſt thou not ſmite him there to the ground, and I would haue giuen thee tenne *ſhekels* of ſiluer, and a girdle?

12 And the man ſaid vnto Ioab, Though I ſhould † receiue a thouſand *ſhekels* of ſiluer in mine hand, *yet* would I not put forth mine hand againſt the kings ſonne: for in our hearing the king charged thee, and Abiſhai, and Ittai, ſaying, † Beware that none *touch* the yong man Abſalom.

13 Otherwiſe, I ſhould haue wrought falſhood againſt mine *owne* life: for there is no matter hid from the King, and thou thy ſelfe wouldeſt haue ſet thy ſelfe againſt *me*.

14 Then ſaid Ioab, I may not tarry thus † with thee. And he tooke three darts in his hand, and thruſt them thorow the heart of Abſalom, while hee was yet aliue in the † midſt of the oke.

15 And ten young men that bare Ioabs armour, compaſſed about and ſmote Abſalom, and ſlew him.

16 And Ioab blew the trumpet, and the people returned from purſuing after Iſrael: for Ioab held backe the people.

17 And they tooke Abſalom, and caſt him into a great pit in the wood, and laid a very great heape of ſtones vpon him: and all Iſrael fled euery one to his tent.

18 ¶ Now Abſalom in his life time had taken and reared vp for himſelfe a pillar, which *is* in * the Kings dale: for hee ſaid, I haue no ſonne to keep my name in remembrance: And hee called the pillar after his owne name, and it is called vnto this day, Abſaloms place.

19 ¶ Then ſayd Ahimaaz the ſonne of Zadok, Let mee now runne, and beare the King tidings, how that the LORD hath † auenged him of his enemies.

20 And Ioab ſaid vnto him, Thou ſhalt not † beare tidings this day, but thou ſhalt beare tidings another day: but this day thou ſhalt beare no tidings, becauſe the kings ſonne is dead.

21 Then ſaid Ioab to Cuſhi, Go tel the king what thou haſt ſeene. And Cuſhi bowed himſelfe vnto Ioab, and ranne.

22 Then ſaide Ahimaaz the ſonne of Zadok yet againe to Ioab, But † howſoeuer let mee, I pray thee, alſo runne after Cuſhi. And Ioab ſayd, Wherefore wilt thou runne, my ſonne, ſeeing that thou haſt no tidings || ready?

23 But howſoeuer, (*ſaid he*) let me run: And hee ſaid vnto him, Runne. Then Ahimaaz ran by the way of the plaine, and ouerran Cuſhi.

24 And Dauid ſate betweene the two gates: and the watchman went vp to the roofe ouer the gate vnto the wal, and lift vp his eies, and looked, and behold, a man running alone.

25 And the watchman cried, and tolde the king. And the king ſaid, If he *be* alone, *there is* tidings in his mouth. And hee came apace, and drew neere.

26 And the watchman ſaw another man running, and the watchman called vnto the porter, and ſaid, Behold, *another* man running alone. And the King ſaid, Hee alſo bringeth tidings.

27 And the watchman ſaid, † Me thinketh the running of the foremoſt, is like the running of Ahimaaz the ſonne of Zadok. And the king ſaid, Hee *is* a good man, and commeth with good tidings.

28 And Ahimaaz called, and ſaid vnto the king, || All is well. And he fell downe to the earth vpon his face before the king, and ſaid, Bleſſed *be* the LORD thy God which hath † deliuered vp the men that lift vp their hand againſt my lord the king.

29 And the king ſaid, † Is the yong man Abſalom ſafe? And Ahimaaz anſwered, When Ioab ſent the kings ſeruant, and *me* thy ſeruant, I ſaw a great tumult, but I knew not what *it was*.

30 And the king ſaid *vnto him*, Turne aſide *and* ſtand here. And hee turned aſide, and ſtood ſtill.

31 And behold, Cuſhi came, and Cuſhi ſaid, † Tidings my lord the king: for the LORD hath auenged thee this day of all them that roſe vp againſt thee.

32 And the king ſaid vnto Cuſhi, Is the young man Abſalom ſafe? And Cuſhi anſwered, The enemies of my lord the king, and all that riſe againſt thee to do *thee* hurt, be as that yong man is.

33 ¶ And the king was much mooued, and went vp to the chamber ouer the gate, and wept: and as he went, thus he ſaid, O my ſonne Abſalom, my ſonne, my ſonne Abſalom: would God I had died for thee, O Abſalom, my ſonne, my ſonne.

CHAP. XIX.

1 *Ioab cauſeth the king to ceaſe his mourning.* 9 *The Iſraelites are earneſt to bring the king backe.* 11 *Dauid ſendeth to the Prieſts to incite them of Iudah.* 18 *Shimei is pardoned.* 24 *Mephiboſheth excuſed.* 32 *Barzillai diſmiſſed, Chimham his ſonne is taken into the kings family.* 41 *The Iſraelites expoſtulate with Iudah for bringing home the king without them.*

† *Heb. weigh vpon mine hand.*

† *Heb. beware whoſoeuer ye be, of &c.*

† *Heb. before thee.*

† *Heb. heart.*

* Gene 14. 17.

† *Heb. iudged him from the hand, &c.*

† *Hebr. be a man of tidings.*

† *Heb. be what may.*

|| *Or, conuenient.*

† *Heb. I ſee the running.*

|| *Or, peace bee to thee. Heb. peace.*

† *Heb. ſhut vp.*

† *Heb. Is there peace?*

† *Heb. tidings is brought.*

AND it was tolde Ioab, Beholde, the King weepeth and mourneth for Absalom.

2 And the †victory that day was turned into mourning vnto all the people: for the people heard say that day, how the king was grieued for his sonne.

3 And the people gate them by stealth that day into the citie, as people being ashamed steale away when they flee in battel.

4 But the King couered his face, and the King cryed with a loude voyce, O my sonne Absalom, O Absalom my sonne, my sonne.

5 And Ioab came into the house to the King, and said, Thou hast shamed this day the faces of all thy seruants, which this day haue saued thy life, and the liues of thy sonnes, and of thy daughters, and the liues of thy wiues, and the liues of thy concubines,

6 † In that thou louest thine enemies, and hatest thy friendes; for thou hast declared this day, † that thou regardest neither princes, nor seruants: for this day I perceiue, that if Absalom had liued, and all wee had died this day, then it had pleased thee well.

7 Now therefore arise, goe foorth, and speake † comfortably vnto thy seruants: for I sweare by the LORD, if thou goe not forth, there will not tary one with thee this night, and that will be worse vnto thee then all the euill that befell thee from thy youth vntill now.

8 Then the king rose, & sate in the gate: and they tolde vnto all the people, saying, Behold, the king doeth sit in the gate: and all the people came before the king: for Israel had fled euery man to his tent.

9 ¶ And all the people were at strife throughout all the tribes of Israel, saying, The king saued vs out of the hand of our enemies, and he deliuered vs out of the hand of the Philistines, and now hee is fled out of the land for Absalom.

10 And Absalom whom wee anoynted ouer vs, is dead in battell: now therefore why † speake ye not a word of bringing the king backe?

11 ¶ And King Dauid sent to Zadok and to Abiathar the Priests, saying, Speake vnto the Elders of Iudah, saying, Why are ye the last to bring the King backe to his house? (seeing the speech of all Israel is come to the king, euen to his house.)

12 Ye *are* my brethren, ye *are* my bones and my flesh: wherefore then are ye the last to bring backe the king?

13 And say ye to Amasa: *Art* thou not of my bone, and of my flesh? God do so to me, and more also, if thou bee not captaine of the hoste before mee continually in the roome of Ioab.

14 And hee bowed the heart of all the men of Iudah, euen as *the heart* of one man, so that they sent *this word* vnto the King, Returne thou and all thy seruants.

15 So the King returned, and came to Iordane: and Iudah came to Gilgal, to go to meete the King, to conduct the King ouer Iordane.

16 ¶ And * Shimei the sonne of Gera, a Beniamite, which *was* of Bahurim, hasted and came downe with the men of Iudah, to meet King Dauid.

17 And there *were* a thousand men of Beniamin with him, and * Ziba the seruant of the house of Saul, and his fifteene sonnes and his twentie seruants with him, and they went ouer Iordane before the King.

18 And there went ouer a ferry-boat to carry ouer the Kings household, and to doe † what hee thought good: and Shimei the sonne of Gera fell downe before the King as he was come ouer Iordan;

19 And said vnto the King, Let not my lord impute iniquitie vnto me, neither doe thou remember that which thy seruant did peruersly the day that my lord the King * went out of Ierusalē, that the king should take it to his heart.

20 For thy seruant doeth knowe that I haue sinned: therefore behold, I am come the first this day of all the house of Ioseph, to go downe to meet my lord the king.

21 But Abishai the sonne of Zeruiah answered, and said, Shall not Shimei be put to death for this, because hee cursed the LORDS anoynted?

22 And Dauid said, What haue I to doe with you, yee sonnes of Zeruiah, that yee should this day bee aduersaries vnto mee? shal there any man be put to death this day in Israel? for doe not I know, that I *am* this day King ouer Israel?

23 Therefore the King said vnto Shimei, Thou shalt not die: and the king sware vnto him.

24 ¶ And Mephibosheth the sonne of Saul came downe to meet the king, and had neither dressed his feete, nor trimmed his beard, nor washed his clothes, from the day the

† *Heb. saluation or deliuerance.*

† *Heb. by louing, &c.* † *Heb. that princes or seruants are not to thee.*

† *Heb. to the heart of thy seruants.*

† *Heb. are ye silent?*

* 1. King. 2. 8

* Chap. 16. 1.

† *Heb. the good in his eyes.*

* Chap. 16. 15.

the King departed, vntill the day hee came againe in peace.

25 And it came to passe when hee was come to Ierusalem to meet the King, that the King said vnto him, Wherefore wentest not thou with me, Mephibosheth?

26 And he answered, My lord, O king, my seruant deceiued mee; for thy seruant said, I will saddle me an asse that I may ride thereon, and go to the king, because thy seruant is lame:

*Chap. 16. 3 27 And *he hath slandered thy seruant vnto my lord the king, but my lord the king *is* as an Angel of God: doe therefore what *is* good in thine eyes.

†Hebr. men of death. 28 For all of my fathers house were but † dead men before my lord the king: yet diddest thou set thy seruant among them that did eat at thine owne table: what right therefore haue I yet to crie any more vnto the king?

29 And the King sayd vnto him, Why speakest thou any more of thy matters? I haue said, Thou and Ziba diuide the land.

30 And Mephibosheth saide vnto the king, Yea, let him take all, forasmuch as my lord the king is come againe in peace vnto his owne house.

31 ¶ And Barzillai the Gileadite came downe from Rogelim, and went ouer Iordane with the King, to conduct him ouer Iordane.

*Chap. 17. 27. 32 Nowe Barzillai was a very aged man, *euen* fourescore yeeres olde, and *hee had prouided the king of sustenance while he lay at Mahanaim: for he *was* a very great man.

33 And the King saide vnto Barzillai, Come thou ouer with me, and I will feede thee with me in Ierusalem.

†Hebr. How many daies are the yeres of my life? 34 And Barzillai saide vnto the King, †How long haue I to liue, that I should goe vp with the king vnto Ierusalem?

35 I *am* this day fourescore yeeres olde: *and* can I discerne betweene good and euil? Can thy seruant taste what I eate, or what I drinke? can I heare any more the voice of singing men and singing women? wherfore then should thy seruant be yet a burden vnto my lord the king?

36 Thy seruant will go a little way ouer Iordane with the King: and why should the King recompense it mee with such a reward?

37 Let thy seruant, I pray thee, turne backe againe, that I may die in mine owne city, and *be buried* by the graue of my father, and of my mother: but behold thy seruant Chimham, let him goe ouer with my lord the king, and doe to him what shall seeme good vnto thee.

38 And the king answered, Chimham shall goe ouer with me, and I will do to him that which shall seeme good vnto thee: and whatsoeuer thou shalt †require of me, that will I doe for thee. †Heb. chuse.

39 And all the people went ouer Iordan: and when the king was come ouer, the king kissed Barzillai, and blessed him, and he returned vnto his owne place.

40 Then the king went on to Gilgal, and Chimham went on with him: and all the people of Iudah conducted the king, and also halfe the people of Israel.

41 ¶ And behold, all the men of Israel came to the king, and said vnto the king, Why haue our brethren the men of Iudah stollen thee away, and haue brought the king and his houshold, and all Dauids men with him, ouer Iordan?

42 And all the men of Iudah answered the men of Israel, Because the king is neere of kinne to vs: wherefore then bee ye angrie for this matter? Haue we eaten at all of the kings cost? or hath he giuen vs any gift?

43 And the men of Israel answered the men of Iudah, and said, Wee haue ten parts in the King, and we haue also more *right* in Dauid then ye: why then did yee †despise vs, that our aduice should not be first had in bringing backe our king? And the words of the men of Iudah were fiercer then the words of the men of Israel. †Hebr. set vs at light.

CHAP. XX.

1 By occasion of the quarrell, Sheba maketh a partie in Israel. 3 Dauids ten concubines are shut vp in perpetuall prison. 4 Amasa made captaine ouer Iudah, is slaine by Ioab. 14 Ioab pursueth Sheba vnto Abel. 16 A wise woman saueth the citie by Shebaes head. 23 Dauids Officers.

AND there happened to bee there a man of Belial, whose name *was* Sheba the sonne of Bichri, a Beniamite, and hee blew a trumpet, and sayd, We haue no part in Dauid, neither haue wee inheritance in the sonne of Iesse: euery man to his tents, O Israel.

2 So euery man of Israel went vp from after Dauid, *and* followed Sheba the sonne of Bichri: but the men of Iudah claue vnto their king, from Iordan euen to Ierusalem.

3 ¶ And Dauid came to his house at Ierusalem, and the king tooke the ten wo-

men his * concubines, whom he had left to keepe the house, and put them in †ward, and fedde them, but went not in vnto them: so they were † shut vp vnto the day of their death, † liuing in widowhood.

4 ¶ Then said the king to Amasa, † Assemble mee the men of Iudah within three dayes, and be thou here present.

5 So Amasa went to assemble the men of Iudah; but he tarried longer then the set time which he had appointed him.

6 And Dauid said to Abishai, Now shal Sheba the sonne of Bichri do vs more harme then did Absalom: take thou thy lords seruants, and pursue after him, lest hee get him fenced cities, and † escape vs.

7 And there went out after him Ioabs men, and the * Cherethites, and the Pelethites, & all the mighty men: and they went out of Ierusalem, to pursue after Sheba the sonne of Bichri.

8 When they *were* at the great stone which *is* in Gibeon, Amasa went before them: and Ioabs garment that hee had put on, was girded vnto him, and vpon it a girdle *with* a sword fastened vpon his loines in the sheath thereof, and as he went foorth, it fell out.

9 And Ioab said to Amasa, Art thou in health, my brother? And Ioab tooke Amasa by the beard with the right hand to kisse him.

10 But Amasa tooke no heede to the sword that *was* in Ioabs hand: so he smote him therewith in the fifth *rib*, and shed out his bowels to the ground, and † strake him not againe, and hee died: so Ioab and Abishai his brother pursued after Sheba the sonne of Bichri.

11 And one of Ioabs men stood by him, and said, Hee that fauoureth Ioab, and hee that *is* for Dauid, *let him goe* after Ioab.

12 And Amasa wallowed in blood in the mids of the high way: & when the man saw that all the people stood still, he remooued Amasa out of the hie way into the field, and cast a cloth vpon him, when hee saw that euery one that came by him, stood still.

13 When he was remoued out of the hie way, all the people went on after Ioab, to pursue after Sheba the sonne of Bichri.

14 ¶ And he went thorow all the tribes of Israel vnto Abel, and to Bethmaachah, and all the Berites: and they were gathered together, and went also after him.

15 And they came and besieged him in Abel of Bethmaachah, and they cast vp a banke against the citie, and ‖ it stood in the trench: and all the people that *were* with Ioab, † battered the wall, to throw *it* downe.

16 ¶ Then cried a wise woman out of the citie, Heare, heare; say, I pray you, vnto Ioab, Come neere hither, that I may speake with thee.

17 And when he was come neere vnto her, the woman said, *Art* thou Ioab? And hee answered, I *am he*. Then shee said vnto him, Heare the wordes of thine handmaid. And he answered, I doe heare.

18 Then she spake, saying, ‖ They were wont to speake in olde time, saying, They shall surely aske counsell at Abel: and so they ended *the matter*.

19 I *am* one of them that are peaceable *and* faithfull in Israel: thou seekest to destroy a citie, and a mother in Israel: Why wilt thou swallow vp the inheritance of the LORD?

20 And Ioab answered and said, Farre be it, farre be it from me, that I should swallow vp or destroy.

21 The matter is not so: but a man of mount Ephraim, (Sheba the sonne of Bichri † by name) hath lift vp his hand against the King, *euen* against Dauid: deliuer him onely, and I will depart from the citie. And the woman sayd vnto Ioab, Behold, his head shall be throwen to thee ouer the wall.

22 Then the woman went vnto all the people in her wisdome, and they cut off the head of Sheba the sonne of Bichri, and cast *it* out to Ioab: and he blew a trumpet, and they † retyred from the citie, euery man to his tent: and Ioab returned to Ierusalem vnto the King.

23 ¶ Now * Ioab *was* ouer all the hoste of Israel, and Benaiah the sonne of Iehoiada *was* ouer the Cherethites, and ouer the Pelethites.

24 And Adoram *was* ouer the tribute, and Iehoshaphat the sonne of Ahilud *was* ‖ Recorder.

25 And Sheua *was* Scribe, and Zadok, and Abiathar *were* the Priests.

26 And Ira also the Iairite was ‖ a chiefe ruler about Dauid.

* Chap. 16. 22.
† Heb. a house of ward.
† Heb. bound.
† Hebr. in widowhood of life.
† Heb. call.
† Hebr. deliuer himselfe from our eyes.
* Chap. 8. 18
† Heb. doubled not his stroke.
‖ Or, it stood against the outmost wall.
† Heb. marred to throw down
‖ Or, They plainely spake in the beginning saying, Surely they will aske of Abel, and so make an end.
† Hebr. by his name.
† Heb. were scattered.
* Chap. 8. 16
‖ Or, remembrancer.
‖ Or, a prince.

CHAP. XXI.

1 *The three yeeres famine for the Gibeonites, ceasse, by hanging seuen of Sauls sonnes.* 10 *Rizpahs kindnesse vnto the dead.* 12 *Dauid burieth the bones of Saul and Ionathan in his fathers sepulchre.* 15 *Foure battels against the Philistines, wherein foure valiants of Dauid slay foure Gyants.*

Then

THen there was a famine in the dayes of Dauid, three yeeres, yeere after yeere, and Dauid †enquired of the LORD. And the LORD answered, *It is* for Saul, and for *his* bloody house, because hee slew the Gibeonites.

†*Heb. sought the face &c.*

2 And the king called the Gibeonites, and said vnto them, (now the Gibeonites were not of the children of Israel, but * of the remnant of the Amorites, and the children of Israel had sworne vnto them: and Saul sought to slay them, in his zeale to the children of Israel and Iudah)

*Iosh. 9.3, 16, 17.

3 Wherefore Dauid said vnto the Gibeonites, What shal I do for you? and wherwith shall I make the atonement, that yee may blesse the inheritance of the LORD?

4 And the Gibeonites said vnto him, ‖ We will haue no siluer nor golde of Saul, nor of his house, neither for vs shalt thou kill any man in Israel. And hee said, What you shall say, *that* will I doe for you.

‖*Or, It is not siluer nor golde that we haue to doe with Saul or his house, neither pertaines it to vs to kill, &c.*

5 And they answered the King, The man that consumed vs, and that ‖ deuised against vs, *that* we should be destroyed from remaining in any of the coasts of Israel,

‖*Or, cut vs off.*

6 Let seuen men of his sonnes be deliuered vnto vs, and we wil hang them vp vnto the LORD in Gibeah of Saul, ‖ *whom* the LORD did chuse. And the King said, I will giue *them.*

‖*Or, chosen of the Lord.*

7 But the king spared Mephibosheth the sonne of Ionathan the sonne of Saul, because of the *LORDS oath that was betweene them, betweene Dauid, & Ionathan the sonne of Saul.

*1.Sam.18.3 and 20.8, 42.

8 But the King tooke the two sonnes of Rizpah the daughter of Aiah, whom she bare vnto Saul, Armoni and Mephibosheth, and the fiue sonnes of ‖ Michal the daughter of Saul, whom shee † brought vp for Adriel the sonne of Barzillai the Meholathite.

‖*Or, Michals sister.* †*Heb. bare to Adriel.*

9 And he deliuered them into the hands of the Gibeonites, & they hanged them in the hill before the LORD: and they fell all seuen together, and were put to death in the dayes of harueſt, in the first *dayes*, in the beginning of barley harueſt.

* Chap. 3.7

10 ¶ And *Rizpah the daughter of Aiah tooke sackcloth, and spread it for her vpon the rocke, from the beginning of harueſt, vntill water dropped vpon them out of heauen, and suffred neither the birds of the aire to rest on them by day, nor the beasts of the field by night.

11 And it was told Dauid what Rizpah the daughter of Aiah the concubine of Saul had done.

12 ¶ And Dauid went and tooke the bones of Saul, and the bones of Ionathan his sonne from the men of Iabesh Gilead, which had stollen them from the streete of Bethshan where the *Philistines had hanged them, when the Philistines had slaine Saul in Gilboa.

*1.Sam.31. 10.

13 And he brought vp from thence the bones of Saul, and the bones of Ionathan his sonne, and they gathered the bones of them that were hanged.

14 And the bones of Saul & Ionathan his sonne, buried they in the countrey of Beniamin in Zelah, in the sepulchre of Kish his father: and they performed all that the king commanded: and after that, God was entreated for the land.

15 ¶ Moreouer, the Philistines had yet warre againe with Israel, and Dauid went downe, and his seruants with him, and fought against the Philistines, and Dauid waxed faint.

16 And Ishbi-benob which *was* of the sonnes of ‖ the giant, (the weight of whose † speare weighed three hundred shekels of brasse in weight) he being girded with a new *sword*, thought to haue slaine Dauid.

‖*Or, Rapha.* †*Hebr. the staffe, or the head.*

17 But Abishai the sonne of Zeruiah succoured him, & smote the Philistine, and killed him. Then the men of Dauid sware vnto him, saying, Thou shalt goe no more out with vs to battell, that thou quench not the † light of Israel.

†*Heb. candle, or lampe.*

18 *And it came to passe after this, that there was againe a battell with the Philistines at Gob: then Sibbechai the Hushathite slew Saph, which *was* of the sonnes of ‖ the gyant.

* 1.Chron. 20.4.

‖*Or, Rapha.*

19 And there was againe a battel in Gob with the Philistines, where Elhanan the son of Iaare-Oregim a Bethlehemite, slewe *the brother of* Goliath the Gittite, the staffe of whose speare *was* like a weauers beame.

*See 1.Chro. 20.5.

20 And there was yet a battell in Gath, where was a man of *great* stature, that had on euery hand sixe fingers, & on euery foot sixe toes, foure and twentie in number, and he also was borne to ‖ the gyant.

21 And when he ‖ defied Israel, Ionathan the sonne of * Shimea the brother of Dauid, slew him.

‖*Or, Rapha.* ‖*Or, reproched.* *1 Sam. 16.9

22 These foure were borne to the gyant in Gath, and fell by the hand of Dauid, and by the hand of his seruants.

CHAP. XXII.

A Psalme of thankesgiuing for Gods powerfull deliuerance, and manifold blessings.

AND Dauid spake vnto the LORD the words of this song, in the day *that* the LORD had deliuered him out of the hand of all his enemies, and out of the hand of Saul.

2 And he said, *The LORD *is* my rocke and my fortresse, and my deliuerer:

3 The God of my rocke, in him will I trust: hee *is* my shield, and the horne of my saluation, my high tower, and my refuge, my Sauiour; thou sauest me from violence.

4 I will call on the LORD, who is worthy to be praised: so shall I bee saued from mine enemies.

5 When the ‖ waues of death compassed me: the floods of †vngodly men made me afraid.

6 The ‖ sorows of Hell compassed me about: the snares of death preuented me.

7 In my distresse I called vpon the LORD, and cried to my God, and hee did heare my voice out of his Temple, and my crie *did enter* into his eares.

8 Then the earth shooke and trembled: the foundations of heauen mooued and shooke, because he was wroth.

9 There went vp a smoke † out of his nostrils, & fire out of his mouth deuoured: coales were kindled by it.

10 He bowed the heauens also & came downe: and darknesse *was* vnder his feet.

11 And he rode vpon a Cherub, and did flie: and he was seene vpon the wings of the winde.

12 And hee made darkenesse paulions round about him, † darke waters, *and* thicke cloudes of the skies.

13 Through the brightnesse before him were coales of fire kindled.

14 The LORD thundred from heauen: and the most High vttered his voice.

15 And he sent out arrowes, & scattered them; lightning, and discomfited them.

16 And the channels of the sea appeared, the foundations of the world were discouered, at the rebuking of the LORD, at the blast of the breath of his nostrils.

17 He sent from aboue, he tooke mee: he drew me out of ‖ many waters.

18 He deliuered me from my strong enemy, *and* from them that hated me: for they were too strong for me.

19 They preuented me in the day of my calamitie: but the LORD was my stay.

20 He brought me forth also into a large place: he deliuered mee, because he delighted in me.

21 The LORD rewarded mee according to my righteousnes: according to the cleannesse of my hands hath he recompensed me.

22 For I haue kept the wayes of the LORD, and haue not wickedly departed from my God.

23 For all his iudgements *were* before me: and as for his Statutes, I did not depart from them.

24 I was also vpright † before him: and haue kept my selfe from mine iniquity.

25 Therfore the LORD hath recompenme according to my righteousnes: according to my cleannesse † in his eye sight.

26 With the merciful thou wilt shew thy selfe mercifull, *and* with the vpright man thou wilt shew thy selfe vpright.

27 With the pure thou wilt shew thy selfe pure: and with the froward thou wilt ‖ shew thy selfe vnsauoury.

28 And the afflicted people thou wilt saue: but thine eyes *are* vpon the hauty, *that* thou mayest bring *them* downe.

29 For thou *art* my ‖ lampe, O LORD: and the LORD will lighten my darknesse.

30 For by thee I haue ‖ runne thorow a troupe: by my God haue I leaped ouer a wall.

31 As for God, his way is perfect, the word of the LORD is ‖ tried: he is a buckler to all them that trust in him.

32 For who *is* God, saue the LORD? and who *is* a rocke, saue our God?

33 God is my strength *and* power: and he † maketh my way perfect.

34 He † maketh my feet like hinds *feet*: and setteth me vpon my high places.

35 Hee teacheth my hands † to warre: so that a bowe of steele is broken by mine armes.

36 Thou hast also giuen me the shield of saluation: and thy gentlenesse † hath made me great.

37 Thou hast enlarged my steps vnder me: so that my † feet did not slip.

38 I haue pursued mine enemies, and destroyed them: and turned not againe vntill I had consumed them.

39 And I haue consumed them & wounded them, that they could not arise: yea, they are fallen vnder my feet.

40 For thou hast girded me with strength to

*Psal. 18. 2. &c.

‖ *Or, pangs.*

† *Heb. Belial.*

‖ *Or, coards.*

† *Heb. by.*

† *Heb. binding of waters.*

‖ *Or, great.*

† *Heb. to him.*

† *Hebr. before his eyes.*

‖ *Or, wrestle. Psal. 18. 27.*

‖ *Or, candle.*

‖ *Or, broken a troupe.*

‖ *Or, refined.*

† *Heb. riddeth, or, looseth.*

† *Heb. equalleth.*

† *Hebr. for the warre.*

† *Hebr. multiplied me.*

† *Hebr. ancles.*

to battel: them that roſe vp againſt me, haſt thou †ſubdued vnder me.

41 Thou haſt alſo giuen me the neckes of mine enemies, that I might deſtroy them that hate me.

42 They looked, but there was none to ſaue: *euen* vnto the LORD, but he anſwered them not.

43 Then did I beat them as ſmall as the duſt of the earth: I did ſtampe them as the myre of the ſtreet, *and* did ſpread them abroad.

44 Thou alſo haſt deliuered mee from the ſtriuings of my people, thou haſt kept mee *to bee* head of the heathen: a people which I knew not, ſhall ſerue me.

45 † Strangers ſhall ‖ ſubmit themſelues vnto me: aſſoone as they heare, they ſhal be obedient vnto me.

46 Strangers ſhall fade away: and they ſhalbe afraid out of their cloſe places.

47 The LORD liueth, and bleſſed *be* my rocke: and exalted be the God of the rocke of my ſaluation.

48 It *is* God that † auengeth mee, and *that* bringeth downe the people vnder me:

49 And that bringeth mee forth from mine enemies: thou alſo haſt lifted mee vp on high aboue them that roſe vp againſt me: thou haſt deliuered mee from the violent man.

50 Therefore I will giue thankes vnto thee, O LORD, among *the heathen: and I will ſing praiſes vnto thy Name.

51 Hee is the towre of ſaluation for his king: and ſheweth mercy to his Anointed, vnto Dauid, and *to his ſeed for euermore.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Dauid in his laſt words, profeſſeth his faith in Gods promiſes to bee beyond ſence or experience. 6 The different ſtate of the wicked. 8 A catalogue of Dauids mightie men.

NOw theſe be the laſt words of Dauid: Dauid the ſonne of Ieſſe ſaid, and the man who was raiſed vp on high, the anointed of the God of Iaakob, and the ſweete Pſalmiſt of Iſrael, ſaid,

2 The Spirit of the LORD ſpake by me, and his word *was* in my tongue.

3 The God of Iſrael ſaid, the Rocke of Iſrael ſpake to me: ‖ he that ruleth ouer men *muſt be* iuſt, ruling in the feare of God:

4 And *he ſhalbe* as the light of the morning, *when* the Sunne riſeth, *euen* a morning, without clouds; *as* the tender graſſe *ſpringing* out of the earth by cleare ſhining after raine.

5 Although my houſe bee not ſo with God: yet he hath made with me an euerlaſting couenant, ordered in al things & ſure: for *this is* all my ſaluation, and all *my* deſire, although he make it not to grow.

6 ¶ But *the ſonnes* of Belial *ſhalbe* all of them as thornes thruſt away, becauſe they cannot be taken with hands.

7 But the man *that* ſhall touch them, muſt be † fenced with yron, and the ſtaffe of a ſpeare, and they ſhall be vtterly burnt with fire in the *ſame* place.

8 ¶ Theſe *be* the names of the mightie men whom Dauid had: ‖ The Tachmonite that ſate in the ſeate, chiefe among the captaines, (the ſame *was* Adino the Eznite:) ‖ *he lift vp his ſpeare* againſt eight hundred, † whom he ſlew at one time.

9 And after him *was* * Eleazar the ſon of Dodo the Ahohite, *one* of the three mightie men with Dauid, when they defied the Philiſtines *that* were there gathered together to battel, and the men of Iſrael were gone away.

10 Hee aroſe, and ſmote the Philiſtines vntill his hand was weary, & his hand claue vnto the ſword: and the LORD wrought a great victory that day, and the people returned after him onely to ſpoyle.

11 And after him *was* * Shammah the ſonne of Agee the Hararite: and the Philiſtines were gathered together ‖ into a troop, where was a piece of ground full of lentiles: and the people fled from the Philiſtines.

12 But hee ſtood in the middeſt of the ground, and defended it, and ſlew the Philiſtines: and the LORD wrought a great victory.

13 And ‖ three of the thirtie chiefe went downe and came to Dauid in the harueſt time vnto the caue of Adullam: and the troope of the Philiſtines pitched in the valley of Rephaim.

14 And Dauid *was* then in an hold, and the gariſon of the Philiſtines *was* then in Bethlehem.

15 And Dauid longed, and ſayde, Oh that one would giue mee drinke of the water of the well of Bethlehem, which is by the gate.

16 And the three mightie men brake thorowe the hoſte of the Philiſtines, and drewe water out of the well of Bethlehem, that was by the gate, and tooke *it*, and brought *it* to Dauid: neuertheles he would not drinke thereof, but powred it out vnto the LORD.

17 And

†*Heb. cauſed to bow.*

†*Heb. ſonnes of the ſtranger.* ‖*Or, yeeld fained obedience. Hebr. lye.*

†*Heb. giueth auengement for me.*

*Rom. 15. 9.

*Chap. 7. 13

‖*Or, hee that ruler, &c.*

†*Heb. filled.*

‖*Or, Iosheb-baſſebet the Tachmonite head of the three.* ‖ *See 1. Chron. 11. 11.* † *Heb. ſlaine.* * *1. Chron. 11. 12.*

**1. Chron. 11. 27.* ‖*Or, for forraging.*

‖*Or, the three captaines ouer the thirtie.*

17 And hee sayd, Be it farre from mee, O LORD, that I should doe this: *is* not this the blood of the men that went in ieopardy of their liues? therefore he would not drink it. These things did these three mightie men.

18 And * Abishai the brother of Ioab, the sonne of Zeruiah, was chiefe among three, and he lift vp his speare against three hundred, † *and* slew *them*, and had the name among three.

19 Was he not most honorable of three? therefore he was their captaine: howbeit, he attained not vnto the *first* three.

20 And Benaiah the sonne of Iehoiada the sonne of a valiant man, of Kabzeel, †who had done many acts, he slew two ‖ lion-like men of Moab: he went downe also, and slewe a lion in the middest of a pit in time of snow.

21 And he slew an Egyptian † a goodly man: and the Egyptian had a speare in his hand; but hee went downe to him with a staffe, and plucked the speare out of the Egyptians hand, and slew him with his owne speare.

22 These things did Benaiah the sonne of Iehoiada, and had the name among three mightie men.

23 He was ‖ more honourable then the thirtie, but he attained not to the *first* three: and Dauid set him ouer his ‖ guard.

24 *Asahel the brother of Ioab *was* one of the thirtie: Elhanan the sonne of Dodo of Bethlehem,

25 Shammah the Harodite, Elika the Harodite,

26 Helez the * Paltite, Ira the sonne of Ikkesh the Tekoite,

27 Abiezer the Anethothite, Mebunnai the Hushathite,

28 Zalmon the Ahohite, Maharai the Netophathite,

29 Heleb the sonne of Baanah, a Netophathite, Ittai the sonne of Ribai out of Gibeah of the children of Beniamin.

30 Benaiah the Pirathonite, Hiddai of the ‖ brookes of Gaash,

31 Abialbon the Arbathite, Azmaueth the Barhumite,

32 Elihaba the Shaalbonite: of the sons of Iashen, Ionathan,

33 Shammah the Hararite, Ahiam the sonne of Sharar the Hararite,

34 Eliphelet the sonne of Ahasbai, the sonne of the Maachathite, Eliam the sonne of Ahithophel the Gilonite,

35 Hezrai the Carmelite, Paarai the Arbite,

36 Igal the sonne of Nathan of Zobah, Bani the Gadite,

37 Zelech the Ammonite, Naharai the Berothite, armourbearer to Ioab the sonne of Zeruiah,

38 Ira an Ithrite, Gareb an Ithrite,

39 Vriah the Hittite: thirtie and seuen in all.

CHAP. XXIIII.

1 Dauid tempted by Satan, forced Ioab to number the people. 5 The captaines in nine moneths and twenty daies bring the musters of thirteene hundred thousand fighting men. 10 Dauid hauing three plagues propounded by God, repenteth, and chuseth the three dayes pestilence. 15 After the death of threescore and ten thousand, Dauid by repentance preuenteth the destruction of Ierusalem. 18 Dauid, by Gads direction purchaseth Araunahs threshing-floore, where hauing sacrificed, the plague stayeth.

AND againe the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel, and ‖ he mooued Dauid against them, to say, Goe, number Israel and Iudah.

2 For the king said to Ioab the captaine of the hoste, which *was* with him, ‖ Goe now through all the tribes of Israel, from Dan euen to Beer-sheba, and number ye the people, that I may know the number of the people.

3 And Ioab sayde vnto the King, Now the LORD thy God adde vnto the people (how many soeuer they be) an hundred fold, and that the eyes of my lord the king may see it: but why doeth my lord the king delight in this thing?

4 Notwithstanding, the kings word preuailed against Ioab, and against the captaines of the hoste: and Ioab and the captaines of the host went out from the presence of the king, to number the people of Israel.

5 ¶ And they passed ouer Iordane, and pitched in Aroer, on the right side of the citie that *lieth* in the midst of the ‖ riuer of Gad, and toward Iazer.

6 Then they came to Gilead, and to the ‖ land of Tahtim-Hodshi; and they came to Dan-Iaan, and about to Zidon,

7 And came to the strong holde of Tire, and to all the cities of the Hiuites, and of the Canaanites: and they went out to the South of Iudah, *euen to* Beer-sheba.

8 So when they had gone through all the land, they came to Ierusalem at the ende of nine moneths, and twentie dayes.

9 And Ioab gaue vp the summe of the number of the people vnto the King, and

*1. Chron. 11.20.

†*Heb. slaine.*

†*Hebr. great of actes.* †*Hebr. lion of God.*

†*Heb. a man of countenance or sight: called* 1. *Chro.* 11. 23. *a man of great stature.*

‖ *Or honorable among the thirtie.* ‖ Or, *Councill*: Heb. *at his commaund*

*Chap. 2. 18

*1. Chron. 11. 27.

‖*Or, valleys.*

‖*Satan. See* 1. *Chro.* 21. 1.

‖*Or, compasse.*

‖*Or, valley.*

‖ *Or, neither land newly inhabited.*

there were in Israel eight hundred thousand valiant men that drew the sword: and the men of Iudah were fiue hundred thousand men.

10 ¶ And Dauids heart smote him, after that he had numbred the people: and Dauid sayd vnto the LORD, I haue sinned greatly in that I haue done: and now I beseech thee, O LORD, take away the iniquitie of thy seruant, for I haue done very foolishly.

11 For when Dauid was vp in the morning, the word of the LORD came vnto the Prophet Gad Dauids Seer, saying,

12 Goe and say vnto Dauid, Thus saith the LORD, I offer thee three things; chuse thee one of them, that I may doe it vnto thee.

13 So Gad came to Dauid, and told him, and said vnto him, Shall seuen yeeres of famine come vnto thee in thy land? or wilt thou flee three moneths before thine enemies, while they pursue thee? or that there be three dayes pestilence in thy land? Now aduise, and see what answere I shall returne to him that sent me.

14 And Dauid said vnto Gad, I am in a great strait: let vs fall now into the hand of the LORD (for his mercies are ‖ great,) and let me not fall into the hand of man.

‖ *Or, many.*

15 ¶ So the LORD sent a pestilence vpon Israel, from the morning, euen to the time appointed: and there died of the people from Dan euen to Beersheba, seuentie thousand men.

16 And when the Angel stretched out his hand vpon Ierusalem to destroy it, * the LORD repented him of the euill, and said to the Angel that destroyed the people, It is ynough: stay now thine hand. And the Angel of the LORD was by the threshing place of Araunah the Iebusite.

* 1. Sam. 15. 11.

17 And Dauid spake vnto the LORD when hee saw the Angel that smote the people, and said, Loe; I haue sinned, and I haue done wickedly: but these sheepe, what haue they done? Let thine hand, I pray thee, be against mee, and against my fathers house.

18 ¶ And Gad came that day to Dauid, and said vnto him, Goe vp, reare an Altar vnto the LORD, in the threshing floore of Araunah the Iebusite.

19 And Dauid, according to the saying of Gad, went vp, as the LORD cõmanded.

20 And Araunah looked, and saw the King and his seruants comming on toward him: and Araunah went out, and bowed himselfe before the King on his face vpon the ground.

21 And Araunah said, Wherefore is my lord the King come to his seruant? and Dauid said, To buy the threshing floore of thee, to build an Altar vnto the LORD, that the plague may be stayed from the people.

22 And Araunah said vnto Dauid, Let my lord the King take and offer vp what seemeth good vnto him: Behold, *here be* oxen for burnt sacrifice, and threshing instruments, and *other* instruments of the oxen for wood.

23 All these things did Araunah, *as* a king, giue vnto the King: and Araunah said vnto the King, The LORD thy God accept thee.

24 And the King said vnto Araunah, Nay, but I will surely buy it of thee at a price: neither will I offer burnt offerings vnto the LORD my God, of that which doeth cost me nothing. So Dauid bought the threshing floore, and the oxen, for fiftie shekels of siluer.

25 And Dauid built there an Altar vnto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings, and peace offerings: so the LORD was intreated for the land, and the plague was stayed from Israel.

THE

THE FIRST BOOKE OF THE Kings, commonly called, The third Booke of the Kings.

CHAP. I.

1 Abiſhag cheriſheth Dauid in his extreme age. 5 Adonijah, Dauids dearling, vſurpeth the kingdome. 11 By the counſell of Nathan, 15 Bathſheba moueth the king, 22 and Nathan ſecondeth her. 28 Dauid renueth his oath to Bath-ſheba. 32 Solomon by Dauids appointment, being anointed King by Zadok and Nathan, the people triumph. 41 Ionathan, bringing theſe newes, Adonijahs gueſt flie. 50 Adonijah flying to the hornes of the Altar, vpon his good behauiour is diſmiſſed by Solomon.

NOw King Dauid was old, *and* † ſtriken in yeeres, and they couered him with clothes, but he gate no heate.

† *Heb. entred into dayes.*

2 Wherefore his ſeruants ſaid vnto him, † Let there be ſought for my lord the king † a yong virgine, and let her ſtand before the King, and let her † cheriſh him, and let her lie in thy boſome, that my lord the king may get heate.

† *Heb. let them ſeeke.* † *Heb. a damſell, a virgine.* † *Hebr. be a cheriſher vnto him.*

3 So they ſought for a faire damoſell throughout all the coaſts of Iſrael, & found Abiſhag a Shunammite, and brought her to the King.

4 And the damoſell was very faire, and cheriſhed the king, and miniſtred to him: but the king knew her not.

5 ¶ Then Adonijah the ſonne of Haggith exalted himſelfe, ſaying, I will † bee king: And hee prepared him charets and horſemen, and fiftie men to runne before him.

† *Heb. reigne.*

6 And his father had not diſpleaſed him † at any time, in ſaying, Why haſt thou done ſo? And hee alſo *was* a very goodly man, & *his mother* bare him after Abſalom.

† *Hebr. from his dayes.*

7 And hee † conferred with Ioab the ſonne of Zeruiah, and with Abiathar the Prieſt: and they following Adonijah, † helped *him.*

† *Hebr. his words were with Ioab.* † *Heb. helped after Adonijah.*

8 But Zadok the Prieſt, and Benaiah the ſonne of Iehoiada, and Nathan the Prophet, and Shimei, and Rei, and the mightie men which *belonged* to Dauid, were not with Adonijah.

9 And Adonijah ſlew ſheepe, and oxen, and fat cattell, by the ſtone of Zoheleth, which *is* by || En-Rogel, and called all his brethren the Kings ſonnes, and all the men of Iudah the Kings ſeruants.

|| *Or, the well Rogel.*

10 But Nathan the Prophet, and Benaiah, and the mightie men, and Solomon his brother he called not.

11 ¶ Wherefore Nathan ſpake vnto Bath-ſheba the mother of Solomon, ſaying, Haſt thou not heard that Adonijah the ſonne of *Haggith doth reigne, and Dauid our lord knoweth *it* not?

* 2.Sam.3.4.

12 Now therefore come, let me, I pray thee, giue thee counſell, that thou mayeſt ſaue thine owne life, and the life of thy ſon Solomon.

13 Goe, and get thee in vnto King Dauid, and ſay vnto him, Didſt not thou, my lord, O king, ſweare vnto thine handmaid, ſaying, Aſſuredly Solomon thy ſonne ſhall reigne after me, and hee ſhall ſit vpon my throne? why then doth Adonijah reigne?

14 Behold, while thou yet talkeſt there with the king, I alſo will come in after thee, and † confirme thy words.

† *Heb. fill vp*

15 ¶ And Bath-ſheba went in vnto the King into the chamber: and the King was very old, and Abiſhag the Shunammite miniſtred vnto the King.

16 And Bathſheba bowed, and did obeiſance vnto the king: and the king ſaide, † What wouldeſt thou?

† *Heb. what to thee?*

17 And ſhe ſaid vnto him, My lord, thou ſwareſt by the LORD thy God vnto thine handmaid, *ſaying*, Aſſuredly Solomon thy ſonne ſhall reigne after me, and he ſhall ſit vpon my throne:

18 And now beholde, Adonijah reigneth; and nowe my lord the king, thou knoweſt *it* not.

19 And he hath ſlaine oxen, and fat cattell, and ſheepe in abundance, and hath called all the ſonnes of the king, and Abiathar the Prieſt, and Ioab the captaine of the hoſte: but Solomon thy ſeruant hath hee not called.

20 And thou, my lord O king, the eyes of all Iſrael *are* vpon thee, that thou ſhouldeſt tell them who ſhall ſit on the throne of my lord the king after him.

21 Otherwiſe it ſhall come to paſſe, when my lord the king ſhall ſleepe with his fathers, that I and my ſonne Solomon ſhall be counted † offenders.

† *Heb. ſinners.*

22 ¶ And loe, while ſhe yet talked with the

the king, Nathan the Prophet also came in.

23 And they told the king, saying, Behold, Nathan the Prophet. And when hee was come in before the king, hee bowed himselfe before the king with his face to the ground.

24 And Nathan said, My lord O king, hast thou said, Adoniiah shall reigne after mee, and hee shall sit vpon my throne?

25 For hee is gone downe this day, and hath slaine oxen, and fat cattell, and sheepe in abundance, and hath called all the kings sonnes, and the captaines of the host, and Abiathar the Priest: and behold, they eate and drinke before him, and say, † God saue king Adoniiah.

† *Hebr, Let king Adoniiah liue.*

26 But me, *euen* me thy seruant, and Zadok the Priest, and Benaiah the sonne of Iehoiada, and thy seruant Solomon hath he not called.

27 Is this thing done by my lord the king, and thou hast not shewed it vnto thy seruant, who should sit on the throne of my lord the king, after him?

28 ¶ Then king Dauid answered, and said, Call me Bathsheba, and she came † into the kings presence, & stood before the king.

† *Hebr. before the king.*

29 And the king sware, and saide, As the LORD liueth, that hath redeemed my soule out of all distresse,

30 Euen as I sware vnto thee by the LORD God of Israel, saying, Assuredly Solomon thy sonne shall reigne after me, and hee shall sit vpon my throne in my stead; euen so will I certainely doe this day.

31 Then Bathsheba bowed with *her* face to the earth, and did reuerence to the king, and said, Let my lord king Dauid liue for euer.

32 ¶ And king Dauid said, Call me Zadok the Priest, and Nathan the Prophet, and Benaiah the sonne of Iehoiada. And they came before the king.

33 The king also said vnto them, Take with you the seruants of your lord, and cause Solomon my sonne to ride vpon † mine owne Mule, and bring him downe to Gihon.

† *Hebr. which belongeth to mee.*

34 And let Zadok the Priest, and Nathan the Prophet, anoint him there King ouer Israel: and blow ye with the trumpet, and say, God saue King Solomon.

35 Then yee shall come vp after him, that he may come and sit vpon my throne; for he shal be King in my stead: and I haue appointed him to be ruler ouer Israel, and ouer Iudah.

36 And Benaiah the sonne of Iehoiada answered the King, and said, Amen: The LORD God of my lord the king say so *too*.

37 As the LORD hath beene with my lord the King, euen so bee hee with Solomon, and make his throne greater then the throne of my lord King Dauid.

38 So Zadok the Priest, and Nathan the Prophet, and Benaiah the sonne of Iehoiada, and the Cherethites, and the Pelethites went downe, and caused Solomon to ride vpon King Dauids Mule, and brought him to Gihon.

39 And Zadok the Priest tooke an horne of oyle out of the Tabernacle, and anointed Solomon: and they blew the trumpet, and all the people said, God saue King Solomon.

40 And all the people came vp after him, and the people piped with ‖ pipes, and reioyced with great ioy, so that the earth rent with the sound of them.

‖ *Or, flutes.*

41 ¶ And Adoniiah and all the ghests that *were* with him, heard it as they had made an end of eating: and when Ioab heard the sound of the trumpet, hee sayd, Wherefore *is* this noyse of the citie, being in an vproare?

42 And while he yet spake, behold, Ionathan the sonne of Abiathar the Priest came, and Adoniiah sayd vnto him, Come in, for thou art a valiant man, and bringest good tidings.

43 And Ionathan answered, and said to Adoniiah, Verily our lord king Dauid hath made Solomon king.

44 And the king hath sent with him Zadok the Priest, and Nathan the Prophet, and Benaiah the sonne of Iehoiada, and the Cherethites, and the Pelethites, and they haue caused him to ride vpon the kings Mule.

45 And Zadok the Priest, and Nathan the Prophet haue anoynted him King in Gihon: and they are come vp from thence reioycing, so that the citie rang againe: this is the noyse that yee haue heard.

46 And also Solomon sitteth on the throne of the kingdome.

47 And moreouer, the kings seruants came to blesse our lord King Dauid, saying, God make the name of Solomon better then thy name, and make his throne greater then thy throne. And the King bowed himselfe vpon the bed.

48 And also thus sayd the King, Blessed *bee* the LORD God of Israel, which hath

hath giuen *one* to sit on my throne this day, mine eyes euen seeing *it*.

49 And all the guests that were with Adoniiah, were afraid, and rose vp, and went euery man his way.

50 ¶ And Adoniiah feared because of Solomon, and arose, and went, and caught hold on the hornes of the Altar.

51 And it was told Solomon, saying, Behold, Adoniiah feareth King Solomon: for loe, he hath caught hold on the hornes of the Altar, saying, Let King Solomon sweare vnto me to day, that he will not slay his seruant with the sword.

52 And Solomon sayd, If he will shew himselfe a worthy man, there shall not an haire of him fall to the earth: but if wickednesse shall be found in him, he shall die.

53 So king Solomon sent, and they brought him downe from the Altar, and he came and bowed himselfe to king Solomon: and Solomon said vnto him, Goe to thine house.

CHAP. II.

1 Dauid hauing giuen a charge to Solomon, 3 of religiousnesse, 5 of Ioab, 7 of Barzillai, 8 of Shimei, 10 dieth. 12 Solomon succeedeth. 13 Adoniiah, mouing Bath-sheba to sue vnto Solomon for Abishag, is put to death. 26 Abiathar hauing his life giuen him, is depriued of the Priesthood. 28 Ioab fleeing to the hornes of the Altar, is there slaine. 35 Benaiah is put in Ioabs roume, and Zadok in Abiathars. 36 Shimei confined to Ierusalem, by occasion of going thence to Gath, is put to death.

NOw the dayes of Dauid drew nigh, that he should die, and he charged Solomon his sonne, saying;

2 I goe the way of all the earth: be thou strong therefore, and shew thy selfe a man.

3 And keepe the charge of the LORD thy God, to walke in his wayes, to keepe his Statutes, *and* his Commandements, and his Iudgements, and his Testimonies, as it is written in the Law of Moses, that thou mayest * ‖ prosper in all that thou doest, and whithersoeuer thou turnest thy selfe:

4 That the LORD may continue his word which he spake concerning me, saying, If thy children take heede to their way, to walke before me in trueth, with all their heart, and with all their soule, * there shall not † faile thee (sayd hee) a man on the throne of Israel.

5 Moreouer thou knowest also what Ioab the sonne of Zeruiah did to mee, *and* what hee did to the two captaines of the hostes of Israel, vnto * Abner the sonne of Ner, and vnto * Amasa the sonne of Iether, whom he slew, and † shed the blood of war in peace, and put the blood of war vpon his girdle that *was* about his loynes, and in his shooes that *were* on his feet.

6 Doe therfore according to thy wisedome, and let not his hoare head goe downe to the graue in peace.

7 But shew kindnesse vnto the sonnes of * Barzillai the Gileadite, and let them be of those that eate at thy table: for so they came to me when I fled because of Absalom thy brother.

8 And behold, thou *hast* with thee * Shimei the sonne of Gera, a Beniamite of Bahurim, which cursed mee with a † grieuous curse, in the day when I went to Mahanaim: but he came downe to meete me at Iordane, and I sware to him by the LORD, saying, * I will not put thee to death with the sword.

9 Now therefore hold him not guiltlesse: for thou *art* a wise man, and knowest what thou oughtest to doe vnto him, but his hoare head bring thou downe to the graue with blood.

10 So * Dauid slept with his fathers, and was buried in the citie of Dauid.

11 And the dayes that Dauid * raigned ouer Israel, *were* fourty yeeres: seuen yeeres raigned he in Hebron, and thirty and three yeeres raigned hee in Ierusalem.

12 ¶ * Then sate Solomon vpon the throne of Dauiid his father, and his kingdome was established greatly.

13 ¶ And Adoniiah the sonne of Haggith came to Bathsheba the mother of Solomon, and she said, Commest thou peaceably? And he said, Peaceably.

14 He said moreouer, I haue somewhat to say vnto thee. And she sayd, Say on.

15 And he said, Thou knowest that the kingdome was mine, and that all Israel set their faces on me, that I should raigne: howbeit the kingdome is turned about, and is become my brothers: for it was his from the LORD.

16 And now I aske one petition of thee, † deny me not. And she sayd vnto him, Say on.

17 And he said, Speake, I pray thee vnto Solomon the king (for he will not say thee nay) that he giue me Abishag the Shunamite to wife.

18 And Bathsheba said, Well, I will speake for thee vnto the king.

19 ¶ Bathsheba therefore went vnto king Solomon, to speake vnto him for Adoniiah:

† *Hebr. put.*

* 2. Sam. 19. 31.

* 2 Sam. 16. 5.

† *Hebr. strong.*

* 2. Sam. 19. 23.

* Act. 2. 29. and 13 36.

* 2. Sam. 5. 4. 1. chron. 29. 26, 27.

* 2. Chron. 29. 23.

* Deut. 29. 9 Iosh. 1. 7. ‖ Or, *doe wisely.*

* 2. Sam. 7. 12. † *Hebr. be cut off from thee from the throne.*

* 2. Sam. 3. 27. * 2. Sam. 20. 10.

Hebr. turne not away my face.

donijah: and the king rose vp to meet her, and bowed himselfe vnto her, & sate downe on his throne, and caused a seate to bee set for the Kings mother, and she sate on his right hand.

20 Then she said, I desire one small petition of thee, I pray thee say me not nay: and the King said vnto her, Aske on, my mother, for I will not say thee nay.

21 And she said, Let Abishag the Shunammite be giuen to Adonijah thy brother to wife.

22 And King Solomon answered, and said vnto his mother, And why doest thou aske Abishag the Shunammite for Adonijah? Aske for him the kingdome also (for he *is* mine elder brother) euen for him, and for Abiathar the Priest, and for Ioab the sonne of Zeruiah.

23 Then king Solomon sware by the LORD, saying, God doe so to me, & more also, if Adonijah haue not spoken this word against his owne life.

24 Now therefore as the LORD liueth, which hath established me, and set mee on the throne of Dauid my father, and who hath made me an house as he * promised, Adonijah shall be put to death this day.

* 2.Sam.7. 12,13.

25 And king Solomon sent by the hand of Benaiah the sonne of Iehoiada, and hee fell vpon him that he died.

26 ¶ And vnto Abiathar the Priest said the King, Get thee to Anathoth, vnto thine owne fields, for thou *art* † worthy of death: but I will not at this time put thee to death, because thou barest the Arke of the Lord GOD before Dauid my father, and because thou hast bene afflicted in all wherein my father was afflicted.

† *Heb. a man of death.*

27 So Solomon thrust out Abiathar from being Priest vnto the LORD: that he might * fulfill the word of the LORD, which hee spake concerning the house of Eli in Shiloh.

* 1.Sam.2. 31,35.

28 ¶ Then tidings came to Ioab (for Ioab had turned after Adonijah, though hee turned not after Absalom) and Ioab fledde vnto the Tabernacle of the LORD, and caught hold on the hornes of the Altar.

29 And it was told king Solomon that Ioab was fled vnto the Tabernacle of the LORD, and behold, hee *is* by the Altar: Then Solomon sent Benaiah the sonne of Iehoiada, saying, Goe fall vpon him.

30 And Benaiah came to the Tabernacle of the LORD, and said vnto him, Thus saith the King, Come foorth. And he said, Nay, but I will die here. And Benaiah brought the king word againe, saying, Thus said Ioab, and thus he answered me.

31 And the king said vnto him, Doe as he hath said, and fall vpon him, and bury him, that thou mayest take away the innocent blood which Ioab shed, from me, and from the house of my father.

32 And the LORD shall returne his blood vpon his owne head, who fell vpon two men, more righteous and better then he, and slew them with the sword, my father Dauid not knowing thereof, *to wit*, * Abner the sonne of Ner, captaine of the hoste of Israel, and * Amasa the sonne of Iether, captaine of the hoste of Iudah.

* 2.Sam.3. 27.

* 2.Sam.20 10.

33 Their blood shall therefore returne vpon the head of Ioab, and vpon the head of his seed for euer: but vpon Dauid, and vpon his seed, and vpon his house, and vpon his throne, shall there be peace for euer from the LORD.

34 So Benaiah the sonne of Iehoiada went vp, and fell vpon him, and slewe him, and he was buried in his owne house in the wildernesse.

35 ¶ And the king put Benaiah the son of Iehoiada in his roome ouer the hoste, and Zadok the Priest did the king put in the roome of Abiathar.

36 ¶ And the king sent, and called for Shimei, and said vnto him, Build thee an house in Ierusalem, and dwell there, and go not forth thence any whither.

37 For it shall be, that on the day thou goest out, and passest ouer the brooke Kidron, thou shalt know for certaine, that thou shalt surely die: thy blood shall be vpon thine owne head.

38 And Shimei said vnto the King, The saying *is* good: as my lord the king hath said, so will thy seruant doe. And Shimei dwelt in Ierusalem many dayes.

39 And it came to passe at the ende of three yeeres, that two of the seruants of Shimei ranne away vnto Achish sonne of Maachah king of Gath: and they tolde Shimei, saying, Behold, thy seruants *bee* in Gath.

40 And Shimei arose, and sadled his asse, and went to Gath to Achish, to seeke his seruants: and Shimei went and brought his seruants from Gath.

41 And it was told Solomon that Shimei had gone from Ierusalem to Gath, and was come againe,

42 And the King sent and called for Shimei,

Shimei, and said vnto him, Did I not make thee to sweare by the LORD, and protested vnto thee, saying, Know for a certaine, that on the day thou goest out, and walkest abroad any whither, that thou shalt surely die? And thou saidst vnto me, The worde *that* I haue heard, *is* good.

43 Why then hast thou not kept the oath of the LORD, and the commandement that I haue charged thee with?

44 The king said moreouer to Shimei, Thou knowest all the wickednesse which thine heart is priuy to, that thou diddest to Dauid my father: therefore the LORD shall returne thy wickednesse vpon thine owne head.

45 And king Solomon *shall be* blessed, and the throne of Dauid shall be established before the LORD for euer.

46 So the king commanded Benaiah the sonne of Iehoiada, which went out, and fell vpon him, that he died, and the *kingdome was established in the hand of Solomon.

* 2.Chron. 1.1.

CHAP. III.

1 Solomon marieth Pharaohs daughter. 2 High places being in vse, Solomon sacrificeth at Gibeon. 5 Solomon at Gibeon, in the choise which God gaue him, preferring wisedome, obtaineth wisedome, riches, and honour. 16 Solomons iudgement betweene the two harlots, maketh him renowmed.

AND * Solomon made affinitie with Pharaoh king of Egypt, and tooke Pharaohs daughter, and brought her into the citie of Dauid, vntill hee had made an end of building his owne house, and the house of the LORD, and the wall of Ierusalem round about.

* Chap.7.8.

2 Onely the people sacrificed in high places, because there was no house built vnto the Name of the LORD vntill those dayes.

3 And Solomon loued the LORD, walking in the Statutes of Dauid his father: onely he sacrificed and burnt incense in hie places.

4 And the king went to Gibeon to sacrifice there; for that was the great high place; a thousand burnt offerings did Solomon offer vpon that Altar.

5 ¶ In Gibeon the LORD appeared to Solomon in a dreame by night: and God said, Aske what I shall giue thee.

6 And Solomon said, Thou hast shewed vnto thy seruant Dauid my father great ‖ mercy, according as hee walked before thee in trueth, and in righteousnesse, and in vprightnesse of heart with thee, and thou hast kept for him this great kindnesse, that thou hast giuen him a sonne to sit on his throne, as *it is* this day.

‖ Or, bountie.

7 And now, O LORD my God, thou hast made thy seruant King in stead of Dauid my father: and I am but a litle childe: I know not how to goe out or come in.

8 And thy seruant *is* in the midst of thy people which thou hast chosen, a great people, that cannot be numbred nor counted for multitude.

9 * Giue therefore thy seruant an † vnderstanding heart, to iudge thy people, that I may discerne betweene good and bad: for who is able to iudge this thy so great a people?

* 2.Chron. 1.10. † Heb. hearing

10 And the speach pleased the LORD, that Solomon had asked this thing.

11 And God saide vnto him, Because thou hast asked this thing, and hast not asked for thy selfe † long life, neither hast asked riches for thy selfe, nor hast asked the life of thine enemies, but hast asked for thy selfe vnderstanding † to discerne iudgement;

† Heb. many dayes. † Heb. to heare

12 Behold, I haue done according to thy word: loe, I haue giuen thee a wise and an vnderstanding heart, so that there was none like thee before thee, neither after thee shall any arise like vnto thee.

13 And I haue also * giuen thee that which thou hast not asked, both riches, and honour: so that there ‖ shall not bee any among the Kings like vnto thee, all thy dayes.

* Mat.6.33. wisd.7.11. ‖ Or, hath not bene.

14 And if thou wilt walke in my wayes, to keepe my Statutes and my Commandements, * as thy father Dauid did walke, then I will lengthen thy dayes.

*Chap.15.5

15 And Solomon awoke, and beholde, *it was* a dreame: and he came to Ierusalem, and stood before the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD, and offered vp burnt offerings, and offered peace offerings, and made a feast to all his seruants.

16 ¶ Then came there two women that were harlots, vnto the king, and stood before him.

17 And the one woman said, O my lord, I and this woman dwell in one house, and I was deliuered of a childe, with her in the house.

18 And it came to passe the third day after that I was deliuered, that this woman was deliuered also: and we *were* together; there *was* no stranger with vs in the house, saue we two in the house.

19 And

19 And this womans childe died in the night: because she ouerlaid it.

20 And she arose at midnight, and tooke my sonne frō beside me, while thine handmaid slept, and laid it in her bosome, and laid her dead child in my bosome.

21 And when I rose in the morning to giue my child sucke, beholde, it was dead: but when I had considered it in the morning, behold, it was not my sonne, which I did beare.

22 And the other woman said, Nay, but the liuing *is* my sonne, and the dead *is* thy sonne: And this said, No, but the dead is thy sonne, and the liuing is my sonne. Thus they spake before the king.

23 Then said the King, The one saith, This *is* my sonne, that liueth, and thy sonne *is* the dead: and the other saith Nay: but thy sonne *is* the dead, and my sonne *is* the liuing.

24 And the King said, Bring me a sword. And they brought a sword before the king:

25 And the King said, Diuide the liuing childe in two, and giue halfe to the one, and halfe to the other.

26 Then spake the woman whose the liuing child *was*, vnto the king, (for her bowels † yerned vpon her sonne) and shee said, O my lord, giue her the liuing childe, and in no wise slay it: But the other saide, Let it bee neither mine nor thine, but diuide *it*.

† *Heb. were hote.*

27 Then the King answered and saide, Giue her the liuing child, and in no wise slay it: she *is* the mother thereof.

28 And all Israel heard of the Iudgment which the king had iudged, and they feared the King: for they saw that the wisedome of God *was* † in him, to doe Iudgement.

† *Heb. in the midst of him.*

CHAP. IIII.

1 *Solomons Princes.* 7 *His twelue Officers for prouision.* 20. 24 *The peace and largenesse of his kingdome.* 22 *His daily prouision.* 26 *His stables.* 29 *His wisedome.*

SO King Solomon was King ouer all Israel.

2 And these *were* the Princes which he had, Azariah the sonne of Zadok, ‖ the Priest,

‖ *Or, the chiefe officer.*

3 Elihoreph, and Ahiah the sonnes of Shisha, ‖ Scribes: Iehoshaphat the sonne of Ahilud the ‖ Recorder;

‖ *Or, Secretaries.*

‖ *Or, remembrancer.*

4 And Benaiah the sonne of Iehoiada *was* ouer the hoste: And Zadok and Abiathar *were* the Priests:

5 And Azariah the sonne of Nathan *was* ouer the officers: and Zabud the sonne of Nathan *was* principall officer, *and* the kings friend.

6 And Ahishar was ouer the household: and * Adoniram the sonne of Abda was ouer the ‖ tribute.

* *Chap. 5. 14.*

‖ *Or, leuie.*

7 ¶ And Solomon had twelue officers ouer all Israel, which prouided victuals for the king and his household: each man his moneth in a yeere made prouision.

8 And these are their names: ‖ the sonne of Hur in mount Ephraim,

‖ *Or, Benhur.*

9 The ‖ sonne of Dekar in Makaz, and in Shaalbim, and Beth-shemesh, and Elon-Bethhanan.

‖ *Or, Ben-Dekar.*

10 The ‖ sonne of Heseb in Aruboth, *to him pertained* Sochoh, and all the land of Hepher;

‖ *Or, Ben-Heseb.*

11 The ‖ sonne of Abinadab in all the region of Dor, which had Taphath the daughter of Solomon to wife:

‖ *Or, Ben-Abinadab.*

12 Baana the sonne of Ahilud, *to him pertained* Taanach and Megiddo, and all Beth-shean, which *is* by Zartanah beneath Iezreel, frō Beth-shean to Abel-Meholah, euen vnto *the place that is* beyond Iokneam:

‖ *Or, Ben-Geber.*

13 The ‖ sonne of Geber in Ramoth Gilead, to him *perteined* the townes of Iair the sonne of Manasseh, which *are* in Gilead: to him *also pertained* the region of Argob, which *is* in Bashan, threescore great cities, with walles, and brasen barres.

14 Ahinadab the sonne of Iddo *had* ‖ Mahanaim.

‖ *Or, to Mahanaim.*

15 Ahimaaz *was* in Naphtali; he also took Basmath the daughter of Solomon to wife.

16 Baanah the sonne of Husai *was* in Asher and in Aloth:

17 Iehoshaphat the sonne of Paruah in Issachar:

18 Shimei the son of Elah in Beniamin:

19 Geber the sonne of Vri *was* in the countrey of Gilead, *in* the countrey of Sihon king of the Amorites, and of Og king of Bashan; and hee *was* the onely officer which *was* in the land.

20 ¶ Iudah and Israel *were* many, as the sand which is by the sea in multitude, eating and drinking and making merry.

21 And * Solomon reigned ouer all kingdomes from the riuer vnto the land of the Philistines, and vnto the border of Egypt: they brought presents, and serued Solomon all the dayes of his life.

* *Ecclus. 47 15.*

22 ¶ And Solomons † prouision for one day, was thirtie measures of fine floure, and threescore † measures of meale,

† *Heb. bread.*

† *Heb. Cors.*

23 Ten fat oxen, and twenty oxen out of the

the pastures, and an hundred sheepe, beside Harts, and Roe-bucks, and fallow Deere, and fatted foule.

24 For he had dominion ouer all *the region* on this side the Riuer, from Tiphsah euen to Azzah ouer all the kings on this side the Riuer: and he had peace on al sides round about him.

† *Hb confidently.*

25 And Iudah and Israel dwelt † safely, euery man vnder his vine, and vnder his fig-tree, from Dan euen to Beer-sheba, all the dayes of Solomon.

* 2.Chron. 9.25.

26 ¶ And * Solomon had fourtie thousand stalles of horses for his charets, and twelue thousand horsemen.

27 And those officers prouided victuall for king Solomon, and for all that came vnto king Solomons table, euery man in his moneth: they lacked nothing.

|| *Or, mules, or swift beasts.*

28 Barley also and straw for the horses and || dromedaries brought they vnto the place where the officers were, euery man according to his charge.

* Ecclus. 47. 14,15,16.

29 ¶ And * God gaue Solomon wisedome, & vnderstanding, exceeding much, and largenesse of heart, euen as the sande that *is* on the sea shoare.

30 And Solomons wisedome excelled the wisedome of all the children of the East countrey, and all the wisedome of Egypt.

31 For he was wiser then all men; then Ethan the Ezrahite, and Heman, and Chalcol, and Darda the sonnes of Mahol: and his fame was in all nations round about.

32 And hee spake three thousand prouerbs: and his songs were a thousand and fiue.

33 And he spake of trees, from the Cedar tree that *is* in Lebanon: euen vnto the hyssope that springeth out of the wall: hee spake also of beasts, and of foule, and of creeping things, and of fishes.

34 And there came of all people to heare the wisedome of Solomon, from all kings of the earth, which had heard of his wisedome.

CHAP. V.

1 Hiram sending to congratulate Solomon, is certified of his purpose to build the Temple, and desired to furnish him with timber thereto. 7 Hiram blessing God for Solomon, and requesting foode for his familie, furnisheth him with trees. 13 The number of Solomons workemen and labourers.

AND Hiram king of Tyre sent his seruants vnto Solomon: (for hee had heard that they had anointed him King in the roome of his father,) for Hiram was euer a louer of Dauid.

2 And * Solomon sent to Hiram, saying,

* 1.Chron. 2.3.

3 Thou knowest howe that Dauid my father could not build an house vnto the Name of the LORD his God, for the warres which were about him on euery side, vntill the LORD put them vnder the soles of his feete.

4 But now the LORD my God hath giuen me rest on euery side, so that there is neither aduersary, nor euill occurrent.

† *Hebr. say.* * 2.Sam.7. 13.1.chro. 22.10.

5 And behold, I † purpose to build an house vnto the Name of the LORD my God, * as the LORD spake vnto Dauid my father, saying, Thy sonne, whom I will set vpon thy throne in thy roome, hee shall build an house vnto my Name.

6 Now therefore command thou, that they hew me Cedar trees out of Lebanon, and my seruants shall be with thy seruants: and vnto thee will I giue hire for thy seruants, according to all that thou shalt † appoint: for thou knowest that *there is* not among vs, any that can skill to hew timber, like vnto the Sidonians.

† *Hebr. say.*

7 ¶ And it came to passe when Hiram heard the words of Solomon, that he reioiced greatly, and said, Blessed be the LORD this day, which hath giuen vnto Dauid a wise sonne ouer this great people.

8 And Hiram sent to Solomon, saying, I haue † considered the things which thou sentest to me for: *and* I will doe all thy desire concerning timber of Cedar, and concerning timber of firre.

† *Heb. heard.*

9 My seruants shall bring *them* downe from Lebanon vnto the Sea: and I will conuey them by sea in flotes, vnto the place that thou shalt † appoint me, and will cause them to bee discharged there, and thou shalt receiue *them:* and thou shalt accomplish my desire, in giuing foode for my household.

† *Heb. send.*

10 So Hiram gaue Solomon Cedar trees, and Firre trees, *according* to all his desire.

11 And Solomon gaue Hiram twentie thousand † measures of wheat for food to his household, and twentie measures of pure oyle: thus gaue Solomon to Hiram yeere by yeere:

† *Heb. Cors.*

12 And the LORD gaue Solomon wisedome, * as he promised him: and there was peace betweene Hiram and Solomon, and they two made a league together.

* Chap. 3.12

13 ¶ And King Solomon raised a † leuie out of all Israel, and the leuie was thirtie thousand men.

† *Heb. tribute of men.*

14 And

14 And he sent them to Lebanon, ten thousand a moneth by courses: a moneth they were in Lebanon, *and* two moneths at home: and * Adoniram *was* ouer the leuie.

*Chap. 4. 6.

15 And Solomon had threescore & ten thousand that bare burdens, and fourscore thousand hewers in the mountaines:

16 Besides the chiefe of Solomons officers which *were* ouer the worke, three thousand and three hundred, which ruled ouer the people that wrought in the worke.

17 And the King commanded, and they brought great stones, costly stones, & hewed stones, to lay the foundation of the house.

18 And Solomons builders, and Hirams builders, did hew them, & the ‖ stonesquarers: so they prepared timber and stones to build the house.

‖ *Or, Giblites, as Ezek. 27. 9.*

CHAP. VI.

1 The building of Solomons Temple. 5 The chambers thereof. 11 Gods promise vnto it. 15 The sieling and adorning of it. 23 The Cherubims. 31 The doores. 36 The Court. 37 The time of building it.

AND * it came to passe in the foure hundred and fourescore yere after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the fourth yeere of Solomons reigne ouer Israel, in the moneth Zif, which *is* the second moneth, that he † began to build the house of the LORD.

* 2. Chron. 3. 1.

† *Hebr. built.*

2 And the house which king Solomon built for the LORD, the length thereof *was* threescore cubites, and the breadth thereof twentie cubites, and the height thereof thirtie cubites.

3 And the porch before the Temple of the house: twentie cubits *was* the length thereof, according to the breadth of the house, and tenne cubites *was* the breadth thereof before the house.

4 And for the house hee made ‖ windowes of narrow lights.

‖ *Or, windowes broad within and narrow without: or, skewed and closed.*

5 ¶ And ‖ against the wall of the house he built † chambers round about, *against* the walles of the house round about, *both* of the Temple and of the Oracle: and hee made † chambers round about.

‖ *Or, vpon, or ioyning to.* † *Hebr. floores.*

6 The nethermost chamber *was* fiue cubites broad, and the middle *was* sixe cubites broad, and the third *was* seuen cubits broad: for without *in the wall* of the house he made † narrowed rests round about, that *the beames* should not bee fastened in the walles of the house.

† *Hebr. ribs.*

† *Hebr. narrowings, or, rebatements.*

7 And the house when it was in building, was built of stone, made ready before it was brought thither: so that there was neither hammer nor axe, nor any toole of iron heard in the house, while it was in building.

8 The doore for the middle chamber *was* in the right † side of the house: and they went vp with winding staires into the middle *chamber*, & out of the middle into the third.

† *Hebr. shoulder.*

9 So he built the house and finished it: and couered the house ‖ with beames and boards of Cedar.

‖ *Or, the vaslt beames and the sielings with Cedar.*

10 And then he built chambers against all the house, fiue cubites high: and they rested on the house with timber of Cedar.

11 ¶ And the word of the LORD came to Solomon, saying;

12 Concerning this House which thou art in building, if thou wilt walke in my Statutes, and execute my Iudgements, & keepe all my Commandements to walke in them: then will I performe my word with thee, *which I spake vnto Dauid thy father.

* 2. Sam. 7. 13. 1. chron. 22. 10.

13 And I wil dwell among the children of Israel, and will not forsake my people Israel.

14 So Solomon built the house, and finished it.

15 And he built the walles of the house within with boards of Cedar, ‖ both the floore of the house, and the walles of the sieling: and he couered *them* on the inside with wood, and couered the floore of the house with plankes of firre.

‖ *Or, from the floore of the house vnto the walles, &c.* And so ver. 16.

16 And he built twentie cubites on the sides of the house, both the floore, and the walles with boards of Cedar: he euen built *them* for it within, *euen* for the Oracle, *euen* for the most holy place.

17 And the house, that is, the Temple before it, was fortie cubites *long*.

18 And the Cedar of the house within was carued with ‖ knops, and † open flowres: all *was* Cedar, there was no stone seene.

‖ *Or, gourds.* † *Hebr. openings of flowres.*

19 And the Oracle he prepared in the house within, to set there the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD.

20 And the Oracle in the forepart, was twenty cubits in length & twenty cubites in breadth, and twentie cubites in the height therof: and he ouerlayd it with † pure gold, and so couered the altar *which was* of Cedar.

† *Hebr. shut vp.*

21 So Solomon ouerlayd the house within with pure gold: and he made a partition, by the chaines of gold before the Oracle, and he ouerlayd it with gold.

22 And the whole house he ouerlayd with gold vntil he had finished al the house: also the whole Altar that *was* by the Oracle he ouerlayd with gold.

23 ¶ And

23 ¶ And within the Oracle he made two Cherubims of ‖ Oliue tree, *each* ten cubites high.

24 And fiue cubits *was* the one wing of the Cherub, and fiue cubites the other wing of the Cherub: from the vttermost part of the one wing, vnto the vttermost part of the other, were ten cubites.

25 And the other Cherub was tenne cubites: both the Cherubims were of one measure, and one size.

26 The height of the one Cherub *was* ten cubits, & so *was it* of the other Cherub.

27 And hee set the Cherubims within the inner house: and* ‖ they stretched forth the wings of the Cherubims, so that the wing of the one touched the *one* wall, and the wing of the other Cherub touched the other wall: and their wings touched one another in the midst of the house.

28 And hee ouerlayd the Cherubims with golde.

29 And hee carued all the walles of the house round about with carued figures of Cherubims, and palme trees, and † open flowers, within, and without.

30 And the floore of the house he ouerlayed with gold, within and without.

31 ¶ And for the entring of the Oracle he made doores of Oliue tree: the lintell *and* side posts *were* ‖ a fifth part *of the wall*.

32 The ‖ two doores also *were* of Oliue tree, and he carued vpon them caruings of Cherubims, and palme trees, and † open flowers, and ouerlayd *them* with gold, and spread gold vpon the Cherubims, and vpon the palme trees.

33 So also made hee for the doore of the Temple postes of Oliue tree ‖ a fourth part *of the wall*.

34 And the two doores *were* of firre tree: the two leaues of the one doore *were* folding, and the two leaues of the other doore *were* folding.

35 And he carued *thereon* Cherubims, and palme trees, and open flowers: and couered *them* with gold, fitted vpon the carued worke.

36 ¶ And he built the inner Court with three rowes of hewed stone, and a row of Cedar beames.

37 ¶ In the fourth yeere was the foundation of the house of the LORD layd, in the moneth Zif.

38 And in the eleuenth yeere in the moneth Bul (which *is* the eight moneth) was the house finished ‖ throughout all the parts thereof, and according to all the fashion of it: So was he seuen yeeres in building it.

CHAP. VII.

1 The building of Solomons house. 2 Of the house of Lebanon. 6 Of the porch of pillars. 7 Of the porch of iudgement. 8 Of the house of Pharaohs daughter. 13 Hirams worke to the two pillars, 23 Of the molten Sea. 27 Of the ten bases. 38 Of the ten lauers. 40 And all the vessels.

BVt Solomon was building his owne house* thirteene yeeres and he finished all his house. *Chap. 9. 10.

2 ¶ He built also the house of the forrest of Lebanon; the length thereof *was* a hundred cubites, and the breadth thereof fiftie cubites, and the height thereof thirty cubites, vpon foure rowes of Cedar pillars, with Cedar beames vpon the pillars.

3 And it *was* couered with Cedar aboue vpon the † beames, that *lay* on fortie fiue pillars, fifteene in a row. † Heb. ribbes.

4 And *there were* windowes in three rowes, and † light *was* against light *in* three rankes. † Hebr. sight against sight.

5 And all the ‖ doores and postes were square, with the windowes: and light *was* against light *in* three rankes. ‖ Or, spaces and pillars were square in prospect.

6 ¶ And he made a porch of pillars, the length thereof *was* fiftie cubites, and the breadth thereof thirty cubits: and the porch was ‖ before them: and the *other* pillars, and the thicke beame were ‖ before them. ‖ Or, according to them.

7 ¶ Then he made a porch for the throne where he might iudge, euen the porch of Iudgement: and it was couered with Cedar from † one side of the floore to the other. ‖ Or, according to them. † Hebr. from floore to floore

8 ¶ And his house where he dwelt *had* another court within the porch, *which* was of the like worke: Solomon made also an house for Pharaohs daughter, (*whom hee had taken *to wife*) like vnto this porch. *Chap 3 1.

9 All these were of costly stones, according to the measures of hewed stones, sawed with sawes, within & without euen from the foundation vnto the coping, and so on the outside toward the great court.

10 And the foundation *was* of costly stones, *euen* great stones; stones of ten cubites, and stones of eight cubites.

11 And aboue were costly stones (after the measures of hewed stones) and Cedars.

12 And the great court round about, was with three rowes of hewed stones, and a row of Cedar beames, both for the inner court of the house of the LORD, and for the porch of the house.

13 ¶ And king Solomon sent, and fet Hiram out of Tyre.

14 He

‖ Or, oylie. Heb. trees of oyle.

*Exod. 25. 20.

‖ Or, the Cherubims stretched foorth their wings.

† Hebr. openings of flowers.

‖ Or, fiue square.

‖ Or leaues of the doores.

† Hebr openings of flowers.

‖ Or, foure square.

‖ Or, with all the appurtenances thereof, and with all the ordinances thereof.

14 Hee *was* † a widowes ſonne of the tribe of Naphtali, and his father *was* a man of Tyre, a worker in braſſe, and hee was filled with wiſedome, and vnderſtanding, and cunning to worke all workes in braſſe: and he came to king Solomon, and wrought all his worke.

15 For hee † caſt two pillars of braſſe of eighteene cubites high a piece: and a line of twelue cubites did compaſſe either of them about.

16 And hee made two Chapiters of molten braſſe, to ſet vpon the tops of the pillars: the height of the one chapiter *was* fiue cubites, and the height of the other chapiter *was* fiue cubites:

17 And nets of checker worke, *and* wreathes of chaine worke, for the chapiters which *were* vpon the top of the pillars: ſeuen for the one chapiter, and ſeuen for the other chapiter.

18 And hee made the pillars, and two rowes round about vpon the one network, to couer the chapiters that *were* vpon the top, with pomegranates: and ſo did he for the other chapiter.

19 And the chapiters that *were* vpon the top of the pillars, *were* of lilie worke in the porch, foure cubites.

20 And the chapiters vpon the two pillars *had pomegranates* alſo, aboue, ouer againſt the belly which was by the network: and the pomegranates were two hundred in rowes round about, vpon the other chapiter.

21 * And he ſet vp the pillars in the porch of the temple: and hee ſet vp the right pillar, and called the name thereof ‖ Iachin: and he ſet vp the left pillar, and called the name thereof ‖ Boaz.

22 And vpon the top of the pillars *was* lilie worke: ſo was the worke of the pillars finiſhed.

23 ¶ And he made a moulten Sea, ten cubites † from the one brim to the other: *it was* round all about, and his height was fiue cubites: and a line of thirtie cubites did compaſſe it round about.

24 And vnder the brimme of it round about *there were* knops compaſſing it, ten in a cubite, * compaſſing the ſea round about: the knops were caſt in two rowes, when it was caſt.

25 It ſtood vpon twelue oxen, three looking toward the North, and three looking toward the Weſt, and three looking toward the South, and three loking toward the Eaſt: and the ſea *was ſet* aboue vpon them, and all their hinder parts *were* inward.

26 And it was an hand breadth thicke, and the brim thereof was wrought like the brim of a cup, with flowres of lillies: it contained two thouſand Baths.

27 ¶ And hee made ten baſes of braſſe; foure cubits *was* the length of one baſe, and foure cubits the breadth thereof, and three cubits the height of it.

28 And the worke of the baſes was on this *maner*: they had borders, and the borders *were* betweene the ledges:

29 And on the borders that *were* between the ledges *were* lions, oxen, and Cherubims: and vpon the ledges there was a baſe aboue: and beneath the lions and oxen were certaine additions made of thin worke.

30 And euery baſe had foure braſen wheeles, and plates of braſſe: and the foure corners therof had vnderſetters: vnder the lauer were vnderſetters molten, at the ſide of euery addition.

31 And the mouth of it within the chapiter, & aboue, was a cubite: but the mouth thereof was round *after* the worke of the baſe, a cubite and an halfe: and alſo vpon the mouth of it were grauings with their borders, foure ſquare not round.

32 And vnder the borders were foure wheeles: and the axletrees of the wheeles *were* † ioyned to the baſe, and the height of a wheele *was* a cubite and halfe a cubite.

33 And the worke of the wheeles *was* like the worke of a charet wheele: their axletrees, and their naues, and their felloes, and their ſpokes *were* all molten.

34 And *there were* foure vnderſetters to the foure corners of one baſe: and the vnderſetters *were* of the very baſe it ſelfe.

35 And in the top of the baſe *was there* a round compaſſe of halfe a cubite high: and on the top of the baſe the ledges therof, and the borders thereof *were* of the ſame.

36 For on the plates of the ledges therof, and on the borders thereof, hee graued Cherubims, lions, and palme trees, according to the † proportion of euery one, and additions round about.

37 After this maner he made the tenne baſes: al of them had one caſting, one meaſure, and one ſize.

38 ¶ Then made he ten lauers of braſſe: one lauer conteined fortie baths: *and* euery lauer was foure cubites, *and* vpon euery one of the ten baſes, one lauer.

39 And hee put fiue baſes one the right

† hide

\ *Hebr. the ſonne of a widow woman.*

† *Hebr. faſhioned.*

* 2. Chr. 3 17.

‖ *That is, he ſhall eſtabliſh.* ‖ *That is, in it is ſtrength*

† *Heb. from his brimme, to his brim.*

* 2. Chro. 4 3.

† *Heb. in the baſe.*

† *Heb. naked-neſſe.*

† Heb. shoulder.

† side of the house, & fiue on the left side of the house: and hee set the Sea on the right side of the house Eastward, ouer against the South.

40 ¶ And Hiram made the lauers, and the shouels, and the basons: So Hiram made an ende of doing all the worke that he made King Solomon, for the house of the LORD.

41 The two pillars, and the *two* bowles of the chapiters that *were* on the top of the two pillars: and the two networkes, to couer the two bowles of the chapiters which were vpon the top of the pillars:

42 And foure hundred Pomegranates for the two networkes, *euen* two rowes of Pomegranates for one networke, to couer the two bowles of the chapiters that *were* † vpon the pillars:

† Heb. vpon the face.

43 And the ten bases, and ten lauers on the bases.

44 And one Sea, and twelue oxen vnder the Sea.

45 And the pots, and the shouels, and the basons: and all these vessels which Hiram made to King Solomon, for the house of the LORD, *were* of † bright brasse.

† Hebr. made bright, or scoured.

46 In the plaine of Iordane did the King cast them † in the clay ground, betweene Succoth and Zarthan.

† Hebr. in the thicknesse of the ground

47 And Solomon left all the vessels *vnweighed*, † because they were exceeding many: *neither* was the weight of the brasse † found out.

† Hebr. for the exceeding multitude.
† Hebr. searched.

48 And Solomon made all the vessels that *pertained* vnto the house of the LORD: the Altar of gold, and the table of gold, whereupon the Shewbread *was*:

49 And the candlesticks of pure gold, fiue on the right *side*, and fiue on the left, before the Oracle, with the flowers, and the lampes, and the tongs of gold,

† Hebr. aspans.

50 And the boules, and the snuffers, and the basons, and the spoones, and the † censers of pure gold: and the hindges of gold, *both* for the doores of the inner house, the most Holy place, *and* for the doores of the house, *to wit*, of the Temple.

51 So was ended all the worke that king Solomon made for the house of the LORD: and Solomon brought in the † things *which Dauid his father had dedicated, *euen* the siluer, and the gold, and the vessels did he put among the treasures of the house of the LORD.

† Heb. things of David.
* 2. Chron. 5. 1.

CHAP. VIII.

1 The feast of the dedication of the Temple. 12 and 54. Solomons blessing. 22 Solomons prayer. 62 His sacrifice of peace offerings.

THen * Solomon assembled the Elders of Israel, and all the heads of the tribes, the † chiefe of the fathers of the children of Israel, vnto king Solomon in Ierusalem, that they might bring vp the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD, out of the citie of Dauid, which is Zion.

* 2. Chron. 5. 2.
† Hebr. Princes.

2 And all the men of Israel assembled themselues vnto king Solomon, at the feast, in the moneth Ethanim, Which *is* the seuenth moneth.

3 And all the Elders of Israel came, and the Priests tooke vp the Arke.

4 And they brought vp the Arke of the LORD, and the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and all the holy vessels that *were* in the Tabernacle, euen those did the Priests and the Leuites bring vp.

5 And king Solomon, and all the Congregation of Israel, that were assembled vnto him, *were* with him before the Arke, sacrificing sheepe, and oxen, that could not be told nor numbred for multitude.

6 And the Priests brought in the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD vnto his place, into the Oracle of the house to the most holy place, euen vnder the wings of the Cherubims.

7 For the Cherubims spread foorth *their* two wings ouer the place of the Arke, and the Cherubims couered the Arke, and the staues thereof aboue.

8 And they drew out the staues, that the † endes of the staues were seene out in the ‖Holy place before the Oracle, and they were not seene without: and there they are vnto this day

† Hebr. heads.
‖ Or, Arke, as 2. Chron. 5. 9.

9 There was nothing in the Arke, * saue the two Tables of stone, which Moses put there at Horeb, ‖ when the LORD made *a Couenant* with the children of Israel, when they came out of the land of Egypt.

* Deut. 10. 5.
‖ Or, where.

10 And it came to passe when the Priests were come out of the holy place, that the cloud * filled the house of the LORD.

* Exod. 40. 34.

11 So that the Priestes could not stand to minister, because of the cloud: for the glory of the LORD had filled the house of the LORD.

12 ¶ Then spake Solomon; The LORD * sayd that he would dwell in the thicke darkenesse.

* 2. Chro. 6. 1.

13 I haue surely built thee an house to dwell in, a setled place for thee to abide in for euer.

14 And

14 And the King turned his face about, and blessed all the Congregation of Israel: (and all the Congregation of Israel stood.)

15 And he said, Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel, which spake with his mouth vnto Dauid my father, and hath with his hand fulfilled *it*, saying;

16 Since the day that I brought foorth my people Israel out of Egypt, I chose no citie out of all the tribes of Israel to build an house that my Name might be therein; but I chose * Dauid to bee ouer my people Israel.

* 2. Sam. 7. 8.

17 And it was in the heart of Dauid my father, to build an house for the Name of the LORD God of Israel.

18 And the LORD saide vnto Dauid my father, Whereas it was in thine heart to build an house vnto my Name, thou diddest well that it was in thine heart.

19 Neuertheless, thou shalt not build the house, but thy sonne that shall come foorth out of thy loynes, he shall build the house vnto my Name.

20 And the LORD hath performed his word that he spake, and I am risen vp in the roume of Dauid my father, and sit on the throne of Israel, as the LORD promised, and haue built an House for the Name of the LORD God of Israel.

21 And I haue set there a place for the Arke, wherin *is* the Couenant of the LORD, which he made with our fathers, when he brought them out of the land of Egypt.

* 2. Chron. 6. 13.

22 ¶ And Solomon stood before * the Altar of the LORD, in the presence of all the Congregation of Israel, and spread foorth his hands toward heauen:

* 2. Macc. 2. 8.

23 And he said, * LORD God of Israel, *there is* no God like thee, in heauen aboue, or on earth beneath, who keepest couenant and mercy with thy seruants, that walke before thee with all their heart:

24 Who hast kept with thy seruant Dauid my father that thou promisedst him: thou spakest also with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled it with thine hand, as *it is* this day.

25 Therfore now LORD God of Israel, keepe with thy seruant Dauid my father, that thou promisedst him, saying; * † There shall not faile thee a man in my sight to sit on the Throne of Israel; † so that thy children take heed to their way, that they walke before me as thou hast walked before me:

* Chap 2. 4. 2. Sam. 7. 12. † *Hebr. there shall not be cut off vnto thee a man from my sight.* † *Hebr. onely if.*

26 And now, O God of Israel, let thy word (I pray thee) be verified, which thou spakest vnto thy seruant Dauid my father.

27 But will God indeed dwell on the earth? Behold, the heauen, and heauen of heauens cannot conteine thee: how much lesse this House that I haue builded?

28 Yet haue thou respect vnto the praier of thy seruant, and to his supplication, O LORD my God, to hearken vnto the cry and to the prayer, which thy seruant prayeth before thee to day:

29 That thine eyes may bee open toward this house, night and day, *euen* toward the place of which thou hast saide, * My Name shalbe there: that thou mayest hearken vnto the prayer which thy seruant shall make ‖ towards this place.

* Deut. 12. 11.

‖ *Or, in this place.*

30 And hearken thou to the supplication of thy seruant, & of thy people Israel, when they shall pray ‖ towards this place: and heare thou in heauen thy dwelling place, and when thou hearest, forgiue.

‖ *Or, in this place.*

31 ¶ If any man trespasse against his neighbour, † and an oath be layd vpon him to cause him to sweare, and the oath come before thine Altar in this house:

† *Hebr. and he require an oath of him.*

32 Then heare thou in heauen, and do, and iudge thy seruants, condemning the wicked to bring his way vpon his head, and iustifying the righteous, to giue him according to his righteousnesse.

33 ¶ When thy people Israel be smitten downe before the enemie, because they haue sinned against thee, and shall turne againe to thee, and confesse thy Name, and pray, and make supplication vnto thee ‖ in this house:

‖ *Or, towards.*

34 Then heare thou in heauen, and forgiue the sinne of thy people Israel, and bring them againe vnto the land, which thou gauest vnto their fathers.

35 ¶ When heauen is shut vp, and there is no raine, because they haue sinned against thee: if they pray towards this place, and confesse thy Name, and turne from their sinne, when thou afflictest them:

36 Then heare thou in heauen, and forgiue the sinne of thy seruants, and of thy people Israel, that thou teach them the good way wherein they should walke, and giue raine vpon thy land which thou hast giuen to thy people for an inheritance.

57 ¶ If there bee in the land famine, if there be pestilence, blasting, mildew, locust, *or* if there be caterpiller: if their enemie besiege them in the land of their ‖ cities, whatsoeuer plague, whatsoeuer sicknes *there be*;

‖ *Or, iurisdiction.*

38 What prayer and supplication soeuer be made by any man, *or* by all thy people

Israel, which shall know euery man the plague of his owne heart, and spread forth his hands towards this house:

39 Then heare thou in heauen thy dwelling place, and forgiue, and doe, and giue to euery man according to his wayes, whose heart thou knowest; (for thou, *euen* thou onely knowest the hearts of all the children of men,)

40 That they may feare thee all the dayes that they liue, in the land which thou gauest vnto our fathers.

41 Moreouer, cõcerning a stranger that is not of thy people Israel, but cõmeth out of a farre countrey, for thy Names sake;

42 (For they shall heare of thy great Name, and of thy strong hand, and of thy stretched out arme) when he shall come and pray towards this house:

43 Heare thou in heauen thy dwelling place, and doe according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for: that all people of the earth may know thy Name, to feare thee, as *doe* thy people Israel, and that they may know that † this house which I haue builded, is called by thy Name.

44 ¶ If thy people goe out to battell against their enemie, whithersoeuer thou shalt send them, and shall pray vnto the LORD † toward the city which thou hast chosen, and *toward* the house that I haue built for thy Name:

45 Then heare thou in heauen their prayer and their supplication, and maintaine their || cause.

46 If they sinne against thee, (*for there is no man that sinneth not,) & thou be angry with them, & deliuer them to the enemie, so that they cary them away captiues, vnto the land of the enemy, farre or neere;

47 *Yet* if they shal † bethinke themselues, in the land whither they were caried captiues, and repent, and make supplication vnto thee in the land of them that caried them captiues, saying, We haue sinned, and haue done peruersly, we haue committed wickednesse;

48 And so returne vnto thee with all their heart, and with all their soule, in the land of their enemies, which led them away captiue, and pray vnto thee toward their land, which thou gauest vnto their fathers, the citie which thou hast chosen, and the house which I haue built for thy Name:

49 Then heare thou their prayer and their supplication in heauen thy dwelling place, and maintaine their || cause,

50 And forgiue thy people that haue sinned against thee, and all their transgressions, wherein they haue transgressed against thee, and giue them compassion before them who caried them captiue, that they may haue compassion on them:

51 For they *be* thy people and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest foorth out of Egypt, from the mids of the furnace of iron:

52 That thine eyes may bee open vnto the supplication of thy seruant, and vnto the supplication of thy people Israel, to hearken vnto them in all that they call for vnto thee.

53 For thou didst separate them from among all the people of the earth, to be thine inheritance, as thou spakest by the hand of Moses thy seruant, when thou *broughtest our fathers out of Egypt, O Lord GOD. * Exod. 12. 6.

54 And it was so, that when Solomon had made an end of praying all this prayer and supplication vnto the LORD, he arose from before the Altar of the LORD, from kneeling on his knees, with his hands spread vp to heauen.

55 And hee stood, and blessed all the Congregation of Israel, with a lowd voice, saying;

56 Blessed *be* the LORD, that hath giuen rest vnto his people Israel, according to all that he promised: there hath not † failed one word of all his good promise, which he promised by the hand of Moses his seruant. † Hebr. fallen.

57 The LORD our God be with vs, as he was with our fathers: let him not leaue vs, nor forsake vs:

58 That he may encline our hearts vnto him, to walke in all his wayes, and to keepe his Commandements, and his Statutes, and his Iudgements which hee commanded our fathers,

59 And let these my words wherewith I haue made supplication before the LORD, be nigh vnto the LORD our God, day and night, that hee maintaine the cause of his seruant, and the cause of his people Israel † at all times, as the matter shall require: † Hebr. the thing of a day in his day.

60 That all the people of the earth may know that the LORD is God: *and that* there is none else.

61 Let your heart therefore be perfect with the LORD your God, to walke in his Statutes, and to keepe his Commandements, as at this day.

62 ¶ And * the King, and all Israel with him, offered sacrifice before the LORD. * 2. Chron. 7. 4.

63 And

† *Hebr. thy Name is called vpon this house.*

† *Hebr. the way of the citie.*

|| *Or, right.*

* 2. Chron. 6. 36. eccles. 7. 22. 1. iohn 1. 8, 10.

† *Hebr. bring backe to their heart.*

|| *Or, right*

63 And Solomon offered a sacrifice of peace offerings, which he offered vnto the LORD, two and twentie thousand oxen, and an hundred & twenty thousand sheepe: so the King and al the children of Israel dedicated the house of the LORD.

64 The same day did the King hallow the middle of the Court that was before the house of the LORD: for there hee offered burnt offerings, and meat offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings: because *the brasen Altar that *was* before the LORD, *was* too little to receiue the burnt offerings, and meat offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings.

*2.Chron. 7.7.

65 And at that time] Solomon held a feast, and all Israel with him, a great Congregation, from the entring in of Hamath, vnto the riuer of Egypt, before the LORD our God, seuen dayes and seuen dayes, *euen* fourteene dayes.

66 On the eight day he sent the people away: and they || blessed the King, and went vnto their tents ioyfull, and glad of heart, for all the goodnesse that the LORD had done for Dauid his seruant, and for Israel his people.

|| *Or, thanked.*

CHAP. IX.

1 Gods Couenant in a vision, with Solomon. 10 The mutuall presents of Solomon and Hiram. 15 In Solomons workes the Gentiles were his bondmen, thy Israelites honourable seruants. 24 Pharaohs daughter remooueth to her house. 25 Solomons yeerely solemne sacrifices. 26 His Nauie fetcheth gold from Ophir.

*2.Chron. 7.11.

AND *it came to passe, when Solomon had finished the building of the house of the LORD, and the Kings house, and all Solomons desire which hee was pleased to doe,

2 That the LORD appeared to Solomon the second time, *as hee had appeared vnto him at Gibeon.

* Chap. 3.5.

3 And the LORD saide vnto him, I haue heard thy prayer and thy supplication that thou hast made before me: I haue hallowed this house which thou hast built, *to put my Name there for euer, and mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually.

* Chap 8. 29.

4 And if thou wilt walke before me, as Dauid thy father walked, in integritie of heart, and in vprightnesse, to doe according to all that I haue commaunded thee, *and* wilt keepe my Statutes, and my Iudgements:

5 Then I will establish the throne of thy kingdome vpon Israel for euer, * as I promised to Dauid thy father, saying, There shall not faile thee a man vpon the throne of Israel.

* 2.Sam 7. 12.1.chron. 22.10.

6 *But* if you shall at all turne from following me, you or your children, and will not keepe my Commaundements, *and* my Statutes, which I haue set before you, but goe & serue other gods, and worship them:

7 Then will I cut off Israel out of the land which I haue giuen them; and this house which I haue hallowed * for my Name, wil I cast out of my sight, and Israel shall be a prouerbe, and a by-word among all people:

*Iere.7.14

8 And at this house *which* is high, euery one that passeth by it, shalbe astonished, and shall hisse, and they shal say, *Why hath the LORD done thus vnto this land, and to this house?

* Deut.29. 24.iere.22. 8.

9 And they shall answere, Because they forsooke the LORD their God, who brought foorth their fathers out of the land of Egypt, and haue taken hold vpon other gods, and haue worshipped them, and serued them: therefore hath the LORD brought vpon them all this euill.

10 ¶ And *it came to passe at the end of twentie yeeres, when Solomon had built the two houses, the house of the LORD, and the Kings house,

*2. Chron. 8.1.

11 (*Now* Hiram the King of Tyre had furnished Solomon with Cedar trees, and firre trees, and with gold according to all his desire) that then Solomon gaue Hiram twentie cities in the land of Galile.

12 And Hiram came out from Tyre to see the cities which Solomon had giuen him, and they † pleased him not.

† *Hebr. were not right in his eyes.*

13 And he said, What cities *are* these which thou hast giuen me, my brother? And hee called them the lād of || Cabul vnto this day.

|| That is, *displeasing*, or *d.rtie.*

14 And Hiram sent to the King sixe score talents of gold.

15 ¶ And this *is* the reason of the leuie which King Solomon raised, for to build the house of the LORD, and his owne house, and Millo, and the wall of Ierusalem, and Hazor, and Megiddo, and Gezer.

16 *For* Pharaoh king of Egypt had gone vp, and taken Gezer, and burnt it with fire, and slaine the Canaanites that dwelt in the citie, and giuen it for a present vnto his daughter, Solomons wife.

17 And Solomon built Gezer, and Beth-horon the nether,

18 And Baalath, and Tadmor in the wildernesse, in the land.

19 And all the cities of store that Salo-

mon had, and cities for his charets, & cities for his horsmen, and †that which Solomon desired to build in Ierusalem, and in Lebanon, and in all the land of his dominion.

† *Hebr. the desire of Solomon which he desired.*

20 *And* all the people that were left of the Amorites, Hittites, Perizzites, Hiuites, and Iebusites, which were not of the children of Israel,

21 Their children that were left after them in the land, whom the children of Israel also were not able vtterly to destroy, vpon those did Solomon leuie a tribute of bond-seruice vnto this day.

22 But of the children of Israel did Solomon * make no bondmen: but they *were* men of warre, and his seruants, and his princes, and his captaines, and rulers of his charets, and his horsemen.

* Leuit. 25. 39.

23 These *were* the chiefe of the officers that *were* ouer Solomons worke, fiue hundred and fiftie, which bare rule ouer the people that wrought in the worke.

24 ¶ But * Pharaohs daughter came vp out of the citie of Dauid, vnto her house which Solomon had built for her: then did he build Millo.

* 2. Chron. 8. 11.

25 ¶ And three times in a yeere did Solomon offer burnt offerings, and peace offerings vpon the Altar which he built vnto the LORD, and hee burnt incense † vpon the altar that *was* before the LORD: so he finished the house.

† *Hebr. vpon it.*

26 ¶ And king Solomon made a Nauie of ships in Ezion Geber, which *is* beside Eloth, on the † shoare of the Red sea, in the land of Edom.

† *Hebr. lip.*

27 And Hiram sent in the Nauie his seruants, shipmen that had knowledge of the Sea, with the seruants of Solomon.

28 And they came to Ophir, and fet from thence gold foure hundred and twentie talents, & brought *it* to king Solomon.

CHAP. X.

1 The Queene of Sheba admireth the wisdome of Solomon. 14 Solomons gold. 16 His targets. 18 The throne of Yuorie. 21 His vessels. 24 His presents. 26 His chariots and horse. 28 His tribute.

AND when the * Queene of Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon, concerning the Name of the LORD; she came to proue him with hard questions.

* 2. Chron. 9. 1. matt. 12. 42. luke 11. 31.

2 And shee came to Ierusalem with a very great traine, with camels that bare spices, and very much gold, and precious stones: and when shee was come to Solomon, she communed with him, of all that was in her heart.

3 And Solomon told her all her †questions: there was not any thing hid from the King, which he told her not.

† *Heb. words.*

4 And when the Queene of Sheba had seene all Solomons wisdome, and the house that he had built,

5 And the meate of his table, and the sitting of his seruants, and the † attendance of his ministers, and their apparell, and his ‖ cup bearers, and his ascent by which hee went vp vnto the house of the LORD: there was no more spirit in her.

† *Hebr. standing.*

‖ *Or, Butlers.*

6 And she said to the King, It was a true † report that I heard in mine owne land, of thy ‖ acts and of thy wisdome.

† *Hebr. word.*

‖ *Or, sayings.*

7 Howbeit, I beleeued not the words, vntill I came and mine eyes had seene *it*: and behold, the halfe was not told me: † thy wisedome and prosperitie exceedeth the fame which I heard.

† *Hebr. thou hast added wisdome and goodnesse to the fame.*

8 Happie *are* thy men, happie *are* these thy seruants, which stand continually before thee, *and* that heare thy wisedome.

9 Blessed be the LORD thy God which delighted in thee, to set thee on the throne of Israel; because the LORD loued Israel for euer, therefore made he thee King, to do iudgement and iustice.

10 And shee gaue the King an hundred and twentie talents of gold, and of spices very great store, and precious stones: there came no more such abundance of spices, as these, which the Queene of Sheba gaue to King Solomon.

11 And the Nauie also of Hiram that brought gold from Ophir, brought in from Ophir, great plentie of Almug trees, and precious stones.

12 And the King made of the Almug trees, ‖ pillars for the house of the LORD, and for the Kings house, harpes also and psalteries for singers: there came no such * Almug trees, nor were seene vnto this day.

‖ *Or, railes. Heb. a prop.*

* 2. Chron. 9. 10.

13 And King Solomon gaue vnto the Queene of Sheba, all her desire *whatsoeuer* shee asked, besides that which Solomon gaue her † of *his* royall bountie: so she turned and went to her owne country, shee and her seruants.

† *Hebr. according to the hand of King Solomon.*

14 ¶ Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one yeere, was sixe hundred, threescore and sixe talents of gold,

15 Besides *that he had* of the merchant men, and of the traffique of the spice-merchants, and of all the Kings of Arabia, and of the ‖ gouernours of the country.

‖ *Or, captaines.*

16 ¶ And King Solomon made two hundred

hundred targets of beaten gold: fiue hundred *shekels* of gold went to one target.

17 And *he made* three hundred shields of beaten gold, three pound of gold went to one shield; and the king put them in the
* Chap. 7. 2 * house of the forrest of Lebanon.

18 ¶ Moreouer the king made a great throne of yuorie, and ouerlaide it with the best gold.

19 The throne *had* fiue steppes, and the top of the throne *was* round † behind: and *there were* † stayes on either side on the place of the seate, and two lyons stood beside the stayes.
† Heb. on the hinder part thereof. † Heb. hands.

20 And twelue lions stood there on the one side and on the other vpon the fiue steppes: there was not † the like made in any kingdome.
† Heb. so.

21 ¶ And all king Solomons drinking vessels *were* of gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forrest of Lebanon *were* of pure gold, || none were of siluer, it was nothing accounted of in the dayes of Solomon.
|| Or, there was no siluer in them.

22 For the king *had* at sea a nauie of Tharshish, with the nauie of Hiram: once in three yeares came the nauie of Tharshish, bringing gold and siluer, || yuorie, and apes, and peacockes.
|| Or, Elephants teeth.

23 So king Solomon exceeded all the kings of the earth, for riches and for wisedome:

24 ¶ And all the earth † sought to Solomon, to heare his wisedome, which God had put in his heart.
† Heb. sought the face of.

25 And they brought euery man his present, vessels of siluer, and vessels of gold, and garments, and armour, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate yeere by yeere.

26 ¶ And Solomon gathered together
*2 Chr. 1. 14 * charets & horsemen. And he had a thousand and foure hundred charets, and twelue thousand horsemen, whom he bestowed in the cities for charets, and with the king at Ierusalem.

27 And the king † made siluer *to be* in Ierusalem as stones, and Cedars made hee *to be* as the Sycomore trees, that *are* in the vale, for abundance.
† Heb. gaue.

28 ¶ * † And Solomon had horses brought out of Egypt, and linnen yarne: the kings merchants receiued the linnen yarne at a price.
* 2. Chro. 1 16 & 9. 28. † Heb. and the going forth of the horses which was Salomons.

29 And a charet came vp and went out of Egypt for fiue hundred *shekels* of siluer, and an horse for an hundred and fiftie: and so for all the kings of the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria, did they bring *them* out † by their meanes.
† Heb. by the hand.

CHAP. XI.

1 Solomons wiues and concubines. 4 In his old age they draw him to idolatrie. 9 God threatneth him. 14 Solomons aduersaries were Hadad, who was intertained in Egypt, 23 Rezon who reigned in Damascus, 26 And Ieroboam, to whom Ahiah prophesieth. 41 Solomons actes, reigne, and death: Rehoboam succeedeth him.

BVt king Solomon loued * many strange women, (|| together with the daughter of Pharaoh) women of the Moabites, Ammonites, Edomites, Sidonians *and* Hittites:
* Deut. 17. 17. ecclus. 49. 19. || Or, besides.

2 Of the nations concerning which the LORD said vnto the children of Israel, * Ye shall not goe in to them, neither shall they come in vnto you, *for* surely they will turne away your heart after their gods: Solomon claue vnto these in loue.
* Exod. 34. 16.

3 And he had seuen hundred wiues, Princesses, and three hundred concubines: and his wiues turned away his heart.

4 For it came to passe when Solomon was old, that his wiues turned away his heart after other gods: and his heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, as *was* the heart of Dauid his father.

5 For Solomon went after * Ashtoreth the goddesse of the Zidonians, and after Milcom the abomination of the Amorites.
* Iudg. 2. 13

6 And Solomon did euill in the sight of the LORD, and † went not fully after the LORD, as *did* Dauid his father.
† Heb. fulfilled not after.

7 Then did Solomon build an hie place for Chemosh, the abomination of Moab, in the hill that *is* before Ierusalem, and for Molech, the abomination of the children of Ammon.

8 And likewise did he for all his strange wiues, which burnt incense, and sacrificed vnto their gods.

9 ¶ And the LORD was angry with Solomon, because his heart was turned from the LORD God of Israel * which had appeared vnto him twise,
* Chap. 3. 5. 9.

10 And * had commaunded him concerning this thing, that he should not goe after other gods: but he kept not that which the LORD commanded.
* Chap. 6. 12

11 Wherefore the LORD said vnto Solomon; Forasmuch as this † is done of thee, and thou hast not kept my Couenant, and my Statutes which I haue commanded thee, * I will surely rend the kingdome frō thee, and will giue it to thy seruant.
† Heb. is with thee. * Chap. 12. 15.

12 Notwithstanding in thy dayes I will not

not doe it, for Dauid thy fathers sake: *but* I will rend it out of the hand of thy sonne.

13 Howbeit, I wil not rend away all the kingdome: *but* will giue one tribe to thy sonne, for Dauid my seruants sake, and for Ierusalems sake, which I haue chosen.

14 ¶ And the LORD stirred vp an aduersarie vnto Solomon, Hadad the Edomite: he *was* of the kings seed in Edom.

15 * For it came to passe when Dauid was in Edom, and Ioab the Captaine of the hoste was gone vp to burie the slaine, after he had smitten euery male in Edom:

16 (For sixe moneths did Ioab remaine there with all Israel, vntill hee had cut off euery male in Edom.)

17 That Hadad fled, hee and certaine Edomites of his fathers seruants with him, to goe into Egypt: Hadad beeing yet a little child.

18 And they arose out of Midian, and came to Paran, and they tooke men with them out of Paran, and they came to Egypt, vnto Pharaoh king of Egypt, which gaue him an house, and appointed him victuals, and gaue him land.

19 And Hadad found great fauour in the sight of Pharaoh, so that hee gaue him to wife the sister of his owne wife, the sister of Tahpenes the Queene.

20 And the sister of Tahpenes bare him Genubath his son, whom Tahpenes weaned in Pharaohs house: and Genubath was in Pharaohs houshold among the sons of Pharaoh.

21 And when Hadad heard in Egypt that Dauid slept with his fathers, and that Ioab the captaine of the hoste was dead, Hadad said to Pharaoh, † Let mee depart, that I may go to mine owne countrey.

22 Then Pharaoh said vnto him, But what hast thou lacked with mee, that, behold, thou seekest to goe to thine owne countrey? And hee answered, † Nothing: Howbeit, let me goe in any wise.

23 ¶ And * God stirred him vp *another* aduersarie: Rezon, the sonne of Eliadah, which fled from his lord Hadadezer king of Zobah:

24 And he gathered men vnto him, and became captaine ouer a band, when Dauid slew them *of Zobah*: and they went to Damascus, and dwelt therein, and reigned in Damascus.

25 And he was an aduersarie to Israel all the dayes of Solomon, beside the mischiefe that Hadad *did*: and he abhorred Israel, and reigned ouer Syria.

26 ¶ And * Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat, an Ephrathite of Zereda, Solomons seruant, (whose mothers name *was* Zeruah a widow woman) euen hee lift vp *his* hand against the king.

27 And this *was* the cause that hee lift vp *his* hand against the king: Solomon built Millo, *and* † repaired the breaches of the citie of Dauid his father.

28 And the man Ieroboam *was* a mightie man of valour: and Solomon seeing the young man that hee † was industrious, hee made him ruler ouer all the † charge of the house of Ioseph.

29 And it came to passe at that time when Ieroboam went out of Ierusalem, that the Prophet Ahijah the Shilonite found him in the way: and hee had clad himselfe with a new garment; and they two were alone in the field.

30 And Ahijah caught the new garment that *was* on him, and rent it in twelue peeces.

31 And he said to Ieroboam, Take thee tenne peeces: for thus sayth the LORD, the God of Israel, Behold, I will rent the kingdome out of the hand of Solomon, and will giue ten tribes to thee:

32 (But he shall haue one tribe, for my seruant Dauids sake, and for Ierusalems sake, the citie which I haue chosen out of all the tribes of Israel:)

33 Because that they haue forsaken me, and haue worshipped Ashtaroth the goddesse of the Zidonians, Chemosh the god of the Moabites, and Milcom the god of the children of Ammon, and haue not walked in my waies, to doe that which is right in mine eyes, and *to keepe* my Statutes, & my Iudgements, as *did* Dauid his father.

34 Howbeit, I will not take the whole kingdome out of his hand: but I will make him Prince all the dayes of his life, for Dauid my seruants sake, whom I chose, because hee kept my Commandements and my Statutes:

35 But * I wil take the kingdome out of his sonnes hand, and will giue it vnto thee, *euen* ten tribes.

36 And vnto his sonne will I giue one tribe, that Dauid my seruant may haue a † light alway before me in Ierusalem, the citie which I haue chosen me to put my Name there.

37 And I will take thee, and thou shalt reigne according to all that thy soule desireth,

* 2. Sam. 8. 14.

† *Heb. send me away.*

† *Heb. Not.*

* 2. Sam. 8. 3. and 10. 18

* 2. Chron. 13. 6.

† *Heb. closed.*

† *Heb. did worke.*
† *Heb. burden.*

* Chap. 12 15.

† *Heb. lampe or candle.*

reth, and shalt be king ouer Israel.

38 And it shall be, if thou wilt hearken vnto all that I command thee, and wilt walke in my wayes, and doe that is right in my sight, to keepe my Statutes and my Commandements, as Dauid my seruant did; that I will be with thee, and build thee a sure house, as I built for Dauid, and will giue Israel vnto thee.

39 And I will for this afflict the seed of Dauid, but not for euer.

40 Solomon sought therefore to kill Ieroboam, and Ieroboam arose, and fledde into Egypt, vnto Shishak king of Egypt, and was in Egypt vntill the death of Solomon.

‖ *Or, words, or things.*

41 ¶ And the rest of the ‖ actes of Solomon, and all that he did, and his wisedome, are they not written in the booke of the actes of Solomon?

† *Heb. dayes.*

42 And the † time that Solomon reigned in Ierusalem, ouer all Israel, *was* * fourtie yeeres.

* 2. Chro. 9. 30.

43 And Solomon slept with his fathers, and was buried in the citie of Dauid his father: and * Rehoboam his sonne reigned in his stead.

* Mat. 1. 7. *called* Roboam.

CHAP. XII.

1 The Israelites assembled at Shechem to crowne Rehoboam, by Ieroboam make a suite of relaxation vnto him. 6 Rehoboam refusing the old mens counsell, by the advice of young men, answereth them roughly. 16 Tenne tribes reuolting, kill Adoram, and make Rehoboam to flee. 21 Rehoboam raising an armie, is forbidden by Shemaiah. 25 Ieroboam strengtheneth himselfe by cities, 26 and by the idolatrie of the two calues.

AND * Rehoboam went to Shechem: for all Israel were come to Shechem to make him king.

* 2. Chron. 10. 1.

2 And it came to passe when Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat, who was yet in * Egypt, heard of it (for hee was fled from the presence of king Solomon, and Ieroboam dwelt in Egypt:)

* Chap. 11. 40.

3 That they sent, and called him: and Ieroboam, and all the congregation of Israel came, & spake vnto Rehoboam, saying;

4 Thy father made our * yoke grieuous: now therefore, make thou the grieuous seruice of thy father, and his heauie yoke which he put vpon vs, lighter, and we will serue thee.

* Chap. 4 7.

5 And hee sayd vnto them, Depart yet for three dayes, then come againe to mee. And the people departed.

6 ¶ And king Rehoboam consulted with the old men that stoode before Solomon his father, while hee yet liued, and said, How doe you aduise, that I may answer this people?

7 And they spake vnto him, saying, If thou wilt be a seruant vnto this people this day, and wilt serue them, and answer them, and speake good words to them, then they will be thy seruants for euer.

8 But he forsooke the counsell of the old men, which they had giuen him, and consulted with the young men, that were growen vp with him, *and* which stood before him.

9 And he said vnto them, What counsell giue ye, that we may answer this people, who haue spoken to me, saying, Make the yoke which thy father did put vpon vs, lighter?

10 And the yong men that were growen vp with him, spake vnto him, saying, Thus shalt thou speake vnto this people that spake vnto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heauie, but make thou it lighter vnto vs; thus shalt thou say vnto them, My litle *finger* shal be thicker then my fathers loyns.

11 And now whereas my father did lade you with a heauie yoke, I will adde to your yoke: my father hath chastised you with whippes, but I will chastise you with Scorpions.

12 ¶ So Ieroboam and all the people came to Rehoboam the third day, as the king had appoynted, saying, Come to mee againe the third day.

13 And the king answered the people † roughly, and forsooke the old mens counsell that they gaue him:

† *Heb. hardly*

14 And spake to them after the counsell of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heauie, and I will adde to your yoke; my father *also* chastised you with whips, but I wil chastise you with scorpions.

15 Wherefore the king hearkened not vnto the people: for the cause was from the LORD, that he might performe his saying, which the LORD spake by * Ahiiah the Shilonite vnto Ieroboam the son of Nebat.

* Chap. 11. 11.

16 ¶ So when all Israel saw that the king hearkened not vnto them, the people answered the king, saying, What portion haue wee in Dauid? neither *haue we* inheritance in the son of Iesse: to your tents, O Israel: now see to thine owne house, Dauid. So Israel departed vnto their tents.

17 But as for the children of Israel, which dwelt in the cities of Iudah, Rehoboam reigned ouer them.

18 Then

18 Then king Rehoboam sent Adoram, who *was* ouer the tribute, and all Israel stoned him with stones that he died: therefore king Rehoboam † made speede to get him vp to his charet, to flee to Ierusalem.

† *Heb. strengthened himselfe* | *Or, fell away*

19 So Israel || rebelled against the house of Dauid vnto this day.

20 And it came to passe when all Israel heard that Ieroboam was come againe, that they sent and called him vnto the Congregation, and made him king ouer all Israel: there was none that followed the house of Dauid, but the tribe of Iudah * onely.

|| *Or, went vp to the altar, &c.* || *Or, to sacrifice.*

* *Chap. 11. 13.*

21 ¶ And when Rehoboam was come to Ierusalem, he assembled all the house of Iudah, with the tribe of Beniamin, an hundred and fourescore thousand choosen men which were warriers, to fight against the house of Israel, to bring the kingdome againe to Rehoboam the son of Solomon.

22 But * the word of God came vnto Shemaiah, the man of God, saying,

* *2. Chron. 11. 2.*

23 Speake vnto Rehoboam the sonne of Solomon king of Iudah, and vnto all the house of Iudah and Beniamin, and to the remnant of the people, saying,

24 Thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not goe vp, nor fight against your brethren the children of Israel: returne euery man to his house, for this thing is from me. They hearkened therefore to the word of the LORD, and returned to depart, according to the word of the LORD.

25 ¶ Then Ieroboam built Shechem, in mount Ephraim, and dwelt therein, and went out from thence, and built Penuel.

26 And Ieroboam said in his heart, Now shall the kingdome returne to the house of Dauid:

27 If this people goe vp, to doe sacrifice in the house of the LORD at Ierusalem, then shal the heart of this people turne againe vnto their lord, *euen* vnto Rehoboam king of Iudah, and they shall kill mee, & goe againe to Rehoboam king of Iudah.

28 Whereupon the king tooke counsell, and made two calues of gold, and said vnto them, It is too much for you to goe vp to Ierusalem: * Behold thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee vp out of the land of Egypt.

*Exod 32.8.

29 And he set the one in Bethel, and the other put he in Dan.

30 And this thing became a sinne: for the people went *to worship* before the one, *euen* vnto Dan.

31 And he made an house of hie places, and made Priests of the lowest of the people, which were not of the sonnes of Leui.

32 And Ieroboam ordeined a feast in the eight moneth, on the fifteenth day of the moneth, like vnto the feast that *is* in Iudah, and he || offered vpon the altar (so did he in Bethel,) || sacrificing vnto the calues that he had made: and he placed in Bethel the Priests of the high places which he had made.

|| *Or, went vp to the altar, &c.* || *Or, to sacrifice.*

33 So he || offered vpon the altar, which he had made in Bethel, the fifteenth day of the eighth moneth, euen in the moneth which he had deuised of his owne heart: and ordeined a feast vnto the children of Israel, and he offered vpon the altar, † and burnt incense.

|| *Or, went vp to the altar, &c.*

† *Heb. to burne incense.*

CHAP. XIII.

1 Ieroboams hand, that offered violence to him that prophesied against his altar at Bethel, withereth, 6 and at the prayer of the Prophet is restored. 7 The Prophet, refusing the kings entertainment, departeth from Bethel. 11 An old Prophet, seducing him, bringeth him backe. 20 He is reprooued by God, 23 slaine by a lyon, 26 buried by the old Prophet, 31 Who confirmeth his prophesie. 33 Ieroboams obstinacie.

AND behold, there came a man of God out of Iudah by the word of the LORD vnto Bethel: and Ieroboam stood by the altar to || burne incense.

|| *Or, to offer.*

2 And he cryed against the altar in the word of the LORD, and said, O altar, altar, thus saith the LORD, Behold, a child shall bee borne vnto the house of Dauid, * Iosiah by name, and vpon thee shall hee offer the Priests of the high places that burne incense vpon thee, and mens bones shall be burnt vpon thee.

* *2. King. 23. 17.*

3 And he gaue a signe the same day, saying, This is the signe which the LORD hath spoken: Behold, the altar shall bee rent, and the ashes that are vpon it, shall be powred out.

4 And it came to passe, when King Ieroboam heard the saying of the man of God, which had cryed against the altar in Bethel, that he put forth his hand from the altar, saying, Lay hold on him: And his hand which he put foorth against him, dried vp, so that hee could not pull it in againe to him.

5 The altar also was rent, and the ashes powred out from the altar, according to the signe which the man of God had giuen by the word of the LORD.

6 And the king answered, and said vnto the man of God, Intreate now the face of the LORD thy God, and pray for mee, that my hand may be restored mee againe.

And

† *Heb. the face of the LORD.*

And the man of God besought † the LORD, and the kings hand was restored againe, and became as it was before.

7 And the king said vnto the man of God, Come home with mee, and refresh thy selfe, and I will giue thee a reward.

8 And the man of God said vnto the king, If thou wilt giue me halfe thine house, I will not goe in with thee, neither will I eate bread, nor drinke water in this place:

9 For so was it charged me by the word of the LORD, saying, Eate no bread, nor drinke water, nor turne againe by the same way that thou cameſt.

10 So he went another way, and returned not by the way that he came to Bethel.

11 ¶ Now there dwelt an old Prophet in Bethel, and his sonne came and told him all the workes that the man of God had done that day in Bethel: the words which he had spoken vnto the king, them they told also to their father.

12 And their father said vnto them, What way went he? for his sons had seene what way the man of God went, which came from Iudah.

13 And he said vnto his sonnes, Saddle me the asse. So they sadled him the asse, and he rode thereon,

14 And went after the man of God, and found him sitting vnder an oke; and hee said vnto him, Art thou the man of God that cameſt from Iudah? And he said, I *am*.

15 Then he said vnto him, Come home with me, and eate bread.

16 And he said, I may not returne with thee, nor goe in with thee: neither will I eate bread, nor drinke water with thee in this place.

† *Heb. a word was,*

17 For † it was said to me by the word of the LORD, Thou shalt eate no bread, nor drinke water there, nor turne againe to goe by the way that thou cameſt.

18 He said vnto him, I *am* a prophet also as thou *art*, and an angel spake vnto me by the word of the LORD, saying, Bring him backe with thee into thine house, that he may eate bread, and drinke water: *But* he lied vnto him.

19 So he went backe with him, and did eate bread in his house, and dranke water.

20 ¶ And it came to passe as they sate at the table, that the word of the LORD came vnto the Prophet that brought him backe:

21 And he cryed vnto the man of God that came from Iudah, saying, Thus saith the LORD, For as much as thou hast disobeyed the mouth of the LORD, and hast not kept the commandement which the LORD thy God commanded thee,

22 But cameſt backe, and hast eaten bread, and drunke water, in the place, of the which the LORD did say to thee, Eate no bread, and drinke no water; thy carcaise shall not come vnto the sepulchre of thy fathers.

23 ¶ And it came to passe, after he had eaten bread, and after he had drunke, that he sadled for him the asse, *to wit*, for the Prophet, whom he had brought backe.

24 And when he was gone, a lyon met him by the way, and slew him: and his carcaise was cast in the way, and the asse stood by it, the lyon also stood by the carcaise.

25 And behold, men passed by, and saw the carcaise cast in the way, and the lyon standing by the carcaise: and they came and told it in the citie where the old Prophet dwelt.

26 And when the Prophet that brought him backe from the way, heard *thereof*, hee said, It is the man of God, who was disobedient vnto the word of the LORD: therefore the LORD hath deliuered him vnto the lyon, which hath † torne him, and slain him, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake vnto him.

† *Heb. broken.*

27 And he spake to his sonnes, saying, Saddle me the asse: and they sadled *him*.

28 And he went and found his carcaise cast in the way, and the asse and the lyon standing by the carcaise: the lyon had not eaten the carcaise, nor † torne the asse.

† *Heb. broken*

29 And the Prophet tooke vp the carcaise of the man of God, & laid it vpon the asse, and brought it backe: and the old Prophet came to the citie, to mourne, and to burie him.

30 And he laid his carcaise in his owne graue, and they mourned ouer him, *saying*, Alas my brother.

31 And it came to passe after he had buried him, that he spake to his sonnes, saying, When I am dead, then burie me in the sepulchre, wherein the man of God is buried, lay my bones beside his bones.

32 For the saying which hee cryed by the word of the LORD against the altar in Bethel, and against all the houses of the high places which *are* in the cities of Samaria, shall surely come to passe.

33 ¶ After this thing, Ieroboam returned not from his euill way, but † made againe of the lowest of the people, priests of the

† *Heb. returned and made*

the high places: whosoeuer would, he † consecrated him, and hee became one of the priests of the high places.

34 And this thing became sinne vnto the house of Ieroboam, euen to cut it off, & to destroy it from off the face of the earth.

CHAP. XIIII.

1 Abijah being sicke, Ieroboam sendeth his wife disguised with presents to the Prophet Ahijah at Shiloh. 5 Ahijah forewarned by God, denounceth Gods iudgement. 17 Abijah dieth and is buried. 19 Nadab succeedeth Ieroboam. 21 Rehoboams wicked reigne. 25 Shishak spoyleth Ierusalem. 29 Abiam succeedeth Rehoboam.

AT that time Abiiah the sonne of Ieroboam fell sicke.

2 And Ieroboam said to his wife, Arise I pray thee, and disguise thy selfe, that thou be not knowen to be the wife of Ieroboam: and get thee to Shiloh: Behold, there *is* Ahiiah the Prophet, which told mee that * I should *be* king ouer this people.

3 And take † with thee ten loaues, and ‖ cracknels, and a ‖ cruse of honie, and goe to him: he shall tell thee what shal become of the child.

4 And Ieroboams wife did so, and arose, and went to Shiloh, and came to the house of Ahiiah: but Ahiiah could not see, for his eyes † were set by reason of his age.

5 ¶ And the LORD said vnto Ahiiah, Behold, the wife of Ieroboam commeth to aske a thing of thee for her sonne, for hee is sicke: thus and thus shalt thou say vnto her: for it shall be when she commeth in, that she shall faine her selfe to bee another woman.

6 And it was so, when Ahiiah heard the sound of her feete, as shee came in at the doore, that hee said, Come in, thou wife of Ieroboam, why faineſt thou thy selfe to be another? for I am sent to thee with † heauie *tidings*.

7 Goe, tell Ieroboam, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Forasmuch as I exalted thee from among the people, and made thee prince ouer my people Israel,

8 And rent the kingdome away from the house of Dauid, and gaue it thee: and *yet* thou hast not beene as my seruant Dauid who kept my Commaundements, and who followed mee with all his heart, to doe that onely which was right in mine eyes,

9 But hast done euill aboue all that were before thee: for thou hast gone and made thee other gods, and molten images, to prouoke me to anger, and hast cast mee behind thy backe:

10 Therefore behold, * I will bring euill vpon the house of Ieroboam, and will cut off from Ieroboam, * him that pisseth against the wall, *and* him that *is* shut vp and left in Israel, and will take away the remnant of the house of Ieroboam, as a man taketh away dung, till it be all gone.

11 Him that dieth of Ieroboam in the citie, shall the dogs eate: and him that dieth in the field, shall the foules of the ayre eate: for the LORD hath spoken *it*.

12 Arise thou therefore, get thee to thine owne house: and when thy feet enter into the citie, the child shall die.

13 And all Israel shall mourne for him, and bury him: for hee onely of Ieroboam shal come to the graue, because in him there is found some good thing toward the LORD God of Israel, in the house of Ieroboam.

14 Moreouer, the LORD shall raise him vp a king ouer Israel, who shall cut off the house of Ieroboam that day: but what? euen now.

15 For the LORD shall smite Israel, as a reede is shaken in the water, and hee shall roote vp Israel out of this good land, which he gaue to their fathers, and shall scatter them beyond the riuer, because they haue made their groues, prouoking the LORD to anger.

16 And he shall giue Israel vp, because of the sinnes of Ieroboam, who did sinne, and who made Israel to sinne.

17 ¶ And Ieroboams wife arose, and departed, and came to Tirzah: *and* when shee came to the threshold of the doore, the child died.

18 And they buried him, and all Israel mourned for him, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by the hand of his seruant Ahiiah the Prophet.

19 And the rest of the actes of Ieroboam how he warred, and how he reigned, behold, they *are* written in the booke of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel.

20 And the dayes which Ieroboam reigned, *were* two and twentie yeares: and he † slept with his fathers, and Nadab his sonne reigned in his stead.

21 ¶ And Rehoboam the sonne of Solomon reigned in Iudah: * Rehoboam *was* fourtie and one yeares old when he began to reigne, & he reigned seuenteene yeeres in Ierusalem, the citie which the LORD did chuse out of all the tribes of Israel, to put

heb. filled an hand.

† *Heb. in thine hand.*

‖ *Or, cakes.*

‖ *Or, bottle.*

* *Chap 11. 31.*

† *Heb. stood for hoarenesse.*

† *Heb. hard.*

* *Chap. 15. 29.*

* *Chap. 21. 21. 2. king. 9. 8.*

† *Heb. lay downe.*

* *2. Chron. 12. 13.*

put his Name there: and his mothers name was Naamah an Ammoniteſſe.

22 And Iudah did euill in the ſight of the LORD, and they prouoked him to iealouſie with their ſins which they had cõmitted, aboue all that their fathers had done.

|| *Or, ſtanding images, or ſtatues.*

23 For they alſo built them high places, and || images, and groues on euery high hill, and vnder euery greene tree.

24 And there were alſo Sodomites in the land, *and* they did according to all the abominations of the nations which the LORD caſt out before the children of Iſrael.

25 ¶ And it came to paſſe in the fift yeere of king Rehoboam, *that* Shiſhak king of Egypt came vp againſt Ieruſalem:

26 And he tooke away the treaſures of the houſe of the LORD, and the treaſures of the kings houſe, he euen tooke away all: and he tooke away all the ſhields of gold

*Chap.10 16.

* which Solomon had made.

27 And king Rehoboam made in their ſtead braſen ſhields, and committed them vnto the hands of the chiefe of the † guard, which kept the doore of the kings houſe.

† *Heb. runners*

28 And it was ſo, when the king went into the houſe of the LORD, that the guard bare them, and brought them backe into the guard-chamber.

29 ¶ Now the reſt of the actes of Rehoboam, and all that he did, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the kings of Iudah?

30 And there was warre betweene Rehoboam and Ieroboam all *their* dayes.

31 And Rehoboam ſlept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of Dauid: and his mothers name was Naamah an Ammoniteſſe. And Abiiam his ſonne reigned in his ſtead.

CHAP. XV.

1 Abiiams wicked reigne. 7 Aſa ſucceedeth him. 9 Aſas good reigne. 16 The warre betweene Baaſha and him, cauſeth him to make a league with Benhadad. 23 Iehoſhaphat ſucceedeth Aſa. 25 Nadabs wicked reigne. 27 Baaſha conſpiring againſt him executeth Abiyahs prophecie. 31 Nadabs acts and death. 33 Baaſhas wicked reigne.

NOw in the eighteenth yeere of king

* 2.Chron. 11.22.

* Ieroboam the ſonne of Nebat, reigned Abiiam ouer Iudah.

2 Three yeeres reigned he in Ieruſalem: and his mothers name *was* Maachah, the daughter of Abiſhalom.

3 And he walked in al the ſinnes of his father, which he had done before him: and his heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, as the heart of Dauid his father.

4 Neuertheleſſe, for Dauids ſake did the LORD his God giue him a || lampe in Ieruſalem, to ſet vp his ſonne after him, and to eſtabliſh Ieruſalem:

|| *Or, candle.*

5 Becauſe Dauid did that which *was* right in the eyes of the LORD, and turned not aſide from any thing that he commanded him all the dayes of his life, * ſaue onely in the matter of Vriiah the Hittite.

* 2.Sam. 11 4.and 12. 9

6 And there was warre betweene Rehoboam and Ieroboam all the dayes of his life.

7 Now the reſt of the actes of Abiiam, and all that he did, are they not written in the * booke of the Chronicles of the kings of Iudah? And there was warre betweene Abiiam and Ieroboam.

* 2.Chron. 13. 3.

8 And Abiiam ſlept with his fathers, and they buried him in the citie of Dauid: and Aſa his ſonne reigned in his ſtead.

9 ¶ And* in the twentieth yeere of Ieroboam king of Iſrael, reigned Aſa ouer Iudah.

* 2. Chron. 14. 1.

10 And forty and one yeeres reigned he in Ieruſalem: and his || mothers name *was* Maachah, the daughter of Abiſhalom.

|| *That is, grandmother.*

11 And Aſa did that which *was* right in the eyes of the LORD, as did Dauid his father.

12 And hee tooke away the Sodomites out of the land, and remooued all the idols that his fathers had made.

13 And alſo * Maachah his mother, euen her he remooued from *being* Queene, becauſe ſhee had made an idole in a groue, and Aſa † deſtroyed her idole, and burnt *it* by the brooke Kidron.

* 2.Chro. 15. 16.

† *Heb. cut off.*

14 But the high places were not remooued: neuertheleſſe, Aſa his heart was perfect with the LORD all his dayes.

15 And hee brought in the † things which his father had dedicated, and the things which himſelfe had dedicated, into the houſe of the LORD, ſiluer, and gold, and veſſels.

† *Heb. holy.*

16 ¶ And there was warre betweene Aſa and Baaſha king of Iſrael all their dayes.

17 And Baaſha king of Iſrael went vp againſt Iudah, and built Ramah, that hee might not ſuffer any to goe out or come in to Aſa king of Iudah.

18 Then Aſa tooke all the ſiluer and gold that *were* left in the treaſures of the houſe of the LORD, and the treaſures of the kings houſe, and deliuered them into the hand of his ſeruants: and king Aſa ſent them

* 2.Chron. 16.2.

them to * Benhadad the sonne of Tabrimon, the sonne of Hezion king of Syria, that dwelt at Damascus, saying,

19 *There is* a league betweene mee and thee, *and* betweene my father and thy father: behold, I haue sent vnto thee a present of siluer and gold; come and breake the league with Baasha king of Israel, that he may † depart from me.

† Heb. goe vp.

20 So Benhadad hearkened vnto king Asa, and sent the captaines of the hostes, which he had, against the cities of Israel, and smote Iion, and Dan, and Abel-Beth-maachah, and all Cinneroth, with all the land of Naphtali.

21 And it came to passe, when Baasha heard *thereof*, that he left off building of Ramah, and dwelt in Tirzah.

22 Then king Asa made a Proclamation throughout all Iudah, (none was † exempted:) and they tooke away the stones of Ramah, and the timber thereof wherewith Baasha had builded, and king Asa built with them Geba of Beniamin, and Mizpah.

† Heb. free.

23 The rest of all the acts of Asa, and al his might, and all that hee did, and the cities which he built, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the kings of Iudah? Neuertheless in the time of his old age, he was diseased in his feete.

24 And Asa slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers, in the citie of Dauid his father: and * Iehoshaphat his sonne reigned in his stead.

* Mat. 1.8. called Iosaphat.

25 ¶ And Nadab the sonne of Ieroboam † began to raigne ouer Israel, in the second yeere of Asa king of Iudah, and reigned ouer Israel two yeeres.

† Heb. reigned.

26 And he did euill in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of his father, and in his sinne wherewith hee made Israel to sinne.

27 ¶ And Baasha the sonne of Ahiiah, of the house of Issachar, conspired against him, and Baasha smote him at Gibbethon, which belongeth to the Philistines, (for Nadab and all Israel layd siege to Gibbethon,)

28 Euen in the third yeere of Asa king of Iudah, did Baasha slay him, and reigned in his stead.

29 And it came to passe when hee reigned, that he smote all the house of Ieroboam, he left not to Ieroboam any that breathed, vntill he had destroyed him, according vnto * the saying of the LORD, which he spake by his seruāt Ahiiah the Shilonite:

* Chap 14. 10.

30 Because of the sinnes of Ieroboam which he sinned, and which he made Israel sinne, by his prouocation wherewith hee prouoked the LORD God of Israel to anger.

31 ¶ Now the rest of the actes of Nadab, and all that he did, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel?

32 And there was warre betweene Asa and Baasha king of Israel all their dayes.

33 In the third yeere of Asa king of Iudah, began Baasha the sonne of Ahiiah to reigne ouer all Israel in Tirzah, twentie and foure yeeres.

34 And he did euill in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of Ieroboam, and in his sinne wherewith hee made Israel to sinne.

CHAP. XVI.

1. 7 Iehus prophesie against Baasha. 5 Elah succeedeth him. 8 Zimri conspiring against Elah, succeedeth him. 11 Zimri executeth Iehus prophesie. 15 Omri made king by the souldiers, forceth Zimri desperately to burne himselfe. 21 The kingdome beeing diuided, Omri preuaileth against Tibni. 23 Omri buildeth Samaria. 25 His wicked reigne. 27 Ahab succeedeth him. 29 Ahabs most wicked reigne. 34 Ioshuahs curse vpon Hiel the builder of Iericho.

THen the word of the LORD came to Iehu the sonne of Hanani, against Baasha, saying,

2 Forasmuch as I exalted thee out of the dust, and made thee Prince ouer my people Israel, and thou hast walked in the way of Ieroboam, and hast made my people Israel to sinne, to prouoke me to anger with their sinnes:

3 Behold, I will take away the posteritie of Baasha, & the posteritie of his house: and will make thy house like * the house of Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat.

* Chap. 15. 29.

4 * Him that dieth of Baasha in the citie, shall the dogges eate: and him that dyeth of his in the fields, shal the foules of the ayre eate.

* Chap. 14. 11.

5 Now the rest of the actes of Baasha, and what he did, and his might, are they not written in the * booke of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

* 2.Chron. 16. 1.

6 So Baasha slept with his fathers, and was buried in Tirzah, and Elah his sonne reigned in his stead.

7 And also by the hand of the prophet Iehu the sonne of Hanani, came the word of the LORD against Baasha, and against his house, euen for all the euill that hee did in the sight of the LORD, in prouoking him to anger with the worke of his hands,

in being like the house of Ieroboam, and because he killed him.

8 ¶ In the twentieth and sixt yeere of Asa king of Iudah, began Elah the sonne of Baasha to reigne ouer Israel in Tirzah, two yeeres.

9 And his seruant Zimri (captaine of half his charets) conspired against him as he was in Tirzah drinking himselfe drunke in the house of Arza † steward of his house in Tirzah.

† *Heb. which was ouer.*

10 And Zimri went in and smote him, and killed him, in the twentie and seuenth yeere of Asa king of Iudah, and reigned in his stead.

11 ¶ And it came to passe when hee beganne to reigne, assoone as he sate on his throne, that he slew all the house of Baasha: he left him not one that pisseth against a wall, || neither of his kinsfolkes, nor of his friends.

|| *Or, both his kynsmen and his friends.*

12 Thus did Zimri destroy al the house of Baasha, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake against Baasha † by Iehu the Prophet,

† *Heb. by the hand of.*

13 For all the sinnes of Baasha, and the sinnes of Elah his sonne, by which they sinned, and by which they made Israel to sin, in prouoking the LORD God of Israel to anger with their vanities.

14 Now the rest of the actes of Elah, and all that hee did, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

15 ¶ In the twenty and seuenth yeere of Asa king of Iudah, did Zimri reigne seuen dayes in Tirzah: and the people were encamped against Gibbethon which *belonged* to the Philistines.

16 And the people that were encamped heard say, Zimri hath conspired, and hath also slaine the king: Wherefore all Israel made Omri the captaine of the hoste, king ouer Israel that day, in the campe.

17 And Omri went vp from Gibbethon, and all Israel with him, and they besieged Tirzah.

18 And it came to passe when Zimri saw that the citie was taken, that hee went into the palace of the kings house, and burnt the kings house ouer him with fire, and died,

19 For his sins which he sinned in doing euill in the sight of the LORD, in walking in the way of Ieroboam, and in his sinne which he did, to make Israel sinne.

20 Now the rest of the actes of Zimri, and his treason that he wrought, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

21 ¶ Then were the people of Israel diuided into two parts: halfe of the people followed Tibni the sonne of Ginath, to make him king: and halfe followed Omri.

22 But the people that followed Omri preuailed against the people that followed Tibni the sonne of Ginath: so Tibni died, and Omri reigned.

23 ¶ In the thirty and one yeare of Asa king of Iudah, beganne Omri to reigne ouer Israel twelue yeeres: sixe yeeres reigned he in Tirzah.

24 And hee bought the hill of Samaria of Shemer, for two talents of siluer, and built on the hill, and called the name of the citie which he built, after the name of Shemer, owner of the hill, † Samaria.

† *Heb. Shomeron.*

25 ¶ But Omri wrought euill in the eyes of the LORD, and did worse then all that *were* before him.

26 For he walked in all the way of Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat, and in his sinne wherewith he made Israel to sinne, to prouoke the LORD God of Israel to anger with their vanities.

27 Now the rest of the actes of Omri, which he did, and his might that he shewed, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

28 So Omri slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria, and Ahab his sonne reigned in his stead.

29 ¶ And in the thirtie and eight yeere of Asa king of Iudah, began Ahab the son of Omri to reigne ouer Israel, and Ahab the sonne of Omri reigned ouer Israel in Samaria, twenty and two yeeres.

30 And Ahab the sonne of Omri did euill in the sight of the LORD, aboue all that *were* before him.

31 And it came to passe, † as if it had beene a light thing for him to walke in the sins of Ieroboam the son of Nebat; that he tooke to wife Iezebel the daughter of Ethbaal king of the Zidonians, and went and serued Baal, and worshipped him.

† *Heb. was it a light thing? &c.*

32 And he reared vp an Altar for Baal, in the house of Baal, which he had built in Samaria.

33 And Ahab made a groue, and Ahab did more to prouoke the LORD God of Israel to anger, then all the kings of Israel that were before him.

34 ¶ In his dayes did Hiel the Bethelite build Iericho: he layd the foundation therof

in Abiram his firſt borne, and ſet vp the gates thereof in his youngeſt ſonne Segub, *according to the word of the LORD, which he ſpake by Ioſhua the ſon of Nun.

*Ioſh.6.26.

CHAP. XVII.

1 Eliah hauing propheſied againſt Ahab, is ſent to Cherith, where the rauens feed him. 8 He is ſent to the widow of Zarephath. 17 He raiſeth the widowes ſon. 24 The woman beleeueth him.

AND † Eliah the Tiſhbite, who was of the inhabitants of Gilead, ſaid vnto Ahab, *As the LORD God of Iſrael liueth, before whom I ſtand, there ſhall not bedeaw nor raine theſe yeres, but according to my word.

† Heb. Eliahu. Luk.4.25. he is called Elias.
* Eccluſ.48.3. iam.5.17.

2 And the word of the LORD came vnto him, ſaying,

3 Get thee hence, and turne thee Eaſtward, and hide thy ſelf by the brooke Cherith, that *is* before Iordane.

4 And it ſhall be, *that* thou ſhalt drinke of the brooke, and I haue commanded the rauens to feed thee there.

5 So he went, and did according vnto the word of the LORD: for hee went and dwelt by the brooke Cherith, that *is* before Iordane.

6 And the rauens brought him bread and fleſh in the morning, and bread & fleſh in the euening: & he dranke of the brooke.

† Heb. at the end of dayes.

7 And it came to paſſe † after a while, that the brooke dryed vp, becauſe there had beene no raine in the land.

8 ¶ And the word of the LORD came vnto him, ſaying,

9 Ariſe, get thee to *Zarephath, which *belongeth* to Zidon, and dwell there: behold, I haue commanded a widow woman there to ſuſtaine thee.

* Luk.4.26. called Sarepta.

10 So he aroſe, and went to Zarephath: and when he came to the gate of the citie, behold, the widow woman was there gathering of ſtickes: and he called to her, and ſaid, Fetch me, I pray thee, a little water in a veſſell, that I may drinke.

11 And as ſhe was going to fetch it, hee called to her, and ſaid, Bring mee, I pray thee, a morſell of bread in thine hand.

12 And ſhe ſaid, As the LORD thy God liueth, I haue not a cake, but an handfull of meale in a barrel, and a little oyle in a cruſe: and behold, I am gathering two ſticks, that I may goe in, and dreſſe it for mee and my ſonne, that we may eate it, and die.

13 And Eliiah ſaid vnto her, Feare not, go and doe as thou haſt ſayd: but make mee thereof a little cake firſt, and bring it vnto mee, and after make for thee, and for thy ſonne.

14 For thus ſaith the LORD God of Iſrael, The barrel of meale ſhall not waſte, neither ſhall the cruſe of oyle faile, vntil the day *that* the LORD † ſendeth raine vpon the earth.

† Heb. giueth.

15 And ſhe went, and did according to the ſaying of Eliiah: and ſhe, and hee, and her houſe did eate ‖ *many* dayes.

‖ Or, a full yeere.

16 *And* the barrell of meale waſted not, neither did the cruſe of oile faile, according to the word of the LORD, which he ſpake † by Eliiah.

† Heb. by the hand of.

17 ¶ And it came to paſſe after theſe things, *that* the ſonne of the woman, the miſtreſſe of the houſe, fell ſicke, and his ſickneſſe was ſo ſore, that there was no breath left in him.

18 And ſhe ſayd vnto Eliiah, What haue I to doe with thee? O thou man of God! Art thou come vnto me to call my ſinne to remembrance, and to ſlay my ſonne?

19 And he ſaid vnto her, Giue mee thy ſonne. And hee tooke him out of her boſome, and caried him vp into a loft, where he abode, and laid him vpon his owne bed.

20 And he cryed vnto the LORD, and ſaid, O LORD my God, haſt thou alſo brought euill vpon the widow, with whome I ſoiourne, by ſlaying her ſonne?

21 And hee † ſtretched himſelfe vpon the child three times, and cryed vnto the LORD, and ſaid; O LORD my God, I pray thee, let this childes ſoule come † into him againe.

† Heb. meaſured.
† Heb. into his inward parts.

22 And the LORD heard the voyce of Eliiah, and the ſoule of the child came into him againe, and he reuiued.

23 And Eliiah tooke the child, and brought him downe out of the chamber into the houſe, and deliuered him vnto his mother: and Eliiah ſaid, See, thy ſonne liueth.

24 ¶ And the woman ſaid to Eliiah, Now by this I know, that thou art a man of God, and that the word of the LORD in thy mouth *is* truth.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 In the extremitie of famine Eliiah ſent to Ahab, meeteth good Obadiah. 9 Obadiah bringeth Ahab to Eliiah. 17 Eliiah reproouing Ahab, by fire from heauen conuinceth Baels Prophets. 41 Eliiah by prayer obtaining raine, followeth Ahab to Iezreel.

AND it came to paſſe *after* many dayes, that the word of the LORD came to Eliiah in the third yeere, ſaying, Goe ſhew thy ſelfe vnto Ahab, and I will ſend raine vpon the earth.

2 And

2 And Eliiah went to shew himselfe vnto Ahab, and *there was* a sore famine in Samaria.

† *Heb. Obadiahu.* 3 And Ahab called † Obadiah which *was* † the gouernour of his house: (now Obadiah feared the LORD greatly:

† *Heb. ouer his house.* † *Iezebel.* 4 For it was so, when † Iezebel cut off the Prophets of the LORD, that Obadiah tooke an hundred Prophets, and hid them by fiftie in a caue, and fed them with bread and water.)

5 And Ahab said vnto Obadiah, Goe into the land, vnto all fountaines of water, and vnto all brookes: peraduenture wee may finde grasse to saue the horses and mules aliue, that wee † leese not all the beasts.

† *Heb. that we cut not off our selues from the beasts.*

6 So they diuided the land betweene them to passe throughout it: Ahab went one way by himselfe, and Obadiah went another way by himselfe.

7 ¶ And as Obadiah was in the way, behold, Eliiah met him: and he knew him, and fell on his face, and said; *Art* thou that my lord Eliiah?

8 And he answered him, I am: goe tell thy lord, Behold, Eliiah *is here.*

9 And he said, What haue I sinned, that thou wouldest deliuer thy seruant into the hand of Ahab, to slay me?

10 As the LORD thy God liueth, there is no nation or kingdome, whither my lord hath not sent to seeke thee: and when they said, He is not *there*, he tooke an oath of the kingdome and nation, that they found thee not.

11 And now thou sayest, Goe, tell thy lord, Behold, Eliiah *is here.*

12 And it shall come to passe, *as soone* as I am gone from thee, that the spirit of the LORD shall cary thee whither I know not; and so when I come and tell Ahab, and he cannot find thee, he shall slay me: but I thy seruant feare the LORD from my youth.

13 Was it not told my lord, what I did when Iezebel slew the Prophets of the LORD? how I hid an hundred men of the LORDS Prophets, by fiftie in a caue, and fed them with bread and water?

14 And now thou sayest, Goe, tell thy lord, Behold, Eliiah *is here*: and hee shall slay me.

15 And Eliiah said, As the LORD of hostes liueth, before whom I stand, I will surely shew my selfe vnto him to day.

16 So Obadiah went to meete Ahab, and told him: & Ahab went to meet Eliiah.

17 ¶ And it came to passe when Ahab saw Eliiah, that Ahab said vnto him; Art thou he that troubleth Israel?

18 And he answered, I haue not troubled Israel, but thou and thy fathers house, in that yee haue forsaken the Commandements of the LORD, and thou hast followed Baalim.

19 Now therefore send, *and* gather to me all Israel vnto mount Carmel, and the Prophets of Baal foure hundred and fiftie, and the Prophets of the groues foure hundred, which eate at Iezebels table.

20 So Ahab sent vnto all the children of Israel, and gathered the Prophets together vnto mount Carmel.

21 And Eliiah came vnto all the people, and said, How long halt yee betweene two ‖ opinions? If the LORD be God, follow him: but if Baal, *then* follow him: and the people answered him not a word.

‖ *Or, thought*

22 Then said Eliiah vnto the people, I, *euen* I onely remaine a Prophet of the LORD: but Baals Prophets *are* foure hundred and fiftie men.

23 Let them therefore giue vs two bullockes, and let them chuse one bullocke for themselues, and cut it in peeces, and lay it on wood, and put no fire vnder: and I wil dresse the other bullocke, and lay *it* on wood, and put no fire vnder.

24 And call ye on the name of your gods, and I will call on the Name of the LORD: and the God that answereth by fire, let him be God. And al the people answered, and said, † It is well spoken.

† *Heb. the word is good.*

25 And Eliiah said vnto the prophets of Baal, Chuse you one bullocke for your selues, and dresse *it* first, for ye *are* many: and call on the name of your gods, but put no fire vnder.

26 And they tooke the bullocke which was giuen them, & they dressed *it*, and called on the name of Baal from morning, euen vntill noone, saying, O Baal, ‖ heare vs. But there was no voyce, nor any that ‖ answered: And they ‖ leapt vpon the altar which was made.

‖ *Or, answere* ‖ *Or, heard.* ‖ *Or, leaped vp & down at the altar.*

27 And it came to passe at noone, that Eliiah mocked them, and said, Cry † aloud: for he *is* a god, either ‖ he is talking, or hee † is pursuing, or he is in a iourney, *or* peraduenture he sleepeth, & must be awaked.

† *Heb. with a great voyce* ‖ *Or, he meditateth.* † *Heb. hath a pursuite.*

28 And they cried aloud, and cut themselues after their maner, with kniues, & lancers, til † the blood gushed out vpon them.

† *Heb powred out blood vpon them.*

29 And it came to passe, when mid-day was past, and they prophesied vntill the *time* of the † offering of the *euening* sacrifice; *that there was* neither voyce, nor any to answer, nor † any that regarded.

† Heb ascending.
† Heb. attention.

30 And Eliiah said vnto all the people, Come neere vnto me. And all the people came neere vnto him. And he repaired the Altar of the LORD that was broken downe.

31 And Eliiah tooke twelue stones, according to the number of the tribes of the sonnes of Iacob, vnto whome the word of the LORD came, saying, * Israel shall bee thy name.

* Gen 32. 28. 2. King. 17. 34.

32 And with the stones hee built an altar in the Name of the LORD, and hee made a trench about the altar, as great as would containe two measures of seed.

33 And he put the wood in order, and cut the bullocke in peeces, and layd him on the wood, and sayd, Fill foure barrels with water, and powre it on the burnt sacrifice, and on the wood.

34 And he said, Do it the second time. And they did it the second time. And hee said, Doe it the third time. And they did it the third time.

† Heb. went.

35 And the water † ran round about the altar, & he filled the trench also with water.

36 And it came to passe at the time of the offering of the *euening* sacrifice, that Eliiah the Prophet came neere & said, LORD God of Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel, Let it be knowen this day that thou *art* God in Israel, and *that* I *am* thy seruant, and *that* I haue done all these things at thy word.

37 Heare me, O LORD, heare mee, that this people may know, that thou *art* the LORD God, and *that* thou hast turned their heart backe againe.

38 Then the fire of the LORD fel, and consumed the burnt sacrifice, and the wood and the stones, and the dust, and licked vp the water that *was* in the trench.

39 And when all the people saw it, they fell on their faces: & they said, The LORD, he *is* the God, the LORD, he *is* the God.

40 And Eliiah said vnto them, || Take the Prophets of Baal, let not one of them escape: And they tooke them, and Eliiah brought them downe to the brooke Kishon, and slew them there.

|| Or, apprehend.

41 ¶ And Eliiah said vnto Ahab, Get thee vp, eate & drinke, for there *is* || a sound of abundance of raine.

|| Or, a sound of a noyse of raine.

42 So Ahab went vp to eate and to drinke, and Eliiah went vp to the toppe of Carmel, and he cast himselfe downe vpon the earth, and put his face betweene his knees,

43 And said to his seruant, Goe vp now, looke toward the sea. And hee went vp, and looked, and said, *There is* nothing. And he said, Goe againe seuen times.

44 And it came to passe at the seuenth time, that he said, Behold, there ariseth a little cloud out of the sea, like a mans hand. And he said, Goe vp, say vnto Ahab, † Prepare *thy charet*, and get thee downe, that the raine stop thee not.

† Heb. tye, or binde.

45 And it came to passe in the meane while, that the heauen was blacke with clouds and wind, & there was a great raine: and Ahab rode and went to Iezreel.

46 And the hand of the LORD was on Eliiah; and he girded vp his loynes, and ranne before Ahab, † to the entrance of Iezreel.

† Heb. till thou come to Iezreel.

CHAP. XIX.

1 Eliiah threatened by Iezebel, fleeth to Beersheba, 4 In the wildernesse being wearie of his life, is comforted by an Angell. 9 At Horeb God appeareth vnto him, sending him to annoynt Hazael, Iehu, and Elisha. 19 Elisha taking leaue of his friends, followeth Eliiah.

AND Ahab told Iezebel all that Eliiah had done, and withall, how hee had slaine all the Prophets with the sword.

2 Then Iezebel sent a messenger vnto Eliiah, saying, So let the gods do *to me*, and more also, if I make not thy life as the life of one of thē, by to morrow about this time.

3 And when he saw *that*, he arose, and went for his life, and came to Beersheba, which *belongeth* to Iudah, and left his seruant there.

4 ¶ But he himselfe went a dayes iourney into the wildernesse, and came and sate downe vnder a Iuniper tree: and he requested † for himselfe that he might die, and sayd, *It is* enough, now O LORD, take away my life: for I *am* not better then my fathers.

† Heb. for his life.

5 And as he lay and slept vnder a Iuniper tree, behold then, an Angel touched him, and sayd vnto him, Arise, *and* eate.

6 And he looked, and behold, there was a cake baken on the coales, and a cruse of water at his † head: and he did eate and drinke, and laid him downe againe.

† Heb. bolster.

7 And the Angel of the LORD came againe the second time, and touched him, and sayd, Arise, *and* eate, because the iourney *is* too great for thee.

8 And he arose, and did eate & drinke, and went in the strength of that meate fourtie

fourtie dayes and fourtie nights, vnto Horeb the mount of God.

9 ¶ And he came thither vnto a caue, and lodged there, and behold, the word of the LORD *came* to him, and hee said vnto him, What doest thou here, Eliiah?

10 And he said, I haue beene very iealous for the LORD God of hostes: for the children of Israel haue forsaken thy couenant, thrown downe thine Altars, and slaine thy Prophets with the sword: and *I, *euen* I onely am left, and they seeke my life, to take it away.

11 And he said, Goe foorth & stand vpon the mount before the LORD. And behold, the LORD passed by, & a great and strong wind rent the mountaines, & brake in pieces the rockes, before the LORD; *but* the LORD *was* not in the wind: and after the wind an earthquake, *but* the LORD *was* not in the earthquake.

12 And after the earthquake, a fire, *but* the LORD *was* not in the fire: and after the fire, a still small voyce.

13 And it was so, when Eliiah heard *it*, that he wrapped his face in his mantle, and went out, and stood in the entring in of the caue: and behold, *there came* a voyce vnto him, and said, What doest thou here, Eliiah?

14 And he said, I haue beene very iealous for the LORD God of hostes, because the children of Israel haue forsaken thy Couenant, thrown downe thine Altars, and slaine thy Prophets with the sword, and I, *euen* I onely am left, and they seeke my life, to take it away.

15 And the LORD sayd vnto him, Go, returne on thy way to the wildernesse of Damascus: and when thou commest, annoynt Hazael to be king ouer Syria.

16 And Iehu the sonne of Nimshi shalt thou annoynt to be king ouer Israel: and *Elisha the sonne of Shaphat of Abel Meholah, shalt thou annoynt to be Prophet in thy roume.

17 And *it shall come to passe, that him that escapeth the sword of Hazael, shall Iehu slay: and him that escapeth from the sword of Iehu, shall Elisha slay.

18 *Yet ‖ I haue left *me* seuen thousand in Israel, all the knees which haue not bowed vnto Baal, and euery mouth which hath not kissed him.

19 ¶ So he departed thence and found Elisha the son of Shaphat, who was plowing with twelue yoke of oxen before him, and he with the twelfth: and Eliiah passed by him, and cast his mantle vpon him.

20 And he left the oxen, and ran after Eliiah, and said, Let me, I pray thee, kisse my father and my mother, and then I will follow thee: and he said vnto him, † Goe backe againe; for what haue I done to thee?

21 And he returned backe from him, and tooke a yoke of oxen, & slew them, and boyled their flesh with the instruments of the oxen, and gaue vnto the people, and they did eate: then he arose, and went after Eliiah, and ministred vnto him.

CHAP. XX.

1 Benhadad not content with Ahabs homage, besiegeth Samaria. 13 By the direction of a Prophet, the Syrians are slaine. 22 As the Prophet forewarned Ahab, the Syrians trusting in the valleys, come against him in Aphek. 28 By the word of the Prophet, and Gods iudgement, the Syrians are smitten againe. 31 The Syrians submitting themselues, Ahab sendeth Benhadad away with a couenant. 35 The Prophet vnder the parable of a prisoner, making Ahab to iudge himselfe, denounceth Gods iudgement against him.

AND Benhadad the king of Syria gathered all his hoste together & *there were* thirty and two kings with him, & horses, and charets: and he went vp and besieged Samaria, and warred against it.

2 And hee sent messengers to Ahab king of Israel, into the city, and said vnto him, Thus saith Benhadad,

3 Thy siluer and thy gold is mine, thy wiues also, and thy children, *euen* the goodliest, are mine.

4 And the king of Israel answered, and said, My lord O king, according to thy saying, I *am* thine, and all that I haue.

5 And the messengers came againe, and said, Thus speaketh Benhadad, saying, Although I haue sent vnto thee, saying, Thou shalt deliuer me thy siluer, and thy gold, and thy wiues, and thy children:

6 Yet I will send my seruants vnto thee to morrow about this time, and they shall search thine house, and the houses of thy seruants; and it shall be, that whatsoeuer is † pleasant in thine eyes, they shall put *it* in their hand, and take *it* away.

7 Then the king of Israel called all the Elders of the land, and said; Marke, I pray you, and see how this *man* seeketh mischiefe: for he sent vnto me for my wiues, and for my children, and for my siluer, and for my gold, and † I denied him not.

8 And all the Elders, and all the people said vnto him; Hearken not *vnto him*, nor consent.

9 Wherefore he said vnto the messengers of Benhadad, Tell my lord the king,

All

* Rom. 11. 3

*Luk 4. 27. called Eliseus.

*2 King. 9 3. ecclus. 48 8.

* Rom. 11. 4. ‖ *Or, I will leaue.*

† *Heb. goe returne.*

† *Heb. desirable.*

† *Heb I kept not backe from him.*

All that thou diddeſt ſend for to thy ſeruant at the firſt, I will doe: but this thing I may not doe. And the meſſengers departed, and brought him word againe.

10 And Benhadad ſent vnto him, and ſaid, The gods doe ſo vnto me and more alſo, if the duſt of Samaria ſhall ſuffiſe for handfuls for all the people that † follow me.

11 And the king of Iſrael anſwered, and ſaid, Tell *him*, Let not him that girdeth on *his harneſſe*, boaſt himſelfe, as hee that putteth it off.

12 And it came to paſſe, when *Benhadad* heard this † meſſage (as hee was drinking, he and the kings in the ‖ pauilions) that hee ſaid vnto his ſeruants, ‖ Set *your ſelues in aray*. And they ſet *themſelues in aray* againſt the citie.

13 ¶ And behold, there † came a Prophet vnto Ahab king of Iſrael, ſaying, Thus ſaith the LORD, Haſt thou ſeene all this great multitude? behold, I will deliuer it into thine hand this day, and thou ſhalt know that I am the LORD.

14 And Ahab ſaid, By whom? and hee ſaid, Thus ſaith the LORD, *Euen* by the ‖ young men of the Princes of the prouinces; Then hee ſaid, Who ſhall † order the battell? And he anſwered, Thou.

15 Then he numbred the young men of the Princes of the Prouinces, and they were two hundred and thirty two: & after them he numbred all the people, *euen* all the children of Iſrael, *being* ſeuen thouſand.

16 And they went out at noone: But Benhadad was drinking himſelfe drunke in the pauilions, he and the kings, the thirtie and two kings that helped him.

17 And the young men of the Princes of the prouinces went out firſt, and Benhadad ſent out, and they told him, ſaying, There are men come out of Samaria.

18 And he ſaid, Whether they be come out for peace, take them aliue: or whether they be come out for warre, take thē aliue.

19 So theſe young men of the Princes of the prouinces, came out of the citie, and the armie which followed them:

20 And they ſlew euery one his man: and the Syrians fledde, and Iſrael purſued them: and Benhadad the king of Syria eſcaped on an horſe, with the horſemen.

21 And the King of Iſrael went out, and ſmote the horſes and charets; and ſlew the Syrians with a great ſlaughter.

22 ¶ And the Prophet came to the king of Iſrael, and ſaid vnto him, Goe, ſtrengthen thy ſelfe, and marke and ſee what thou doeſt: for at the returne of the yeere, the king of Syria will come vp againſt thee.

23 And the ſeruants of the king of Syria ſaid vnto him, Their gods *are* gods of the hils, therefore they were ſtronger then we: but let vs fight againſt them in the plaine, and ſurely we ſhall be ſtronger then they.

24 And doe this thing, Take the kings away, euery man out of his place, and put captaines in their roumes.

25 And number thee an armie, like the armie † that thou haſt loſt, horſe for horſe, and charet for charet: and we will fight againſt them in the plaine, *and* ſurely wee ſhall be ſtronger then they. And hee harkened vnto their voice, and did ſo.

26 And it came to paſſe at the returne of the yeere, that Benhadad numbred the Syrians, and went vp to Aphek, † to fight againſt Iſrael.

27 And the children of Iſrael were numbred, and ‖ were all preſent, and went againſt them: and the children of Iſrael pitched before them, like two little flockes of kids: but the Syrians filled the countrey.

28 ¶ And there came a man of God, and ſpake vnto the king of Iſrael, and ſaid, Thus ſaith the LORD, Becauſe the Syrians haue ſaid, The LORD *is* God of the hilles, but he *is* not God of the valleys: therefore will I deliuer all this great multitude into thine hand, *and* ye ſhall know that I am the LORD.

29 And they pitched one ouer againſt the other ſeuen dayes, and ſo it was, that in the ſeuenth day the battell was ioyned: and the children of Iſrael ſlew of the Syrians an hundred thouſand footmen in one day.

30 But the reſt fled to Aphek, into the citie, and there a wall fell vpon twentie and ſeuen thouſand of the men that were left: and Benhadad fled, and came into the citie, ‖ into an inner chamber.

31 ¶ And his ſeruants ſaid vnto him, Behold now, we haue heard that the kings of the houſe of Iſrael are mercifull kings: let vs, I pray thee, put ſackcloth on our loins, and ropes vpon our heads, and goe out to the king of Iſrael; peraduenture hee will ſaue thy life.

32 So they girded ſackecloth on their loines, & *put* ropes on their heads, & came to the king of Iſrael, and ſaid, Thy ſeruant Benhadad ſaith, I pray thee, let me liue. And he ſaid, Is he yet aliue? he *is* my brother.

33 Now

† *Heb.* are *at my feete.*

† *Heb. word.* ‖ *Or, Tents.* ‖ *Or, place the engines and they placed engins.* † *Heb. approched.*

‖ *Or, ſeruants.* † *Heb. Bind, or tye.*

† *Heb. that was fallen.*

† *Heb. to the warre with Iſrael.* ‖ *Or, were victualled.*

‖ *Or, from chamber to chamber. Heb. into a chamber within a chamber.*

33 Now the men did diligently obserue whether any thing would come from him, and did haſtily catch *it*: and they ſaid, Thy brother Benhadad. Then he ſaid, Goe ye, bring him: then Benhadad came forth to him: and he cauſed him to come vp into the charet.

34 And *Benhadad* ſaid vnto him, The cities which my father tooke from thy father, I will reſtore, and thou ſhalt make ſtreetes for thee in Damaſcus, as my father made in Samaria. Then, *ſaid Ahab*, I will ſend thee away with this couenant. So he made a couenant with him, and ſent him away.

35 ¶ And a certaine man of the ſonnes of the Prophets, ſaid vnto his neighbour in the word of the LORD, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man refuſed to ſmite him.

36 Then ſaid he vnto him, Becauſe thou haſt not obeyed the voyce of the LORD, behold, aſſoone as thou art departed from me, a lyon ſhall ſlay thee. And aſſoone as he was departed from him, a lyon found him, and ſlew him.

37 Then he found another man, and ſaid, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man ſmote him, ſo that in † ſmiting he wounded *him*.

† *Heb. ſmiting & wounding.*

38 So the Prophet departed, and waited for the king by the way, and diſguiſed himſelfe with aſhes vpon his face.

39 And as the king paſſed by, hee cried vnto the king: and he ſaid, Thy ſeruant went out into the midſt of the battell, and behold, a man turned aſide, and brought a man vnto me, and ſaid, Keepe this man: if by any meanes he bee miſſing, then ſhall thy life be for his life, or elſe thou ſhalt † pay a talent of ſiluer.

† *Heb. weigh.*

40 And as thy ſeruant was buſie here and there, † he was gone. And the king of Iſrael ſaid vnto him, So *ſhall* thy iudgement *be*, thy ſelfe haſt decided *it*.

† *Heb. he was not.*

41 And he haſted, and tooke the aſhes away from his face, and the king of Iſrael diſcerned him that he *was* of the Prophets.

42 And he ſaid vnto him, Thus ſaith the LORD, * Becauſe thou haſt let goe out of *thy* hand, a man whom I appointed to vtter deſtruction, therefore thy life ſhall go for his life, and thy people for his people.

* Chap. 22. 38.

43 And the king of Iſrael went to his houſe, heauie, and diſpleaſed, and came to Samaria.

CHAP. XXI.

1 Ahab being denied Naboths vineyard, is grieued. 5 Iezebel writing letters against Naboth, hee is condemned of blaſphemie. 15 Ahab taketh poſſeſſion of the vineyard. 17 Eliah denounceth iudgements against Ahab and Iezebel. 25 Wicked Ahab repenting, God deferreth the iudgement.

AND it came to paſſe after theſe things, that Naboth the Iezreelite had a vineyard, which *was* in Iezreel, hard by the palace of Ahab king of Samaria.

2 And Ahab ſpake vnto Naboth, ſaying, Giue me thy vineyard, that I may haue it for a garden of herbes, becauſe it *is* neere vnto my houſe, and I will giue thee for it a better vineyard then it: *or* if it † ſeeme good to thee, I will giue thee the worth of it in money.

† *Heb. be good in thine eyes.*

3 And Naboth ſaid to Ahab, The LORD forbid it me, that I ſhould giue the inheritance of my fathers vnto thee.

4 And Ahab came into his houſe, heauie, and diſpleaſed, becauſe of the word which Naboth the Iezreelite had ſpoken to him: for he had ſaid, I will not giue thee the inheritance of my fathers: and hee laid him downe vpon his bed, and turned away his face, and would eate no bread.

5 ¶ But Iezebel his wife came to him, and ſaid vnto him, Why is thy ſpirit ſo ſad, that thou eateſt no bread?

6 And he ſaid vnto her, Becauſe I ſpake vnto Naboth the Iezreelite, and ſaid vnto him, Giue me thy vineyard for money, or elſe if it pleaſe thee, I will giue thee *another* vineyard for it: And hee anſwered, I will not giue thee my vineyard.

7 And Iezebel his wife ſaid vnto him, Doeſt thou now gouerne the kingdome of Iſrael? Ariſe, *and* eate bread, and let thine heart be merrie: I will giue thee the vineyard of Naboth the Iezreelite.

8 So ſhe wrote letters in Ahabs name, and ſealed *them* with his ſeale, and ſent the letters vnto the Elders, and to the Nobles, that were in his citie dwelling with Naboth.

9 And ſhe wrote in the letters, ſaying, Proclaime a faſt, and ſet Naboth † on high among the people:

† *Heb in the top of the people.*

10 And ſet two men, ſonnes of Belial before him, to beare witneſſe againſt him, ſaying, Thou diddeſt blaſpheme God and the king: and then carie him out, and ſtone him that he may die.

11 And the men of his citie, *euen* the Elders and the Nobles who were the inhabitants in his citie, did as Iezebel had ſent vnto them, *and* as it was written in the letters which ſhee had ſent vnto them.

12 They proclaimed a fast, and set Naboth on high among the people.

13 And there came in two men, children of Belial, and sate before him: and the men of Belial witnessed against him, euen against Naboth, in the presence of the people, saying, Naboth did blaspheme God and the King. Then they caried him foorth out of the citie, and stoned him with stones, that he died.

14 Then they sent to Iezebel, saying, Naboth is stoned, and is dead.

15 ¶ And it came to passe when Iezebel heard that Naboth was stoned and was dead, that Iezebel said to Ahab, Arise, take possession of the Vineyard of Naboth the Iezreelite, which he refused to giue thee for money. for Naboth is not aliue, but dead.

16 And it came to passe when Ahab heard that Naboth was dead, that Ahab rose vp to go downe to the vineyard of Naboth the Iezreelite, to take possession of it.

17 ¶ And the word of the LORD came to Eliiah the Tishbite, saying,

18 Arise, goe downe to meet Ahab king of Israel, which *is* in Samaria: behold, hee *is* in the vineyard of Naboth, whither he is gone downe to possesse it.

19 And thou shalt speake vnto him, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Haste thou killed, and also taken possession? And thou shalt speake vnto him, saying, Thus saith the LORD; In the place where dogs licked the blood of Naboth, shall dogges licke thy blood, euen thine.

20 And Ahab said to Eliiah, Hast thou found me, O mine enemy? And hee answered, I haue found *thee*: because thou haste sold thy selfe to worke euill in the sight of the LORD.

21 Behold, * I will bring euil vpon thee, and will take away thy posterity, & will cut off from Ahab * him that pisseth against the wall, & * him that is shut vp, & left in Israel,

22 And will make thine house like the house of * Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat, and like the house of * Baasha the sonne of Ahiiah, for the prouocation wherwith thou hast prouoked *me* to anger, and made Israel to sinne.

23 And * of Iezebel also spake the LORD, saying, The dogs shall eate Iezebel by the ‖ wall of Iezreel.

24 Him that dieth of Ahab in the citie, the dogs shall eate: and him that dieth in the field, shall the foules of the aire eate.

25 ¶ But there was none like vnto Ahab, which did sell himselfe to worke wickednes in the sight of the LORD, whom Iezebel his wife ‖ stirred vp.

26 And he did very abominably in following Idols, according to all things as did the Amorites, whom the LORD cast out before the children of Israel.

27 And it came to passe when Ahab heard those words, that he rent his clothes, and put sackcloth vpon his flesh, and fasted, and lay in sackcloth, and went softly.

28 And the word of the LORD came to Eliah the Tishbite, saying,

29 Seest thou how Ahab humbleth himselfe before me? because he humbleth himselfe before me, I will not bring the euill in his dayes: *but* in his sonnes dayes will I bring the euill vpon his house.

CHAP. XXII.

1 Ahab seduced by false Prophets, according to the word of Micaiah, vsiane at Ramoth Gilead. 37 The dogges licke vp his blood, and Ahaziah succeedeth him. 41 Iehoshaphats good reigne, 45 his acts. 50 Iehoram succeedeth him. 51 Ahaziahs euill reigne.

AND * they continued three yeeres without warre betweene Syria and Israel.

2 And it came to passe on the third yeere, that Iehoshaphat the king of Iudah came downe to the King of Israel.

3 (And the king of Israel said vnto his seruants, Know ye that Ramoth in Gilead is ours, and we be † still, *and* take it not out of the hand of the king of Syria?)

4 And he said vnto Iehoshaphat, Wilt thou goe with me to battell to Ramoth Gilead? And Iehoshaphat said to the king of Israel, * I *am* as thou *art*, my people as thy people, my horses as thy horses.

5 And Iehoshaphat said vnto the king of Israel, Enquire, I pray thee, at the word of the LORD to day.

6 Then the king of Israel gathered the prophets together about foure hundred men, and said vnto them, Shall I go against Ramoth Gilead to battell, or shall I forbeare? And they said, Go vp, for the LORD shall deliuer it into the hand of the king.

7 And Iehoshaphat said, *Is* there not here a Prophet of the LORD besides, that we might enquire of him?

8 And the king of Israel said vnto Iehoshaphat, There is yet one man, (Micaiah the son of Imlah,) by whom we may enquire of the LORD; but I hate him, for he doth not prophesie good concerning me, but euill. And Iehoshaphat said, Let not the king say so.

9 Then

* Chap. 14. 10. 2. king. 9 8.
* 1 Sam. 25 22.
* Chap. 14. 10.
* Chap. 15. 29.
* Chap 16 3
* 2. King. 9. 36.
‖ *Or, did teh.*
‖ *Or, incited.*
* 1. Chron. 18. 1. &c.
† *Heb. silent from taking it.*
* 2. King. 3. 7

9 Then the king of Israel called an ‖ Officer, and said, Hasten *hither* Micaiah the sonne of Imlah.

‖ Or, Eunuch.

10 And the King of Israel and Iehoshaphat the King of Iudah sate each on his throne, hauing put on their robes, in a †void place in the entrance of the gate of Samaria, and all the Prophets prophecied before them.

† Hebr. floore.

11 And Zedekiah the sonne of Chenaanah made him hornes of yron: and he sayd, Thus saith the LORD, With these shalt thou push the Syrians, vntill thou haue consumed them:

12 And all the Prophets prophecied so, saying; Goe vp to Ramoth Gilead; and prosper: for the LORD shall deliuer *it* into the kings hand.

13 And the messenger that was gone to cal Micaiah, spake vnto him, saying, Behold now, the words of the prophets *declare* good vnto the King with one mouth: let thy word I pray thee, be like the word of one of them, and speake *that which is* good.

14 And Micaiah sayde, As the LORD liueth, what the LORD saith vnto mee, that will I speake.

15 ¶So he came to the king, and the king sayd vnto him, Micaiah, shall wee goe against Ramoth Gilead to battell, or shall we forbeare? And he answered him, Goe, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliuer *it* into the hand of the king.

16 And the king said vnto him, How many times shall I adiure thee, that thou tell me nothing but that which is true, in the Name of the LORD?

17 And he sayd, I saw all Israel scattered vpon the hilles, as sheepe that haue not a shepheard. And the LORD said, These haue no master, let them returne euery man to his house in peace.

18 And the King of Israel sayd vnto Iehoshaphat, Did I not tell thee, that hee would prophecie no good concerning me, but euill?

19 And he sayd, Heare thou therefore the word of the LORD: I sawe the LORD sitting on his Throne, and all the hoste of heauen standing by him, on his right hand and on his left.

20 And the LORD sayd, Who shall ‖ perswade Ahab, that he may goe vp and fall at Ramoth Gilead? And one sayd on this manner, and another sayde on that manner.

‖ Or, deceiue.

21 And there came foorth a spirit, and stood before the LORD, and sayd, I will perswade him.

22 And the LORD sayd vnto him, Wherewith? And hee sayd, I will goe forth, and I will bee a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And he sayd, Thou shalt perswade him, and preuaile also: Goe foorth, and doe so.

23 Now therefore behold the LORD hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of all these thy prophets, and the LORD hath spoken euill concerning thee.

24 But Zedekiah the sonne of Chenaanah went neere, and smote Micaiah on the cheeke, and said, * Which *way* went the Spirit of the LORD from mee, to speake vnto thee?

** 2. Chron. 18.23.*

25 And Micaiah said, Behold, thou shalt see in that day, when thou shalt goe ‖ into an inner chamber, to hide thy selfe.

‖ Or, from chamber to chamber. † Heb. chamber in a chamber.

26 And the King of Israel sayde, Take Micaiah, and cary him bake vnto Amon the gouernour of the citie, and to Ioash the kings sonne:

27 And say, Thus saith the King, Put this fellow in the prison, and feede him with bread of affliction, and with water of affliction, vntill I come in peace.

28 And Micaiah sayd, If thou returne at all in peace, the LORD hath not spoken by me. And he sayd, Hearken, O people, euery one of you.

29 So the King of Israel, and Iehoshaphat the King of Iudah, went vp to Ramoth Gilead.

30 And the king of Israel sayd vnto Iehoshaphat, ‖ I will disguise my selfe, and enter into the battel, but put thou on thy robes. And the King of Israel disguised himselfe, and went into the battell.

‖ Or, when he was to disguise himselfe and enter into the battell.

31 But the King of Syria commanded his thirtie and two Captaines that had rule ouer his charets, saying, Fight neither with small nor great, saue onely with the king of Israel.

32 And it came to passe, when the captaines of the charets saw Iehoshaphat, that they sayd, surely it is the king of Israel. And they turned aside to fight against him: and Iehoshaphat cryed out.

33 And it came to passe, when the captaines of the charets perceiued that it was not the king of Israel, that they turned backe from pursuing him.

† Hebr. in his simplicity.

34 And a certaine man drew a bow † at a venture, and smote the king of Israel between the †ioynts of the harnesse: wherfore he

† Hebr. ioynt and the breastplate.

hee ſayd vnto the driuer of his charet, Turne thine hand, and cary me out of the hoſte, for I am † wounded.

35 And the battell † increaſed that day: and the king was ſtayed vp in his charet againſt the Syrians, and died at euen: and the blood ranne out of the wound, into the †mids of the charet.

36 And there went a proclamation throughout the hoſte, about the going downe of the Sunne, ſaying, euery man to his city, & euery man to his owne countrey.

37 ¶ So the King died, and † was brought to Samaria, and they buried the king in Samaria.

38 And one waſhed the charet in the poole of Samaria, and the dogges licked vp his blood, and they waſhed his armour, according * vnto the word of the LORD which he ſpake.

39 Now the reſt of the actes of Ahab, and all that he did, and the Iuory houſe which he made, & all the cities that he built, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Iſrael?

40 So Ahab ſlept with his fathers, and Ahaziah his ſonne reigned in his ſtead.

41 ¶ And * Iehoſhaphat the ſonne of Aſa began to reigne ouer Iudah in the fourth yeere of Ahab King of Iſrael.

42 Iehoſhaphat *was* thurtie & fiue yeeres olde when hee began to reigne, and he reigned twentie and fiue yeeres in Ieruſalem: and his mothers name *was* Azubah the daughter of Shilhi.

43 And he walked in all the wayes of Aſa his father, hee turned not aſide from it, doing that which was right in the eyes of the LORD: neuertheleſſe, the high places were not taken away: *for* the people offered and burnt incenſe yet in the high places.

44 And Iehoſhphat made peace with the king of Iſrael.

45 Now the reſt of the actes of Iehoſhaphat, and his might that hee ſhewed, and how he warred, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Iudah?

46 And the remnant of the Sodomites which remained in the dayes of his father Aſa, he tooke out of the land.

47 There was then no king in Edom: a deputie *was* king.

48 Iehoſhaphat || made ſhips of Tharſhiſh to go to Ophir for gold: but they went not, for the ſhips were broken at Ezion Geber.

49 Then ſaid Ahaziah the ſonne of Ahab vnto Iehoſhaphat, Let my ſeruants goe with thy ſeruants in the ſhips: But Iehoſhaphat would not.

50 ¶ And Iehoſhaphat ſlept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the citie of Dauid his father: and Iehoram his ſonne reigned in his ſtead.

51 ¶ Ahaziah the ſonne of Ahab began to reigne ouer Iſrael in Samaria the ſeuenteenth yeere of Iehoſhaphat king of Iudah, and reigned two yeeres ouer Iſrael.

52 And hee did euill in the ſight of the LORD, and walked in the way of his father, and in the way of his mother, and in the way of Ieroboam the ſonne of Nebat, who made Iſrael to ſinne.

53 For he ſerued Baal, and worſhipped him, and prouoked to anger the LORD God of Iſrael, according vnto all that his father had done.

† *Hebr. made ſicke.* †*Hebr. aſcended.*

† *Hebr. boſome.*

† *Hebr. came.*

* *Chap. 21. 19.*

* *2. Chron. 20. 31.*

|| *Or, had ten ſhips.*

THE SECOND BOOKE OF the Kings, commonly called, The fourth Booke of the Kings.

CHAP. I.

1 *Moab rebelleth.* 2 *Ahaziah, ſending to Baalzebub, hath his iudgement by Elijah.* 5 *Elijah twice bringeth fire from heauen vpon them whom Ahaziah ſent to apprehend him.* 13 *He pitieth the third captaine, and incouraged by an Angel, telleth the King of his death.* 17 *Iehoram ſucceedeth Ahaziah.*

THen Moab rebelled againſt Iſrael, * after the death of Ahab.

2 And Ahaziah fell downthorow a latteſſe in his vpper chamber that *was* in Samaria, and was ſicke: and he ſent meſſengers, and ſaid vnto them, Goe, enquire of Baalzebub the god of Ekron, whether I ſhall recouer of this diſeaſe.

3 But the Angel of the LORD ſaid to Elijah the Tiſbite, Ariſe, goe vp to meete the meſſengers of the king of Samaria, and ſay vnto them, *Is* it not becauſe there is not a God in Iſrael, *that* yee goe to enquire of Baalzebub the god of Ekron?

4 Now therefore, thus ſaith the LORD, † Thou ſhalt not come downe from that bed

* *Chap. 3. 5.*

† *Heb. the bed whither thou art gone vp, thou ſhalt not come downe from it.*

bed on which thou art gone vp, but shalt surely die. And Elijah departed.

5 ¶ And when the messengers turned backe vnto him, hee said vnto them, Why are ye now turned backe?

6 And they sayd vnto him, There came a man vp to meete vs, and sayd vnto vs, Goe, turne againe vnto the king that sent you, and say vnto him, Thus saith the LORD, *Is* it not because there is not a God in Israel, *that* thou sendest to enquire of Baalzebub the god of Ekron? therefore thou shalt not come downe from that bed on which thou art gone vp, but shalt surely die.

† *Hebr. what was the maner of the man?*

7 And hee sayd vnto them, † What maner of man *was hee* which came vp to meet you, and told you these words?

8 And they answered him, Hee was an hairy man, and girt with a girdle of leather about his loynes: and hee said, It *is* Elijah the Tishbite.

9 Then the King sent vnto him a captaine of fiftie, with his fifty: and hee went vp to him, (and behold, hee sate on the top of an hill) and he spake vnto him, Thou man of God, the king hath sayd, Come downe.

10 And Elijah answered, and said to the captaine of fiftie, If I *be* a man of God, then let fire come downe from heauen, and consume thee and thy fiftie. And there came downe fire from heauen, and consumed him and his fiftie.

11 Againe also he sent vnto him another captaine of fiftie, with his fiftie: And he answered, and sayd vnto him, O man of God, Thus hath the King said, Come downe quickly.

12 And Elijah answered, and sayde vnto them, If I *be* a man of God, let fire come downe from heauen, and consume thee, and thy fiftie. And the fire of God came downe from heauen, and consumed him, and his fiftie.

† *Hebr. bowed.*

13 ¶ And he sent againe a captaine of the third fiftie, with his fiftie: and the third captaine of fifty went vp, and came and † fell on his knees before Elijah, and besought him, and sayd vnto him, Oh man of God, I pray thee, let my life, and the life of these fiftie thy seruants be precious in thy sight.

14 Beholde there came fire downe from heauen, and burnt vp the two captaines of the former fifties, with their fifties: Therefore let my life now bee precious in thy sight.

15 And the Angel of the LORD said vnto Eliiah, Go downe with him, be not afraid of him. And he arose, and went down with him vnto the king.

16 And hee said vnto him, Thus saieth the LORD, Forasmuch as thou hast sent messengers to enquire of Baalzebub the god of Ekron (*is* it not because there is no God in Israel to enquire of his worde?) therefore thou shalt not come downe off that bed on which thou art gone vp, but shalt surely die.

17 ¶ So he died, according to the word of the LORD which Eliiah had spoken: and Iehoram reigned in his stead, in the second yeere of Iehoram the sonne of Iehoshaphat King of Iudah, because hee had no sonne.

18 Now the rest of the actes of Ahaziah, which he did, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel?

CHAP. II.

1 Elijah, taking his leaue of Elisha, with his mantle diuideth Iordan, 9 And granting Elisha his request, is taken vp by a fiery charet into heauen. 12 Elisha, a riding Iordan with Elijahs mantle, is acknowledged his successor. 16 The young prophets, hardly obtaining leaue to seeke Elijah, could not finde him. 19 Elisha with salt, healeth the vnwholesome waters. 23 Beares destroy the children that mocked Elisha.

AND it came to passe when the LORD would take vp Eliiah into heauen by a whirlewinde, that Eliiah went with Elisha from Gilgal.

2 And Eliiah sayd vnto Elisha, Tarry heere, I pray thee: for the LORD hath sent mee to Bethel: and Elisha sayd vnto him, As the LORD liueth, and as thy soule liueth, I will not leaue thee. So they went downe to Bethel.

3 And the sonnes of the Prophets that *were* at Bethel, came foorth to Elisha, and said vnto him, Knowest thou that the LORD will take away thy master from thy head today? And he sayd, Yea, I know *it*, hold you your peace.

4 And Eliiah said vnto him, Elisha, tarie heere, I pray thee: for the LORD hath sent mee to Iericho: And hee said, As the LORD liueth, and as thy soule liueth, I will not leaue thee. So they came to Iericho.

5 And the sonnes of the Prophets that *were* at Iericho came to Elisha, and said vnto him, Knowest thou that the LORD will take away thy master from thy head today? and hee answered, Yea, I know *it*, hold you your peace.

6 And

6 And Elijah said vnto him, Tarie, I pray thee, here: for the LORD hath sent me to Iordan. And he said, As the LORD liueth, and as thy soule liueth I will not leaue thee. And they two went on.

7 And fiftie men of the sonnes of the Prophets went, and stood † to view afarre off: and they two stood by Iordan.

† *Hebr. in sight, or ouer against.*

8 And Elijah tooke his mantle, and wrapt it together, and smote the waters, and they were diuided hither and thither, so that they two went ouer on drie ground.

9 ¶ And it came to passe when they were gone ouer, that Elijah sayd vnto Elisha, Aske what I shall doe for thee, before I be taken away from thee. And Elisha said, I pray thee, let a double portion of thy spirit be vpon me.

10 And hee sayd, † Thou hast asked a hard thing: *neuertheless*, if thou see mee, *when I am* taken from thee, it shall be so vnto thee: but if not, it shall not be *so*.

† *Hebr. thou hast done hard in asking.*

11 And it came to passe as they still went on and talked, that behold, *there appeared* a charet of fire, and horses of fire, and parted them both asunder, and * Elijah went vp by a whirlewind into heauen.

* *Ecclus. 48. 9. 1. mac. 2. 58.*

12 ¶ And Elisha saw *it*, and hee cryed, *My father, my father, the charet of Israel, and the horsemen thereof. And he saw him no more: and hee tooke hold of his owne cloathes, and rent them in two pieces.

* *Chap. 13. 14.*

13 Hee tooke vp also the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and went backe, and stood by the † banke of Iordan.

† *Hebr. lip.*

14 And hee tooke the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and smote the waters, and said, Where is the LORD God of Elijah? and when hee also had smitten the waters, they parted hither and thither: and Elisha went ouer.

15 And when the sonnes of the Prophets which *were* * to view at Iericho, saw him, they sayd, The spirit of Elijah doth rest on Elisha: And they came to meet him, & bowed themselues to the ground before him.

* *Verse. 7.*

16 ¶ And they sayd vnto him, Behold now there be with thy seruants fiftie † strong men, let them goe, we pray thee and seeke thy master: lest peraduenture the Spirit of the LORD hath taken him vp, and cast him vpon † some mountaine, or into some valley. And he said, Ye shall not send.

† *Hebr. sonnes of strength.*

† *Hebr. one of the mountaines.*

17 And when they vrged him, till hee was ashamed, he said, Send. They sent therefore fiftie men, and they sought three dayes, but found him not.

18 And when they came againe to him (for he taried at Iericho) he said vnto them, Did I not say vnto you, Goe not?

19 ¶ And the men of the citie said vnto Elisha, Behold, I pray thee, the situation of this citie *is* pleasant, as my lord seeth: but the water *is* nought, & the ground † barren.

† *Heb. causing to miscary.*

20 And he said, Bring me a new cruse, and put salt therein. And they brought it to him.

21 And hee went forth vnto the spring of the waters, and cast the salt in there, and said, Thus saith the LORD, I haue healed these waters; there shall not be from thence any more death, or barren *land*.

22 So the waters were healed vnto this day, according to the saying of Elisha which he spake.

23 ¶ And he went vp from thence vnto Bethel: and as he was going vp by the way, there came forth little children out of the citie, and mocked him, and said vnto him, Goe vp thou bald head, Goe vp thou bald head.

24 And he turned backe, and looked on them, and cursed them in the Name of the LORD: and there came foorth two shee beares out of the wood, and tare fourty and two children of them.

25 And he went from thence to mount Carmel, and from thence hee returned to Samaria.

CHAP. III.

1 Iehorams reigne. 4 Mesha rebelleth. 6 Iehoram, with Iehoshaphat, and the king of Edom, being distressed for want of water, by Elisha obtaineth water, and promise of victorie. 21 The Moabites deceiued by the colour of the water, comming to spoile, are ouercome. 26 The king of Moab, by sacrificing the king of Edoms sonne, raiseth the siege.

NOw Iehoram the sonne of Ahab began to reigne ouer Israel in Samaria, the eighteenth yeere of Iehoshaphat king of Iudah, and reigned twelue yeeres.

2 And he wrought euill in the sight of the LORD, but not like his father and like his mother; for he put away the † image of Baal that his father had made.

† *Heb. statue.*

3 Neuertheless, hee cleaued vnto the sinnes of Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat, which made Israel to sinne; hee departed not therefrom.

4 ¶ And Mesha king of Moab was a sheepe-master, and rendred vnto the king of Israel an hundred thousand lambes, and an hundred thousand rammes, with the wooll.

5 But

*Chap. 1. 1.

5 But it came to passe when * Ahab was dead, that the king of Moab rebelled against the king of Israel.

6 ¶ And king Iehoram went out of Samaria the same time, and numbred all Israel.

7 And hee went and sent to Iehoshaphat the King of Iudah, saying, The king of Moab hath rebelled against mee: Wilt thou goe with mee against Moab to battell? and he said, I will goe vp: * I am as thou art, my people as thy people, *and* my horses as thy horses.

* 1. King. 22. 4.

8 And hee sayd, Which way shall wee goe vp? And he answered, The way through the wildernesse of Edom.

9 So the king of Israel went, and the king of Iudah, and the King of Edom: and they fetcht a compasse of seuen dayes iourney: and there was no water for the hoste, and for the cattell † that followed them.

† Hebr. at their feet.

10 And the king of Israel sayd, Alas, that the LORD hath called these three kings together, to deliuer them into the hand of Moab.

11 But Iehoshaphat sayd, *Is* there not here a Prophet of the LORD, that we may enquire of the LORD by him? And one of the king of Israels seruants answered, and said, Here *is* Elisha the sonne of Shaphat, which powred water on the hands of Elijah.

12 And Iehoshaphat sayde, The word of the LORD is with him. So the king of Israel, and Iehoshaphat, and the king of Edom went downe to him.

13 And Elisha saide vnto the King of Israel, What haue I to doe with thee? Get thee to the prophets of thy father, and to the prophets of thy mother. And the king of Israel sayd vnto him, Nay: for the LORD hath called these three kings together, to deliuer them into the hand of Moab.

14 And Elisha sayd, As the LORD of hostes liueth, before whom I stand, Surely were it not that I regard the presence of Iehoshaphat the King of Iudah, I would not looke toward thee, nor see thee.

15 But now bring mee a minstrell. And it came to passe when the minstrell played, that the hand of the LORD came vpon him.

16 And he said, Thus saith the LORD, Make this valley full of ditches.

17 For thus sayth the LORD, Ye shall not see winde, neither shall yee see raine, yet that valley shall bee filled with water, that yee may drinke, both yee, and your cattell, and your beastes.

18 And this is but a light thing in the sight of the LORD, hee will deliuer the Moabites also into your hand.

19 And ye shal smite euery fenced city, and euery choice citie, and shall fell euery good tree, and stop all welles of water, and † marre euery good piece of lād with stones.

† Hebr. grieue.

20 And it came to passe in the morning when the meate offering was offered, that beholde there came water by the way of Edom, and the countrey was filled with water.

21 ¶ And when all the Moabites heard that the kings were come vp to fight against them, they † gathered all that were able to † put on armour, and vpward, and stood in the border.

† Hebr. were cryed together. † Hebr. gird himselfe with a girdle.

22 And they rose vp early in the morning, and the Sunne shone vpon the water, and the Moabites sawe the water on the other side as red as blood.

23 And they said, This *is* blood: the kings are surely † slaine, & they haue smitten one another: now therefore Moab to the spoile.

† Heb. destroyed.

24 And when they came to the campe of Israel, the Israelites rose vp and smote the Moabites, so that they fledde before them: but ‖ they went forward smiting the Moabites, euen in *their* countrey.

‖ Or, they smote in it, euen smiting.

25 And they beat downe the cities, and on euery good piece of land cast euery man his stone, and filled it, and they stopped all the welles of water, and felled all the good trees: † onely in Kirharaseth left they the stones thereof: howbeit the slingers went about *it*, and smote it.

† Hebr. vntill he left the stones thereof in Kirharaseth.

26 ¶ And when the king of Moab sawe that the battell was too sore for him, hee tooke with him seuen hundred men that drewe swordes, to breake thorow euen vnto the king of Edom: but they could not.

27 Then he tooke his eldest sonne that should haue reigned in his stead, and offered him for a burnt offering vpon the wall: and there was great indignation against Israel, and they departed from him, and returned to their owne land.

CHAP. IIII.

1 Elisha multiplieth the widowes oyle. 8 Hee giueth a sonne to the good Shunammite. 18 Hee raiseth againe her dead sonne. 38 At Gilgal hee healeth the deadly pottage. 42 Hee satisfieth an hundred men with twenty loaues.

NOw there cryed a certaine woman of the wiues of the sonnes of the Prophets vnto Elisha, saying, Thy seruant my husband is dead, and thou knowest that thy

thy seruant did feare the LORD: and the creditour is come to take vnto him my two sonnes to be bondmen.

2 And Elisha said vnto her, What shall I doe for thee? Tell mee, what hast thou in the house? And shee sayd, Thine handmaid *hath* not any thing in the house, saue a pot of oyle.

3 Then he said, Goe, borrow thee vessels abroad, of all thy neighbours; *euen* emptie vessels, || borrow not a few.

|| *Or, scant not.*

4 And when thou art come in, thou shalt shut the doore vpon thee, and vpon thy sonnes, and shalt powre out into all those vessels, and thou shalt set aside that which is full.

5 So shee went from him, and shut the doore vpon her, & vpon her sonnes: who brought *the vessels* to her, & she powred out.

6 And it came to passe, when the vessels were full, that shee said vnto her sonne, Bring me yet a vessell. And he said vnto her, *There is* not a vessell more. And the oyle stayed.

7 Then she came, and told the man of God: and he said, Go, sel the oyle & pay thy || debt, and liue thou and thy children of the rest.

|| *Or, creditour.*

8 ¶ And † it fell on a day, that Elisha passed to Shunem, where was a great woman; and shee † constrained him to eate bread: And so it was, that as oft as he passed by, he turned in thither to eate bread.

† *Hebr. there was a day.*

† *Hebr. layde holde on him.*

9 And shee said vnto her husband, Behold now, I perceiue that this *is* an holy man of God, *which* passeth by vs continually.

10 Let vs make a little chamber I pray thee, on the wal, and let vs set for him there a bed, and a table, and a stoole, and a candlesticke: and it shall be when he commeth to vs, that he shall turne in thither.

11 And it fell on a day that he came thither, and he turned into the chamber and lay there.

12 And he said to Gehazi his seruant, Call this Shunammite. And when he had called her, she stood before him.

13 And he said vnto him, Say, now vnto her, Behold, thou hast beene carefull for vs with all this care; What *is* to bee done for thee? Wouldest thou bee spoken for to the king, or to the captaine of the hoste? And she answered, I dwel among mine owne people.

14 And he said, What then *is* to be done for her? And Gehazi answered, Verily shee hath no childe, and her husband is old.

15 And he said, Call her. And when hee had called her, shee stood in the doore.

16 And he said, * About this † season, according to the time of life, thou shalt imbrace a sonne: And shee said, Nay my lord, *thou* man of God, doe not lie vnto thine handmaid.

*Gen. 18. 10.

† *Hebr. set time.*

17 And the woman conceiued, and bare a sonne at that season, that Elisha had said vnto her, according to the time of life.

18 ¶ And when the childe was growen: it fell on a day that hee went out to his father, to the reapers.

19 And he said vnto his father, My head, my head: and he said to a ladde, Carie him to his mother.

20 And when hee had taken him, and brought him to his mother, hee sate on her knees till noone, and *then* he died.

21 And shee went vp, and laid him on the bed of the man of God, and shut *the doore* vpon him, and went out.

22 And shee called vnto her husband, and said, Send mee, I pray thee, one of the yong men, and one of the asses, that I may runne to the man of God, & come againe.

23 And he said, Wherefore wilt thou go to him to day? it is neither New moone nor Sabbath. And she said, *it shalbe* † well.

† *Hebr. peace.*

24 Then she sadled an asse, and said to her seruant, Driue, and goe forward: † slacke not *thy* riding for mee, except I bid thee.

† *Hebr. restraine not for me to ride.*

25 So she went, and came vnto the man of God to mount Carmel: and it came to passe when the man of God saw her afarre off, that he sayd to Gehazi his seruant, Behold, *yonder is* that Shunammite:

26 Runne now, I pray thee, to meete her, and say vnto her, *Is it* well with thee? *is it* well with thy husband? *is it* well with the child? And she answered, *It is* well.

27 And when shee came to the man of God to the hill, shee caught † him by the feete: but Gehazi came neere to thrust her away. And the man of God saide, Let her alone, for her soule is † vexed within her: and the LORD hath hid *it* from mee, and hath not told me.

† *Hebr. by his feete.*

† *Hebr. bitter*

28 Then shee sayd, Did I desire a sonne of my LORD? did I not say, Doe not deceiue me?

29 Then he said to Gehazi, Gird vp thy loines, and take my staffe in thine hand, and goe thy way; if thou meete any man, salute him not: and if any salute thee, answere him not againe: and lay my staffe vpon the face of the childe.

30 And the mother of the childe said,

As

As the LORD liueth, and as thy soule liueth, I wil not leaue thee. And he arose, and followed her.

31 And Gehazi passed on before them, and laid the staffe vpon the face of the child but *there was* neither voyce, nor †hearing, wherefore hee went againe to meete him, & told him, saying, The child is not awaked

32 And when Elisha was come into the house, beholde, the child was dead, *and* laid vpon his bed.

33 Hee went in therefore, and shut the doore vpon them twaine, and prayed vnto the LORD.

34 And he went vp, and lay vpon the child, and put his mouth vpon his mouth, and his eyes vpon his eyes, and his hands vpon his hands, and hee stretched himselfe vpon the childe, and the flesh of the child waxed warme.

35 Then hee returned, and walked in the house †to and fro, and went vp, & stretched himselfe vpon him: & the child neesed seuen times, & the child opened his eyes.

36 And he called Gehazi, and said, Cal this Shunammite. So hee called her: and when she was come in vnto him, hee sayd, Take vp thy sonne.

37 Then she went in, and fell at his feet, and bowed her selfe to the ground, and tooke vp her sonne, and went out.

38 ¶ And Elisha came againe to Gilgall, and there was a dearth in the land, and the sonnes of the Prophets *were* sitting before him: and he said vnto his seruant, Set on the great pot, and seethe pottage for the sonnes of the Prophets.

39 And one went out into the field to gather herbes, and found a wild vine, and gathered thereof wilde gourds his lap full, and came and shred them into the pot of pottage: for they knew *them* not.

40 So they powred out for the men to eat: and it came to passe as they were eating of the pottage, that they cried out, and said, O thou man of God, *there is* death in the pot. And they could not eate *thereof*.

41 But he said, Then bring meale. And he cast *it* into the pot: And he said, Powre out for the people, that they may eat. And there was no † harme in the pot.

42 ¶ And there came a man from Baal-Shalisha: and brought the man of God bread of the first fruits, twentie loaues of barley, and full eares of corne † in the huske thereof: and hee said, Giue vnto the people, that they may eate.

43 And his seruitour said, What? should I set this before an hundred men? He said againe, Giue the people, that they may eat: for thus saith the LORD, *They shall eate, and shall leaue *thereof*. * Iohn 6.11.

44 So he set *it* before them, and they did eate, and left *thereof*, according to the word of the LORD.

CHAP. V.

1 Naaman, by the report of a captiue maid, is sent to Samaria to bee cured of his leprosie. 8 Elisha, sending him to Iordan, cureth him. 15 Hee refusing Naamans gifts, graunteth him some of the earth. 20 Gehazi, abusing his masters name vnto Naaman, is smitten with leprosie.

NOw Naaman captaine of the hoste of the King of Syria, was a great man †with his master, and ‖ honorable, because by him the LORD had giuen ‖ deliuerance vnto Syria: Hee was also a mightie man in valour, *but he was* a leper.

2 And the Syrians had gone out by companies, and had brought away captiue out of the land of Israel a litle maid, and she †waited on Naamans wife.

3 And she said vnto her mistres, Would God my lord *were* † with the Prophet that *is* in Samaria, for he would †recouer him of his leprosie.

4 And one went in, and tolde his lord, saying, Thus and thus said the maid that *is* of the land of Israel.

5 And the king of Syria said, Go to, go, and I wil send a letter vnto the king of Israel. And he departed, and tooke † with him ten talents of siluer, and sixe thousand *pieces* of gold, and ten changes of raiment.

6 And hee brought the letter to the king of Israel, saying, Now when this letter is come vnto thee, behold, I haue *therewith* sent Naaman my seruant to thee, that thou mayest recouer him of his leprosie.

7 And it came to passe when the king of Israel had read the letter, that he rent his clothes, and said, *Am* I God, to kill and to make aliue, that this man doeth send vnto me, to recouer a man of his leprosie? Wherfore consider, I pray you, and see how hee seeketh a quarrell against me.

8 ¶ And it was so when Elisha the man of God had heard, that the King of Israel had rent his clothes, that he sent to the king, saying, Wherfore hast thou rent thy cloths? Let him come now to me, and he shal know that there is a Prophet in Israel.

9 So Naaman came with his horses, and with his charet, and stood at the doore of the house of Elisha.

10 And

† *Hebr. attention.*

† *Hebr. euill thing.*

‖ *Or, in his scrip, or garment.*

† *Heb. once hither, and once thither.*

† *Heb. before.* ‖ *Or, gracious. Heb. lifted vp, or accepted in countenance.* ‖ *Or, victory.*

† *Hebr. was before.*

† *Heb. before.* † *Heb. gather in.*

† *Heb. in his hand.*

10 And Eliſha ſent a meſſenger vnto him, ſaying, Goe and waſh in Iordan ſeuen times, and thy fleſh ſhall come againe to thee, and thou ſhalt be cleane.

11 But Naaman was wroth, and went away, and ſaide, Beholde † I thought, Hee will ſurely come out to mee and ſtand, and call on the Name of the LORD his God, † and ſtrike his hand ouer the place, and recouer the leper.

† Hebr. ſaid, Or, I ſaid with my ſelfe, He will ſurely come out, &c.

† Hebr. moouing vp and downe.

12 *Are* not ‖ Abana and Pharpar, riuers of Damaſcus, better then all the waters of Iſrael? May I not waſh in them, and be cleane? So hee turned, and went away in a rage.

‖ Or, Amana.

13 And his ſeruants came neere and ſpake vnto him, and ſayd, My father, *If* the Prophet had bid thee do ſome great thing, wouldeſt thou not haue done it? How much rather then, when hee ſaith to thee, Waſh and be cleane?

14 Then went hee downe, and dipped himſelfe ſeuen times in Iordan, according to the ſaying of the man of God: and his fleſh came againe like vnto the fleſh of a little childe, and he * was cleane.

* Luke. 4. 27.

14 ¶ And hee returned to the man of God, hee and all his company, and came, and ſtood before him: and he ſaid, Behold, now I know that *there is* no God in all the earth, but in Iſrael: now therefore, I pray thee, take a bleſſing of thy ſeruant.

16 But hee ſaid, As the LORD liueth, before whom I ſtand, I will receiue none: And hee vrged him to take it, but hee refuſed.

17 And Naaman ſaid, Shall there not then, I pray thee, bee giuen to thy ſeruant two mules burden of earth? for thy ſeruant will henceforth offer neither burnt offering, nor ſacrifice vnto other gods, but vnto the LORD.

18 In this thing the LORD pardon thy ſeruant, *that* when my maſter goeth into the houſe of Rimmon to worſhip there, and hee leaneth on my hand, and I bow my ſelfe in the houſe of Rimmon: when I bow downe my ſelfe in the houſe of Rimmon, the LORD pardon thy ſeruant in this thing.

19 And he ſayd vnto him, Go in peace. So he departed from him, † a little way.

† Hebr. a little piece of ground.

20 ¶ But Gehazi the ſeruant of Eliſha the man of God, ſaid, Behold, my maſter hath ſpared Naaman this Syrian, in not receiuing at his hands that which hee brought: but *as* the LORD liueth, I will runne after him, and take ſomewhat of him.

21 So Gehazi followed after Naaman: and when Naaman ſaw him running after him, hee lighted downe from the charet to meet him, and ſaid, † *Is* all well?

† Heb. *Is* there peace?

22 And hee ſaid, All *is* well: my maſter hath ſent mee, ſaying, Behold, euen now there be come to me from mount Ephraim two yong men of the ſons of the Prophets: giue them, I pray thee, a talent of ſiluer, and two changes of garments.

23 And Naaman ſaid, Be content, take two talents: and hee vrged him, and bound two talents of ſiluer in two bags, with two changes of garments, and layde *them* vpon two of his ſeruants, and they bare *them* before him.

24 And when he came to the ‖ towre, he tooke them from their hand, and beſtowed *them* in the houſe, and hee let the men goe, and they departed.

‖ Or, ſecret place.

25 But he went in, and ſtood before his maſter: and Eliſha ſaid vnto him, Whence *commeſt thou*, Gehazi? And hee ſayd, Thy ſeruant went † no whither.

† Heb. not hither or thither.

26 And he ſaid vnto him, Went not mine heart *with thee*, when the man turned againe from his charet to meete thee? *Is it* a time to receiue money, and to receiue garments, and oliue yards, and vineyards, and ſheepe, and oxen, and men ſeruants, and maid ſeruants?

27 The leproſie therefore of Naaman ſhall cleaue vnto thee, and vnto thy ſeed for euer: And he went out from his preſence a leper *as white* as ſnow.

CHAP. VI.

1 Eliſha giuing leaue to the young Prophets to inlarge their dwellings, cauſeth yron to ſwim. 8 Hee diſcloſeth the king of Syria his counſell. 13 The army which was ſent to Dothan to apprehend Eliſha, is ſmitten with blindneſſe. 19 Being brought into Samaria, they are diſmiſſed in peace. 24 The famine in Samaria, cauſeth women to eate their owne children. 30 The King ſendeth to ſlay Eliſha.

AND the ſonnes of the Prophets ſayde vnto Eliſha, Beholde now, the place where we dwel with thee, is too ſtrait for vs.

2 Let vs go, we pray thee, vnto Iordan, and take thence euery man a beame, and let vs make vs a place there where wee may dwell. And he anſwered, Goe ye.

3 And one ſaid, Be content, I pray thee, and go with thy ſeruants. And he anſwered, I will goe.

4 So hee went with them: and when they came to Iordan, they cut downe wood.

5 But

5 But as one was felling a beame, the † axe head fell into the water: and he cryed, and sayd, Alas master, for it was borrowed.

† *Heb. yron.*

6 And the man of God said, Where fell it? and he shewed him the place: and he cut downe a sticke, and cast *it* in thither, and the yron did swimme.

7 Therefore said he, Take it vp to thee: And he put out his hand, and tooke it.

8 ¶ Then the king of Syria warred against Israel, and tooke counsell with his seruants, saying, In such and such a place *shall be* my ‖ campe.

‖ *Or, encamping.*

9 And the man of God sent vnto the king of Israel, saying, Beware that thou passe not such a place; for thither the Syrians are come downe.

10 And the king of Israel sent to the place which the man of God told him, and warned him of, and saued himselfe there, not once nor twise.

11 Therefore the heart of the king of Syria was sore troubled for this thing, and he called his seruants, and said vnto them, Will ye not shew me which of vs *is* for the king of Israel?

12 And one of his seruants said † None, my lord O king; but Elisha the Prophet, that is in Israel, telleth the king of Israel, the words that thou speakest in thy bedchamber.

† *Heb. No.*

13 ¶ And he said, Goe and spie where he *is*, that I may send and fetch him. And it was told him, saying, Behold, he *is* in Dothan.

14 Therefore sent he thither horses, and charets, and a † great hoste: and they came by night, & compassed the citie about.

† *Heb. heauy.*

15 And when the ‖ seruant of the man of God was risen early & gone forth, behold, an host compassed the citie, both with horses and charets: and his seruant said vnto him, Alas my master, how shall we doe?

‖ *Or, minister*

16 And hee answered, Feare not: for * they that *bee* with vs, *are* moe then they that *bee* with them.

* 2. Chron. 32. 7.

17 And Elisha prayed, and sayd, LORD, I pray thee open his eyes that hee may see. And the LORD opened the eyes of the young man, and he saw: and behold, the mountaine *was* full of horses, and charets of fire round about Elisha.

18 And when they came downe to him, Elisha prayed vnto the LORD, and sayd, Smite this people, I pray thee, with blindnesse. And he smote them with blindnesse, according to the word of Elisha.

19 ¶ And Elisha said vnto them, This *is* not the way, neither *is* this the city: † follow me, and I will bring you to the man whom yee seeke. But he led them to Samaria.

† *Heb. come ye after me.*

20 And it came to passe when they were come into Samaria, that Elisha sayd, LORD, open the eyes of these men, that they may see. And the LORD opened their eyes, and they saw, and behold, *they were* in the mids of Samaria.

21 And the king of Israel said vnto Elisha, when he saw them, My father, shall I smite *them*? shall I smite *them*?

22 And hee answered, Thou shalt not smite *them*: wouldest thou smite those whom thou hast taken captiue with thy sword, and with thy bow? set bread and water before them, that they may eate, and drinke, and goe to their master.

23 And hee prepared great prouision for them, and whē they had eaten and drunke, hee sent them, away and they went to their master: so the bands of Syria came no more into the land of Israel.

24 ¶ And it came to passe after this, that Benhadad king of Syria gathered all his hoste, and went vp, and besieged Samaria.

25 And there was a great famine in Samaria: and behold, they besieged it, vntill an asses head was *solde* for fourescore *pieces* of siluer, and the fourth part of a kab of doues doung for fiue *pieces* of siluer.

26 And as the king of Israel was passing by vpon the wall, there cried a woman vnto him, saying, Helpe, my lord, O king.

27 And he said, ‖ If the LORD do not helpe thee, whence shall I helpe thee? out of the barne floore, or out of the wine presse?

‖ *Or, let not the Lord saue thee.*

28 And the king said vnto her, What aileth thee? And shee answered, This woman said vnto me, Giue thy sonne, that we may eate him to day, and wee will eate my sonne to morrow.

29 So * wee boyled my sonne, and did eate him: and I said vnto her on the † next day, Giue thy sonne, that we may eate him: and she hath hid her sonne.

* Deut. 28. 53.
† *Heb. other.*

30 ¶ And it came to passe when the king heard the words of the woman, that hee rent his clothes, and hee passed by vpon the wall, and the people looked, and behold, he had sackcloth within, vpon his flesh.

31 Then he said, God do so, and more also to mee, if the head of Elisha the sonne of Shaphat, shall stand on him this day.

32 But Elisha sate in his house (and the

elders ſate with him) & the king ſent a man from before him: but yer the meſſenger came to him, he ſaid to the elders, See yee how this ſonne of a murderer hath ſent to take away mine head? Looke when the meſſenger commeth, ſhut the doore, and hold him faſt at the doore: *Is* not the ſound of his maſters feet behind him?

33 And while hee yet talked with them, behold, the meſſenger came downe vnto him: and he ſaid, Behold, this euill *is* of the LORD, what ſhould I wait for the LORD any longer?

CHAP. VII.

1 Eliſha propheſieth incredible plenty in Samaria. 3 Foure Lepers venturing on the hoſte of the Syrians, bring tydings of their flight. 22 The King finding by ſpies the newes to bee true, ſpoyleth the tents of the Syrians. 17 The lord, who would not beleeue the propheſie of plentie, hauing the charge of the gate, is troden to death in the preaſſe.

THen Eliſha ſaid, Heare yee the word of the LORD, Thus ſaith the LORD, To morrow about this time ſhall a meaſure of fine flower *be ſold* for a ſhekel, and two meaſures of barley for a ſhekel, in the gate of Samaria.

† *Heb. a lord which* belonged *to the king, leaning vpon his hand.*

2 Then †a lord on whoſe hand the king leaned, anſwered the man of God, & ſayd, Behold, *if* the LORD would make windows in heauen, might this thing be? and he ſaid, Behold, thou ſhalt ſee *it* with thine eyes, but ſhalt not eat thereof.

3 ¶ And there were foure leproꝰ men at the entring in of the gate: and they ſaid one to another, Why ſit we here vntill we die?

4 If we ſay, We will enter into the city, then the famine *is* in the citie, and wee ſhall die there: and if we ſit ſtil here, we die alſo. Now therefore come, & let vs fall vnto the hoſt of the Syrians: if they ſaue vs aliue, we ſhall liue; & if they kill vs, wee ſhall but die.

5 And they roſe vp in the twilight, to go vnto the camp of the Syrians: and when they were come to the vttermoſt part of the campe of Syria, behold, there was no man there.

6 For the LORD had made the hoſte of the Syrians to heare a noiſe of charets, and a noiſe of horſes, *euen* the noyſe of a great hoſte: and they ſaid one to another, Loe, the King of Iſrael hath hired againſt vs the kings of the Hittites, and the kings of the Egyptians, to come vpon vs.

7 Wherefore they aroſe and fled in the twilight, and left their tents, and their horſes, and their aſſes, euen the campe as it *was*, and fled for their life.

8 And when theſe lepers came to the vttermoſt part of the campe, they went into one tent, and did eat, and drinke, and caried thence ſiluer, and golde, and raiment, and went and hid it, and came againe, & entred into another tent, and caried thence alſo, and went and hid it.

9 Then they ſaid one to another, Wee do not wel: this day is a day of good tidings, and we hold our peace: if wee tary till the morning light, † ſome miſchiefe will come vpon vs: now therefore come, that we may goe and tell the kings houſhold.

† *Heb. we ſhall finde puniſhment.*

10 So they came, and called vnto the porter of the citie: and they told them, ſaying; We came to the campe of the Syrians, and behold, *there was* no man there, neither voice of man, but horſes tied, and aſſes tied, and the tents as they *were*.

11 And he called the porters, and they told *it* to the kings houſe within.

12 ¶ And the King aroſe in the night, and ſayd vnto his ſeruants, I will now ſhew you what the Syrians haue done to vs: They know that we *be* hungry, therefore are they gone out of the campe, to hide themſelues in the field, ſaying; When they come out of the citie, we ſhall catch them aliue, and get into the citie.

13 And one of his ſeruants anſwered, and ſaid, Let ſome take, I pray thee, fiue of the horſes that remaine, which are left † in the citie: (behold, they are as all the multitude of Iſrael that are left in it: behold, I ſay, they are euen as all the multitude of the Iſraelites that are conſumed) and let vs ſend and ſee.

† *Heb. in it.*

14 They tooke therefore two charet horſes, and the king ſent after the hoſte of the Syrians, ſaying, Goe, and ſee.

15 And they went after them vnto Iordan, and lo, all the way was ful of garments, and veſſels, which the Syrians had caſt away in their haſte: and the meſſengers returned and told the King.

16 And the people went out, and ſpoiled the tents of the Syrians: So a meaſure of fine flower was *ſold* for a ſhekell, and two meaſures of barley for a ſhekell, according to the word of the LORD.

17 ¶ And the king appointed the lord on whoſe hand he leaned, to haue the charge of the gate: and the people trode vpon him in the gate, and he died, as the man of God had ſaid, who ſpake when the King came downe to him.

18 And it came to paſſe, as the man of God

of God had spoken to the king, saying, Two measures of barley for a shekel, and a measure of fine floure for a shekel, shall be to morrow about this time, in the gate of Samaria:

19 And that lord answered the man of God, and said, Now behold, if the LORD should make windowes in heauen, might such a thing be? And he said, Behold, thou shalt see it with thine eyes, but shalt not eate thereof.

20 And so it fel out vnto him: for the people trode vpon him in the gate, and he died.

CHAP. VIII.

1 The Shunammite, hauing left her countrey seuen yeeres, to auoide the forewarned famine, for Elishas miracle sake, hath her land restored by the king. 7 Hazael being sent with a present by Benhadad to Elisha at Damascus after he had heard the prophesie, killeth his master, and succeedeth him. 16 Iehorams wicked reigne in Iudah. 20 Edom and Libnah reuolt. 23 Ahaziah succeedeth Iehoram. 25 Ahaziahs wicked reigne. 28 He visiteth Iehoram wounded, at Iezreel.

THen spake Elisha vnto the woman (*whose sonne he had restored to life) saying, Arise, and go thou and thine household, and soiourne whereseuer thou canst soiourne: for the LORD hath called for a famine, and it shall also come vpon the land seuen yeeres.

* Chap. 4. 35

2 And the woman arose, and did after the saying of the man of God: and she went with her household, and soiourned in the land of the Philistines seuen yeeres.

3 And it came to passe at the seuen yeeres end, that the woman returned out of the land of the Philistines: and shee went forth to crie vnto the king for her house, & for her land.

4 And the king talked with Gehazi the seruant of the man of God, saying, Tel me, I pray thee, all the great things that Elisha hath done.

5 And it came to passe as he was telling the king how he had restored a dead body to life, that behold, the woman whose sonne he had restored to life, cried to the King for her house and for her land. And Gehazi said, My lord O king, this *is* the woman, and this *is* her sonne, who Elisha restored to life.

6 And when the king asked the woman, she told him. So the King appointed vnto her a certaine || officer, saying, Restore all that was hers, and all the fruits of the field, since the day that she left the land, euen till now.

|| Or, Eunuch.

7 ¶ And Elisha came to Damascus, and Benhadad the king of Syria was sicke, and it was told him, saying, The man of God is come hither.

8 And the king said vnto Hazael, Take a present in thine hand, and goe meete the man of God, and enquire of the LORD by him, saying, Shall I recouer of this disease?

9 So Hazael went to meete him, and tooke a present † with him, euen of euery good thing of Damascus, fourtie camels burden, and came, and stood before him, and said, Thy sonne Benhadad king of Syria hath sent me to thee, saying, Shall I recouer of this disease?

† Heb. in his hand.

10 And Elisha said vnto him, Goe, say vnto him, Thou mayest certainely recouer: howbeit, the LORD hath shewed me, that he shall surely die.

11 And he setled his countenance †stedfastly, vntill he was ashamed: and the man of God wept.

† Heb. and set it.

12 And Hazael said, Why weepeth my lord? And he answered, Because I know the euill that thou wilt doe vnto the children of Israel: their strong holds wilt thou set on fire, and their yong men wilt thou slay with the sword, and wilt dash their children, and rip vp their women with child.

13 And Hazael said, But what, *is* thy seruant a dog, that hee should doe this great thing? And Elisha answered, The LORD hath shewed me that thou *shalt be* king ouer Syria.

14 So he departed from Elisha, & came to his master, who said to him, What saide Elisha to thee? and he answered, Hee told me that thou shouldest surely recouer.

15 And it came to passe on the morrow, that he tooke a thicke cloth, and dipt it in water, and spread *it* on his face, so that hee died, and Hazael reigned in his stead.

16 ¶ And in the fift yeere of Ioram the sonne of Ahab king of Israel, Iehoshaphat *being* then king of Iudah, * Iehoram the sonne of Iehoshaphat king of Iudah † began to reigne.

* 2. Chron. 21. 4.
† Heb. reigned.

17 Thirtie and two yeeres old was hee when he began to reigne, and hee reigned eight yeeres in Ierusalem.

18 And he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, as did the house of Ahab: for the daughter of Ahab was his wife, and hee did euill in the sight of the LORD.

19 Yet the LORD would not destroy Iudah, for Dauid his seruants sake, * as hee promised to giue to him alway a † light, and to his children.

* 2. Sam. 7. 13.
† Heb. candle or lampe.

20 ¶ In his dayes Edom reuolted from

vnder the hand of Iudah, and made a king ouer themselues.

21 So Ioram went ouer to Zair, and all the charets with him, and he rose by night, and smote the Edomites, which compassed him about: and the captaines of the charets, and the people fled into their tents.

22 Yet Edom reuolted from vnder the hand of Iudah vnto this day. Then Libnah reuolted at the same time.

23 And the rest of the actes of Ioram, and all that he did, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the kings of Iudah?

24 And Ioram slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the citie of Dauid: And * Ahaziah his sonne reigned in his stead.

* 2. Chron. 22. 1.

25 ¶ In the twelfth yeere of Ioram the sonne of Ahab, king of Israel, did Ahaziah the sonne of Iehoram king of Iudah, begin to reigne.

26 Two and twentie yeeres old *was* Ahaziah when hee began to reigne, and hee reigned one yeere in Ierusalem, and his mothers name *was* Athaliah the daughter of Omri king of Israel.

27 And he walked in the way of the house of Ahab, and did euill in the sight of the LORD, as *did* the house of Ahab: for hee *was* the sonne in law of the house of Ahab.

28 ¶ And hee went with Ioram the sonne of Ahab, to the warre against Hazael king of Syria in Ramoth Gilead, and the Syrians wounded Ioram.

29 And king Ioram went backe to be healed in Iezreel, of the wounds † which the Syrians † had giuen him at Ramah, when hee fought against Hazael king of Syria: And Ahaziah the sonne of Iehoram king of Iudah, went downe to see Ioram the sonne of Ahab in Iezreel, because hee was sicke.

† *Heb. wherewith the Syrians had wounded.*
† *Hebr. wounded.*

CHAP. IX.

1 Elisha sendeth a yong Prophet with instructions to anoint Iehu at Ramoth Gilead. 4 The Prophet hauing done his message, flieth. 11 Iehu being made king by the souldiers, killeth Ioram in the field of Naboth. 27 Ahaziah is slaine at Gur, and buried at Ierusalem. 30 Proud Iezabel is throwen downe out of a window, and eaten by dogs.

AND Elisha the Prophet called one of the children of the Prophets, and said vnto him, Gird vp thy loines, and take this boxe of oile in thine hand, and goe to Ramoth Gilead.

2 And when thou commest thither, looke out there Iehu the sonne of Iehoshaphat, the sonne of Nimshi, and goe in, and make him arise vp from among his brethren, and carie him to an † inner chamber.

† *Heb. chamber in a chamber.*

3 Then * take the boxe of oile, and powre it on his head, and say, Thus saith the LORD, I haue anointed thee king ouer Israel: then open the doore, and flee, and tary not.

* 1. King. 19 16.

4 ¶ So the yong man, *euen* the yong man the Prophet, went to Ramoth Gilead:

5 And when he came, behold, the captaines of the host were sitting; and he said, I haue an errand to thee, O captaine: And Iehu said, Vnto which of all vs? And hee said, To thee, O captaine.

6 And he arose, and went into the house, and he powred the oyle on his head, and said vnto him, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I haue anoynted thee King ouer the people of the LORD, *euen* ouer Israel.

7 And thou shalt smite the house of Ahab thy master, that I may auenge the blood of my seruants the Prophets, and the blood of all the seruants of the LORD, *at the hand of Iezebel.

* 1. Kings 21. 15.

8 For the whole house of Ahab shall perish, and * I wil cut off from Ahab, him that pisseth against the wall, and him that is shut vp and left in Israel.

* 1. King. 14 10. & 21. 21.

9 And I will make the house of Ahab, like the house of * Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat, and like the house of * Baasha the sonne of Ahiiah.

* 1. King. 14 10. & 21. 22
* 1. Kings 16. 3.

10 And the dogges shall eate Iezebel in the portion of Iezreel, and there shall be none to burie *her*. And he opened the dore, and fled.

11 ¶ Then Iehu came foorth to the seruants of his lord, and *one* said vnto him, Is all well? wherefore came this mad fellow to thee? And he said vnto them, Yee know the man, and his communication.

12 And they said, *It is* false, tell vs now: And he sayd, Thus and thus spake he to me, saying, Thus saith the LORD, I haue anoynted thee King ouer Israel.

13 Then they hasted, and tooke euery man his garment, and put it vnder him on the top of the staires, and blew with trumpets, saying, Iehu † is King.

† *Heb. reigneth.*

14 So Iehu the sonne of Iehoshaphat, the sonne of Nimshi, conspired against Ioram: (now Ioram had kept Ramoth Gilead, hee, and all Israel, because of Hazael king of Syria.

* Chap. 8. 29.

15 But * king † Ioram was returned to be

† *Heb. Iehoram.*

be healed in Iezreel, of the wounds which the Syrians had † giuen him, when hee fought with Hazael king of Syria.) And Iehu said, If it be your minds, then † let none goe forth *nor* escape out of the citie, to goe to tell *it* in Iezreel.

16 So Iehu rode in a charet, and went to Iezreel, (for Ioram lay there:) and Ahaziah king of Iudah was come downe to see Ioram.

17 And there stood a watchman on the towre in Iezreel, and he spied the company of Iehu as he came, and said, I see a company. And Ioram said, Take an horseman, and send to meet them, and let him say, *Is it* peace?

18 So there went one on horsebacke to meet him, & said, Thus saith the king, *Is it* peace? And Iehu said, What hast thou to doe with peace? turne thee behind mee. And the watchman told, saying, The messenger came to them, but he commeth not againe.

19 Then he sent out a second on horsebacke, which came to them, and said, Thus saith the king, *Is it* peace? And Iehu answered, What hast thou to doe with peace? turne thee behind me.

20 And the watchman told, saying, He came euen vnto them, and commeth not againe: and the ‖ driuing is like the driuing of Iehu the sonne of Nimshi; for hee drieueth † furiously.

21 And Ioram said, † Make ready. And his charet was made ready. And Ioram king of Israel, and Ahaziah king of Iudah, went out, each in his charet, and they went out against Iehu, and † met him in the portion of Naboth the Iezreelite.

22 And it came to passe when Ioram saw Iehu, that hee said, *Is it* peace, Iehu? And he answered, What peace, so long as the whoredoms of thy mother Iezebel, and her witchcrafts *are so* many?

23 And Ioram turned his hand, and fled, and said to Ahaziah, There is treacherie, O Ahaziah.

24 And Iehu † drew a bowe with his full strength, and smote Iehoram betweene his armes, and the arrow went out at his heart, and he † sunke downe in his charet.

25 Then saide *Iehu* to Bidkar his captaine, Take vp, *and* cast him in the portion of the field of Naboth the Iezreelite: for remember, how that when I and thou rode together after Ahab his father, the LORD laid this burden vpon him:

26 * Surely I haue seene yesterday the † blood of Naboth, and the blood of his sonnes, said the LORD, and I will requite thee in this ‖ plat, saith the LORD. Now therefore take *and* cast him into the plat *of ground*, according to the word of the LORD

27 ¶ But when Ahaziah the king of Iudah saw *this*, he fled by the way of the garden house: and Iehu followed after him, and said, Smite him also in the charet; *and they did so*, at the going vp to Gur, which is by Ibleam: And he fled to Megiddo, and died there.

28 And his seruants caried him in a charet to Ierusalem, & buried him in his sepulchre with his fathers, in the citie of Dauid.

29 And in the eleuenth yeere of Ioram the sonne of Ahab, beganne Ahaziah to reigne ouer Iudah.

30 ¶ And when Iehu was come to Iezreel, Iezebel heard *of it*, and she † painted her face, and tyred her head, and looked out at a window.

31 And as Iehu entred in at the gate, she said, Had Zimri peace, who slew his master?

32 And he lift vp his face to the window, and said, Who is on my side, who? And there looked out to him two *or* three ‖ Eunuches.

33 And he said, Throw her downe. So they threw her downe, & *some* of her blood was sprinkled on the wall, and on the horses: and he trode her vnder foot.

34 And when he was come in, hee did eate and drinke, and said, Goe, see now this cursed *woman*, and burie her: for shee *is* a kings daughter.

35 And they went to burie her, but they found no more of her then the skull, and the feet, and the palmes of *her* hands.

36 Wherefore they came againe, and told him: and he said, This *is* the worde of the LORD, which hee spake † by his seruant Eliah the Tishbite, saying, * In the portion of Iezreel shall dogs eate the flesh of Iezebel:

37 And the carkeise of Iezebel shall be as doung vpon the face of the field in the portion of Iezreel, *so* that they shal not say, This *is* Iezebel.

CHAP. X.

1 *Iehu by his letters causeth seuentie of Ahabs children to be beheaded.* 8 *He excuseth the fact by the prophesie of Eliah.* 12 *At the sheering house he slayeth two & forty of Ahaziahs brethren.* 15 *He taketh Iehonadab into his company.* 18 *By subtiltie he destroyeth all the worshippers of Baal.* 29 *Iehu followeth Ieroboam: sinnes.* 32 *Hazael oppresseth Israel.* 34 *Iehoahaz succeedeth Iehu.*

† *Heb. smote.*

† *Heb. let no escaper goe, &c.*

‖ *Or, marching*

† *Heb. in madnesse.*

† *Heb. bind.*

† *Heb. found.*

† *Heb. filled his hand with a bow.*

† *Heb. bowed.*

* 1. Kings 21. 29.

† *Heb. bloods.*

‖ *Or, portion.*

† *Heb. put her eyes in painting*

‖ *Or, chamberlaines.*

† *Heb. by the hand of.*

* 1. Kings 21. 23.

AND Ahab had seuentie sonnes in Samaria: and Iehu wrote letters, and sent to Samaria vnto the rulers of Iezreel, to the Elders, and to † them that brought vp Ahabs *children*, saying,

† *Heb. nourishers.*

2 Now assoone as this letter commeth to you, seeing your masters sonnes *are* with you, and there *are* with you charets and horses, a fenced citie also, and armour:

3 Looke euen out the best and meetest of your masters sonnes, and set *him* on his fathers throne, and fight for your masters house.

4 But they were exceedingly afraid, and said, Beholde, two kings stood not before him: how then shall we stand?

5 And he that *was* ouer the house, and he that *was* ouer the citie, the Elders also, and the bringers vp *of the children*, sent to Iehu, saying, We are thy seruants, and will doe all that thou shalt bid vs, wee will not make any king: doe thou *that which is* good in thine eyes.

6 Then hee wrote a letter the second time to them, saying, If ye *be* † mine, and if ye will hearken vnto my voyce, take yee the heads of the men your masters sonnes, and come to me to Iezreel by to morrow this time: (now the kings sonnes being seuentie persons, *were* with the great men of the citie, which brought them vp.)

† *Heb. for me.*

7 And it came to passe when the letter came to them, that they tooke the kings sonnes, and slew seuentie persons, and put their heads in baskets, and sent him *them* to Iezreel.

8 ¶ And there came a messenger, and told him, saying, They haue brought the heads of the kings sonnes. And he said, Lay ye them in two heapes at the entring in of the gate, vntill the morning.

9 And it came to passe in the morning, that he went out, and stood, and said to all the people, Ye *be* righteous: behold, I conspired against my master, and slew him: But who slew all these?

10 Know now, that there shall fall vnto the earth nothing of the worde of the LORD, which the LORD spake concerning the house of Ahab: for the LORD hath done *that* which hee spake * † by his seruant Elijah.

* 1. King. 21 29.
† *Heb. by the hand of.*

11 So Iehu slew all that remained of the house of Ahab in Iezreel, and all his great men, and his ‖ kinsefolkes, and his priests, vntill he left him none remaining.

‖ *Or, acquaintance.*

12 ¶ And he arose, and departed, and came to Samaria: And *as* hee was at the † shearing house in the way,

† *Heb. house of shepheards binding sheep.*

13 Iehu † met with the brethren of Ahaziah king of Iudah, and said, Who *are* ye? And they answered, Wee *are* the brethren of Ahaziah, and wee goe downe † to salute the children of the king, and the children of the queene.

† *Heb. found.*
† *Heb. to the peace of, &c.*

14 And he said, Take them aliue. And they tooke them aliue, and slew them at the pit of the shearing house, *euen* two and forty men; neither left he any of them.

15 ¶ And when he was departed thence, he † lighted on Iehonadab the sonne of Rechab, *comming* to meet him: and he † saluted him, and saide to him, Is thine heart right, as my heart *is* with thy heart? And Iehonadab answered, It is: If it be, giue me thine hand, and hee gaue him his hand, and he tooke him vp to him into the charet.

† *Heb. found.*
† *Heb. blessed.*

16 And he said, Come with me, and see my zeale for the LORD: so they made him ride in his charet.

17 And when he came to Samaria, hee slew all that remained vnto Ahab in Samaria, till he had destroyed him, according to the saying of the LORD, which he spake to Elijah.

18 ¶ And Iehu gathered all the people together, and said vnto them, Ahab serued Baal a little, *but* Iehu shall serue him much.

19 Now therefore, call vnto me all the prophets of Baal, all his seruants, and all his priests, let none be wanting: for I haue a great sacrifice *to doe* to Baal; whosoeuer shall be wanting, he shall not liue. But Iehu did *it* in subtilty, to the intent that he might destroy the worshippers of Baal.

20 And Iehu saide, † Proclaime a solemne assembly for Baal. And they proclaimed *it*.

† *Heb. Sanctifie*

21 And Iehu sent through all Israel, and all the worshippers of Baal came, so that there was not a man left that came not: and they came into the house of Baal; and the house of Baal was ‖ full from one end to another.

‖ *Or, so full, that they stood mouth to mouth.*

22 And he said vnto him that was ouer the vestry, Bring forth vestments for all the worshippers of Baal. And he brought them forth vestments.

23 And Iehu went, and Iehonadab the sonne of Rechab into the house of Baal, and saide vnto the worshippers of Baal, Search, and looke that there be here with you none of the seruants of the LORD, but the worshippers of Baal onely.

24 And

24 And when they went in to offer sacrifices, and burnt offerings, Iehu appointed fourescore men without, and said, If any of the men whom I haue brought into your hands, escape, he that letteth him goe, his life *shalbe* for the life of him.

25 And it came to passe assoone as hee had made an end of offering the burnt offering, that Iehu said to the guard, and to the captaines, Goe in, *and* slay them, let none come forth. And they smote them with the † edge of the sword, and the guard, and the captaines cast them out, and went to the citie of the house of Baal.

† *Hebr. the mouth.*

† *Heb. statues.*

26 And they brought foorth the † images out of the house of Baal, and burnt them.

27 And they brake downe the image of Baal, and brake downe the house of Baal, and made it a draught-house, vnto this day.

28 Thus Iehu destroyed Baal out of Israel.

29 ¶ Howbeit, *from* the sinnes of Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat, who made Israel to sinne, Iehu departed not frō after them, *to wit*, the golden calues that *were* in Bethel, and that *were* in Dan.

30 And the LORD said vnto Iehu, Because thou hast done well in executing that which is right in mine eyes, *and* hast done vnto the house of Ahab according to all that *was* in mine heart, thy children of the fourth *generation* shall sit on the throne of Israel.

† *Heb. obserued not.*

31 But Iehu † tooke no heede to walke in the Law of the LORD God of Israel, with all his heart: *for* he departed not from the sinnes of Ieroboam, which made Israel to sinne.

† *Heb. to cut off the ends.*

† *Heb. toward the rising of the Sunne.*

|| *Or, euen to Gilead and Bashan.*

32 ¶ In those dayes the LORD began † to cut Israel short: and Hazael smote them in all the coasts of Israel:

33 From Iordan † Eastward, all the land of Gilead, the Gadites, and the Reubenites, and the Manassites, from Aroer, (which *is* by the riuer Arnon) || euen Gilead and Bashan.

34 Now the rest of the acts of Iehu, and all that he did, and all his might, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

35 And Iehu slept with his fathers, and they buried him in Samaria, and Iehoahaz his sonne reigned in his stead.

† *Heb. the dayes were.*

36 And † the time that Iehu reigned ouer Israel in Samaria, *was* twentie and eight yeeres.

CHAP. XI.

1 *Iehoash, being saued by Iehosheba his aunt from Athaliahs massacre of the seed royal, is hid sixe yeres in the house of God.* 4 *Iehoiada giuing order to the captaines, in the seuenth yeere anoynteth him King.* 13 *Athaliah is slaine.* 17 *Iehoiada restoreth the worship of God.*

AND when * Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah saw that her sonne was dead, she arose, & destroyed all the † seed royall.

* 2. Chron. 22.10.

† *Heb. seed of the kingdome.*

2 But Iehosheba the daughter of king Ioram, sister of Ahaziah, tooke Ioash the sonne of Ahaziah, and stale him from among the Kings sonnes which were slaine; and they hid him, *euen* him and his nurse in the bed-chamber from Athaliah, so that he was not slaine.

3 And he was with her hid in the House of the LORD, sixe yeeres: and Athaliah did reigne ouer the land.

4 ¶ And * the seuenth yeere Iehoiada sent and fet the rulers ouer hundreds, with the captaines, and the guard, and brought them to him into the house of the LORD, and made a couenant with them, and tooke an othe of them in the house of the LORD, and shewed them the Kings sonne.

* 2. Chron. 23.1.

5 And he commanded them, saying, This *is* the thing that ye shall doe; A third part of you that enter in on the Sabbath, shall euen be keepers of the watch of the kings house:

6 And a third part *shalbe* at the gate of Sur, and a third part at the gate behind the guard: so shall yee keepe the watch of the house, || that it be not broken downe.

|| *Or, from breaking vp.*

7 And two || parts of all you, that goe forth on the Sabbath, *euen* they shall keepe the watch of the house of the LORD about the King.

|| *Or, companies. Heb. hands.*

8 And yee shall compasse the King round about, euery man with his weapons in his hand: and he that commeth within the ranges, let him be slaine: and be ye with the king, as he goeth out, and as hee commeth in.

9 And the captaines ouer the hundreds did according to all things that Iehoiada the Priest commanded: and they tooke euery man his men that were to come in on the Sabbath, with them that should goe out on the Sabbath, and came to Iehoiada the Priest.

10 And to the captaines ouer hundreds, did the Priest giue king Dauids speares and shields, that were in the Temple.

11 And the guard stood, euery man with his weapons in his hand, round about the king, frō the right † corner of the Temple,

† *Heb. shoulder.*

to the left corner of the Temple, *along* by the Altar and the Temple.

12 And he brought forth the kings son, and put the crowne vpon him, and *gaue him* the Testimonie, and they made him King, and anointed him, & they clapt their hands, and said, † God saue the King.

† *Heb. let the king liue.*

13 ¶ And when Athaliah heard the noise of the guard, *and* of the people, she came to the people, into the Temple of the LORD.

14 And when shee looked, behold, the king stood by a pillar, as the maner was, and the Princes, and the trumpetters by the King, and all the people of the land reioyced, and blew with trumpets: and Athaliah rent her clothes, & cried, Treason, treason.

15 But Iehoiada the Priest commanded the captaines of the hundreds, the officers of the hoste, and said vnto them, Haue her forth without the ranges; and him that followeth her, kill with the sword: for the Priest had said, Let her not be slaine in the house of the LORD.

16 And they laid hands on her, and she went by the way, by the which the horses came into the kings house, and there was she slaine.

17 ¶ And Iehoiada made a couenant betweene the LORD and the king, and the people, that they should bee the LORDS people; betweene the king also and the people.

18 And all the people of the land went into the house of Baal, and brake it downe, his altars, and his images brake they in pieces throughly, and slew Mattan the priest of Baal before the altars: and the Priest appointed † officers ouer the house of the LORD.

† *Heb. offices.*

19 And hee tooke the rulers ouer hundreds, and the captaines, and the guard, and all the people of the land, and they brought downe the king from the house of the LORD, and came by the way of the gate of the guard, to the kings house, and he sate on the throne of the kings.

20 And all the people of the land reioyced, and the citie was in quiet, and they slew Athaliah with the sword, *beside* the Kings house.

21 Seuen yeeres old was Iehoash when he began to reigne.

CHAP. XII.

1 Iehoash reigneth well all the dayes of Iehoiada. 4 Hee giueth order for the repaire of the Temple. 17 Hazael is diuerted from Ierusalem by a present of the hallowed treasures. 19 Iehoash being slaine by his seruants, Amaziah succeedeth him.

IN * the seuenth yeere of Iehu, Iehoash began to reigne, and fourtie yeeres reigned he in Ierusalem, and his mothers name *was* Zibiah of Beer-sheba.

* 2. Chron. 24. 1.

2 And Iehoash did that which *was* right in the sight of the LORD all his dayes, wherin Iehoiada the Priest instructed him.

3 But the high places were not taken away: the people still sacrificed, and burnt incense in the high places.

4 ¶ And Iehoash said to the priests, All the money of the ‖ dedicated things that is brought into the house of the LORD, *euen* the money of euery one that passeth *the account*, † the money that euery man is set at, *and* all the money that † commeth into any mans heart, to bring into the house of the LORD,

‖ *Or holy things. Hebr. holinesses.*

† *Hebr. the money of the soules of his estimation.*

† *Hebr. ascendeth vpon the heart of a man.*

5 Let the priests take *it* to them, euery man of his acquaintance, and let them repaire the breaches of the house, whersoeuer any breach shall be found.

6 But it was so *that* † in the three and twentieth yeere of king Iehoash, the priests had not repaired the breaches of the house.

† *Hebr. in the twentieth yeere, and third yeere.*

7 Then king Iehoash called for Iehoiada the priest, and the *other* priests, and said vnto them, Why repaire yee not the breaches of the house? now therefore receiue no more mony of your acquaintance, but deliuer it for the breaches of the house.

8 And the priests consented to receiue no more money of the people, neither to repaire the breaches of the house.

9 But Iehoiada the priest tooke a cheste, and bored a hole in the lid of it, and set it beside the Altar, on the right side, as one commeth into the house of the LORD, and the priests that kept the † doore, put therein all the money that was brought into the house of the LORD.

† *Heb. threshold.*

10 And it was so when they sawe that *there was* much money in the cheste, that the kings ‖ scribe, and the high Priest came vp, and they † put vp in bags & told the money that was found in the house of the LORD.

‖ *Or, secretary*

† *Heb. bound vp.*

11 And they gaue the money, being told, into the hands of them that did the worke, that had the ouersight of the house of the LORD: and they † laid it out to the carpenters and builders, that wrought vpon the house of the LORD,

† *Heb. brought it forth.*

12 And to Masons, and hewers of stone, and to buy timber, and hewed stone to repaire the breaches of the house of the LORD, and for all that † was laid out for the house to repaire *it*.

† *Heb. went forth.*

13 How-

13 Howbeit, there were not made for the house of the LORD, bowles of siluer, snuffers, basons, trumpets, any vessels of golde, or vessels of siluer, of the money that was brought into the house of the LORD:

14 But they gaue that to the workemen, and repaired therewith the house of the LORD.

15 Moreouer, they reckoned not with the men, into whose hand they deliuered the money to be bestowed on workemen: for they dealt faithfully.

16 The trespasse money, and sinne money was not brought into the house of the LORD: it was the Priests.

17 ¶ Then Hazael king of Syria went vp, and fought against Gath, and tooke it: and Hazael set his face to goe vp to Ierusalem.

18 And Iehoash king of Iudah tooke all the hallowed things that Iehoshaphat, and Iehoram, and Ahaziah his fathers, kings of Iudah had dedicate, and his owne hallowed things, and all the golde that was found in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and in the kings house, and sent it to Hazael king of Syria, and he † went away from Ierusalem.

† Heb. went vp

19 ¶ And the rest of the actes of Iehoash, and all that he did, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the kings of Iudah?

20 And his seruants arose, and made a conspiracy, and slew Iehoash in ‖ the house of Millo, which goeth downe to Silla.

‖ Or, Beth-Millo.

21 For Iozachar the sonne of Shimeath, and Iehozabad the sonne of Shomer, his seruants, smote him, and he died; and they buried him with his fathers in the citie of Dauid, and Amaziah his sonne reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Iehoahaz his wicked reigne. 3 Iehoahaz oppressed by Hazael, is relieued by prayer. 8 Ioash succeedeth him. 10 His wicked reigne. 12 Ieroboam succeedeth him. 14 Elisha dying, propheseth to Ioash three victories ouer the Syrians. 20 The Moabites inuading the land, Elishas bones raise vp a dead man. 22 Hazael dying, Ioash getteth three victories ouer Benhadad.

† Heb. in the twentieth yeere and third yeere

IN † the three and twentieth yeere of Ioash the sonne of Ahaziah king of Iudah, Iehoahaz the son of Iehu began to reigne ouer Israel in Samaria, *and reigned* seuenteene yeeres.

2 And he did that which *was* euill in the sight of the LORD, and † followed the sins of Ieroboam the son of Nebat which made Israel to sinne, he departed not therefrom.

† Heb. walked after.

3 ¶ And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel, & he deliuered them into the hand of Hazael king of Syria, and into the hand of Benhadad the sonne of Hazael, all *their* dayes.

4 And Iehoahaz besought the LORD, and the LORD hearkened vnto him: for he saw the oppression of Israel, because the king of Syria oppressed them.

5 (And the LORD gaue Israel a sauiour, so that they went out from vnder the hand of the Syrians: and the children of Israel dwelt in their tents † as before time.

† Heb. as yesterday, and third day.

6 Neuertheless, they departed not from the sinnes of the house of Ieroboam, who made Israel sinne, *but* † walked therein: and there † remained the groue also in Samaria.)

† Hebr. hee walked.

7 Neither did he leaue of the people to Iehoahaz, but fiftie horsmen, and ten charets, and tenne thousand footmen: for the king of Syria had destroyed them, and had made them like the dust by threshing.

† Heb. flood.

8 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Iehoahaz, and all that hee did, and his might, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

9 And Iehoahaz slept with his fathers, and they buried him in Samaria, and Ioash his sonne reigned in his stead.

10 ¶ In the thirtie and seuenth yeere of Ioash king of Iudah, began Iehoash the son of Iehoahaz to reigne ouer Israel in Samaria, *and reigned* sixteene yeeres.

11 And he did that which *was* euil in the sight of the LORD; he departed not from all the sinnes of Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat, who made Israel sinne: *but* he walked therein.

12 And the rest of the acts of Ioash, and all that he did, and his might, wherewith he fought against Amaziah king of Iudah, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

13 And Ioath slept with his fathers, and Ieroboam sate vpon his throne: and Ioash was buried in Samaria with the Kings of Israel.

14 ¶ Now Elisha was fallen sicke, of his sicknes whereof he died, and Ioash the king of Israel came downe vnto him, and wept ouer his face, and sayd, O my father, my father, the charet of Israel, and the horsemen thereof.

15 And Elisha said vnto him, Take bow and arrowes. And he tooke vnto him bowe and arrowes.

16 And

16 And hee said to the King of Israel, † Put thine hand vpon the bowe. And hee put his hand *vpon it*. And Elisha put his hands vpon the Kings hands.

17 And he said, Open the window Eastward. And he opened *it*. Then Elisha sayd, Shoot, And hee shot. And he said, The arrow of the LORDS deliuerance, and the arrowe of deliuerance from Syria: for thou shalt smite the Syrians in Aphek, till thou haue consumed *them*.

18 And he said, Take the arrowes. And he tooke *them*. And he said vnto the king of Israel, Smite vpon the ground. And hee smote thrise, and stayed.

19 And the man of God was wroth with him, and said, Thou shouldest haue smitten fiue or sixe times, then haddest thou smitten Syria till thou haddest consumed *it*: whereas now thou shalt smite Syria *but* thrise.

20 ¶ And Elisha died, and they buried him: And the bands of the Moabites inuaded the land at the comming in of the yere.

21 And it came to passe as they were burying a man, that behold, they spied a band *of men*, and they cast the man into the sepulchre of Elisha: and when the man † was let downe, and touched the bones of Elisha, * he reuiued, and stood vp on his feet.

22 ¶ But Hazael king of Syria oppressed Israel all the dayes of Iehoahaz.

23 And the LORD was gracious vnto them, and had compassion on them, & had respect vnto them, because of his couenant with Abraham, Isaac, and Iacob, and would not destroy them, neither cast hee them from his † presence as yet.

24 So Hazael the king of Syria died, and Benhadad his sonne reigned in his stead.

25 And Iehoash the sonne of Iehoahaz † took againe out of the hand of Benhadad the son of Hazael, the cities which hee had taken out of the hand of Iehoahaz his father by warre: three times did Ioash beate him, and recouered the cities of Israel.

CHAP. XIIII.

1 Amaziah his good reigne. 5 His iustice on the murderers of his father. 7 His victory ouer Edom. 8 Amaziah prouoking Iehoash, is ouercome and spoiled. 15 Ieroboam succeedeth Iehoash. 17 Amaziah slaine by a conspiracy. 21 Azariah succeedeth him. 23 Ieroboams wicked reigne. 28 Zachariah succeedeth him.

IN the second yeere of Ioash son of Iehoahaz king of Israel, reigned * Amaziah the sonne of Ioash king of Iudah.

2 He was twentie and fiue yeeres olde when he began to reigne, and reigned twentie and nine yeeres in Ierusalem: and his mothers name *was* Iehoaddan of Ierusalem.

3 And hee did that which *was* right in the sight of the LORD, yet not like Dauid his father: he did according to all things as Ioash his father did.

4 Howbeit, the hie places were not taken away: as yet the people did sacrifice, and burnt incense on the high places.

5 ¶ And it came to passe assoone as the kingdome was confirmed in his hand, that hee slew his seruants * which had slaine the King his father.

6 But the children of the murderers he slew not, according vnto that which is written in the booke of the law of Moses, wherein the LORD commanded, saying, * The father shall not bee put to death for the children, nor the children bee put to death for the fathers: but euery man shall bee put to death for his owne sinne.

7 He slew of Edom in the valley of salt ten thousand, and tooke ‖ Selah by warre, and called the name of it, Ioktheel, vnto this day.

8 ¶ Then Amaziah sent messengers to Iehoash the sonne of Iehoahaz sonne of Iehu King of Israel, saying, Come, let vs looke one another in the face.

9 And Iehoash the King of Israel sent to Amaziah king of Iudah, saying, The thistle that *was* in Lebanon, sent to the Cedar that *was* in Lebanon, saying, Giue thy daughter to my sonne to wife. And there passed by a wild beast that *was* in Lebanon, and trode downe the thistle.

10 Thou hast indeede smitten Edom, and thine heart hath lifted thee vp: glory *of this*, and tary † at home: for why shouldest thou medle to *thy* hurt, that thou shouldest fall, *euen* thou, and Iudah with thee?

11 But Amaziah would not heare: therfore Iehoash king of Israel went vp, and he and Amaziah king of Iudah, looked one another in the face at Bethshemesh, which *belongeth* to Iudah.

12 And Iudah † was put to the worse before Israel, and they fledde euery man to their tents.

13 And Iehoash King of Israel tooke Amaziah king of Iudah, the sonne of Iehoash the sonne of Ahaziah at Bethshemesh, and came to Ierusalem, and brake downe the wall of Ierusalem, from the gate of Ephraim, vnto the corner gate, foure hundred cubites.

14 And

Heb. make his hand to ride.

*Chap. 12. 20.

*Deut 24. 16. ezek. 18 20.

‖ *Or, the rocke*

† *Heb. face.*

† *Heb. at thy house.*

† *Heb. was smitten.*

† *Heb. returned and tooke.*

† *Heb. went downe.*

*Ecclus. 48. 14.

† *2. Chron. 25. 1.*

14 And he tooke all the gold and siluer and all the vessels that were found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the kings house, and hostages, and returned to Samaria.

15 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Iehoash which he did, and his might, and how hee fought with Amaziah King of Iudah, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

16 And Iehoash slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria, with the Kings of Israel, and Ieroboam his sonne reigned in his stead.

17 ¶ And Amaziah the sonne of Ioash king of Iudah, lived after the death of Iehoash sonne of Iehoahaz king of Israel, fifteene yeeres.

18 And the rest of the acts of Amaziah, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the kings of Iudah?

19 Now *they made a conspiracy against him in Ierusalem: and he fled to Lachish, but they sent after him to Lachish, and slew him there.

* 2. Chron. 25.27.

20 And they brought him on horses, and he was buried at Ierusalem with his fathers in the citie of Dauid.

21 ¶ And all the people of Iudah tooke *Azariah (which *was* sixteene yeeres old) and made him King in stead of his father Amaziah.

*2. Chron. 26.1. *Hee is called Vzziah*

22 He built Elath, & restored it to Iudah, after that the King slept with his fathers.

23 ¶ In the fifteenth yeere of Amaziah the sonne of Ioash king of Iudah, Ieroboam the sonne of Ioash king of Israel began to reigne in Samaria, *and reigned* fortie and one yeeres.

24 And he did that *which was* euill in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from all the sinnes of Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat, who made Israel to sinne.

25 He restored the coast of Israel from the entring of Hamath, vnto the sea of the plaine, according to the word of the LORD God of Israel, which he spake by the hand of his seruant *Ionah, the sonne of Amittai the Prophet, which *was* of Gath Hepher.

*Matth. 12. 39, 40. *called Ionas.*

26 For the LORD saw the affliction of Israel, *that it was* very bitter: for there was not any shut vp, nor any left, nor any helper for Israel.

27 And the LORD sayd not, that hee would blot out the name of Israel from vnder heauen: but he saued them by the hand of Ieroboam the sonne of Ioash.

28 ¶ Now the rest of the actes of Ieroboam, and all that hee did, and his might, how hee warred, and howe hee recouered Damascus, and Hamath, *which belonged* to Iudah, for Israel, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel?

29 And Ieroboam slept with his fathers, *euen* with the kings of Israel, and Zachariah his sonne reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XV.

1 Azariah his good reigne. 5 He dying a Leper, Iotham succeedeth. 8 Zachariah, the last of Iehus generation, reigning ill, is slaine by Shallum. 13 Shallum reigning a moneth, is slaine by Menahem. 16 Menahem strengtheneth himselfe by Pul. 21 Pekahiah succeedeth him. 23 Pekahiah is slaine by Pekah. 27 Pekah is oppressed by Tiglath Pileser, and slaine by Hoshea. 32 Iothams good reigne. 36 Ahaz succeedeth him.

IN the twentie and seuenth yeere of Ieroboam King of Israel, beganne Azariah sonne of Amaziah King of Iudah to reigne.

2 Sixteene yeeres olde was he when he began to reigne, and he reigned two and fiftie yeeres in Ierusalem, and his mothers name *was* Iecholiah of Ierusalem.

3 And he did that *which was* right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Amaziah had done;

4 Saue that the high places were not remoued: the people sacrificed, and burnt incense still on the high places.

5 ¶ And the LORD smote the king, so that hee was a Leper vnto the day of his death, and dwelt in a seuerall house, and Iotham the Kings sonne *was* ouer the house, iudging the people of the land.

6 And the rest of the actes of Azariah, and all that he did, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Iudah?

7 So Azariah slept with his fathers, and they buried him with his fathers in the city of Dauid, and Iotham his sonne reigned in his stead.

8 ¶ In the thirtie and eight yeere of Azariah King of Iudah, did Zachariah the sonne of Ieroboam reigne ouer Israel in Samaria sixe moneths.

9 And he did that *which was* euill in the sight of the LORD, as his fathers had done: he departed not from the sins of Ieroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sinne.

10 And Shallum the sonne of Iabesh conspired against him, and smote him before the people, and slew him, and reigned in his stead.

11 And

11 And the reſt of the acts of Zachariah, behold, they are written in the booke of the Chronicles of the kings of Iſrael.

12 This *was* * the word of the LORD which hee ſpake vnto Iehu, ſaying, Thy ſonnes ſhall ſit on the throne of Iſrael, vnto the fourth generation. And ſo it came to paſſe.

13 ¶ Shallum the ſonne of Iabeſh began to reigne in the nine and thirtieth yeere of * Vzziah king of Iudah, and he reigned † a full moneth in Samaria.

14 For Menahem the ſonne of Gadi, went vp from Tirzah, and came to Samaria, and ſmote Shallum the ſonne of Iabeſh in Samaria, and ſlewe him, and reigned in his ſtead.

15 And the reſt of the actes of Shallum, and the conſpiracy which he made, behold, they are written in the booke of the Chronicles of the kings of Iſrael.

16 ¶ Then Menahem ſmote Tiphſah, and all that *were* therein, and the coaſtes thereof from Tirzah: becauſe they opened not *to him*, therefore hee ſmote *it*, *and* all the women therein that were with child, he ript vp.

17 In the nine and thirtieth yeere of Azariah king of Iudah, began Menahem the ſonne of Gadi to reigne ouer Iſrael, *and reigned* ten yeeres in Samaria.

18 And hee did that *which was* euill in the ſight of the LORD: hee departed not all his dayes from the the ſinnes of Ieroboam the ſonne of Nebat, who made Iſrael to ſinne.

19 * *And* Pul the king of Aſſyria came againſt the land: and Menahem gaue Pul a thouſand talents of ſiluer, that his hand might bee with him, to confirme the kingdome in his hand.

20 And Menahem † exacted the money of Iſrael, *euen* of all the mightie men of wealth, of each man fiftie ſhekels of ſiluer, to giue to the King of Aſſyria: ſo the King of Aſſyria turned backe, and ſtayed not there in the land.

21 ¶ And the reſt of the actes of Menahem, and all that hee did, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the kings of Iſrael.

22 And Menahem ſlept with his fathers, and Pekahiah his ſonne reigned in his ſtead.

23 ¶ In the fiftieth yere of Azariah king of Iudah, Pekahiah the ſonne of Menahem beganne to reigne ouer Iſrael in Samaria, *and reigned* two yeeres.

24 And hee did that *which was* euill in the ſight of the LORD, hee departed not from the ſinnes of Ieroboam the ſonne of Nebat, who made Iſrael to ſinne.

25 But Pekah the ſonne of Remaliah, a captaine of his, conſpired againſt him, and ſmote him in Samaria, in the palace of the Kings houſe, with Argob, and Arieh, and with him fiftie men of the Gileadites: and he killed him, & reigned in his roume.

26 And the reſt of the acts of Pekahiah and all that he did, behold, they are written in the booke of the chronicles of the kings of Iſrael.

27 ¶ In the two and fiftieth yeere of Azariah King of Iudah, Pekah the ſonne of Remaliah began to reigne ouer Iſrael in Samaria, *and reigned* twenty yeeres.

28 And he did that *which was* euill in the ſight of the LORD, he departed not from the ſinnes of Ieroboam the ſonne of Nebat who made Iſrael to ſinne.

29 In the dayes of Pekah King of Iſrael, came Tiglath Pileſer King of Aſſyria, and tooke Iion, and Abel-Beth-maachah, and Ianoah, and Kedeſh, & Hazor, and Gilead, and Galilee, all the land of Naphtali, and caried them captiue to Aſſyria.

30 And Hoſhea the ſonne of Elah made a conſpiracy againſt Pekah the ſonne of Remaliah, and ſmote him, and ſlewe him, and reigned in his ſtead, in the twentieth yeere of Iotham the ſonne of Vzziah.

31 And the reſt of the actes of Pekah, and all that he did, behold, they are written in the booke of the Chronicles of the kings of Iſrael.

32 ¶ * In the ſecond yeere of Pekah the ſonne of Remaliah King of Iſrael, began Iotham the ſonne of Vzziah king of Iudah to reigne.

33 Fiue and twentie yeeres olde was he when hee began to reigne, and hee reigned ſixteene yeeres in Ieruſalem: and his mothers name *was* Ieruſha, the daughter of Zadok.

34 And he did that *which was* right in the ſight of the LORD: he did according to all that his father Vzziah had done.

35 ¶ Howbeit, the high places were not remooued: the people ſacrificed and burnt incenſe ſtill in the high places: He built the higher gate of the houſe of the LORD.

36 ¶ Now the reſt of the actes of Iotham, and all that he did, are they not writ-

† Chap. 10. 30.

* Matth. 1. 9, called Ozias.

† *Heb. a month of dayes.*

* 1. Chron. 5. 26.

† *Heb. cauſed to come forth.*

* 2. Chron. 27. 1.

ten in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Iudah?

37 (In those dayes the LORD began to send against Iudah, Rezin the king of Syria, and Pekah the sonne of Remaliah)

38 And Iotham slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the citie of Dauid his father, and Ahaz his sonne reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XVI.

1 Ahaz his wicked reigne. 5 Ahaz assailed by Rezin and Pekah, hireth Tiglath Pileser against them. 10 Ahaz sending a paterne of an Altar from Damascus to Vriah, diuerteth the brasen Altar to his owne deuotion. 17 Hee spoyleth the Temple. 19 Hezekiah succeedeth him.

2. Chron. 28.1. IN the seuenteenth yeere of Pekah the sonne of Remaliah, Ahaz the sonne of Iotham king of Iudah began to reigne.

2 Twentie yeeres old *was* Ahaz when hee began to reigne, and reigned sixteene yeeres in Ierusalem, and did not that *which was* right in the sight of the LORD his God, like Dauid his father:

3 But he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, yea, and made his sonne to passe through the fire, according to the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out from before the children of Israel.

4 And he sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places, and on the hils, and vnder euery greene tree.

*Isai. 7.1. 5 ¶ * Then Rezin King of Syria, and Pekah sonne of Remaliah King of Israel, came vp to Ierusalem to warre: and they besieged Ahaz, but could not ouercome him.

6 At that time Rezin king of Syria recouered Elath to Syria, & draue the Iewes from Elath: and the Syrians came to Elath, and dwelt there vnto this day.

7 So Ahaz sent messengers to Tiglath Pileser king of Assyria, saying, I *am* thy seruant and thy sonne: come vp, and saue me out of the hand of the king of Syria, and out of the hand of the king of Israel, which rise vp against me.

8 And Ahaz tooke the siluer and gold that was found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the kings house, and sent *it for* a present to the king of Assyria.

9 And the king of Assyria hearkened vnto him: for the king of Assyria went vp against Damascus, and tooke it, and carried *the people of* it captiue to Kir, and slew Rezin.

†Heb. Dammeseck. 10 ¶ And king Ahaz went to † Damascus, to meete Tiglath Pileser king of Assyria, and saw an altar that *was* at Damascus: and King Ahaz sent to Vriiah the Priest the fashion of the Altar, and the paterne of it, according to all the workmanship therof.

11 And Vriiah the Priest built an altar: according to all that King Ahaz had sent from Damascus, so Vriiah the Priest made *it*, against king Ahaz came from Damascus.

12 And when the king was come from Damascus, the King saw the altar: and the King approched to the altar, and offered thereon.

13 And he burnt his burnt offering, and his meat offring, and powred his drinke offring, and sprinkled the blood of † his peace offrings vpon the altar. †Heb. which were his.

14 And he brought also the brasen altar which was before the LORD, from the forefront of the house, from betweene the altar and the house of the LORD, and put it on the North side of the altar.

15 And king Ahaz commanded Vriiah the Priest, saying, Vpon the great altar, burne the morning burnt offering, and the euening meat offering, and the kings burnt sacrifice, and his meate offering, with the burnt offering of all the people of the land, and their meat offering, and their drink offerings, and sprinkle vpon it all the blood of the burnt offering, and all the blood of the sacrifice: and the brasen altar shall bee for me to enquire *by*.

16 Thus did Vriiah the Priest, according to all that king Ahaz commanded.

17 ¶ And king Ahaz cut off the borders of the bases, and remooued the lauer from off them, and tooke downe the sea from off the brazen oxen that were vnder it, and put it vpon a pauement of stones:

18 And the couert for the Sabbath that they had built in the house, and the Kings entry without, turned he from the house of the LORD, for the king of Assyria.

19 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Ahaz, which hee did, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Iudah?

20 And Ahaz slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the citie of Dauid, and Hezekiah his sonne reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XVII.

1 Hoshea his wicked reigne. 3 Being subdued by Shalmaneser, he conspireth against him with So King of Egypt. 5 Samaria for their sinnes, is captiuated. 24 The strange nations, which were transplanted in Samaria, being plagued with lions, make a mixture of Religions.

IN the twelfth yere of Ahaz king of Iudah began Hoshea the son of Elah to reigne in Samaria, ouer Israel nine yeeres.

2 And

2 And he did that *which was* euil in the sight of the LORD, but not as the kings of Israel that were before him.

3 ¶Against him came vp Shalmaneser King of Assyria, and Hoshea became his seruant, and † gaue him ‖ presents.

†*Heb.* rendred ‖ *Or,* tribute.

4 And the King of Assyria found conspiracy in Hoshea: for he had sent messengers to So king of Egypt, & brought no present to the king of Assyria, as *hee had done* yere by yere: therefore the king of Assyria shut him vp, and bound him in prison.

5 ¶Then the king of Assyria came vp thorowout all the land, and went vp to Samaria, and besieged it three yeeres.

*Chap. 18. 10.

6 ¶*In the ninth yeere of Hoshea, the King of Assyria tooke Samaria, and caried Israel away into Assyria, and placed them in Halah and in Habor *by* the riuer of Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes.

7 For so it was, that the children of Israel had sinned against the LORD their God, which had brought them vp out of the land of Egypt, from vnder the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and had feared other gods,

8 And walked in the statutes of the heathen, (whom the LORD cast out from before the children of Israel) and of the kings of Israel, which they had made.

9 And the children of Israel did secretly those things that were not right, against the LORD their God: and they built them hie places in all their cities, from the tower of the watchmen, to the fenced citie.

†*Heb.* statues.

10 And they set them vp † images and groues in euery high hill, and vnder euery greene tree.

11 And there they burnt incense in all the high places, as did the heathen whom the LORD caried away before them, and wrought wicked things to prouoke the LORD to anger.

12 For they serued idoles, whereof the LORD had said vnto them, *Ye shall not do this thing.

*Deut. 4. 19.

13 Yet the LORD testified against Israel, and against Iudah, † by all the Prophets, *and by* al the Seers, saying, *Turne ye from your euill wayes, and keepe my commaundements, and my statutes, according to all the law which I commanded your fathers, and which I sent to you by my seruants the Prophets.

†*Hebr. by the hand of all.* *Iere. 18. 11 and 25. 5. and 35. 15.

14 Notwithstanding, they would not heare, but *hardened their necks, like to the necke of their fathers, that did not beleeue in the LORD their God.

15 And they reiected his Statutes, and his Couenant that hee made with their fathers, and his Testimonies which hee testified against them, and they followed vanitie, and became vaine, and went after the heathen that were round about them, concerning whome the LORD had charged them, that they should not doe like them.

16 And they left all the Commaundements of the LORD their God, and *made them molten images, *even* two calues, and made a groue, and worshipped all the hoste of heauen, and serued Baal.

*Exod. 32. 8. 1. king. 12. 28.

17 And they caused their sonnes and their daughters to passe through the fire, and vsed diuination, and inchantments, and solde themselues to doe euill in the sight of the LORD, to prouoke him to anger.

18 Therefore the LORD was very angry with Israel, and remooued them out of his sight, there was none left, but the tribe of Iudah onely.

19 Also Iudah kept not the Commandements of the LORD their God, but walked in the Statutes of Israel which they made.

20 And the LORD reiected all the seed of Israel, and afflicted them, and deliuered them into the hand of spoilers, vntil he had cast them out of his sight.

21 For he rent Israel from the house of Dauid, and they made Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat King, and Ieroboam draue Israel from following the LORD, and made them sinne a great sinne.

22 For the children of Israel walked in all the sinnes of Ieroboam which hee did, they departed not from them:

23 Vntill the LORD remoued Israel out of his sight, as hee had saide by all his seruants the Prophets: so was Israel caryed away out of their owne land to Assyria, vnto this day.

24 ¶And the King of Assyria brought men from Babylon, and from Cuthah, and from Aua, and from Hamath, and from Sepharuim, and placed *them* in the cities of Samaria, in stead of the children of Israel; and they possessed Samaria, and dwelt in the cities thereof.

25 And so it was at the beginning of their dwelling there, *that* they feared not the LORD; therefore the LORD sent Lyons among them, which slew some of them.

26 Where-

26 Wherefore they spake to the King of Assyria, saying, The nations which thou hast remooued, and placed in the cities of Samaria, know not the maner of the God of the land: therefore hee hath sent Lions among them, and behold, they slay them, because they know not the manner of the God of the land.

27 Then the king of Assyria commanded, saying, Cary thither one of the Priests whom ye brought from thence, & let them go and dwell there, and let him teach them the maner of the God of the land.

28 Then one of the Priests whom they had caried away from Samaria, came and dwelt in Bethel, and taught them how they should feare the LORD.

29 Howbeit, euery nation made gods of their owne, and put them in the houses of the high places which the Samaritanes had made, euery nation in their cities wherein they dwelt:

30 And the men of Babylon made Succoth-Benoth, and the men of Cuth made Nergal, and the men of Hamath made Ashima:

31 And the Auites made Nibhaz and Tartak; and the Sepharuites burnt their children in fire to Adrammelech, and Anammelech, the gods of Sepharuaim.

32 So they feared the LORD, and made vnto themselues of the lowest of them priests of the high places, which sacrificed for them in the houses of the hie places.

* Zephan. 1. 5. || Or, who caried them away from thence.

33 *They feared the LORD, and serued their owne gods, after the manner of the nations || whom they carried away from thence.

34 Vnto this day they do after the former maners: they feare not the LORD, neither doe they after their statutes, or after their ordinances, or after the law and commaundement which the LORD commaunded the children of Iacob, * whom hee named Israel,

*Gen. 32 28 1. king. 18. 31.

35 With whom the LORD had made a Couenant, and charged them, saying, * Ye shall not feare other gods, nor bow your selues to them, nor serue them, nor sacrifice to them:

* Iudg. 6. 10

36 But the LORD, who brought you vp out out of the land of Egypt, with great power, and a stretched out arme, him shall ye feare, and him shall yee worship, and to him shall ye doe sacrifice.

37 And the Statutes, and the Ordinances, and the Law, and the Commandement which he wrote for you, ye shall obserue to doe for euermore, and ye shall not feare other gods:

38 And the Couenant that I haue made with you, ye shall not forget, neither shal ye feare other gods.

39 But the LORD your God yee shall feare, and hee shall deliuer you out of the hand of all your enemies.

40 Howbeit, they did not hearken, but they did after their former maner.

41 So these nations feared the LORD, and serued their grauen images, both their children, and their childrens children: as did their fathers, so do they vnto this day.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Hezekiahs good reigne. 4 He destroyeth idolatry, and prospereth. 9 Samaria is carried captiue for their sinnes. 13 Sennacherib inuading Iudah, is pacified by a tribute. 17 Rabshakeh sent by Sennacherib egameth Ieruleth Hezekiah, and by blasphemous perswasions, soliciteth the people to reuolt.

NOw it came to passe in the third yeere of Hoshea sonne of Elah King of Israel, *that* * Hezekiah the sonne of Ahaz king of Iudah, began to reigne.

* 2. Chron. 28. 27 and 29. 1. hee is called Ezekias, Mat. 1. 9.

2 Twenty and fiue yeeres olde was hee when he began to reigne, and hee reigned twentie and nine yeeres in Ierusalem: His mothers name also *was* Abi, the daughter of Zachariah.

3 And hee did that which *was* right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that Dauid his father did.

4 ¶ He remooued the high places, and brake the † images, & cut down the groues, and brake in pieces the * brasen serpent that Moses had made: for vnto those dayes the children of Israel did burne incense to it: and he called it Nehushtan.

† Heb. statues. * Num. 21. 8

5 He trusted in the LORD God of Israel, so that after him was none like him among all the Kings of Iudah, nor *any* that were before him.

6 For he claue to the LORD, *and* departed not † from following him, but kept his commaundements, which the LORD commanded Moses.

† Heb. from after him.

7 And the LORD was with him, *and* he prospered whithersoeuer hee went foorth: and he rebelled against the king of Assyria, and serued him not.

8 Hee smote the Philistines euen vnto † Gaza, and the borders thereof, from the towre of the watchmen to the fenced cities.

† Heb. Azzah.

9 ¶ And * it came to passe in the fourth yeere of King Hezekiah (which was the seuenth yeere of Hoshea, son of Elah king of Israel)

* Chap. 17. 3

Israel) that Shalmaneser King of Assyria came vp against Samaria, and besieged it.

10 And at the end of three yeeres they tooke it: *euen* in the sixt yeere of Hezekiah (that is * the ninth yere of Hoshea king of Israel) Samaria was taken.

* Chap. 17. 6

11 And the king of Assyria did cary away Israel vnto Assyria, and put them in Halah and in Habor *by* the riuer of Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes:

12 Because they obeied not the voice of the LORD their God, but transgressed his Couenant, *and* all that Moses the seruant of the LORD commaunded, and would not heare *them*, nor doe *them*.

13 ¶Now * in the foureteenth yeere of King Hezekiah, did † Sennacherib king of Assyria come vp against al the fenced cities of Iudah, and tooke them.

* 2. Chron. 32. 1. Esa. 36. 1. Eccl. 48. 18.
† *Heb.* Sanherib.

14 And Hezekiah King of Iudah sent to the King of Assyria to Lachish, saying, I haue offended, returne from mee: that which thou putteſt on me, will I beare. And the king of Assyria appointed vnto Hezekiah king of Iudah, three hundred talents of siluer, and thirtie talents of gold.

15 And Hezekiah gaue *him* all the siluer that was found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the kings house.

16 At that time did Hezekiah cut of *the gold from* the doores of the Temple of the LORD, and *from* the pillars which Hezekiah king of Iudah had ouerlaid, and gaue † it to the king of Assyria.

† *Heb.* them.

17 ¶And the King of Assyria sent Tartan and Rabsaris, and Rabshakeh, from Lachish to king Hezekiah with a † great hoste against Ierusalem: and they went vp, and came to Ierusalem: and when they were come vp, they came and stood by the conduit of the vpper poole, which *is* in the high way of the fullers field.

† *Hebr.* heauie.

18 And when they had called to the king, there came out to them Eliakim the sonne of Helkiah, which *was* ouer the household, and Shebna the ‖ Scribe, and Ioah the sonne of Asaph the Recorder.

‖ *Or,* Secretary.

19 And Rabshakeh said vnto them, Speake ye now to Hezekiah, Thus saith the great king, the king of Assyria, What confidence *is* this wherein thou trusteſt?

20 Thou ‖ sayeſt, (but *they are but* † vaine words) ‖ *I haue* counsell and strength for the warre: now on whom doest thou trust, that thou rebelleſt against me?

‖ *Or, talkest.* † *Heb.* word of the lips. ‖ *Or, but counsell & strength are for the warre.* † *Heb.* trusteſt thee.

21 Now behold, thou † trusteſt vpon the staffe of this bruised reed, *euen* vpon Egypt, on which if a man leane, it will goe into his hand, and pearce it: so *is* Pharaoh King of Egypt vnto all that trust on him.

22 But if ye say vnto me, We trust in the LORD our God: *is* not that he whose high places, and whose altars Hezekiah hath taken away, and hath said to Iudah and Ierusalem, Ye shall worship before this altar in Ierusalem?

23 Now therefore, I pray thee, giue ‖ pledges to my lord the King of Assyria, and I will deliuer thee two thousand horses, if thou bee able on thy part to set riders vpon them.

‖ *Or,* hostages.

24 How then wilt thou turne away the face of one captaine of the least of my masters seruants, and put thy trust on Egypt for charets and for horsmen?

25 Am I now come vp without the LORD against this place to destroy it? The LORD sayd to mee, Goe vp against this land, and destroy it.

26 Then said Eliakim the sonne of Hilkiah, and Shebna, and Ioah, vnto Rabshakeh, Speake, I pray thee, to thy seruants in the Syrian language, (for wee vnderstand *it*) and talke not with vs in the Iewes language, in the eares of the people that *are* on the wall.

27 But Rabshakeh said vnto them, Hath my master sent mee to thy master, and to thee, to speake these wordes? hath hee not *sent me* to the men which sit on the wal, that they may eate their owne dung, and drinke their † owne pisse with you?

† *Heb.* the water of their feete?

28 Then Rabshakeh stood and cryed with a loude voyce in the Iewes language, and spake, saying, Heare the word of the great King, the King of Assyria.

29 Thus saith the King, Let not Hezekiah deceiue you, for he shall not be able to deliuer you out of his hand:

30 Neither let Hezekiah make you trust in the LORD, saying, The LORD will surely deliuer vs, and this citie shall not be deliuered into the hand of the King of Assyria.

31 Hearken not to Hezekiah: for thus sayth the King of Assyria, ‖ Make *an agreement* with mee by a present, and come out to mee, and then eate ye euery man of his owne vine, and euery one of his figge tree, and drinke yee euery one the waters of his ‖ cisterne.

‖ *Or,* seeke my fauour. *Heb.* make with me a blessing.

‖ *Or,* pit.

32 Vntill I come and take you away to a land

a land like your owne land, a land of corne and wine, a land of bread and vineyards, a land of oile oliue, and of hony, that ye may liue and not die: and hearken not vnto Hezekiah, when hee ‖ perswadeth you, saying, The LORD will deliuer vs.

‖ *Or, deceiueth.*

33 Hath any of the gods of the nations deliuered at all his land out of the hand of the king of Assyria?

34 Where *are* the gods of Hamath, and of Arpad? where *are* the gods of Sepharuaim, Hena, and Iuah? haue they deliuered Samaria out of mine hand?

35 Who *are* they among all the gods of the Countreyes, that haue deliuered their countrey out of mine hand, that the LORD should deliuer Ierusalem out of mine hand?

36 But the people held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the Kings commandement was, saying, Answere him not.

37 Then came Eliakim the sonne of Hilkiah, which *was* ouer the houshold, and Shebna the Scribe, and Ioah the sonne of Asaph the Recorder, to Hezekiah with *their* clothes rent, and told him the words of Rabshakeh.

CHAP. XIX.

1 Hezekiah mourning, sendeth to Esay to pray for them. 6 Esay comforteth them. 8 Sennacherib going to encounter Tirhakah, sendeth a blasphemous letter to Hezekiah. 14 Hezekiah his prayer. 20 Esay his prophecie of the pride and destruction of Sennacherib, and the good of Zion. 35 An Angel slayeth the Assyrians. 36 Sennacherib is slaine at Nineueh by his owne sonnes.

*Esai. 37. 1.

AND * it came to passe whē king Hezekiah heard *it*, that he rent his clothes, and couered himselfe with sackecloth, and went into the house of the LORD.

2 And hee sent Eliakim, which *was* ouer the houshold, and Shebna the Scribe, and the Elders of the Priests, couered with sackcloth, to Esay the Prophet the sonne of Amoz.

3 And they said vnto him, Thus saith Hezekiah, This day *is* a day of trouble, and of rebuke and ‖ blasphemy: for the children are come to the birth, and *there is* not strength to bring forth.

‖ *Or, prouocation.*

4 It may bee, the LORD thy God will heare all the wordes of Rabshakeh, whom the king of Assyria his master hath sent to reproch the liuing God, and will reproue the words which the LORD thy God hath heard: wherefore lift vp *thy* prayer for the remnant that are † left.

† *Heb. found*

5 So the seruants of King Hezekiah came to Isaiah.

6 ¶ And * Isaiah said vnto them, Thus shall yee say to your master, Thus sayth the LORD, Bee not afrayd of the wordes which thou hast heard, with which the seruants of the King of Assyria haue blasphemed me.

*Luke 3. 4. *called Esaias.*

7 Behold, I will send a blast vpon him, and he shall heare a rumor, and shal returne to his owne land, and I will cause him to fal by the sword in his owne land.

8 ¶ So Rabshakeh returned, and found the king of Assyria warring against Libnah: for he had heard that he was departed from Lachish.

9 And when he heard say of Tirhakah king of Ethiopia, Behold, he is come out to fight against thee: hee sent messengers againe vnto Hezekiah, saying,

10 Thus shal ye speake to Hezekiah king of Iudah, saying, Let not thy God in whom thou trusteſt, deceiue thee, saying, Ierusalem shall not be deliuered into the hand of the king of Assyria.

11 Beholde, thou hast heard what the kings of Assyria haue done to all lands, by destroying them vtterly: and shalt thou be deliuered?

12 Haue the gods of the nations deliuered them which my fathers haue destroyed? *As* Gozan, and Haran, and Rezeph, and the children of Eden which *were* in Thelasar?

13 Where is the king of Hamath, and the king of Arpad, and the king of the citie of Sepharuaim, of Hena, and Iuah?

14 ¶ And Hezekiah receiued the letter of the hand of the messengers, and read it: and Hezekiah went vp into the house of the LORD, and spread it before the LORD.

15 And Hezekiah prayed before the LORD, and said, O LORD God of Israel, which dwelleſt *betweene* the Cherubims, thou art the God, *euen* thou alone, of al the kingdomes of the earth, thou hast made heauen and earth.

16 LORD, bow downe thine eare, and heare: open, LORD, thine eyes, and see: and heare the wordes of Sennacherib, which hath sent him to reproch the liuing God.

17 Of a trueth, LORD, the Kings of Assyria haue destroyed the nations and their lands,

18 And haue † cast their gods into the fire: for they were no gods, but the work of

† *Heb. giuen.*

mens handes, wood and stone: therefore they haue destroyed them.

19 Now therefore, O LORD our God, I beseech thee, saue thou vs out of his hand, that all the kingdomes of the earth may know, that thou art the LORD God, *euen* thou only.

20 ¶ Then Isaiah the sonne of Amoz sent to Hezekiah, saying, Thus sayeth the LORD God of Israel, That which thou hast prayed to me against Sennacherib king of Assyria, I haue heard.

21 This *is* the word that the LORD hath spoken concerning him, The Virgine, the daughter of Zion hath despised thee, *and* laughed thee to scorne, the daughter of Ierusalem hath shaken her head at thee.

22 Whom hast thou reproched & blasphemed? and against whom hast thou exalted *thy* voice, and lift vp thine eies on hie? *euen* against the Holy One of Israel.

23 † By thy messengers thou hast reproched the Lord, and hast said, With the multitude of my charets, I am come vp to the height of the mountaines, to the sides of Lebanon, and will cut downe † the tall cedar trees therof, *and* the choice firre trees thereof: and I will enter into the lodgings of his borders, *and into* the ‖ forrest of his Carmel.

24 I haue digged and drunke strange waters, and with the sole of my feete haue I dried vp all the riuers of ‖ besieged places.

25 ‖ Hast thou not heard long ago, how I haue done it, *and* of ancient times that I haue fourmed it? now haue I brought it to passe, that thou shouldest bee to lay waste fenced cities into ruinous heaps.

26 Therfore their inhabitants were † of small power, they were dismayed and confounded, they were *as* the grasse of the field, and *as* the greene herbe, *as* the grasse on house tops, and as *corne* blasted before it be growen vp.

27 But I know thy ‖ abode, and thy going out, and thy comming in, and thy rage against me.

28 Because thy rage against me, and thy tumult is come vp into mine eares, therefore I will put my hooke in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lippes, and I will turne thee backe by the way by which thou camest.

29 And this *shalbe* a signe vnto thee, Ye shall eate this yeere such things as grow of themselues, and in the second yeere that which springeth of the same, & in the third yeere sow ye and reape, and plant vineyards, and eate the fruits thereof.

30 And † the remnant that is escaped of the house of Iudah, shall yet againe take root downward, and beare fruit vpward.

31 For out of Ierusalem shall go foorth a remnant, and † they that escape out of mount Zion: the zeale of the LORD of hostes shall doe this.

32 Therefore thus saieth the LORD concerning the king of Assyria, He shal not come into this citie, nor shoote an arrowe there, nor come before it with a shield, nor cast a banke against it:

33 By the way that he came, by the same shall hee returne, and shall not come into this city, saith the LORD.

34 For I will defend this citie, to saue it, for mine owne sake, and for my seruant Dauids sake.

35 ¶ And * it came to passe that night, that the Angel of the LORD went out, and smote in the camp of the Assyrians, an hundred foure score and fiue thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they *were* all dead corpses.

36 So Sennacherib king of Assyria departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at Nineueh.

37 And it came to passe as he was worshipping in the house of Nisroch his god, that Adrammelech, and Sharezer his sonnes smote him with the sword: and they escaped into the land of † Armenia, and Esarhaddon his sonne reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XX.

1 *Hezekiah hauing receiued a message of death, by prayer hath his life lengthened.* 8 *The Sunne goeth ten degrees backward, for a signe of that promise.* 12 *Berodach Baladan sending to visit Hezekiah, because of the wonder, hath notice of his treasures.* 14 *Isaiah vnderstanding thereof, foretelleth the Babylonian captiuitie.* 20 *Manasseh succeedeth Hezekiah.*

IN those dayes * was Hezekiah sicke vnto death: and the Prophet Isaiah the sonne of Amos came to him, and sayd vnto him, Thus saith the LORD, † Set thine house in order: for thou shalt die, and not liue.

2 Then he turned his face to the wall, and prayed vnto the LORD, saying,

3 I beseech thee, O LORD, remember now how I haue walked before thee in trueth, and with a perfect heart, and haue done that which is good in thy sight: and Hezekiah wept † sore.

4 And it came to passe afore Isaiah was gone out into the middle ‖ court, that the

† *Heb. by the hand of.*

† *Heb. the tallesse, &c.*

‖ *Or, the forest* and *his fruitfull field.*

‖ *Or, fenced.* ‖ *Or, hast thou not heard* how *I haue made it long agoe, and formed it of ancient times? should I now bring it to bee laid waste, and fenced cities to bee ruinous heapes?*

† *Heb. short of hand.*

‖ *Or, sitting.*

† *Heb. Armarat.*

* 2. Chron. 32.24. isa. 38.1.

† *Heb. giue charge concerning thine house.*

† *Heb. with a great weeping.*

‖ *Or, citie.*

the word of the LORD came to him, saying;

5 Turne againe, and tell Hezekiah the Captaine of my people, Thus sayeth the LORD, the God of Dauid thy father, I haue heard thy prayer, I haue seene thy teares: beholde, I will heale thee; on the third day thou shalt goe vp vnto the house of the LORD.

6 And I will adde vnto thy dayes fifteene yeeres, and I wil deliuer thee, and this city, out of the hand of the king of Assyria, and I will defend this citie for mine owne sake, and for my seruant Dauids sake.

7 And Isaiah saide, Take a lumpe of figs. And they took and laid *it* on the boile, and he recouered.

8 ¶ And Hezekiah saide vnto Isaiah, What *shalbe* the signe that the LORD will heale mee, and that I shall goe vp into the house of the LORD the third day?

9 And Isaiah said, This signe shalt thou *haue* of the LORD, that the LORD will do the thing that he hath spoken: shall the shadow goe forward ten degrees, or * goe backe ten degrees?

10 And Hezekiah answered, It is a light thing for the shadow to goe downe ten degrees: nay, but let the shadow returne backward ten degrees.

11 And Isaiah the Prophet cried vnto the LORD, and hee brought the shadow ten degrees backeward, by which it had gone downe in the † diall of Ahaz.

12 ¶ * At that time Berodach-Baladan the sonne of Baladan King of Babylon, sent letters and a present vnto Hezekiah: for hee had heard that Hezekiah had bene sicke.

13 And Hezekiah hearkened vnto them, and shewed them the house of his ‖ precious things, the siluer, and the golde, and the spices, and the precious oyntment, and all the house of his ‖ armour, and all that was found in his treasures: there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hezekiah shewed them not.

14 ¶ Then came Isaiah the Prophet vnto king Hezekiah, and said vnto him, What saide these men? and from whence came they vnto thee? And Hezekiah said, They are come from a farre countrey, *euen* from Babylon.

15 And hee sayd, What haue they seene in thine house? And Hezekiah answered, All the things that *are* in mine house haue they seene: there is nothing among my treasures, that I haue not shewed them.

16 And Isaiah saide vnto Hezekiah, Heare the word of the LORD.

17 Behold, the dayes come, that all that is in thine house, and that which thy fathers haue laid vp in store vnto this day, * shall be caried vnto Babylon: nothing shall be left, saith the LORD.

18 And of thy sonnes that shal issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, shall they take away, and they shall be Eunuches in the palace of the king of Babylon.

19 Then sayd Hezekiah vnto Isaiah, Good *is* the word of the LORD which thou hast spoken. And he said, ‖ Is it not good, if peace and trueth be in my dayes?

20 ¶ And the rest of the actes of Hezekiah, and all his might, and how hee made a poole and a conduit, and brought water into the citie, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Iudah?

21 And Hezekiah slept with his fathers, and Manasseh his sonne reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXI.

1 *Manasseh his reigne.* 3 *His great idolatry.* 10 *His wickednesse causeth propheſies against Iudah.* 17 *Amon succeedeth him.* 19 *Amons wicked reigne.* 23 *He being slaine by his seruants, and those murderers slaine by the people, Iosiah is made king.*

MAnasseh * *was* twelue yeeres old when he began to reigne, and reigned fiftie and fiue yeeres in Ierusalem: and his mothers name *was* Hephzibah.

2 And he did that *which was* euil in the sight of the LORD, after the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out before the children of Israel.

3 For hee built vp againe the high places, * which Hezekiah his father had destroyed, and hee reared vp altars for Baal, and made a groue, as did Ahab king of Israel, and worshipped all the host of heauen, and serued them.

4 And * he built altars in the house of the LORD, of which the LORD said, * In Ierusalem will I put my Name.

5 And hee built altars for all the hoste of heauen, in the two courts of the house of the LORD.

6 And he made his sonne passe thorow the fire, and obserued times, and vsed enchantments, and dealt with familiar spirits, and wizards: he wrought much wickednes in the sight of the LORD, to prouoke *him* to anger.

7 And hee set a grauen image of the groue

* Ecclu. 48. 24. isa. 38. 8.

† *Heb.* degrees.
* Isa. 39. 1.

‖ *Or, spicery.*

‖ *Or, iewels. Heb. vessels.*

* Chap 24. 13. & 25. 13. iere. 27. 19.

‖ *Or, shal there not be peace and trueth? &c.*

* 2. Chron. 33. 1.

* Chap. 18. 4

* Iere. 32. 34
* 2. Sam. 7. 13.

groue that hee had made, in the house, of which the LORD sayd to Dauid, and to Solomon his sonne, * In this house and in Ierusalem, which I haue chosen out of all tribes of Israel, will I put my Name for euer:

*1 Kin. 8. 29 and 9. 3. chap. 23. 27

8 Neither wil I make the feet of Israel moue any more out of the land, which I gaue their fathers: only if they will obserue to doe according to all that I haue commanded them, and according to all the law that my seruant Moses commanded them.

9 But they hearkened not: and Manasseh seduced them to doe more euil then did the nations, whom the LORD destroyed before the children of Israel.

10 ¶ And the LORD spake by his seruants the Prophets, saying,

11 *Because Manasseh king of Iudah hath done these abominations, *and* hath done wickedly aboue all that the Amorites did, which *were* before him, and hath made Iudah also to sinne with his idoles:

*Iere. 15. 4

12 Therefore thus sayeth the LORD God of Israel, Behold, I am bringing *such* euill vpon Ierusalem and Iudah, that whosoeuer heareth of it, both * his eares shall tingle.

*1. Sam. 3. 11.

13 And I wil stretch ouer Ierusalem the line of Samaria, and the plummet of the house of Ahab: and I wil wipe Ierusalem as a man wipeth a dish, †wiping it and turning *it* vpside downe.

†Heb. he wipeth and turneth it vpon the face therof

14 And I will forsake the remnant of mine inheritance, & deliuer them into the hand of their enemies, & they shal become a pray and a spoyle to all their enemies,

15 Because they haue done that *which was* euil in my sight, and haue prouoked me to anger since the day their fathers came forth out of Egypt, euen vnto this day.

16 Moreouer, Manasseh shed innocent blood very much, till hee had filled Ierusalem † from one ende to another, beside his sinne wherewith he made Iudah to sinne, in doing that *which was* euil in the sight of the LORD.

† Heb from mouth to mouth.

17 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Manasseh, and all that hee did, and his sinne that he sinned, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Iudah?

18 And * Manasseh slept with his fathers, and was buried in the garden of his owne house, in the garden of Vzza: and Amon his sonne reigned in his stead.

* 2. Chron. 33. 20.

19 ¶ Amon was twenty and two yeeres old, when he began to reigne, & he reigned two yeeres in Ierusalem: and his mothers name *was* Meshullemeth, the daughter of Haruz of Iotbah.

20 And he did that *which was* euil in the sight of the LORD, as his father Manasseh did.

21 And hee walked in all the wayes that his father walked in, and serued the idoles that his father serued, and worshipped them:

22 And he forsooke the LORD God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the LORD.

23 ¶ And the seruants of Amon conspired against him, and slew the king in his owne house.

24 And the people of the land slewe all them that had conspired against king Amon, and the people of the land made Iosiah his sonne king in his stead.

25 Now the rest of the actes of [illegible] which hee did, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Iudah?

26 And hee was buried in his sepulchre, in the garden of Vzza, and * Iosiah his son reigned in his stead.

*Mat. 1. 10. called Iosias.

CHAP. XXII.

1 *Iosiah his good reigne.* 3 *Hee taketh care for the repaire of the Temple.* 8 *Hilkiah hauing found a booke of the Lawe, Iosiah sendeth to Huldah to enquire of the Lord.* 15 *Huldah propheseth destruction of Ierusalem, but respite thereof in Iosiahs time.*

IOsiah *was eight yeeres old when he began to reigne, and he reigned thirtie and one yeeres in Ierusalem: and his mothers name *was* Iedidah, the daughter of Adaiah of Boscath.

* 2. Chron. 34. 1.

2 And he did that *which was* right in the sight of the LORD, and walked in all the wayes of Dauid his father, and turned not aside to the right hand, or to the left.

3 ¶ And it came to passe in the eighteenth yeere of King Iosiah, that the King sent Shaphan the sonne of Azaliah, the son of Meshullam the Scribe to the house of the LORD, saying,

4 Go vp to Hilkiah the hie Priest, that hee may summe the siluer which is brought into the House of the LORD, which the keepers of the † doore haue gathered of the people.

†Heb. threshold.

5 And let them deliuer it into the hand of the doers of the worke, that haue the ouersight of the house of the LORD: and let them giue it to the doers of the work, which is in the house of the LORD, to repaire the breaches of the house,

6 Vnto carpenters, and builders, and masons, and to buy timber and hewen stone to repaire the house.

7 Howbeit, there was no reckoning made with them, of the money that was deliuered into their hand, because they dealt faithfully.

8 ¶ And Hilkiah the hie Priest said vnto Shaphan the Scribe, I haue found the book of the Law in the house of the LORD. And Hilkiah gaue the booke to Shaphan, and he read it.

9 And Shaphan the Scribe came to the King, and brought the King word againe, and said, Thy seruants haue † gathered the money that was found in the house, & haue deliuered it into the hand of them that doe the worke, that haue the ouersight of the house of the LORD.

† *Heb. melted.*

10 And Shaphan the Scribe shewed the king, saying, Hilkiah the Priest hath deliuered mee a booke: and Shaphan read it before the King.

11 And it came to passe when the King had heard the wordes of the booke of the Law, that he rent his clothes.

12 And the King commanded Hilkiah the Priest, and Ahikam the sonne of Shaphan, and Achbor the sonne of Michaiah, and Shaphan the Scribe, and Asahiah a seruant of the Kings, saying,

13 Go ye, enquire of the LORD for me and for the people, and for all Iudah, concerning the wordes of this booke that is found: for great *is* the wrath of the LORD that is kindled against vs, because our fathers haue not hearkened vnto the wordes of this booke to do according vnto all that which is written concerning vs.

14 So Hilkiah the Priest, and Ahikam, and Achbor, and Shaphan, and Asahiah, went vnto Huldah the Propheteſſe, the wife of Shallum the sonne *of* Tikuah, the sonne of Harhas, keeper of the † wardrobe: now shee dwelt in Ierusalem in ‖ the colledge: and they communed with her.

† *Heb. garments.*
‖ *Or, in the second part.*

15 ¶ And she said vnto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel. Tell the man that sent you to me.

16 Thus sayeth the LORD, Behold, I will bring euill vpon this place, and vpon the inhabitants thereof, *euen* all the wordes of the booke which the King of Iudah hath read.

17 Because they haue forsaken me, and haue burnt incense vnto other gods, that they might prouoke mee to anger with all the workes of their handes: therefore my wrath shalbe kindled against this place, and shall not be quenched.

18 But to the king of Iudah which sent you to enquire of the LORD, Thus shall ye say to him, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, as touching the wordes which thou hast heard:

19 Because thine heart was tender, and thou hast humbled thy selfe before the LORD, when thou heardest what I spake against this place, & against the inhabitants thereof, that they should become a desolation, and a curse, and hast rent thy clothes, and wept before me; I also haue heard *thee*, saith the LORD.

20 Behold therefore, I will gather thee vnto thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered into thy graue in peace, and thine eyes shal not see all the euill which I will bring vpon this place. And they brought the king word againe.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Iosiah causeth the booke to bee read in a solemne assembly. 3 He renueweth the Couenant of the LORD. 4 He destroyeth idolatry. 15 Hee burnt dead mens bones vpon the altar of Bethel, as was foreprophesied. 21 He kept a most solemne Passeouer. 24 Hee put away witches, and all abomination. 26 Gods finall wrath against Iudah. 29 Iosiah prouoking Pharaoh Necchoh, is slaine at Megiddo. 31 Iehoahaz succeeding him, is imprisoned by Pharaoh Necchoh, who made Ioiakim King. 36 Ioiakim his wicked reigne.

AND* the King sent, and they gathered vnto him all the Elders of Iudah, and of Ierusalem.

* 2. Chron. 34.30.

2 And the king went vp into the house of the LORD, and all the men of Iudah, and all the inhabitants of Ierusalem with him, and the Priestes, and the Prophets, and all the people † both small and great: and hee read in their eares all the words of the book of the Couenant which was found in the house of the LORD.

† *Heb. from small euen vnto great.*

3 ¶ And the King stood by a pillar, and made a couenant before the LORD, to walke after the LORD, and to keepe his Commaundements, and his Testimonies, and his Statutes, with all *their* heart, and all *their* soule, to perfourme the words of this Couenant, that were written in this booke: and all the people stood to the Couenant.

4 And the king commaunded Hilkiah the hie Priest, and the priests of the second order, and the keepers of the dore to bring forth out of the Temple of the LORD, all the vessels that were made for Baal, and for

the groue, and for all the hoste of heauen: and hee burnt them without Ierusalem in the fields of Kidron, and carried the ashes of them vnto Bethel.

5 And he †put downe the † idolatrous priestes, whom the Kings of Iudah had ordeined to burne incense in the high places, in the cities of Iudah and in the places round about Ierusalem: them also that burnt incense vnto Baal, to the Sunne, and to the Moone, and to the || planets, and to all the host of heauen.

6 And hee brought out the * groue from the house of the LORD, without Ierusalem, vnto the brooke Kidron, & burnt it at the brook Kidron, and stampt it small to powder, and cast the powder thereof vpon the graues of the children of the people.

7 And hee brake downe the houses of the Sodomites that *were* by the house of the LORD, where the women woue † hangings for the groue.

8 And he brought all the Priests out of the cities of Iudah, and defiled the hie places where the priestes had burnt incense, from Geba to Beersheba, and brake downe the hie places of the gates that were in the entring in of the gate of Ioshua the gouernour of the citie, which *were* on a mans left hand at the gate of the citie.

9 Neuertheless, the priests of the high places came not vp to the altar of the LORD in Ierusalem, but they did eat of the vnleauened bread among their brethren.

10 And he defiled Topheth which *is* in the valley of the children of Hinnom, that no man might make his son or his daughter to passe thorow the fire to Molech.

11 And hee tooke away the horses that the Kings of Iudah had giuen to the Sun, at the entring in of the house of the LORD, by the chamber of Nathanmelech the || Chamberlaine, which was in the suburbs, and burnt the charets of the Sunne with fire,

12 And the altars that *were* on the top of the vpper chamber of Ahaz, which the Kings of Iudah had made, and the altars which * Manasseh had made in the two courts of the house of the LORD, did the King beat downe, and || brake them downe from thence, and cast the dust of them into the brooke Kidron.

13 And the high places that were before Ierusalem, which *were* on the right hand of the || mount of corruption, which * Solomon the King of Israel had builded for Ashtoreth, the abomination of the Zidonians, and for Chemosh the abomination of the Moabites, and for Milchom the abomination of the children of Ammon, did the King defile.

14 And he brake in pieces the † images, and cut downe the groues, and filled their places with the bones of men.

15 ¶ Moreouer, the altar that *was* at Bethel, *and* the hie place which Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat, who made Israel to sin, had made, both that altar, and the hie place he brake downe, and burnt the high place, and stampt *it* small to powder, and burnt the groue.

16 And as Iosiah turned himselfe, hee spied the sepulchres that *were* there in the mount, and sent, and tooke the bones out of the sepulchres, and burnt *them* vpon the altar, and polluted it, according to the * word of the LORD which the man of God proclaimed, who proclaimed these words.

17 Then hee said, What title *is* that that I see? And the men of the citie told him, It *is* the sepulchre of the man of God, which came from Iudah, and proclaimed these things that thou hast done against the altar of Bethel.

18 And hee said, Let him alone: let no man moue his bones: so they let his bones †alone, with the bones of the Prophet that came out of Samaria.

19 And all the houses also of the hie places that were in the cities of Samaria, which the kings of Israel had made to prouoke *the LORD* to anger, Iosiah tooke away, and did to them according to all the actes that hee had done in Bethel.

20 And he || slew all the priestes of the hie places that *were* there, vpon the altars, and burnt mens bones vpon them, and returned to Ierusalem.

21 ¶ And the King commanded all the people, saying, * Keepe the Passeouer vnto the LORD your God, * as it is written in this booke of the Couenant.

22 Surely there was not holden such a Passeouer, from the dayes of the Iudges that iudged Israel, nor in all the daies of the kings of Israel, nor of the kings of Iudah:

23 But in the eighteenth yeere of King Iosiah, *wherein* this Passeouer was holden to the LORD in Ierusalem.

24 ¶ Moreouer, the *workers* with familiar spirits, and the wizards, and the || images, and the idoles, and all the abominations that were spied in the land of Iudah, and

† *Heb. caused to cease.* | *Heb. Chemarim.*

|| *Or, twelue signes or constellations.*

* Chap. 21. 7

† *Heb. houses.*

|| *Or, Eunuch, or Officer.*

* Chap. 21. 5.

|| *Or, ran from thence.*

|| *That is, the mount of olives*

* 1. King. 11. 7

† *Heb. statues*

* 1. King. 13. 2.

† *Heb. to escape.*

|| *Or, sacrificed*

* 2. Chron. 35. 1. esdr. 1. 1.

* Exod 12. 3. deut. 16. 2.

|| *Or, Teraphims.*

and in Ierusalem, did Iosiah put away, that hee might perfourme the wordes of *the lawe, which were written in the booke that Hilkiah the Priest found in the house of the LORD.

*Leuit. 20. 27. deut. 18. 11.

25 And like vnto him was there no king before him, that turned to the LORD with all his heart, and with all his soule, and with all his might, according to all the Lawe of Moses, neither after him arose there *any* like him.

26 ¶ Notwithstanding, the LORD turned not from the fiercenesse of his great wrath, wherewith his anger was kindled against Iudah, becanse of all the † prouocations that Manasseh had prouoked him withall.

†Hebr. angers

27 And the LORD sayd, I will remoue Iudah also out of my sight, as I haue remoued Israel, and will cast off this citie Ierusalem, which I haue chosen, and the house of which I said, *My Name shalbe there.

*1. King. 8. 29. and 9. 3. chap. 21. 7.

28 Now the rest of the actes of Iosiah, and all that he did, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Iudah?

29 ¶ *In his dayes Pharaoh Nechoh King of Egypt went vp against the King of Assyria to the riuer Euphrates: and King Iosiah went against him, and hee slewe him at Megiddo, when hee had seene him.

*2. Chron. 35. 20.

30 And his seruants caried him in a charet dead from Megiddo, and brought him to Ierusalem, and buried him in his owne sepulchre: and * the people of the land tooke Iehoahaz the sonne of Iosiah, and anointed him, and made him king in his fathers stead.

* 2. Chron. 36. 1.

31 ¶ Iehoahaz *was* twentie and three yeres old when he began to reigne, and he reigned three moneths in Ierusalem: and his mothers name *was* Hamital, the daughter of Ieremiah of Libnah.

32 And he did that *which was* euil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his fathers had done.

33 And Pharaoh Nechoh put him in bandes at Riblah in the land of Hamath, ‖that he might not reigne in Ierusalem, and †put the land to a tribute of an hundred talents of siluer, and a talent of gold.

‖Or, because he reigned. †Hebr. set a mulct vpon the land.

34 And Pharaoh Nechoh made Eliakim the sonne of Iosiah King, in the roome of Iosiah his father, and turned his name to *Iehoiakim, and tooke Iehoahaz away: and he came to Egypt, & died there.

*Matth. 1. 12 called Iakim.

35 And Iehoiakim gaue the siluer and the gold to Pharaoh, but he taxed the land to giue the money according to the cōmandement of Pharaoh: hee exacted the siluer & the gold of the people of the land, of euery one according to his taxation, to giue *it* vnto Pharaoh Nechoh.

36 ¶ Iehoiakim *was* twenty and fiue yere old when hee began to reigne, and he reigned eleuen yeeres in Ierusalem: and his mothers name was Zebudah, the daughter of Pedaiah of Rumah.

37 And he did that *which was* euil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his fathers had done.

CHAP. XXIIII.

1 Iehoiakim, first subdued by Nebuchadnezzar, then rebelling against him, procureth his owne ruine. 5 Iehoiachin succeedeth him. 7 The King of Egypt is vanquished by the king of Babylon. 8 Iehoiachin his euill reigne. 10 Ierusalem is taken and caried captiue into Babylon. 17 Zedekiah is made king, and reigneth ill, vnto the vtter destruction of Iudah.

IN his dayes Nebuchadnezzar King of Babylon came vp, and Iehoiakim became his seruant three yeeres: then hee turned and rebelled against him.

2 And the LORD sent against him bands of the Chaldees, and bands of the Syrians, and bandes of the Moabites, and bands of the children of Ammon, and sent them against Iudah to destroy it, * according to the word of the LORD, which hee spake † by his seruants the Prophets.

*Chap. 20. 17. & 23. 27 †Hebr. by the hand of.

3 Surely at the Commaundement of the LORD came *this* vpon Iudah, to remooue *them* out of his sight, for the sinnes of Manasseh, according to all that hee did:

4 And also for the innocent blood that he shed: (for he filled Ierusalem with innocent blood) which the LORD would not pardon.

5 ¶ Now the rest of the actes of Iehoiakim, and all that he did, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the kings of Iudah?

6 So Iehoiakim slept with his fathers: and Iehoiachin his sonne reigned in his stead.

7 And the king of Egypt came not again any more out of his land: for the king of Babylon had taken frō the riuer of Egypt vnto the riuer Euphrates, all that pertained to the king of Egypt.

8 ¶ Iehoiachin was eighteene yeeres old when he began to reigne, & he reigned in Ierusalem three moneths: and his mo-

thers name *was* Nehushta the daughter of Elnathan, of Ierusalem.

9 And he did that *which was* euil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father had done.

* Dan 1.1.

10 ¶ * At that time the seruants of Nebuchadnezzar King of Babylon came vp against Ierusalem, and the citie † was besieged.

† Heb. came vnto siege.

11 And Nebuchadnezzar King of Babylon came vp against the city, and his seruants did besiege it.

12 And Iehoiachin the King of Iudah went out to the King of Babylon, hee, and his mother, and his seruants, and his princes, and his ‖ officers: and the King of Babylon tooke him in the eight yeere of his reigne.

‖ Or, Eunuches

*Chap. 20. 17. esa. 39. 6

13 *And he caried out thence all the treasures of the house of the LORD, & the treasure of the Kings house, and cut in pieces all the vessels of gold which Solomon King of Israel had made in the Temple of the LORD, as the LORD had said.

14 And hee carried away all Ierusalem, and all the Princes, and all the mighty men of valour, *euen* ten thousand captaines, and all the craftesmen, and smithes: none remained, saue the poorest sort of the people of the land.

* 2. Chron. 36. 10. esth. 2. 6.

15 And * he caried away Iehoiachin to Babylon, and the kings mother, & the kings wiues, and his ‖ officers, and the mighty of the land, those carried hee into captiuitie, from Ierusalem to Babylon.

‖ Or, Eunuches

16 And all the men of might, *euen* seuen thousand, and craftsmen, & smiths a thousand, all that were strong and apt for warre, euen them the King of Babylon brought captiue to Babylon.

* Iere. 37. 1. and 52. 1.

17 ¶ And * the King of Babylon made Mattaniah his fathers brother King in his stead, and changed his name to Zedekiah.

18 Zedekiah *was* twentie and one yeres old when he began to reigne, *and* hee reigned eleuen yeres in Ierusalem: and his mothers name was Hamutal, the daughter of Ieremiah of Libnah.

19 And he did that *which was* euil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that Iehoiachin had done.

20 For through the anger of the LORD it came to passe in Ierusalem and Iudah, vntill he had cast them out from his presence, that Zedekiah rebelled against the King of Babylon.

CHAP. XXV.

1 Ierusalem is besieged. 4 Zedekiah taken, his sonnes slaine, his eyes put out. 8 Nebuzaradan defaceth the citie, carieth the remnant, except a few poore labourers into captiuitie, 13 Spoyleth and carryeth away the treasures. 18 The Nobles are slaine at Riblah. 22 Gedaliah, who was set ouer them that remained, being slaine, the rest flee into Egypt. 27 Euilmerodach aduanceth Iehoiachin in his court.

AND it came to passe * in the ninth yere of his reigne, in the tenth moneth, in the tenth *day* of the moneth, that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came, he, and all his hoste against Ierusalem, and pitched against it, and they built forts against it, round about.

* Iere. 39. 1. and 52. 4.

2 And the citie was besieged vnto the eleuenth yeere of King Zedekiah.

3 And on the ninth *day* of the * *fourth* moneth, the famine preuailed in the citie, and there was no bread for the people of the land.

*Iere. 52. 6.

4 ¶ And the citie was broken vp, and all the men of warre *fled* by night, by the way of the gate, betweene two wals, which *is* by the Kings garden, (now the Caldees *were* against the citie round about) and *the King* went the way toward the plaine.

5 And the army of the Caldees pursued after the King, and ouertooke him in the plaines of Iericho: and all his army were scattered from him.

6 So they tooke the King, and brought him vp to the King of Babylon, to Riblah, and they gaue † iudgement vpon him.

† Heb spake iudgment with him.

7 And they slew the sonnes of Zedekiah before his eyes, and † put out the eyes of Zedekiah, and bound him with fetters of brasse, and caried him to Babylon.

† Heb. made blinde.

8 ¶ And in the fifth moneth, on the seuenth *day* of the moneth (which is the nineteenth yeere of Nebuchadnezzar King of Babylon) came Nebuzaradan ‖ captaine of the guard, a seruant of the King of Babylon vnto Ierusalem:

‖ Or, chiefe marshall.

9 And he burnt the house of the LORD, and the Kings house, and all the houses of Ierusalem, and euery great mans house burnt he with fire.

10 And all the army of the Caldees that were with the captaine of the guard, brake downe the walles of Ierusalem round about.

11 Now the rest of the people that were left in the citie, and the † fugitiues that fell away to the king of Babylon, with the remnant of the multitude, did Nebuzaradan the captaine of the guard carie away.

† Heb. fallen away.

12 But

12 But the captaine of the guard left of the poore of the land, to be Vine-dressers, and husbandmen.

13 And * the pillars of brasse that *were* in the house of the LORD, and the bases, and the brasen sea that *was* in the house of the LORD, did the Caldees breake in pieces, and caried the brasse of them to Babylon.

14 And the pots, and the shouels, and the snuffers, and the spoones, and all the vessels of brasse wherewith they ministred, tooke they away.

15 And the fire-pans, and the bowles, and such things as were of gold, *in* gold, and of siluer *in* siluer, the captaine of the guard tooke away.

16 The two pillars, † one sea, and the bases which Solomon had made for the house of the LORD, the brasse of all these things was without weight.

17 * The height of the one pillar was eighteene cubites, and the chapiter vpon it was brasse: and the height of the chapiter three cubites: and the wreathen worke, and pomegranates vpon the chapiter round about, all of brasse: and like vnto these had the second pillar with wreathen worke.

18 ¶ And the captaine of the guard tooke Seraiah the chiefe Priest, and Zephaniah the second Priest, and the three keepers of the † doore.

19 And out of the citie he tooke an ‖ officer, that was set ouer the men of warre, and fiue men of them that † were in the kings presence, which were found in the citie, and the ‖ principall Scribe of the hoste, which mustred the people of the land, and threescore men of the people of the land that were found in the citie.

20 And Nebuzaradan captaine of the guard tooke these, and brought them to the king of Babylon, to Riblah.

21 And the king of Babylon smote them, and slew them at Riblah in the land of Hamath: so Iudah was caried out of their land.

22 ¶ * And as for the people that remained in the land of Iudah, whom Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon had left, euen ouer them he made Gedaliah the sonne of Ahikam, the sonne of Shaphan, ruler.

23 And when all the * captaines of the armies, they, and their men, heard that the King of Babylon had made Gedaliah gouernour, there came to Gedaliah to Mispah, euen Ishmael the sonne of Nethaniah, and Iohanan the sonne of Careah, and Seraiah the sonne of Tanhumeth the Netophathite, and Iaazaniah the sonne of a Maachathite, they, and their men.

24 And Gedaliah sware to them and to their men, and said vnto them, Feare not to be the seruants of the Caldees: dwell in the land, and serue the King of Babylon; and it shall be well with you.

25 But it came to passe in the seuenth moneth, that Ishmael the sonne of Nethaniah, the sonne of Elishama, of † the seed royall, came, and ten men with him, and * smote Gedaliah, that he died, and the Iewes, and the Caldees that were with him at Mizpah.

26 And all the people both small and great, and the captaines of the armies arose, and came to Egypt: for they were afraid of the Caldees.

27 ¶ And it came to passe in the seuen and thirtieth yeere of the captiuity of Iehoiachin king of Iudah, in the twelfth month, on the seuen & twentieth *day* of the month, that Euilmerodach king of Babylon, in the yeere that he began to reigne, did lift vp the head of Iehoiachin king of Iudah out of prison.

28 And he spake † kindly to him, and set his throne aboue the throne of the kings that *were* with him in Babylon.

29 And changed his prison garments: and he did eate bread continually before him all the dayes of his life.

30 And his allowance *was* a continuall allowance giuen him of the king, a daily rate for euery day, all the dayes of his life.

* Chap. 20. 17. iere. 27. 22.

† Heb. the one sea.

* 1. King. 7. 15. iere. 52. 21.

† Heb. threshold.
‖ Or, Eunuch.

† Heb. saw the Kings face.

‖ Or, scribe of the captaine of the hoste.

* Iere. 40. 5, 9.

* Iere. 40. 7

† Heb. of the kingdome.
* Iere. 41. 2.

† Heb. good things with him.

THE

THE FIRST BOOKE OF the Chronicles.

CHAP. I.

1 *Adams line to Noah.* 5 *The sonnes of Iapheth.* 8 *The sonnes of Ham.* 17 *The sonnes of Shem.* 24 *Shems line to Abraham.* 29 *Ishmaels sonnes.* 32 *The sonnes of Keturah.* 34 *The posteritie of Abraham by Esau.* 43 *The Kings of Edom.* 51 *The Dukes of Edom.*

ADam, * Sheth, Enosh,
2 Kenan, Mahalaleel, Iered,
3 Henoch, Methushelah, Lamech,
4 Noah, Shem, Ham, and Iapheth.

* Gen. 5. 3, 9

5 ¶ * The sonnes of Iapheth: Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Iauan, and Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras.

+ Gen. 10. 2.

6 And the sonnes of Gomer: Ashchenaz, and || Riphath, and Togarmah.

|| *Or, Diphath, as it is in some copies.*

7 And the sonnes of Iauan: Elishah, and Tarshish, Kittim, and || Dodanim.

|| *Or, Rodanim, according to some copies.*

8 ¶ The sonnes of Ham: Cush, and Mizraim, Put, and Canaan.

9 And the sonnes of Cush: Siba, and Hauilah, and Sabta, and Raamah, and Sabtecha: and the sonnes of Raamah: Sheba, and Dedan.

+ Gen. 10. 8.

10 And Cush * begate Nimrod: he began to be mightie vpon the earth.

11 And Mizraim begate Ludim, and Anamim, and Lehabim, and Naphtuhim,

12 And Pathrusim, and Casluhim (of whom came the Philistines) and * Caphthorim.

Deut. 2. 23

13 And Canaan begate Zidon his first borne, and Heth.

14 The Iebusite also, and the Amorite, and the Girgashite,

15 And the Hiuite, and the Arkite, and the Sinite,

16 And the Aruadite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite.

17 ¶ The sonnes of * Shem: Elam, and Asshur, and Arphaxad, and Lud, & Aram, and Vz, and Hul, & Gether, and || Meshech.

Gen. 10. 23 and 11. 10.

18 And Arphaxad begate Shelah, and Shelah begate Eber.

|| *Or, Mash. Gen. 10. 23.*

19 And vnto Eber were borne two sons: the name of the one *was* || Peleg, (becauſe in his dayes the earth was diuided) and his brothers name *was* Ioktan.

|| *That is, diuision.*

20 And * Ioktan begate Almodad, and Sheleph, and Hazermaueth, and Ierah,

Gen. 10. 26.

21 Hadoram also, and Vzal, and Diklah,
22 And Ebal, and Abimael, and Sheba,
23 And Ophir, and Hauilah, and Iobab: all these *were* the sonnes of Ioktan.
24 ¶ * Shem, Arphaxad, Shelah,
25 * Eber, Peleg, Rehu,
26 Serug, Nahor, Terah,
27 * Abram, the same *is* Abraham.
28 The sonnes of Abraham: * Isaac, and * Ishmael.
29 ¶ These *are* their generations: The * first borne of Ishmael, Nebaioth, then Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibsam,
30 Mishma, and Dumah, Massa, || Hadad, and Tema,
31 Ietur, Naphish, and Kedemah. These are the sonnes of Ishmael.
32 ¶ Now the sonnes of Keturah, Abrahams concubine: she bare Zimran, and Ioksan, and Medan, and Midian, and Ishbak, and Shuah. And the sonnes of Ioksan, Sheba, and Dedan.
33 And the sonnes of Midian: Ephah, and Epher, and Henoch, and Abida, and Eldaah. All these *are* the sonnes of Keturah.
34 And Abraham begate Isaac. The sonnes of Isaac: Esau, and Israel.
35 ¶ The sonnes of * Esau: Eliphaz, Reuel, and Ieush, and Iaalam, and Korah.
36 The sonnes of Eliphaz: Teman, and Omar, || Zephi, and Gatam, Kenaz, and Timna, and Amalek.
37 The sonnes of Reuel: Nahath, Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah.
38 And the sonnes of Seir: Lotan, and Shobal, and Zibeon, and Anah, and Dishon, and Ezer, and Dishan.
39 And the sonnes of Lotan: Hori, and || Homam: and Timna *was* Lotans sister.
40 The sonnes of Shobal: || Alian, and Manahath, and Ebal, || Shephi, and Onam. And the sonnes of Zibeon: Aiah, and Anah.
41 The sonnes of Anah: * Dishon. And the sonnes of Dishon: || Amram, and Eshban, and Ithran, and Cheran.
42 The sonnes of Ezer: Bilham, and Zauan, *and* || Iakan. The sonnes of Dishon: Vz, and Aran.
43 ¶ Now these *are* the * kings that reigned in the land of Edom, before any king reigned ouer the children of Israel. Bela the

* Luke 3. 24
* Gen. 11. 15
* Gen. 17. 5.
* Gen. 21. 2, 3.
* Gene. 16. 11.
* Gen. 25. 13, to 17.
|| *Or, Hadar. Gen. 25. 14.*
* Gen. 36. 9, 10.
|| *Or, Zepho, Gen. 36. 12.*
|| *Or, Heman. Gen. 36. 22.*
|| *Or, Aluan. Gen. 36. 23.*
|| *Or, Sepho, Gen. 36. 23.*
* Chap. 2. 31
|| *Or, Hemdan, Gen 36. 26.*
|| *Or, Akan, Gen. 36. 27.*
* Gen. 36. 31.

the sonne of Beor, and the name of his citie, was Dinhabah.

44 And when Bela was dead, Iobab the sonne of Zerah of Bosrah, reigned in his stead.

45 And when Iobab was dead, Husham of the land of the Temanites, reigned in his stead.

46 And when Husham was dead, Hadad the sonne of Bedad (which smote Midian in the field of Moab) reigned in his stead: and the name of his citie *was* Auith.

47 And when Hadad was dead, Shamlah of Masrekah reigned in his stead.

48 And when Shamlah was dead, Shaul of Rehoboth * by the riuer reigned in his stead.

49 And when Shaul was dead, Baal-hanan the sonne of Achbor, reigned in his stead.

50 And when Baal-hanan was dead, ‖ Hadad reigned in his stead: and the name of his citie *was* ‖ Pai: and his wiues name *was* Mehetabel the daughter of Matred, the daughter of Mezahab.

51 ¶ Hadad dyed also. And the *Dukes of Edom were: Duke Timnah, Duke Aliah, Duke Ietheth,

52 Duke Aholibamah, Duke Elah, Duke Pinon,

53 Duke Kenaz, Duke Teman, Duke Mibzar,

54 Duke Magdiel, Duke Iram. These *are* the Dukes of Edom.

* Gen. 36. 37.

‖ *Or, Hadar.* Gen. 36. 39.
‖ Or, *Pau.* Gen. 36. 39.
*Gen. 36. 40.

CHAP. II.

1 The sonnes of Israel. 3 The posteritie of Iudah by Tamar. 13 The children of Iesse. 18 The posteritie of Caleb the sonne of Hesron. 21 Hesrons posteritie by the daughter of Machir. 25 Ierahmeels posteritie. 34 Sheshans posteritie. 42 another branch of Calebs posteritie. 50 The posteritie of Caleb the sonne of Hur.

THese *are* the sonnes of ‖ Israel: * Reuben, Simeon, Leui, and Iudah, Issachar, and Zebulun,

‖ Or, *Iacob.* *Gen. 29. 32. & 30. 5. & 35. 18, 22. & 46. 8. &c.

2 Dan, Ioseph, and Beniamin, Naphtali, Gad, and Asher.

3 ¶ The sonnes of * Iudah: Er, and Onan, and Shelah. *Which* three were borne vnto him of the daughter of Shua* the Canaanitesse. And Er, the first-borne of Iudah, was euill in the sight of the LORD, and he slue him.

* Gen. 38. 3, & 46. 12. * Gen. 38. 2.

4 And * Tamar his daughter in law bare him Pharez, and Zerah. All the sonnes of Iudah *were* fiue.

*Gen. 38. 29, 30. Mat. 1. 3. * Ruth. 4. 18.

5 The sonnes of * Pharez: Hezron, and Hamul.

6 And the sonnes of Zerah: ‖ Zimri, * and Ethan, and Heman, and Calcol, and ‖ Dara. Fiue of them in all.

‖ *Or, Zaldi. Iosh. 7. 1.* *1. Kin. 4. 31 ‖ *Or, Dardi.* ‖ *Or, Achan.*

7 And the sonnes of Carmi: ‖ Achar, the troubler of Israel, who transgressed in the thing * accursed.

*Iosh. 6. 19 and 7. 1, 25.

8 And the sonnes of Ethan: Azariah.

9 The sonnes also of Hezron, that were borne vnto him: Ierahmeel, and ‖ Ram, and ‖ Chelubai.

‖ *Or, Aram, Mat. 1. 3.* ‖ *Or, Caleb, verse 18.*

10 And Ram * begate Aminadab, and Aminadab begate Nahshon, prince of the children of Iudah.

*Ruth. 4. 19.

11 And Nahshon begat Salma, and Salma begat Boaz.

12 And Boaz begate Obed, and Obed begate Iesse.

13 ¶ * And Iesse begate his first borne Eliab, & Abinadab the second, and ‖ Shimma the third,

*1. Sam. 16. ‖ *Or, Shamma, 1. Sam. 16. 9.*

14 Nathanael the fourth, Raddai the fifth,

15 Ozem the sixt, Dauid the seuenth:

16 Whose sisters were Zeruiah, and Abigail. And the sonnes of Zeruiah: Abishai, and Ioab, and Asahel, three.

17 And Abigail bare Amasa. And the father of Amasa *was* Iether the Ishmeelite.

18 ¶ And Caleb the sonne of Hezron begate *children* of Azubah *his* wife, and of Ierioth: her sonnes *are* these: Iesher, Shobab, and Ardon.

19 And when Azubah was dead, Caleb tooke vnto him Ephrath, which bare him Hur.

20 And Hur begate Vri, and Vri begate * Bezaleel.

*Exod. 31.

21 ¶ And afterward Hezron went in to the daughter of Machir, the father of Gilead, whom he †maried when he *was* threescore yeeres old, and she bare him Segub.

† *Heb. tooke.*

22 And Segub begate Iair, who had three and twentie cities in the lande of Gilead.

23 *And hee tooke Geshur, and Aram, with the townes of Iair, from them, with Kenath and the townes thereof, *euen* threescore cities. All these *belonged to* the sonnes of Machir, the father of Gilead.

*Numb. 32. 41 deu 3. 14. Iosh. 13. 30

24 And after that Hezron was dead in Caleb Ephratah, then Abiah Hezrons wife bare him Ashur the father of Tekoa.

25 ¶ And the sonnes of Ierahmeel the first borne of Hezron, were Ram the first borne, and Bunah, and Oren, and Ozen, *and* Ahijah.

26 Ierahmeel had also another wife, who

whose name *was* Atarah, shee *was* the mother of Onam.

27 And the sonnes of Ram the first-borne of Ierahmeel, were Maaz, and Iamin, and Ekar.

28 And the sons of Onam were, Shammai, and Iada. And the sonnes of Shammai: Nadab, and Abishur.

29 And the name of the wife of Abishur *was* Abihail, and she bare him Ahban, and Molid.

30 And the sonnes of Nadab: Seled, and Appaim. But Seled died without children.

31 And the sonnes of Appaim, Ishi: and the sonnes of Ishi, Sheshan: and the children of Sheshan, Ahlai.

32 And the sonnes of Iada the brother of Shammai, Iether, and Ionathan: and Iether died without children.

33 And the sonnes of Ionathan, Peleth, and Zaza. These were the sonnes of Ierahmeel.

34 ¶ Now Sheshan had no sonnes, but daughters: and Sheshan had a seruant, an Egyptian, whose name was Iarha.

35 And Sheshan gaue his daughter, to Iarha his seruant to wife, and shee bare him Attai.

36 And Attai begate Nathan, and Nathan begate * Zabad.

37 And Zabad begate Ephlal, and Ephlal begate Obed,

38 And Obed begate Iehu, and Iehu begate Azariah,

39 And Azariah begate Helez, and Helez begate Eleasah.

40 And Eleasah begate Sisamai, and Sisamai begate Shallum,

41 And Shallum begate Iekamiah, and Iekamiah begate Elishama.

42 ¶ Now the sonnes of Caleb the brother of Ierahmeel *were*, Mesha his first-borne, which was the father of Ziph: and the sonnes of Maresha the father of Hebron

43 And the sonnes of Hebron: Korah, and Tappuah, and Rekem, and Shema.

44 And Shema begat Raham, the father of Iorkoam: and Rekem begate Shammai.

45 And the sonne of Shammai was Maon: and Maon *was* the father of Beth-zur.

46 And Ephah Calebs concubine bare Haran and Moza; and Gazez: and Haran begate Gazez.

47 And the sonnes of Iahdai: Regem, and Iotham, and Geshan, and Pelet, and Epah, and Shaaph.

48 Maacha Calebs concubine, bare Sheber, and Tirhanah.

49 Shee bare also Shaaph the father of Madmannah, Sheua the father of Machbenah, and the father of Gibea: And the daughter of Caleb * *was* Achsah.

50 ¶ These were the sonnes of Caleb, the sonne of Hur, the first borne of Ephratah: Shobal the father of Kiriath-iearim,

51 Salma the father of Bethlehem: Hareph the father of Beth-gader.

52 And Shobal the father of Kiriath-iearim, had sonnes, ‖ Haroe, *and* ‖ halfe of the Manahethites.

53 And the families of Kiriath-iearim, the Ithrites, and the Puhites, and the Shumathites, & the Mishraites: of them came the Zareathites, and the Eshtaulites.

54 The sonnes of Salmah: Bethlehem, and the Netophathites, ‖ Ataroth, the house of Ioab, and halfe of the Manahethites, the Zorites.

55 And the families of the Scribes, which dwelt at Iabez: the Tirathites, the Shimeathites, *and* Suchathites. These *are* the * Kenites that came of Hemath, the father of the house of * Rechab.

CHAP. III.

1 *The sonnes of Dauid.* 10 *His line to Zedekiah.* 17 *The successors of Ieconiah.*

NOw these were the sonnes of Dauid, which were borne vnto him in Hebron. The first borne * Ammon, of Ahinoam the * Iesreelitesse: the second ‖ Daniel, of Abigail the Carmelitesse:

2 The third, Absalom the sonne of Maacha, the daughter of Talmai king of Geshur: the fourth, Adoniah the sonne of Haggith:

3 The fifth, Shephatia of Abital: the sixth, Ithream by * Eglah his wife.

4 *These* sixe *were* borne vnto him in Hebron, and there hee reigned seuen yeeres, and sixe moneths: and in Ierusalem hee reigned thirtie and three yeeres.

5 * And these were borne vnto him in Ierusalem, ‖ Shimea, and Shobab, and Nathan, and Solomon, foure, of ‖ Bathshua the daughter of ‖ Ammiel.

6 Ibhar also, and ‖ Elishama, and Eliphelet,

7 And Noga, & Nepheg, and Iaphia.

8 And Elishama, and ‖ Eliada, and Eliphelet, nine.

9 *These were* all the sonnes of Dauid: beside the sonnes of the concubines, and Tamar * their sister.

* Chap. 11. 41.

* Iosh. 15. 17.

‖ Or, Reaiah. chap. 4. 2.
‖ Or, halfe of the Menuchites, or Hatshammenuchoth.

‖ Or, Atarites or crownes of the house of Ioab.

* Iude 1. 16.
* Iere. 35. 1.

* 2. Sam. 3. 2.
* Iosh. 15. 56.
‖ Or, Chileab, 2. Sam. 3. 3.

* 2. Sam. 3. 5.

* 2. Sam. 5. 14
‖ Or, Shammua, 2. Sam. 5. 14.
‖ Or, Bethsabe, 2. Sam. 11. 13.
‖ Or, Eliam, 2. Sam. 11. 3.
‖ Or, Elishua 2. Sam. 5. 15.
‖ Or, Beliada. 1. Chron. 14. 7.
* 2. Sam. 13.

10 ¶ And Solomons ſonne *was* * Reho-
boam: || Abia his ſonne: Aſa his ſonne: Ie-
hoſhaphat his ſonne:

11 Ioram his ſonne: || Ahaziah his ſon:
Ioaſh his ſonne:

12 Amaziah his ſonne: || Azariah his
ſonne: Iotham his ſonne:

13 Ahaz his ſonne: Hezekiah his ſon:
Manaſſeh his ſonne:

14 Amon his ſonne: Ioſiah his ſonne.

15 And the ſonnes of Ioſiah *were:* the
firſt borne || Iohanan, the ſecond || Ioakim,
the third || Zedekiah, the fourth Sallum.

16 And the ſonnes of * Ioakim: || Iecо-
niah his ſonne, || Zedekiah his ſonne.

17 ¶ And the ſonnes of || Ieconiah,
Aſſir, † Salathiel * his ſonne,

18 Malchiram alſo, and Pedaiah, and
Shenazar, Iecamiah, Hoſama, and Ne-
dabiah.

19 And the ſonnes of Pedaiah *were*:
Zerubbabel, and Shimei: And the ſonne of
Zerubbabel, Meſhullam, and Hananiah,
and Shelomith their ſiſter.

20 And Hazubah, and Ohel, and Be-
rechiah, and Haſadiah, Iuſhabheſed, fiue.

21 And the ſonnes of Hananiah, Pela-
tiah, and Ieſaiah: the ſonnes of Rephaiah,
the ſonnes of Arnan, the ſonnes of Oba-
diah, the ſonnes of Sechaniah.

22 And the ſonnes of Sechaniah, Se-
maiah: and the ſonnes of Semaiah, Hat-
tuſh, and Igeal, and Bariah, and Neariah,
and Shaphat, ſixe.

23 And the ſonnes of Neariah: Elioe-
nai, and † Hezekiah, and Azrikam, three.

24 And the ſonnes of Elioenai, *were:*
Hodaiah, and Eliaſhib, and Pelaiah, and
Akkub, and Iohanan, and Dalaiah, and A-
nani, ſeuen.

CHAP. IIII.

1. 11 *The poſteritie of Iudah by Caleb the ſonne of Hur.*
5 *Of Aſher the poſthumus ſonne of Hezron.* 9 *Of*
Iabez, and his prayer. 21 *The poſteritie of Shelah.* 24
The poſteritie and cities of Simeon. 39 *Their conqueſt*
of Gedor, and of the Amalekites in mount Seir.

THE ſonnes of Iudah: * Pharez, Hez-
ron, and || Carmi, & Hur, and Shobal.

2 And || Reaiah, the ſonne of Shobal,
begate Iahath, and Iahath begate Ahumai,
and Lahad. Theſe are the families of the
Zorathites.

3 And theſe *were* of the father of E-
tam: Iezreel and Iſhma, and Idbaſh: and
the name of their ſiſter *was* Hazelelponi.

4 And Penuel the father of Gedor,
and Ezer the father of Huſhah. Theſe *are*
the ſonnes of Hur, the firſt borne of Ephra-
tah, the father of Bethlehem.

5 ¶ And * Aſhur the father of Tekoa,
had two wiues: Helah, and Naarah.

6 And Naarah bare him Ahuſam, and
Hepher, and Temeni, and Ahaſhtari. Theſe
were the ſonnes of Naarah.

7 And the ſonnes of Helah *were:* Ze-
reth, and Zoar, and Ethnan.

8 And Coz begate Anub, and Zobe-
bah, and the families of Aharhel, the ſonne
of Harum.

9 ¶ And Iabez was more honourable
then his brethren: and his mother called
his name || Iabez, ſaying, Becauſe I bare
him with ſorrow.

10 And Iabez called on the God of Iſ-
rael, ſaying, † Oh that thou wouldeſt bleſſe
me indeed, and enlarge my coaſt, and that
thine hand might bee with mee, and that
thou wouldeſt † keepe me from euill, that it
may not grieue me. And God granted him
that which he requeſted.

11 ¶ And Chelub the brother of Shuah,
begate Mehir, which *was* the father of
Eſhton.

12 And Eſhton begate Beth-rapha, and
Paſeah, and Tehinnah the father of || Ir-
nahaſh. Theſe *are* the men of Rechah.

13 And the ſonnes of Kenaz: Othniel,
and Saraiah: and the ſonnes of Othniel,
|| Hathath.

14 And Meonothai begate Ophrah:
and Seraiah begate Ioab, the father of the
||valley of ||Charaſim, for they were craftes
men.

15 And the ſonnes of Caleb the ſonne
of Iephunneh: Iru, Elah, and Naam, and
the ſonnes of Elah, || euen Kenaz.

16 And the ſonnes of Iehaleleel: Ziph,
and Ziphah, Tiria, and Aſareel.

17 And the ſonnes of Ezra *were:* Iether,
and Mered, and Epher, and Ialon: and ſhe
bare Miriam, and Shammai, and Iſhbah
the father of Eſhtemoa.

18 And his wife || Iehudijah bare Iered
the father of Gedor, and Heber the father
of Socho, and Iekuthiel the father of Za-
noah. And theſe are the ſonnes of Bithiah
the daughter of Pharaoh, which Mered
tooke.

19 And the ſonnes of his wife || Hodiah,
the ſiſter of Naham the father of Keilah,
the Garmite, & Eſhtemoa the Maachathite.

20 And the ſonnes of Simeon *were:*
Amnon, and Rinnah, Ben-hanan, and Ti-
lon. And the ſonnes of Iſhi *were:* Zoheth,
and Ben-zoheth.

21 ¶ The

---

* 1. King. 11 43. and 15. 8
‖ *Or, Abiam, 1. king. 15. 1.*
|| *Or, Azariah, 2. chro. 22. 6. & 21. 17.*
|| *Or, Vzziah, 2. King. 15. 30.*

|| *Or, Ioachaz 2. king. 23. 30*
‖ *Or, Eliakim, 2. king. 23. 34.*
|| *Or, Mathania, 2. kings 24. 17.*
* Matt. 1. 11
|| *Or, Iehoiachin, 2. king. 24. 6.*
|| *Or, Coniah, iere. 22. 24.*
† *Heb. Shealtiel.*
* 2. King. 24. 17. *being his vncle.*
* Matt. 1. 12.

† *Heb. Hiskiah.*

* Gen. 38. 29 and 46. 12.
|| *Or, Chelubai, cap. 2. 9. or Caleb. cap. 2. 18.*
|| *Or, Haroe, chap. 2. 52.*

* Chap 2. 24

|| *That is, ſorowfull.*

† *Heb. If thou wilt, &c.*

† *Heb. doe me.*

|| *Or, the city of Nahaſh.*

|| *Or, Hathath and Meonothai, who begate, &c.*
‖ *Or, inhabitants of the valley.*
|| *That is, craftesmen.*
|| *Or, Vknaz.*

|| *Or, the Ieweſſe.*

|| *Or, Iehudiiah, mentioned before.*

21 ¶ The sonnes of Shelah * the sonne of Iudah *were*: Er the father of Lecah, and Laadah the father of Mareshah, and the families of the house of them that wrought fine linnen, of the house of Ashbea.

22 And Iokim, and the men of Chozeba, and Ioash, and Saraph, who had the dominion in Moab, and Iashubi Lehem. And these are ancient things.

23 These *were* the Potters, & those that dwelt amongst plants and hedges. There they dwelt with the king for his worke.

24 ¶ The sonnes of Simeon *were*: ‖ Nemuel, and Iamin, Iarib, Zerah, *and* Shaul:

25 Shallum his sonne: Mibsam his son: Mishma his sonne.

26 And the sonnes of Mishma: Hamuel his sonne, Zacchur his sonne, Shimei his sonne:

27 And Shimei *had* sixteene sonnes, and sixe daughters, but his brethren had not many children, neither did all their family multiply † like to the children of Iudah.

28 And they dwelt at * Beer-sheba, and Moladah, and Hazar-shual.

29 And at ‖ Bilha, and at Ezem, and at ‖ Tolad,

30 And at Bethuel, and at Hormah, and at Ziklag,

31 And at Beth-marcaboth, and ‖ Hazar-Susim, and at Bethbirei, and at Shaaraim. These were their cities, vnto the reigne of Dauid.

32 And their villages *were*: ‖ Etam, and Ain, Rimmon, and Tochen, and Ashan, fiue cities.

33 And all their villages that *were* round about the same cities, vnto ‖ Baal. These were their habitations, and their ‖ genealogie:

34 And Meshobab, and Iamlech, and Ioshah the sonne of Amashiah,

35 And Ioel, and Iehu the sonne of Iosibia, the sonne of Seraia, the son of Asiel,

36 And Elioenai, and Iaakobah, and Iesohaiah, and Asaiah, and Adiel, and Iesimiel, and Benaiah,

37 And Ziza the sonne of Shiphi, the sonne of Allon, the sonne of Iedaia, the sonne of Shimri, the sonne of Shemaiah.

38 These † mentioned by *their* names, *were* Princes in their families, & the house of their fathers increased greatly.

39 ¶ And they went to the entrance of Gedor, euen vnto the East side of the valley, to seeke pasture for their flocks.

40 And they found fat pasture and good, and the land *was* wide, and quiet, & peaceable: for *they* of Ham had dwelt there of olde.

41 And these written by name, came in the dayes of Hezekiah king of Iudah, and smote their tents, and the habitations that were found there, and destroyed them vterly vnto this day, and dwelt in their roomes: because *there was* pasture there for their flockes.

42 And *some* of them, *euen* of the sons of Simeon, fiue hundred men, went to mount Seir, hauing for their captaines Pelatiah, and Neariah, and Rephaiah, and Vzziel, the sonnes of Ishi.

43 And they smote the rest of the Amalekites that were escaped, and dwelt there vnto this day.

CHAP. V.

1 The line of Reuben (who lost his birthright) vnto the captiuitie. 9 Their habitation and conquest of the Hagarites. 11 The chiefe men, and habitations of Gad. 18 The number and conquest of Reuben, Gad, and the halfe of Manasseh. 23 The habitations and chiefe men of that halfe tribe. 25 Their captiuity for their sinne.

NOw the sonnes of Reuben the first borne of Israel, (for * he *was* the first borne, but, forasmuch as he defiled his fathers bed, his birthright was giuen vnto the sonnes of Ioseph the sonne of Israel: and the genealogie is not to be reckoned after the birthright.

2 For * Iudah preuailed aboue his brethren, and of him came the * chiefe ‖ rulers, but the birthright was * Iosephs.

3 The * sonnes, *I say*, of Reuben the first borne of Israel *were*: Hanoch, and Pallu, Ezron, and Carmi.

4 The sonnes of Ioel: Shemaiah his sonne: Gog his sonne: Shimei his sonne:

5 Micah his sonne: Reaia his sonne: Baal his sonne.

6 Beerah his sonne: whom ‖ Tilgathpilneser king of Assyria, caried away *captiue*: He *was* Prince of the Reubenites.

7 And his brethren by their families (when the genealogie of their generations was reckoned) *were* the chiefe, Ieiel, and Zechariah,

8 And Bela the sonne of Azah, the son of ‖ Shema, the sonne of Ioel, who dwelt in * Aroer, euen vnto Nebo, and Baalmeon.

9 And Eastward he inhabited vnto the entring in of the wildernesse, from the riuer Euphrates: because their cattell were multiplied in the land of Gilead.

10 And in the dayes of Saul, they made warre with the Hagarites, who fell by their hand:

* Gen. 38. 1, 5.

‖ *Or, Iemuel, Gen. 46. 10. Exod. 6. 15.*

† *Heb. vnto.*

* Ios. 19. 2.

‖ *Or, Bela, ios. 19. 3.*

‖ *Or, Eltolad, Ios. 19. 4.*

‖ *Or, Hazar-Susa, ios. 19. 5.*

‖ *Or, Ether, Ios. 19. 7.*

‖ *Or, Baalath-Beer, ios. 19. 8.*

‖ *Or, as they diuided themselues by nations among them.*

† *Heb. comming.*

* Gen. 35. 22 and 49. 4.

* Gen. 49. 9, 10. * Micah. 5. 2 matth 2. 6.

‖ *Or, Prince.*

* Gen. 46. 9. exod 6. 14. num. 26. 5.

‖ *Or, Tiglathpilneser, 2. kin. 15. 29. and 16. 7.*

‖ *Or, Shemaiah, ver. 4.*

* Ios. 13. 15, 16.

† *Heb. vpon all the face of the East.*
* Iosh. 13. 11.

hand: & they dwelt in their tents † throughout all the East *land* of Gilead.

11 ¶ And the children of Gad dwelt ouer against them, in the lande of * Bashan vnto Salchah.

12 Ioel the chiefe, and Shapham the next: and Iaanai, and Shaphat in Bashan.

13 And their brethren of the house of their fathers, *were:* Michael, and Meshullam, and Sheba, and Iorai, and Iachan, and Zia, and Heber, seuen.

14 These are the children of Abihail the sonne of Huri, the sonne of Iaroah, the sonne of Gilead, the sonne of Michael, the sonne of Iesishai, the sonne of Iahdo, the sonne of Buz:

15 Ahi the sonne of Abdiel, the sonne of Guni, chiefe of the house of their fathers

16 And they dwelt in Gilead in Bashan, and in her townes, and in all the suburbs of
* Chap. 27. 29. * Sharon, vpon † their borders.
† *Heb. their goings forth.*

17 All these were reckoned by genealogies in the dayes of Iotham * king of Iudah, and in the dayes of Ieroboam king of Israel.
* 2. King. 15. 5, 32.

18 ¶ The sonnes of Reuben, and the Gadites, and halfe the tribe of Manasseh, of
† *Heb. sonnes of valour.* † valiant men, men able to beare buckler & sword, and to shoote with bow, and skilfull in warre, *were* foure and fourtie thousand, seuen hundred and threescore, that went out to the warre.

19 And they made warre with the Hagarites, with * Ietur, and Nephish, & Nodab.
* Gen. 25. 15.

20 And they were helped against them, and the Hagarites were deliuered into their hand, and all that *were* with them: for they cried to God in the battell, and he was intreated of them, because they put their trust in him.

21 And they † tooke away their cattell:
† *Heb. led captiue.* of their camels fiftie thousand, and of sheep two hundred and fiftie thousand, and of asses two thousand, and of † men an hundred thousand.
† *Heb. soules of men, as num. 31. 35.*

22 For there fell downe many slaine, because the warre *was* of God. And they dwelt in their steads vntill the captiuitie.

23 ¶ And the children of the halfe tribe of Manasseh dwelt in the land: they increased from Bashan vnto Baal-hermon, and Senir, and vnto mount Hermon.

24 And these *were* the heads of the house of their fathers, euen Epher, and Ishi, and Eliel, and Azriel, and Ieremiah, and Hodauiah, and Iahdiel, mightie men of valour,
† *Heb. men of names.* † famous men, and heads of the house of their fathers.

25 ¶ And they transgressed against the God of their fathers, and went * a whoring after the gods of the people of the lande, whom God destroyed before them.
* 2. Kings 17. 7.

26 And the God of Israel stirred vp the spirit of * Pul king of Assyria, and the spirit of Pisgath-pilneser, king of Assyria, and he caried them away (euen the Reubenites, & the Gadites, and the halfe tribe of Manasseh:) and brought them vnto * Halah, and Habor, and Hara, and to the riuer Gozan, vnto this day.
* 2. Kings 15. 19.
* 2. Kings 17. 6.

CHAP. VI.

1 *The sonnes of Leui.* 4 *The line of the Priests vnto the captiuitie.* 16 *The families of Gershom, Merari, and Kohath.* 49 *The office of Aaron and his line vnto Ahimaaz.* 54 *The cities of the Priests and Leuites.*

THe sonnes of Leui: * || Gershon, Kohath and Merari.
*Gen. 46. 11 exod. 6. 17. || *Or, Gershom, ver. 16.*

2 And the sonnes of Kohath: Amram, Izahar, and Hebron, and Vzziel.

3 And the children of Amram: Aaron, and Moses, and Miriam. The sonnes also of Aaron: * Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar.
* Leuit. 10. 1

4 ¶ Eleazar begate Phinehas, Phinehas begate Abishua.

5 And Abishua begate Bukki, and Bukki begate Vzzi,

6 And Vzzi begate Zerahiah, and Zerahiah begate Meraioth,

7 Meraioth begate Amariah, and Amariah begate Ahitub,

8 And * Ahitub begate Zadok, and Zadok begate Ahimaaz,
* 2. Sam. 15. 27.

9 And Ahimaaz begate Azariah, and Azariah begate Iohanan,

10 And Iohanan begate Azariah, (he it *is* that executed the Priests office, in † the * Temple that Solomon built in Ierusalem)
† *Heb. in the house.* * 2. Chron. 3. 1. king. 6.

11 And Azariah begate Amariah, and Amariah begate Ahitub,

12 And Ahitub begate Zadok, and Zadok begate || Shallum,
|| *Or, Meshullam, 1. chron. 9. 11.*

13 And Shallum begate Hilkiah, and Hilkiah begate Azariah,

14 And Azariah begate * Seraiah, and Seraiah begate Iehozadak,
* Nehem. 11 11.

15 And Iehozadak went *into captiuitie*, * when the LORD caried away Iudah and Ierusalē by the hand of Nebuchadnezzar.
* 2. Kings 25. 18.

16 ¶ The sonnes of Leui: * || Gershom, Kohath, and Merari.
* Exod. 6. 17 || *Or, Gershon, ver. 1.*

17 And these *be* the names of the sonnes of Gershom: Libni, and Shimei.

18 And the sons of Kohath *were*: Amram, and Izhar, and Hebron, and Vzziel.

19 The

19 The ſonnes of Merari: Mahli, and Muſhi. And theſe are the families of the Leuites, according to their fathers.

20 Of Gerſhom: Libni his ſonne, Iahath his ſonne, * Zimmah his ſonne,

21 ‖ Ioah his ſonne, ‖ Iddo his ſonne, Zerah his ſonne, Ieaterai his ſonne.

22 The ſonnes of Kohath: ‖ Amminadab his ſonne, Korah his ſonne, Aſſir his ſonne,

23 Elkanah his ſonne, and Ebiaſaph his ſonne, and Aſſir his ſonne,

24 Tahath his ſonne, Vriel his ſonne, Vzziah his ſonne, and Shaul his ſonne.

25 And the ſonnes of Elkanah: * Amaſai, and Ahimoth.

26 As for Elkanah: the ſonnes of Elkanah, ‖ Zophai his ſonne, and Nahath his ſonne,

27 Eliab his ſonne, Iehoram his ſonne, Elkanah his ſonne.

28 And the ſonnes of Samuel: the firſt borne ‖ Vaſhni, and Abiah.

29 The ſonnes of Merari: Mahli, Libni his ſonne, Shimei his ſon, Vzza his ſon,

30 Shimea his ſonne, Haggiah his ſon, Aſaiah his ſonne.

31 And theſe *are they*, whom Dauid ſet ouer the ſeruice of ſong in the houſe of the LORD, after that the * Arke had reſt.

32 And they miniſtred before the dwelling place of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, with ſinging, vntill Solomon had built the houſe of the LORD in Ieruſalem: and then they waited on their office, according to their order.

33 And theſe are they that † waited with their children of the ſonnes of the Kohathites, Heman a ſinger: the ſonne of Ioel, the ſonne of Shemuel,

34 The ſonne of Elkanah, the ſonne of Iehoram, the ſonne of Eliel, the ſonne of Toah,

35 The ſonne of Zuph, the ſonne of Elkanah, the ſonne of Mahath, the ſonne of Amaſai,

36 The ſonne of Elkanah, the ſonne of Ioel, the ſonne of Azariah, the ſonne of Zephaniah,

37 The ſonne of Tahath, the ſonne of Aſſir, the ſonne of * Ebiaſaph, the ſonne of Korah,

38 The ſon of Izhar, the ſon of Kohath, the ſonne of Leui, the ſonne of Iſrael.

39 And his brother Aſaph (who ſtood on his right hand) *euen* Aſaph the ſonne of Berachiah, the ſonne of Shimea,

40 The ſonne of Michael, the ſonne of Baaſiah, the ſonne of Melchiah,

41 The ſonne of Ethni, the ſonne of Zerah, the ſonne of Adaiah,

42 The ſonne of Ethan, the ſonne of Zimmah, the ſonne of Shimei,

43 The ſonne of Iahath, the ſonne of Gerſhom, the ſonne of Leui.

44 And their brethren the ſonnes of Merari, *ſtood* on the left hand: Ethan the ſonne of ‖ Kiſhi, the ſonne of Abdi, the ſon of Malluch,

45 The ſonne of Haſhabiah, the ſonne of Amaziah, the ſonne of Hilkiah,

46 The ſonne of Amzi, the ſonne of Bani, the ſonne of Shamer,

47 The ſonne of Mahli, the ſonne of Muſhi, the ſonne of Merari, the ſonne of Leui.

48 Their brethren alſo the Leuites were appointed vnto all maner of ſeruice of the Tabernacle of the houſe of God.

49 ¶ But Aaron and his ſonnes offered * vpon the altar of the burnt offering, and * on the altar of incenſe, *and were appointed* for all the worke of the place moſt holy, and to make an atonement for Iſrael, according to all that Moſes the ſeruant of God had commanded.

50 And theſe *are* the ſonnes of Aaron: Eleazar his ſonne, Phinehas his ſonne, Abiſhua his ſonne,

51 Bukki his ſonne, Vzzi his ſonne, Zerahiah his ſonne,

52 Meraioth his ſonne, Amariah his ſonne, Ahitub his ſonne,

53 Zadok his ſonne, Ahimaaz his ſon.

54 ¶ Now theſe *are* their dwelling places, thorowout their caſtles in their coaſts, of the ſonnes of Aaron, of the families of the Kohathites: for theirs was the lot.

55 And they gaue them Hebron in the land of Iudah, and the ſuburbes thereof round about it.

56 But the fields of the citie, and the villages therof, they gaue to Caleb the ſonne of Iephunneh.

57 And to the ſonnes of Aaron they gaue the cities of Iudah, namely Hebron, the citie of refuge, and Libna with her ſuburbs, and Iattir, and Eſhtemoa, with their ſuburbs,

58 And ‖ Hilen with her ſuburbs, Debir with her ſuburbs,

59 And ‖ Aſhan with her ſuburbes, and Beth-ſhemeſh with her ſuburbs,

60 And out of the tribe of Beniamin, Geba

* Verſe 42.
‖ *Or, Ethan, ver.* 42.
‖ *Or, Adna, ver.* 41.
‖ *Or, Izehar, ver.* 2, 18
* See 35. and 36. verſes.
‖ *Or, Zuph, 1. ſam.* 1. 1.
‖ *Called alſo Ioel, ver.* 33. *& 1 ſam.* 8. 2
* Chap. 16. 1.
† *Heb. ſtood.*
* Exod. 6. 24
‖ *Or, Kiſhaiah, chap.* 15. 17.
* Leuit. 1. 9. * Exod. 30. 7.
‖ *Or, Holon, Ioſh.* 21. 15.
‖ *Or, Ain, Ioſh.* 21. 16.

‖ *Or, Almon, Iosh.* 21.18

Geba with her suburbs, and ‖ Alemeth with her suburbs, Anathoth with her suburbs. All their cities throughout their families *were* thirteene cities.

16 And vnto the sonnes of Kohath, which were left of the family of that tribe, *were cities given* out of the halfe tribe, *namely* out of the halfe *tribe* of Manasseh, by * lot, ten cities.

*Iosh. 21.5

62 And to the sonnes of Gershom throughout their families, out of the tribe of Issachar, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Naphtali, and out of the tribe of Manasseh in Bashan, thirteene cities.

63 Vnto the sonnes of Merari *were given* by lot, throughout their families, out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zebulun, * twelue cities.

*Iosh. 21.7, 34.

64 And the children of Israel gaue to the Leuites these cities, with their suburbs.

65 And they gaue by lot, out of the tribe of the children of Iudah, & out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, and out of the tribe of the children of Beniamin, these cities, which are called by *their* names.

66 And the *residue* of the families of the sonnes of Kohath, had cities of their coasts, out of the tribe of Ephraim.

*Iosh. 21.21.

67 *And they gaue vnto them *of* the cities of refuge, Shechem in mount Ephraim, with her suburbs: *they gaue* also Gezer with her suburbs.

68 And Iokmeam with her suburbs, and Beth-horon with her suburbs,

69 And Aialon with her suburbs, and Gath-rimmon with her suburbs.

70 And out of the halfe tribe of Manasseh, Aner, with her suburbs, and Bileam with her suburbs, for the family of the remnant of the sonnes of Kohath.

71 Vnto the sonnes of Gershom; *were given* out of the family of the halfe tribe of Manasseh, Golan in Bashan with her suburbs, and Ashtaroth with her suburbs.

72 And out of the tribe of Issachar, Kedesh with her suburbs, Daberath with her suburbs,

73 And Ramoth with her suburbs, and Anem with her suburbs.

74 And out of the tribe of Asher, Mashal with her suburbs, and Abdon with her suburbs.

75 And Hukok with her suburbs, and Rehob with her suburbs.

76 And out of the tribe of Naphtali, Kedesh in Galilee, with her suburbs, and Hammon with their suburbs, and Kiriathaim with her suburbs.

77 Vnto the rest of the children of Merari *were given* out of the tribe of Zebulun, Rimmon with her suburbs, Tabor with her suburbs.

78 And on the other side Iorden by Iericho, on the East side of Iorden, *were given them* out of the tribe of Reuben, ‖ Bezer in the wildernesse with her suburbs, and Iahzah with her suburbs,

‖ *Or, Bozor. Iosh.* 21.35.

79 Kedemoth also with her suburbs, and Mephaath with her suburbs.

80 And out of the tribe of Gad, Ramoth in Gilead with her suburbs, and Mahanaim with her suburbs,

81 And Heshbon with her suburbs, and Iazer with her suburbs.

CHAP. VII.

1 *The sonnes of Issachar,* 6 *Of Beniamin,* 13 *Of Naphtali,* 14 *Of Manasseh,* 20 24 *And of Ephraim.* 21 *The calamitie of Ephraim by the men of Gath.* 23 *Beriah is borne.* 28 *Ephraims habitations.* 30 *The sonnes of Asher.*

NOw the sonnes of Issachar *were,* * Tola, and Puah, Iashub, and Shimron, foure.

*Gen 46. 13. num. 26. 23.

2 And the sonnes of Tola: Vzzi, and Rephaiah, and Ieriel, and Iahmai, and Iibsam, and Shemuel, heads of their fathers house, *to wit,* of Tola, *they were* valiant men of might in their generations, * whose number *was* in the daies of Dauid two and twentie thousand and sixe hundred.

*1. Sam. 24. 1, 2.

3 And the sonnes of Vzzi, Izrahiah: and the sonnes of Izrahiah, Michael and Obadiah, and Ioel, Ishiah, fiue: all of them chiefe men.

4 And with them, by their generations, after the house of their fathers, *were* bands of souldiers for warre, sixe and thirty thousand men: for they had many wiues and sonnes.

5 And their brethren among all the families of Issachar, *were* men of might, reckned in all by their genealogies, fourescore and seuen thousand.

6 ¶ *The sonnes* of * Beniamin: Bela, and Becher, and Iediael, three.

*Gen 46. 21.

7 And the sonnes of Bela: Ezbon, and Vzzi, and Vzziel, and Ierimoth, and Iri, fiue, heads of the house of *their* fathers, mightie men of valour, and were reckoned by their genealogies, twentie and two thousand, and thirtie and foure.

8 And the sonnes of Becher: Zemira,

and Ioash, and Eliezer, and Elioenai, and Omri, and Ierimoth and Abiah, and Anathoth, and Alameth. All these *are* the sonnes of Becher.

9 And the number of them, after their genealogie by their generations, heads of the house of their fathers, mightie men of valour, *was* twēty thousand & two hundred.

10 The sonnes also of Iediael, Bilhan: and the sonnes of Bilhan, Ieush, and Benimin, and Ehud, and Chemanah, and Zethan, and Tharshish, and Ahishahar.

11 Al these the sonnes of Iediael, by the heads of their fathers, mightie men of valour, *were* seuenteene thousand and two hundred souldiers, fit to goe out for warre *and* battaile.

12 Shuppim also, and Huppim, the children of ‖Ir, & Hushim, the sonnes of ‖Aher.

13 ¶ The sonnes of Naphtali, Iahziel, and Guni, and Iezer, and Shallum, the sonnes of Bilhah.

14 ¶ The sonnes of Manasseh: Asshriel, whom she bare (*but* his concubine the Aramitesse, bare Machir the father of Gilead.

15 And Machir tooke to wife *the sister* of Huppim and Shuppim, whose sisters name was Maachah) and the name of the second *was* Zelophehad: and Zelophehad had daughters.

16 And Maachah the wife of Machir bare a sonne, and she called his name Peresh, and the name of his brother *was* Sheresh, and his sonnes *were* Vlam and Rakem.

17 And the sonnes of Vlam, *Bedan. These *were* the sonnes of Gilead, the sonne of Machir, the sonne of Manasseh.

18 And his sister Hammoleketh bare Ishad, and Abiezer, and Mahalah.

19 And the sonnes of Shemida *were*: Ahian, and Shechem, & Likhi, and Aniam.

20 ¶ And the sonnes of Ephraim: Shuthelah: and Bered his sonne, and Tahath his sonne, and Eladah his sonne, and Tahath his sonne,

21 ¶ And Zabad his sonne, and Shuthelah his sonne, and Ezer, and Elead, whom the men of Gath, that were borne in that land slew, because they came downe to take away their cattell.

22 And Ephraim their father mourned many daies, and his brethren came to comfort him.

23 ¶ And when hee went in to his wife, shee conceiued and bare a sonne, and hee called his name, Beriah, because it went euill with his house.

24 (And his daughter was Sherah, who built Bethoron the nether, and the vpper, and Vzzen Sherah)

25 And Rephah *was* his sonne, also Rezeph, and Telah his sonne, and Tahan his sonne,

26 Laadan his sonne, Ammihud his sonne, Elishama his sonne,

27 ‖Non his sonne, Iehoshua his sonne.

28 ¶ And their possessions and habitations *were*, Bethel, and the townes thereof, and Eastward* Naaran, and Westward Gezer with the † townes thereof, Shechem also and the townes thereof, vnto ‖Gaza and the townes thereof.

29 And by the borders of the children of Manasseh, Bethshean and her townes, Taanach & her townes, *Megiddo and her townes, Dor and her townes. In these dwelt the children of Ioseph the sonne of Israel.

30 ¶ * The sonnes of Asher: Imnah, and Isuah: and Ishui, and Beriah, and Serah their sister.

31 And the sonnes of Beriah: Heber, and Malchiel, who *is* the father of Birzauith.

32 And Heber begate Iaphlet, & Shomer, and Hotham, and Shuah their sister.

33 And the sonnes of Iaphlet: Pasach, and Bimhal, and Asshuath. These *are* the children of Iaphlet.

34 And the sonnes of Shamer: Ahi, and Rohgah, Iehubbah, and Aram.

35 And the sonne of his brother, Helem: Zophah, and Imna, & Sheles, and Amal.

39 The sonnes of Zophah: Shuah, and Harnepher, and Shual, and Beri, and Imrah:

37 Bezer, and Hod, and Shamma, and Shilshah, and Ithran, and Beera.

38 And the sonnes of Iether: Ihepunneh, and Pispa, and Ara.

39 And the sonnes of Vllam: Arah, and Haniel, and Rezia.

40 All these *were* the children of Asher, heads of their fathers house, choice *and* mighty men of valour, chiefe of the princes. And the number throughout the genealogie, of them, that were apt to warre *and* to battell, was twentie and sixe thousand men.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *The sonnes and chiefe men of Benamin.* 33 *The slaughter of Saul and Ionathan.*

NOw Beniamin begate *Bela his first borne, Ashbel the second, and Aharah the third,

2 Nohah the fourth & Rapha the fifth.

3 And the sonnes of Bela were ‖Addar, and Gera, and Abihud.

4 And

‖ Or, Iri, vers. 7.

‖ Or, Ahiram num. 26. 38.

*1. Sam. 12. 11.

‖ Or, Num. numb. 13. 9.

*Iosh. 16. 7

† Hebr. daughters.

‖ Or, Ad. Ssa, 1. mac. 7. 45.

*Iosh. 17. 7.

* Iosh. 17. 11.

*Gen. 46. 17.

*Gene. 46. 21. num. 26. 38.

‖ Or, Arà, Gen. 46. 21.

4 And Abishua, & Naaman, & Ahoah,
5 And Gera, and ‖ Shephuphan, and Huram.
6 And these are the sonnes of Ehud: these are the heads of the fathers of the inhabitants of Geba, and they remoued them to *Manahath:
7 And Naaman, and Ahiah, and Gera, hee remooued them, and begate Vzza, and Ahihud.
8 And Shaharaim begat *children* in the countrey of Moab. After hee had sent them away: Hushim, and Baara were his wiues.
9 And he begat of Hodesh his wife, Iobab, and Zibia, and Mesha, and Malcham,
10 And Ieuz, and Shachia, and Mirma. These *were* his sonnes, heads of the fathers.
11 And of Hushim hee begate Ahitub, and Elpaal.
12 The sonnes of Elpaal: Eber, and Misham, and Shamed, who built Ono, and Lod with the townes thereof.
13 Beriah also and Shema, who *were* heads of the fathers of the inhabitants of Aialon, who draue away the inhabitants of Gath.
14 And Ahio, Shashak, and Ierimoth,
15 And Zebadiah: and Arad, and Ader.
16 And Michael, and Ispah, and Iohá, the sonnes of Beriah,
17 And Zebadiah, and Meshullam, and and Hezeki, and Heber,
18 Ishmerai also, and Iezliah, and Iobab the sonnes of Elpaal.
19 And Iakim, and Zichri, and Zabdi,
20 And Elienai, and Zilthai, and Eliel,
21 And Adaiah, & Beraiah, and Shimrath, the sonnes of ‖ Shimhi,
22 And Ishpan, and Heber, and Eliel,
23 And Abdon and Zichri, and Hanan,
24 And Hananiah, and Elam, and Antothiiah.
25 And Iphedeiah: & Penuel, the sonnes of Shashak,
26 And Shamsherai, and Shehariah, and Athaliah,
27 And Iaresiah, and Eliah, and Zichri the sonnes of Ieroham.
28 These *were* heads of the fathers, by their generations, chiefe *men*. These dwelt in Ierusalem.
29 And at Gibeon *dwelt* the ‖ father of Gibeon, (whose * wiues name *was* Maachah:)
30 And his first borne sonne Abdon, and Zur, and Kish, and Baal, and Nadab,
31 And Gidor, and Ahio, and ‖ Zacher,
32 And Mikloth begat ‖ Shimeah. And these also dwelt with their brethren in Ierusalem, ouer against them.
33 ¶ And * Ner begate Kish, and Kish begate Saul, and Saul begate Ionathan, and Malchishua, and Abinadab, and ‖ Eshbaal.
34 And the sonne of Ionathan *was* ‖ Meribbaal, and Meribbaal begat Micah.
35 And the sons of Micah *were* Pithon, and Melech, and ‖ Tarea, and Ahaz.
36 And Ahaz begate Iehoadah, and Iehoadah begat Alemeth, and Asmaueth, and Zimri, and Zimri begat Moza,
37 And Moza begat Binea: Rapha *was* his sonne, Elasa his sonne, Azel his sonne:
38 And Azel *had* six sons, whose names *are* these, Azrikam, Bocheru, and Ishmael, and Shearíah, and Obadiah, and Hanan. All these *were* the sonnes of Azel.
39 And the sonnes of Eshek his brother *were* Vlam his first borne, Iehush the second, and Eliphelet the third.
40 And the sons of Vlam were mightie men of valour, archers, & had many sonnes and sonnes sonnes, an hundred and fiftie. All these are of the sonnes of Beniamin.

CHAP. IX.

1 *The originall of Israels and Iudahs genealogies.* 2 *The Israelites,* 10 *the Priests,* 14 *and the Leuites, with Nethinims which dwelt in Ierusalem.* 27 *The charge of certaine Leuites.* 35 *The stocke of Saul & Ionathan.*

SO all Israel were reckoned by genealogies, and behold, they were written in the booke of the Kings of Israel and Iudah, *who* were caried away to Babylon for their transgression.
2 ¶ Now the first inhabitants *that dwelt* in their possessions, in their cities, *were* the Israelites, the Priests, Leuites, and the Nethinims.
3 And in *Ierusalem dwelt of the children of Iudah, and of the children of Beniamin, and of the children of Ephraim and Manasseh.
4 Vthai the sonne of Amihud, the son of Omri, the sonne of Imri, the sonne of Bani, of the children of Pharez the sonne of Iudah.
5 And of the Shilonites: Asaiah the first borne, and his sonnes.
6 And of the sonnes of Zerah: Ieuel, and their brethren, sixe hundreth and ninetie.
7 And of the sonnes of Beniamin: Sallu the sonne of Meshullam, the sonne of Hodauiah, the sonne of Hasenuah:

8 And

‖ *Or, Shupham, Num.* 26.39.
*Chap. 2.52.
‖ *Or, Shema, vers.* 13.
‖ *Called Iehiel, Chap.* 9.35.
*Chap 9.35
‖ *Or, Zachariah, Chap.* 9.37.
‖ *Or, Shimeam, chap.* 9.38.
* 1. Sam. 14.51.
‖ *Or, Ishbosheth,* 2. *Sam.* 2.8.
‖ *Or, Mephibosheth,* 2. *Sam.* 4.4.
‖ *Or, Tharea, chap.* 9.41.
*Nehem. 11.1.

8 And Ibneiah the ſonne of Ieroham, and Elah the ſonne of Vzzi, the ſonne of Michri, and Meſhullam the ſonne of Shephatiah, the ſonne of Reuel, the ſonne of Ibniiah,

9 And their brethren, according to their generations, nine hundred and fiftie and ſixe. All theſe men *were* chiefe of the fathers in the houſe of their fathers.

10 ¶And of the Prieſtes: Iedaiah, and Iehoiarib, and Iachin,

11 And Azariah the ſonne of Hilkiah, the ſonne of Meſhullam, the ſonne of Zadok, the ſonne of Meraioth, the ſonne of Ahitub the ruler of the houſe of God.

11 And Adaiah the ſonne of Ieroham, the ſonne of Paſſhur, the ſonne of Malchiiah, & Maaſia the ſonne of Adiel, the ſonne of Iahzerah, the ſonne of Meſhullam, the ſonne of Meſhillemith the ſonne of Immer.

13 And their brethren, heads of the houſe of their fathers a thouſand and ſeuen hundred and threeſcore, very †able men for the work of the ſeruice of the houſe of God.

14 And of the Leuites: Shemaiah the ſonne of Haſhub, the ſonne Azrikam, the ſon of Haſhabiah, of the ſonnes of Merari.

15 And Bakbakker, Hereſh, and Galal: and Mattaniah the ſonne of Micah, the ſonne of Zichri, the ſonne of Aſaph.

16 And Obadiah the ſonne of Shemaiah, the ſonne of Galal, the ſonne of Iedithun: and Berechiah the ſonne of Aſa, the ſonne of Elkanah, that dwelt in the villages of the Netophathites.

17 And the Porters *were* Shallum, and Akkub, and Talmon, and Ahiman, and their brethren: Shallum *was* the chiefe.

18 (Who hitherto *waited* in the Kings gate Eaſtward) they were Porters in the companies of the children of Leui.

19 And Shallum the ſonne of Kore, the ſonne of Ebiaſaph, the ſonne of Korah, and his brethren (of the houſe of his father) the Korahites, *were* ouer the worke of the ſeruice, keepers of the † gates of the Tabernacle: and their fathers being ouer the hoſt of the LORD, *were* keepers of the entrie.

20 And Phinehas the ſonne of Eleazar was the ruler ouer them in time paſt, *and* the LORD *was* with him.

21 *And* Zechariah the ſonne of Meſhelemiah, *was* porter of the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

22 All theſe which were choſen to be porters in the gates, *were* two hundred and twelue. Theſe were rekoned by their genealogy in their villages: who Dauid and Samuel the Seer † did ordeine in their ‖ ſet office.

23 So they and their children *had* the ouerſight of the gates of the Houſe of the LORD, *namely*, the houſe of the Tabernacle, by wards.

24 In foure quarters were the porters: toward the Eaſt, Weſt, North, and South.

25 And their brethren, *which were* in their villages, *were* to come after ſeuen daies from time to time with them.

26 For theſe Leuites, the foure chiefe porters, were in their ‖ ſet office, and were ouer the ‖ chambers and treaſuries of the houſe of God.

27 ¶And they lodged round about the houſe of God, becauſe the charge was vpon them, and the opening thereof euery morning perteined to them.

28 And *certaine* of them had the charge of the miniſtring veſſels, that they ſhould † bring them in and out by tale.

29 *Some* of them alſo *were* appointed to ouerſee the veſſels, & all the ‖ inſtruments of the Sanctuary, and the fine floure, and the wine, and the oyle, and the frankincenſe and the ſpices.

30 And *ſome* of the ſonnes of the Prieſts made * the oyntment of the ſpices.

31 And Mattithiah, one of the Leuites (who was the firſt borne of Shallum the Korahite) had the ‖ ſet office ouer the things that were made ‖ in the pannes.

32 And *other* of their brethren of the ſons of the Kohathites, *were* ouer the †ſhewbread to prepare *it* euery Sabbath.

33 And theſe *are* the ſingers, chiefe of the fathers of the Leuites, who *remaining* in the chambers, *were* free: for †they were imployed in that worke, day and night.

34 Theſe chiefe fathers of the Leuites, were chiefe throughout their generations; theſe dwelt at Ieruſalem.

35 ¶And in Gibeon dwelt the father of Gibeon, Iehiel, whoſe wiues name *was* *Maacha:

36 And his firſt borne ſonne Abdon, then Zur, and Kiſh, and Baal, and Ner, and Nadab,

37 And Gedor, and Ahio, and Zechariah, and Mikloth.

38 And Mikloth begate Shimeam: and they alſo dwelt with their brethren at Ieruſalem, ouer againſt their brethren.

39 *And Ner begat Kiſh, & Kiſh begat Saul, and Saul begat Ionathan, and Malchiſhua, and Abinadab, and Eſhbaal.

40 And

†*Heb. mightie men of valour.*

†*Heb. three ſholds.*

†*Heb. founded.*
‖ *Or, truſt.*

‖ *Or, truſt.*
‖ *Or, ſtore-houſes.*

†*Heb bring them in by tale, and carie them out by tale.*
‖ *Or, veſſels.*

* Exod. 30. 23.

‖ *Or, truſt.*
‖ *Or, on flat plates, or ſlices.*

†*Heb. bread of ordering.*

†*Heb. vpon them.*

* Chap 8. 29

* Chap. 8. 33.

40 And the sonne of Ionathan was Meribbaal: and Meribbaal begate Micah.

41 And the sonnes of Micah were Pithon, and Melech, and Tahrea, *and Ahaz.

42 And Ahaz begate Iarah, and Iarah begat Alemeth, and Azmaueth, and Zimri: and Zimri begate Moza.

43 And Moza begate Binea: and Rephaiah his sonne, Eleasah his sonne, Azel his sonne.

44 And Azel had sixe sonnes, whose names are these: Azrikam, Bocheru, and Ismael, and Sheariah, and Obadiah, and Hanan. These were the sonnes of Azel.

*Chap. 8. 35.

CHAP. X.

1 *Sauls ouerthrow and death.* 8 *The Philistines triumph ouer Saul.* 11 *The kindnesse of Iabesh Gilead, towards Saul and his sonnes.* 13 *Sauls sinne for which the kingdome was translated from him to Dauid.*

NOwe * the Philistines fought against Israel, and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell downe ‖ slaine in mount Gilboa.

*1 Sam. 31. 1, 2.

‖ *Or, wounded.*

2 And the Philistines followed hard after Saul, and after his sonnes, and the Philistines slew Ionathan, and ‖ Abinadab, and Malchishua, the sonnes of Saul.

‖ *Or, Ieshui, 1. Sam. 14. 49.*

3 And the battell went sore against Saul, and the † archers † hit him, and he was wounded of the archers.

† *Hebr. shooters with bowes.* † *Hebr. found him.*

4 Then said Saul to his armour bearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust mee through therewith, lest these vncircumcised come, and ‖ abuse mee: but his armour bearer would not, for he was sore afraid. So Saul tooke a sword, and fell vpon it.

‖ *Or, mocke me.*

5 And when his armour bearer saw that Saul was dead, hee fell likewise on the sword, and died.

6 So Saul died, and his three sonnes, and all his house died together.

7 And when all the men of Israel that *were* in the valley, saw that they fled, and that Saul and his sonnes were dead: then they forsooke their cities, and fled, and the Philistines came and dwelt in them.

S ¶ And it came to passe on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip the slaine, that they found Saul and his sonnes fallen in mount Gilboa.

9 And when they had stripped him, they tooke his head, and his armour, and sent into the land of the Philistines round about, to cary tidings vnto their idoles, and to the people.

10 And they put his armour in the house of their gods, and fastened his head in the temple of Dagon.

11 ¶ And when all Iabesh Gilead heard all that the Philistines had done to Saul:

12 They arose, all the valiant men, and tooke away the body of Saul, and the bodies of his sonnes, and brought them to Iabesh, and buried their bones vnder the oke in Iabesh, and fasted seuen dayes.

13 ¶ So Saul died for his transgression which hee † committed against the LORD, * *euen* against the word of the LORD which he kept not, & also for asking *counsel* of one that had a familiar spirit, * to enquire *of it*:

14 And enquired not of the LORD: therefore he slew him, and turned the kingdome vnto Dauid the sonne of † Iesse.

† *Hebr. transgressed.* * 1 Sam. 15. 23. * 1. Sam. 28. 7.

† *Hebr. Isai.*

CHAP. XI.

1 *Dauid by a generall consent is made king at Hebron.* 4 *Hee winneth the castle of Sion from the Iebusites, by Ioabs valour.* 10 *A catalogue of Dauids mightie men.*

THen * all Israel gathered themselues to Dauid vnto Hebron, saying, Behold, wee *are* thy bone and thy flesh.

*2. Sam. 5. 1.

2 And moreouer † in time past, euen *when* Saul was king, thou *wast he* that leddest out and broughtest in Israel: and the LORD thy God sayd vnto thee, Thou shalt ‖ feede my people Israel, and thou shalt be ruler ouer my people Israel.

† *Heb. both yesterday and the third day.*

‖ *Or, rule.*

3 Therefore came all the Elders of Israel to the king to Hebron, and Dauid made a couenant with them in Hebron before the LORD, and they annointed Dauid king ouer Israel, according to the word of the LORD, † by * Samuel.

† *Hebr. by the hand of.* * 1. Sam. 16. 13. * 2. Sam 5. 6

4 ¶ And Dauid and all Israel * went to Ierusalem which *is* Iebus, where the Iebusites *were* the inhabitants of the land.

5 And the inhabitants of Iebus said to Dauid, Thou shalt not come hither. Neuerthelesse Dauid tooke the castle of Zion, which *is* the citie of Dauid.

6 And Dauid said, Whosoeuer smiteth the Iebusites first shall be † chiefe, and captaine. So Ioab the sonne of Zeruiah went first vp, and was chiefe.

† *Hebr. head.*

7 And Dauid dwelt in the castel: therefore they called † it the citie of Dauid.

† *That is, Zion. 2. Sam. 5. 7.*

8 And hee built the citie round about, euen from Millo round about: and Ioab † repaired the rest of the citie.

† *Hebr. reuiued.*

9 So Dauid † waxed greater and greater: for the LORD of hostes *was* with him.

† *Heb. went ingoing and increasing.*

10 ¶ * These also *are* the chiefe of the mightie men, whom Dauid had, who ‖ strengthened

* 2 Sam 23. 8.

|| Or, held strongly with him.

|| strengthened themselues with him in his kingdome, *and* with all Israel, to make him king according to the word of the LORD, concerning Israel.

11 And this *is* the number of the mightie men, whom Dauid *had*. Iashobeam || an Hachmonite, the chiefe of the captaines: he lift vp his speare against three hundred, slaine *by him* at one time.

|| Or some of Hachmoni.

12 And after him *was* Eleazar the sonne of Dodo the Ahohite, who was one of the three mightes.

13 Hee was with Dauid at || Pasdammim; and there the Philistines were gathered together to battell, where was a parcell of ground full of barley, and the people fled from before the Philistines.

|| Or, Ephesdammim, 1. Sam. 17. 1.

14 And they || set themselues in the middest of that parcel, and deliuered it and slue the * Philistines, and the LORD saued them by a great || deliuerance.

|| Or, stood.

* 2. Sam. 23. 13.

|| Or, saluation.

15 ¶ Now ||three of the thirtie captaines, went downe to the rocke of Dauid, into the caue of Adullam, and the host of the Philistines encamped in the valley of Rephaim.

|| Or, three captaines ouer the thirtie.

16 And Dauid *was* then in the hold, and the Philistines garison *was* then at Bethlehem.

17 And Dauid longed and said, Oh that one would giue mee drinke of the water of the well of Bethlehem, that *is* at the gate.

18 And the three brake through the host of the Philistines, and drew water out of the well of Bethlehem, that *was* by the gate, and tooke *it* and brought *it* to Dauid. But Dauid would not drinke of it, but powred it out to the LORD,

19 And said, My God forbid it mee, that I should doe this thing. Shall I drinke the blood of these men, † that haue put their liues in ieopardie? for with *the ieopardie of* their liues, they brought it: therefore hee would not drinke it. These things did these three mightiest.

† Hebr. with their liues?

20 ¶ And Abishai the brother of Ioab, he was chiefe of the three. For lifting vp his speare against three hundred, he slew *them*, and had a name among the three.

21 * Of the three, he was more honourable then the two, for he was their captaine; howbeit, he attained not to the *first* three.

* 2. Sam. 23. 19. &c.

22 Benaiah the sonne of Iehoiada, the sonne of a valiant man of Kabzeel, † who had done many acts, he slue two Lyon-like men of Moab, also he went downe and slue a Lyon in a pit in a snowy day.

† Hebr. great of deeds.

23 And he slue an Egyptian, † a man of *great* stature, fiue cubits high, and in the Egyptians hand *was* a speare like a weauers beame: and he went downe to him with a staffe, and pluckt the speare out of the Egyptians hand, & slue him with his own speare.

† Hebr. a man of measure.

24 These things did Benaiah the sonne of Iehoiada, and had the name among the three mighties.

25 Behold hee was honourable among the thirty, but attained not to the *first* three: and Dauid set him ouer his guard.

26 ¶ Also the valiant men of the armies *were* Asahel the brother of Ioab, Elhanan the sonne of Dodo of Bethlehem.

27 Shammoth the || Harorite, Helez the Pelonite,

|| Or, Harodite 2. Sam. 23. 25.

28 Ira the sonne of Ikkesh the Tekoite, Abiezer the Antothite,

29 Sibbecai the Hushathite, Ilai the Ahohite,

30 Maharai the Netophathite, Heled the sonne of Baanah the Netophathite,

31 Ithai the sonne of Ribai of Gibeah, *that pertained* to the children of Beniamin, Benaiah the Pirathonite,

32 Hurai of the brookes of Gaash, Abiel the Arbathite,

33 Azmaueth the Baharumite, Eliahba the Shaalbonite,

34 The sonnes of Hashem the Gizonite: Ionathan the sonne of Shageth the Hararite.

35 Ahiham the sonne of Sacar the Hararite, Eliphal the sonne of Vr,

36 Hepher the Mecherathite, Ahiiah the Pelonite,

37 Hezro the Carmelite, Naarai the sonne of Ezbai,

38 Ioel the brother of Nathan, Mibhar the || sonne of Haggeri,

|| Or, the Haggerite.

39 Zelek the Ammonite, Naharai the Berothite, the armour bearer of Ioab the sonne of Zeruiah,

40 Ira the Ithrite, Gareb the Ithrite,

41 Vriah the Hittite, Zabad the sonne of Ahlai,

42 Adina the sonne of Shiza the Rubenite, a captaine of the Rubenites, and thirtie with him,

43 Hanan the sonne of Maacah, and Ioshaphat the Mithnite,

44 Vzzia the Ashterathite, Shama and Iehiel the sonnes of Hothan the Aroerite,

45 Iediael the ||sonne of Zimri, and Iohа his brother, the Tizite.

|| Or, Zimrite.

46 Eliel the Mahauite, and Ieribai, and Iosh auiah the sonnes of Elnaan, & Ithmah the Moabite,

47 Eliel,

47 Eliel, and Obed, and Iasiel the Mesobaite.

CHAP. XII.

1 The companies that came to Dauid at Ziklag. 23 The armies that came to him at Hebron.

NOw * these *are they* that came to Dauid to Ziklag † while he yet kept himselfe close, because of Saul the sonne of Kish: and they were among the mightie men, helpers of the warre.

2 They were armed with bowes, and could vse both the right hand and the left, in *hurling* stones, and *shooting* arrowes out of a bow, *euen* of Sauls brethren of Beniamin.

3 The chiefe *was* Ahiezer, then Ioash the sonnes of ‖ Shemaah the Gibeathite, and Ieziel, & Pelet, the sonnes of Azmaueth and Berachah, and Iehu the Antothite.

4 And Ismaiah the Gibeonite, a mightie man among the thirtie, and ouer the thirtie, and Ieremiah, and Iahaziel, and Iohanan, and Iosabad the Gederathite,

5 Eluzai, and Ierimoth, and Bealtah, and Shemariah, and Shephatiah the Haruphite.

6 Elkanah, and Iesiah, and Azariel, and Ioezer, and Iashobeam, the Korhites,

7 And Ioelah, and Zebadiah the sonnes of Ieroam of Gedor.

8 And of the Gadites there separated themselues vnto Dauid, into the hold to the wildernesse, men of might, *and* men † of warre, fit for the battell, that could handle shield and buckler, whose faces *were* like the faces of Lyons, and were † as swift as the Roes vpon the mountaines:

9 Ezer the first, Obadiah the second, Eliab the third,

10 Mashemannah the fourth, Ieremiah the fift.

11 Atthai the sixt, Eliel the seuenth,

12 Iohanan the eighth, Elzabad the ninth,

13 Ieremiah the tenth, Machbanai the eleuenth.

14 These *were* of the sonnes of Gad, captaines of the host: ‖ one of the least was ouer an hundred, and the greatest ouer a thousand.

15 These *are* they that went ouer Iorden in the first moneth, when it had † ouerflowen all his * bankes, and they put to flight all them of the valleyes, *both* toward the East, and toward the West.

16 And there came of the children of Beniamin, and Iudah, to the hold vnto Dauid.

17 And Dauid went out † to meet them, and answered and said vnto them: If ye be come peaceably vnto me to helpe me, mine heart shall † be knit vnto you: but if ye bee come to betray me to mine enemies, seeing there is no ‖ wrong in mine hands: the God of our fathers looke thereon, and rebuke *it*.

18 Then † the spirit came vpon Amasai, *who was* chiefe of the captaines, *and he said*, Thine *are we*, Dauid, and on thy side, thou sonne of Iesse: Peace, peace be vnto thee, and peace be to thine helpers; for thy God helpeth thee. Then Dauid receiued them, and made them captaines of the band.

19 And there fell some of Manasseh to Dauid, when hee came with the Philistines against Saul to battel, but they helped them not. For the lords of the Philistines, vpon aduisement, sent him away, saying, * He will fall to his master Saul, † to *the ieopardy of* our heads.

20 As hee went to Ziklag, there fell to him of Manasseh, Adnah, and Iozabad, and Iediel, and Michael, and Iozabad, and Elihu, and Zilthai, captaines of the thousands that *were* of Manasseh.

21 And they helped Dauid ‖ against the band *of the rouers:* for they *were* all mightie men of valour, & were captains in the host.

22 For at *that* time day by day, there came to Dauid to helpe him, vntill it was a great host, like the host of God.

23 ¶ And these are the numbers of the ‖ bands, *that* were ready armed to the war, and came to Dauid to Hebron, to turne the kingdome of Saul to him, according to the word of the LORD.

24 The children of Iudah that bare shield, and speare, *were* sixe thousand, and eight hundred, ready ‖ armed to the warre.

25 Of the children of Simeon, mighty men of valour for the war, seuen thousand and one hundred.

26 Of the children of Leui, foure thousand and sixe hundred.

27 And Iehoiada was the leader of the Aaronites, and with him *were* three thousand, and seuen hundred.

28 And Zadok a yong man mighty of valour, and of his fathers house twenty and two captaines.

29 And of the children of Beniamin the † kinred of Saul three thousand: for hitherto † the greatest part of them had kept the ward of the house of Saul.

30 And of the childrē of Ephraim, twentie thousand, and eight hundred, mightie

* 1. Sam. 17. 1.
† Heb. being yet shut vp.
‖ Or, Hasraaa.
† Heb. of the hoste.
† Heb. as the Roes vpon the mountaines to make haste.
‖ Or, one that was least could resist an hundred, and the greatest a thousand
† Heb. filled ouer.
* Iosh. 3. 15.
† Heb. before them.
† Heb. be one.
‖ Or, violence
† Hebr. the spirit clothed Amasai.
* 1. Sam. 29. 4.
† Heb. on ouer heads.
‖ Or, with a band.
‖ Or, captaine or men. Heb. heads.
‖ Or, prepared.
† Heb. brethren.
† Heb. a multitude of them

† Hebr. men of names.

men of valour, † famous throughout the house of their fathers.

31 And of the halfe tribe of Manasseh, eighteene thousand, which were expressed by name, to come and make Dauid king.

32 And of the children of Issachar, which were men that had vnderstanding of the times, to know what Israel ought to doe: the heads of them were two hundred, and all their brethren were at their commandement.

33 Of Zebulun, such as went foorth to battell, ‖ expert in warre, with all instruments of warre, fiftie thousand, which could ‖ keepe ranke: They *were* † not of double heart.

‖ Or, rangers of battell, or ranged in battell.

† Or, set the battell in array. † Hebr. without a heart and a heart.

34 And of Naphtali a thousand captaines, and with them, with shield and speare, thirtie and seuen thousand.

35 And of the Danites, expert in war, twenty & eight thousand, and sixe hundred.

35 And of Asher, such as went forth to battell, ‖ expert in warre, fourty thousand.

37 And on the other side of Iorden, of the Rubenites, and the Gadites, and of the halfe tribe of Manasseh, with all maner of instruments of warre for the battell, an hundred and twenty thousand.

38 All these men of warre, that could keepe ranke, came with a perfect heart to Hebron, to make Dauid King ouer all Israel: and all the rest also of Israel, *were* of one heart to make Dauid King.

39 And there they were with Dauid three dayes, eating and drinking: for their brethren had prepared for them.

Or, keeping their ranke.

40 Moreouer, they that were nigh them, euen vnto Issachar, and Zebulun, & Naphtali brought bread on asses, and on camels, and on mules, and on oxen, *and* ‖ meat, meale, cakes of figs, and bunches of raisins, and wine, and oyle, and oxen, and sheepe abundantly, for there *was* ioy in Israel.

‖ Or, vitaile of meale.

CHAP. XIII.

1 *Dauid fetcheth the Arke with great solemnitie from Kiriath-iearim.* 9 *Vzza being smitten, the Arke is left at the house of Obed-Edom.*

AND Dauid consulted with the captaines of thousands, and hundreds, *and* with euery leader.

2 And Dauid said vnto all the Congregation of Israel, If it *seeme* good vnto you, and that it *bee* of the LORD our God, † let vs send abroad vnto our brethren euery where, that are left in all the land of Israel, & with them also to the Priests and Leuites which *are* in † their cities *and* suburbs, that they may gather themselues vnto vs.

† Hebr. let vs breake forth and send. † Hebr. in the cities of their suburbs.

3 And let vs † bring againe the Arke of our God to vs: for we enquired not at it in the dayes of Saul.

† Heb. bring about.

4 And all the Congregation said, that they would doe so: for the thing was right in the eyes of all the people.

5 So * Dauid gathered all Israel together, from Shihor of Egypt, euen vnto the entring of Hemath, to bring the Arke of God from Kiriath-iearim.

* 1. Sam. 7. 1. 2. Sam. 6. 2.

6 And Dauid went vp, and all Israel to * Baalah, that is, to Kiriath-iearim, which *belonged* to Iudah, to bring vp thence the Arke of God the LORD, that dwelleth betweene the Cherubims, whose name is called *on it*.

* Iosh. 16. 9

7 And they † caried the Arke of God in a new cart, out of the house of Abinadab: and Vzza, and Ahio draue the cart.

† Heb. made the Arke to ride.

8 And Dauid and all Israel played before God with all *their* might, & with † singing, and with harps, and with psalteries, and with timbrels, and with cymbals, and with trumpets.

† Heb. songs.

9 ¶ And when they came vnto the threshing floore of ‖ Chidon, Vzza put foorth his hand to holde the Arke, for the oxen ‖ stumbled.

‖ Called Nachon, 2. Sam. 6. 6. ‖ Or, shooke it

10 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Vzza, and hee smote him, because he put his hand to the * Arke: and there he died before God.

* Num. 4. 15.

11 And Dauid was displeased, because the LORD had made a breach vpon Vzza; wherefore that place is called † Perez-Vzza to this day.

† Heb breach of Vzza.

12 And Dauid was afraid of God that day, saying, How shall I bring the Arke of God home to me?

13 So Dauid † brought not the Arke home to himselfe to the citie of Dauid, but carried it aside into the house of Obed-Edom the Gittite.

† Heb. ver. 11. ued.

14 And the Arke of God remained with the family of Obed-Edom in his house three moneths. And the LORD blessed * the house of Obed-Edom, and all that he had.

* As Chap. 26. 5.

CHAP. XIIII.

1 *Hiram's kindnesse to Dauid.* 2 *Dauids filiation in people, wiues and children.* 8 *His two victories against the Philistines.*

NOw * Hiram king of Tyre sent messengers to Dauid, and timber of Cedars, with masons, and carpenters to build him an house.

* 2. Sam. 5. 11. &c.

2 And Dauid perceiued that the LORD had

had confirmed him king ouer Israel, for his kingdome was lift vp on high, because of his people Israel.

† *Heb.* yet.

3 ¶ And Dauid tooke † moe wiues at Ierusalem: and Dauid begate moe sonnes and daughters.

4 Now these *are* the names of *his* children which hee had in Ierusalem: Shammua, and Shobab, Nathan, and Solomon,

5 And Ibhar, and Elishua, and Elpalet,

6 And Noga, and Nepheg, & Iaphia.

|| *Or,* Elioda, 2. Sam. 5. 16.

7 And Elishama, and || Beeliada, and Elpalet.

8 ¶ And when the Philistines heard that * Dauid was anoynted king ouer all Israel, all the Philistines went vp to seeke Dauid: and Dauid heard *of it*, and went out against them.

* 2. Sam. 5. 17

9 And the Philistines came and spread themselues in the valley of Rephaim.

10 And Dauid enquired of God saying, Shall I goe vp against the Philistines? and wilt thou deliuer them into mine hand? And the LORD said vnto him, Goe vp, for I will deliuer them into thine hand.

11 So they came vp to Baal-Perazim, and Dauid smote them there. Then Dauid said, God hath broken in vpon mine enemies by mine hand, like the breaking forth of waters: therefore they called the name of that place, † Baal-Perazim.

† *Heb.* that is, a place of breaches.

12 And when they had left their gods there, Dauid gaue a commandement, and they were burnt with fire.

13 And the Philistins yet againe spread themselues abroad in the valley.

14 Therefore Dauid enquired againe of God, and God said vnto him, Goe not vp after them, turne away from them, * and come vpon them ouer against the mulbery trees.

* 2. Sam 5. 23.

15 And it shall bee, when thou shalt heare a sound of going in the tops of the mulbery trees, *that* then thou shalt goe out to battell: for God is gone foorth before thee, to smite the hoste of the Philistines.

16 Dauid therefore did as God commanded him: and they smote the hoste of the Philistins from Gibeon euen to Gazer.

17 And the fame of Dauid went out into all lands, and the LORD brought the feare of him vpon all nations.

CHAP. XV.

1 Dauid hauing prepared a place for the Arke, ordereth the Priests and Leuites to bring it from Obed-Edom. 25 He performeth the solemnitie thereof with great ioy. 29 Michal despiseth him.

AND *Dauid* made him houses in the citie of Dauid, and prepared a place for the Arke of God, and pitched for it a tent.

2 Then Dauid said, † None ought to carie the * Arke of God, but the Leuites: for them hath the LORD chosen to cary the Arke of God, and to minister vnto him for euer.

† *Heb.* It is not to cary the Arke of God, but for the Leuites.

* Num. 4. 2, 15.

3 And Dauid gathered all Israel together to Ierusalem, to bring vp the Arke of the LORD vnto his place, which hee had prepared for it.

4 And Dauid assembled the children of Aaron, and the Leuites.

5 Of the sonnes of Kohath: Vriel the chiefe, and his || brethren an hundred and twentie.

|| *Or,* kinsmen.

6 Of the sonnes of Merari: Asaiah the chiefe, and his brethren two hundred and twentie.

7 Of the sonnes of Gershom. Ioel the chiefe, and his brethren an hundred and thirtie.

8 Of the sonnes of Elizaphan: Shemaiah the chiefe, and his brethren two hundred.

9 Of the sonnes of Hebron: Eliel the chiefe, and his brethren fourescore.

10 Of the sonnes of Vzziel: Amminadab the chiefe, and his brethren an hundred and twelue.

11 And Dauid called for Zadok and Abiathar the Priests, and for the Leuites, for Vriel, Asaiah and Ioel, Shemaiah, and Eliel, and Amminadab,

12 And said vnto them, Ye *are* the chief of the fathers of the Leuites: sanctifie your selues *both* ye & your brethrē, that you may bring vp the Arke of the LORD God of Israel, vnto *the place that* I haue prepared for it.

13 For because ye *did it* not at the first, the LORD our God made a breach vpon vs, for that we sought him not after the due order.

14 So the Priestes and the Leuites sanctified themselues to bring vp the Arke of the LORD God of Israel.

15 And the children of the Leuites bare the Arke of God vpon their shoulders, with the staues thereon, as * Moses commanded, according to the word of the LORD.

*Exo 25.14.

16 And Dauid spake to the chiefe of the Leuites, to appoint their brethren *to be* the singers with instruments of musicke, psalteries, and harpes, and cymbals, sounding, by lifting vp the voice with ioy.

17 So

17 So the Leuites appointed *Heman the sonne of Ioel: and of his brethren, *Asaph the sonne of Berechiah: and of the sonnes of Merari their brethren, *Ethan the sonne of Kushaiah.

18 And with them their brethren of the second degree, Zachariah, Ben, and Iaziel, and Shemiramoth, and Iehiel, and Vnni, Eliab, and Benaiah, and Maasiah, and Mattithiah, and Eliphaleh, and Mikniah, and Obed-Edom, and Iehiel the Porters.

19 So the Singers, Heman, Asaph, and Ethan, were *appoynted* to sound with cymbals of brasse.

20 And Zachariah, & Aziel, and Shemiramoth, and Iehiel, and Vnni, and Eliab, and Maasiah, and Benaiah, with Psalteries on Alamoth.

21 And Mattithiah, and Eliphaleh, and Mikniah, & Obed-Edom, & Iehiel, & Azzaziah, with harps on the ‖ Sheminith to excel.

22 And Chenaniah chiefe of the Leuites ‖ *was* for † song: he instructed about the song, because he was skilfull.

23 And Berechiah, and Elkanah *were* doore-keepers for the Arke.

24 And Shebaniah, and Iehoshaphat, and Nathaneel, and Amasai, and Zachariah, and Benaiah, and Eliezer the Priests, did blow with the trumpets before the Arke of God: and Obed-Edom, and Iehiah *were* doore keepers for the Arke.

25 ¶ So *Dauid and the Elders of Israel, and the captaines ouer thousands, went to bring vp the Arke of the couenant of the LORD, out of the house of Obed-Edom with ioy.

26 And it came to passe when God helped the Leuites that bare the Arke of the couenant of the LORD, that they offered seuen bullokes, and seuen rammes.

27 And Dauid was clothed with a robe of fine linnen, and all the Leuites that bare the Arke, and the singers, and Chenaniah the master of the ‖ song, with the singers. Dauid also *had* vpō him, an Ephod of linnē.

28 Thus all Israel brought vp the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD with shouting, and with sound of the cornet, and with trumpets, and with cymbals, making a noise with psalteries and harpes.

29 ¶ And it came to passe *as* the Arke of the couenant of the LORD came to the citie of Dauid, that Michal the daughter of Saul looking out at a window, saw king Dauid dauncing and playing: and she despised him in her heart.

* Chap. 6. 33
* Vers. 39.
* Vers. 44.
‖ Or, on the right to our face.
‖ Or, was for the cariage: he instructed about the cariage.
† Heb. lifting vp.
* 2. Sam. 6. 12, 13, &c.
‖ Or, cariage.

CHAP. XVI.

1 Dauids festiuall sacrifice. 4 He ordereth a Quire to sing Thankesgiuing. 7 The Psalme of Thankesgiuing. 37 He appoynteth Ministers, Porters, Priests and Musitians, to attend continually on the Arke.

SO *they brought the Arke of God, and set it in the midst of the tent that Dauid had pitched for it: and they offered burnt sacrifices, and peace offerings before God.

2 And when Dauid had made an end of offering the burnt offerings, and the peace offerings, he blessed the people in the name of the LORD.

3 And he dealt to euery one of Israel, both man and woman, to euery one a loafe of bread, and a good piece of flesh, and a flagon *of wine*.

4 ¶ And he appointed *certaine* of the Leuites to minister before the Arke of the LORD, and to record, and to thanke and prayse the LORD God of Israel,

5 Asaph the chiefe, and next to him Zachariah, Ieiel, and Shemiramoth, and Iehiel, and Mattithiah, and Eliab, and Benaiah, and Obed-Edom: and Ieiel † with Psalteries and with harps: but Asaph made a sound with cymbals.

6 Benaiah also and Iahaziel the Priests with trumpets continually before the Arke of the Couenant of God.

7 ¶ Then on that day, Dauid deliuered first *this Psalme* to thanke the LORD, into the hand of Asaph and his brethren:

8 *Giue thankes vnto the LORD, call vpon his name, make knowen his deedes among the people.

9 Sing vnto him, sing psalmes vnto him, talke you of all his wondrous workes.

10 Glory yee in his holy Name, let the heart of them reioyce that seeke the LORD.

11 Seeke the LORD, and his strength, seeke his face continually.

12 Remember his marueilous workes that he hath done, his wonders, and the iudgements of his mouth,

13 O yee seede of Israel his seruant, ye children of Iacob his chosen ones.

14 He *is* the LORD our God, his iudgments *are* in all the earth.

15 Be yee mindfull alwaies of his Couenant: the word *which* he commanded to a thousand generations:

16 *Euen of the* *Couenant* which he made with Abraham, & of his othe vnto Isaac:

17 And hath confirmed the same to Iacob

* 2. Sam. 6. 17.
† Heb. with instruments of Psalteries and Harpes.
*Psal. 105, 1.
* Gen. 17. 2. and 26, 3. & 28. 13.

Iacob for a lawe, and to Israel for an euerlasting Couenant,

18 Saying, vnto thee will I giue the land of Canaan, the † lot of your inheritance.

19 When ye were but † few, * euen a few, and strangers in it:

20 And when they went from nation to nation, and from *one* kingdome to another people:

21 He suffered no man to do thē wrong: yea, hee * reproued kings for their sakes,

22 *Saying*, * Touch not mine anoynted, and doe my Prophets no harme.

23 * Sing vnto the LORD all the earth: shew foorth from day to day his saluation.

24 Declare his glory among the heathen: his marueilous workes among all nations.

25 For great *is* the LORD, and greatly to be praised: he also *is* to be feared aboue all gods.

26 For all the gods * of the people *are* idoles: but the LORD made the heauens.

27 Glory & honour *are* in his presence: strength and gladnesse *are* in his place.

28 Giue vnto the LORD, ye kindreds of the people: giue vnto the LORD glory and strength.

29 Giue vnto the LORD the glory *due* vnto his Name: bring an offering, and come before him, worship the LORD in the beautie of holinesse.

30 Feare before him all the earth: the world also shall bee stable, that it bee not mooued.

31 Let the heauens be glad, and let the earth reioyce: and let men say among the nations, The LORD reigneth.

32 Let the sea roare, and the fulnesse thereof: let the fields reioyce, and all that *is* therein.

33 Then shal the trees of the wood sing out at the presence of the LORD, because he commeth to iudge the earth.

34 * O giue thanks vnto the LORD, for he *is* good: for his mercy endureth for euer.

35 And say ye, Saue vs, O God of our saluation, and gather vs together, and deliuer vs from the heathen, that wee may giue thankes to thy holy Name, *and* glorie in thy prayse.

36 Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel for euer and euer: and all * the people said, Amen, and praised the LORD.

37 ¶ So he left there before the Arke of the couenant of the LORD, Asaph and his brethren, to minister before the Arke continually, as euery dayes worke required:

38 And Obed-Edom with their brethren, threescore and eight: Obed-Edom also the sonne of Ieduthun, and Hosah to be porters:

39 And Zadok the Priest, and his brethren the Priestes, before the Tabernacle of the LORD, in the high place that *was* at Gibeon,

40 To offer burnt offerings vnto the LORD, vpon the altar of the burnt offering continually † morning and euening, *to doe* according to all that is written in the Lawe of the LORD, which hee commaunded Israel:

41 And with them Heman and Ieduthun, and the rest that were chosen, who were expressed by name, to giue thankes to the LORD, because his mercie *endureth* for euer.

42 And with them Heman and Ieduthun with trumpets and cymbals, for those that should make a sound, and with musicall instruments of God: and the sonnes of Ieduthun were † Porters.

43 And all the people departed euery man to his house, and Dauid returned to blesse his house.

CHAP. XVII.

1 Nathan first approoueth the purpose of Dauid, to build God an house. 3 after by the word of God forbiddeth him. 11 He promiseth him blessings and benefites in his seed. 16 Dauids prayer and thanksgiuing.

NOw * it came to passe, as Dauid sate in his house, that Dauid said to Nathan the Prophet, Loe, I dwell in an house of Cedars, but the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD *remaineth* vnder curtaines.

2 Then Nathan said vnto Dauid, Doe all that is in thine heart, for God *is* with thee.

3 ¶ And it came to passe the same night that the word of God came to Nathan, saying,

4 Go and tell Dauid my seruant, Thus saith the LORD, Thou shalt not build me an house to dwell in.

5 For I haue not dwelt in a house since the day that I brought vp Israel, vnto this day, but † haue gone from tent to tent, and from one Tabernacle *to another*.

6 Whersoeuer I haue walked with all Israel, spake I a word to any of the Iudges of Israel (whom I commanded to feede my people) saying, Why haue ye not built mee an house of Cedars?

7 Now

† *Heb. the coard.*
† *Heb. men of number.*
* Gen. 34. 30.
* Gen 12. 17 and 20. 3.
* Psal. 105. 15.
* Psal. 96. 1.
* Leuit. 19. 4
* Psal 107. 1. and 118. 1 and 136. 1.
* Deut. 27. 15.
† *Heb. in the morning and in the euening.*
† *Heb. for the gate.*
* 2. Sam. 7. 1, &c.
† *Heb. I haue beene.*

7 Now therfore thus shalt thou say vnto my seruant Dauid, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I tooke thee from the *Sheep*-coat, *euen* † from following the sheepe, that thou shouldest be ruler ouer my people Israel:

† *Heb. from after.*

8 And I haue beene with thee whithersoeuer thou hast walked, and haue cut off all thine enemies from before thee, and haue made thee a name, like the name of the great men that *are* in the earth.

9 Also I will ordeine a place for my people Israel, and will plant them, and they shall dwell in their place, and shall be mooued no more: neither shall the children of wickednesse waste them any more (as at the beginning,

10 And since the time that I commanded Iudges *to be* ouer my people Israel.) Moreouer, I will subdue all thine enemies. Furthermore, I tell thee, that the LORD will build thee an house.

11 ¶ And it shall come to passe, when thy dayes be expired, that thou must go *to be* with thy fathers, that I will raise vp thy seed after thee, which shal be of thy sonnes, and I will stablish his kingdome.

12 He shall build me an house, and I will stablish his throne for euer.

*2 King 9. 14.

13 I* will be his father, and he shall be my sonne, and I will not take my mercie away from him, as I tooke it from *him* that was before thee.

14 But I will settle him in mine house, and in my kingdome for euer, & his throne shall be established for euermore.

15 According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nathan speake vnto Dauid.

16 ¶ And Dauid the king came, and sate before the LORD, and said, Who *am* I, O LORD God, and what *is* mine house that thou hast brought me hitherto?

17 And *yet* this was a small thing in thine eyes, O God, for thou hast *also* spoken of thy seruants house, for a great while to come, and hast regarded me according to the estate of a man of high degree, O LORD God.

18 What can Dauid *speake* more to thee for the honour of thy seruant? for thou knowest thy seruant.

19 O LORD, for thy seruants sake, and according to thine owne heart, hast thou done all this greatnesse, in making knowne all these † great things.

† *Heb. greatnesses.*

20 O LORD, *there is* none like thee, neither *is there* any God besides thee, according to all that wee haue heard with our eares.

21 And what one nation in the earth *is* like thy people Israel, whom God went to redeeme *to be* his owne people, to make thee a name of greatnesse and terriblenesse, by driuing out nations from before thy people whom thou hast redeemed out of Egypt?

22 For thy people Israel didst thou make thine owne people for euer, and thou LORD, becamest their God.

23 Therfore now LORD, let the thing that thou hast spoken concerning thy seruant, and concerning his house, be established for euer, and doe as thou hast said.

24 Let it euen bee established, that thy name may be magnified for euer, saying, The LORD of hostes *is* the God of Israel, *euen* a God to Israel: & let the house of Dauid thy seruant be established before thee.

25 For thou, O my God, † haste told thy seruant that thou wilt build him an house: therefore thy seruant hath found *in his heart* to pray before thee.

† *Heb. hast reuealed the eare of thy seruant.*

26 And now, LORD (thou art God, and hast promised this goodnesse vnto thy seruant.)

27 Now therefore ‖ let it please thee to blesse the house of thy seruant, that it may be before thee for euer: for thou blessest, O LORD, and it *shall be* blessed for euer.

‖ *Or, it hath pleased thee.*

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Dauid subdueth the Philistines and the Moabites 3 He smiteth Hadadezer and the Syrians. 9 Tou sendeth Hadoram with presents to bleesse Dauid. 11 The presents and the spoile, Dauid dedicateth to God. 13 He putteth garrisons in Edom. 14 Dauids officers.

NOw after this, * it came to passe, that Dauid smote the Philistines and subdued them, and tooke Gath, & her townes, out of the hand of the Philistines.

* 2. Sam. 8. 1. &c.

2 And he smote Moab, & the Moabites became Dauids seruants, *and* brought gifts.

3 ¶ And Dauid smote ‖ Hadarezer king of Zobah vnto Hamath, as he went to stablish his dominiō by the riuer Euphrates.

‖ *Or, Hadadezer in Sam.*

4 And Dauid tooke from him a thousand charets, and seuen thousand horsemen, and twentie thousand footmen: Dauid also houghed all the charet *horses*, but reserued of them an hundred charets.

5 And when the Syrians of † Damascus came to helpe Hadarezer king of Zobah, Dauid slew of the Syrians two and twentie thousand men.

† *Heb. Darmesek.*

6 Then Dauid put *garrisons* in Syria Damascus, and the Syrians became Dauids seruants,

seruants, and brought giftes. Thus the LORD preserued Dauid, whithersoeuer he went.

7 And Dauid took the shields of gold that were on the seruants of Hadarezer, and brought them to Ierusalem.

8 Likewise from ‖ Tibhath, and from Chun, cities of Hadarezer, brought Dauid very much brasse, wherewith * Solomon made the brasen Sea, and the pillars, and the vessels of brasse.

9 ¶ Now when ‖ Tou king of Hamath heard how Dauid had smitten all the hoste of Hadarezer king of Zobah:

10 He sent ‖ Hadoram his son to king Dauid, ‖ to enquire of his welfare, and to † congratulate him, because he had fought against Hadarezer, and smitten him (for Hadarezer † had warre with Tou) & *with him* al manner of vessels of gold and siluer, and brasse.

11 ¶ Them also king Dauid dedicated vnto the LORD, with the siluer and the gold that he brought from al *these* nations: from Edom, and from Moab, and from the children of Ammon, and from the Philistines, and from Amalek.

12 Moreouer, Abishai the sonne of Zeruiah, slew of the Edomites in the valley of salt, eighteene thousand.

13 ¶ And hee put garrisons in Edom, and all the Edomites became Dauids seruants. Thus the LORD preserued Dauid whithersoeuer he went.

14 ¶ So Dauid reigned ouer all Israel, and executed iudgment and iustice among all his people.

15 And Ioab the sonne of Zeruiah *was* ouer the hoste, and Iehoshaphat the sonne of Ahilud, ‖ Recorder.

16 And Zadok the sonne of Ahitub, and ‖ Abimelech the sonne of Abiathar, were the Priests, and ‖ Shausha *was* Scribe.

17 And Benaiah the sonne of Iehoiada *was* ouer the Cherethites, and the Pelethites: and the sons of Dauid were † chiefe about the king.

CHAP. XIX.

1 Dauids messingers sent to comfort Hanun the sonne of Nahash, are villanously intreated. 6 The Ammonites strengthened by the Syrians, are ouercome by Ioab and Abishai. 16 Shophach making a new supply of the Syrians is slaine by Dauid.

NOw * it came to passe after this, that Nahash the king of the children of Ammon died, and his sonne reigned in his stead.

2 And Dauid said, I will shew kindnes vnto Hanun the sonne of Nahash, because his father shewed kindnes to me. And Dauid sent messengers to comfort him concerning his father. So the seruants of Dauid came into the land of the children of Ammon, to Hanun, to comfort him.

3 But the Princes of the children of Ammon said to Hanun, † Thinkest thou that Dauid doth honour thy father, that he hath sent comforters vnto thee? Are not his seruants come vnto thee for to search, and to ouerthrow, & to spie out the land?

4 Wherefore Hanun took Dauids seruants, and shaued them, and cut off their garments in the middest, hard by their buttockes, and sent them away.

5 Then there went certaine, and told Dauid, how the men were serued, and hee sent to meet them (for the men were greatly ashamed) and the king said, Tary at Iericho vntill your beards bee growen, *and* then returne.

6 ¶ And when the children of Ammon sawe, that they had made themselues † odious to Dauid; Hanun and the children of Ammon sent a thousand talents of siluer, to hire them charets and horsemen out of Mesopotamia, and out of Syria-Maachah, and out of Zobah.

7 So they hired thirtie and two thousand charets, and the king of Maachah and his people, who came and pitched before Medeba. And the children of Ammon gathered themselues together from their cities, and came to battaile.

8 And when Dauid heard *of it*, he sent Ioab, and all the hoste of the mighty men.

9 And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battell in aray before the gate of the citie, and the kings that were come, *were* by themselues in the field.

10 Now when Ioab saw that † the battell was set against him, before and behind: hee chose out of all the ‖ choice of Israel, and put them in aray against the Syrians.

11 And the rest of the people hee deliuered vnto the hand of † Abishai his brother, and they set themselues in aray against the children of Ammon.

12 And he said, If the Syrians bee too strong for me, then thou shalt helpe mee: but if the children of Ammō be too strong for thee, then I will helpe thee.

13 Be of good courage, and let vs behaue our selues valiantly for our people, and for the cities of our God: and let the LORD doe that *which is* good in his sight.

14 So

‖ *Called in the booke of Sam. Beta & Berothai.*
* 1. King. 7. 23 and 2. chron 4. 15
‖ *Or, Toi, 2. Sam. 8 9.*
‖ *Or, Ioram, 2. Sam. 8. 10.*
‖ *Or, to salute.*
† *Heb. to blesse.*
† *Heb. was the man of warres.*
‖ *Or, Remembrancer.*
‖ *Called Abimelech in Sam.*
‖ *Called Sauia in Sam. and Sisa, 1. King 4. 2.*
† *Heb. at the hand of the king.*
* 2. Sam. 10. vers. 1, &c.
† *Heb. In thine eyes doth Dauid, &c.*
† *Heb. to stink.*
† *Heb. the face of the battell was.*
‖ *Or, young men.*
† *Heb. Abishai.*

14 So Ioab & the people that *were* with him, drew nigh before the Syrians, vnto the battell; and they fled before him.

15 And when the children of Ammon saw that the Syrians were fledde, they likewise fledde before Abishai his brother, and entred into the citie. Then Ioab came to Ierusalem.

16 ¶ And when the Syrians sawe that they were put to the worse before Israel, they sent messengers, and drew foorth the Syrians, that *were* beyond the ‖ Riuer: and ‖ Shophach the captaine of the host of Hadarezer, *went* before them.

17 And it was told Dauid, and hee gathered all Israel, and passed ouer Iordane, and came vpon them, and set *the battell* in aray against them: so when Dauid had put the battell in aray against the Syrians, they fought with him.

18 But the Syrians fledde before Israel, and Dauid slew of the Syrians seuen thousand men, *which fought* in charets, and fourty thousand footmen, and killed Shophach the captaine of the hoste.

19 And when the seruants of Hadarezer sawe that they were put to the worse before Israel, they made peace with Dauid, and became his seruants: neither would the Syrians helpe the children of Ammon any more.

‖ *i. Euphrates.*
‖ *Or, Shobach, 2. sam. 10. 16.*

CHAP. XX.

1 Rabbah is besieged by Ioab, spoiled by Dauid, and the people thereof tortured. 4 Three gyants are slaine in three seuerall ouerthrowes of the Philistines.

AND * it came to passe, that † after the yeere was expired, at the time that kings goe out *to battell*, Ioab led foorth the power of the armie, and wasted the countrey of the children of Ammon, and came and besieged Rabbah (but Dauid taried at Ierusalem,) and Ioab smote Rabbah, and destroyed it.

* 2. Sam. 11. 1.
† *Heb. at the returne of the yeere.*

2 And Dauid * tooke the crowne of *their king* from off his head, and found it † to weigh a talent of gold, and *there were* precious stones in it, and it was set vpon Dauids head; and hee brought also exceeding much spoile out of the citie.

* 2. Sam. 12. 26.
† *Heb. the weight of.*

3 And he brought out the people that *were* in it, and cut them with sawes and with harrowes of yron, and with axes: euen so dealt Dauid with all the cities of the children of Ammon. And Dauid and all the people returned to Ierusalem.

4 ¶ And it came to passe after this, * that there ‖ arose warre at ‖ Gezer with the Philistines, at which time Sibbechai the Hushathite, slew Sippai, that was of the children of ‖ the gyant: & they were subdued.

* 2. Sam. 21. 18.
‖ *Or, continued, Heb. stood.*
‖ *Or, Gob.*

5 And there was warre againe with the Philistines, and Elhanan the son of ‖ Iair, slew Lahmi the brother of Goliath the Gittite, whose speare-staffe was like a weauers beame.

‖ *Or, Rapha.*
‖ *Called also Iaare-oregim 2 sam. 21. 19*

6 And yet againe * there was warre at Gath, where was a man † of *great* stature, whose fingers and toes *were* foure & twentie, sixe *on each hand*, and sixe *on each foot*. And he also was † the sonne of the gyant.

* 2. Sam. 21. 20.
† *Heb. a man of measure.*

7 But when he ‖ defied Israel, Ionathan the sonne of ‖ Shimea, Dauids brother, slew him.

† *Heb. borne to the giant, or Rapha.*
‖ *Or, reproched.*
‖ *Called Shammah, 1 Sam. 16. 9.*

8 These were borne vnto the gyant in Gath, and they fell by the hand of Dauid, and by the hand of his seruants.

CHAP. XXI.

1 Dauid tempted by Satan, forceth Ioab to number the people. 5 The number of the people being brought, Dauid repenteth of it. 9 Dauid hauing three plagues propounded by Gad, chuseth the pestilence. 14 After the death of seuenty thousand, Dauid by repentance preuenteth the destruction of Ierusalem. 18 Dauids by Gads direction, purchaseth Ornans threshing floore, where hauing built an altar, God giueth a signe of his fauour by fire, and stayeth the plague 28 Dauid sacrificeth there, being restrained from Gibeon by feare of the Angell.

AND * Satan stood vp against Israel, & prouoked Dauid to number Israel.

* 2. Sam. 24. 1, &c.

2 And Dauid said to Ioab, and to the rulers of the people, Goe, number Israel from Beer-sheba euen to Dan: and bring the number of them to me, that I may know *it*.

3 And Ioab answered, The LORD make his people an hundred times so many moe as they be: but, my lord the king, are they not all my lords seruants? why then doth my lord require this thing? why will he be a cause of trespasse to Israel?

4 Neuerthelesse, the kings word preuailed against Ioab: wherefore Ioab departed, and went throughout all Israel, and came to Ierusalem.

5 ¶ And Ioab gaue the summe of the number of the people vnto Dauid: and all they of Israel were a thousand thousand, and an hundred thousand men that drew sword: and Iudah was foure hundred threescore and tenne thousand, that drew sword.

6 But Leui and Beniamin counted hee not among them: for the kings word was abominable to Ioab.

† *Heb. And it was euill in the eyes of the LORD concerning this thing.*

7 † And God was displeased with this thing, therefore he smote Israel.

8 And

* 2. Sam. 24. 10. 8 And Dauid ſaid vnto God, *I haue ſinned greatly, becauſe I haue done this thing: but now, I beſeech thee, doe away the iniquitie of thy ſeruant, for I haue done very foolishly.

9 ¶ And the LORD ſpake vnto Gad, Dauids Seer, ſaying,

10 Goe and tell Dauid, ſaying, Thus † *Heb ſtretch out.* ſaith the LORD, I † offer thee three things, chooſe thee one of them, that I may doe *it* vnto thee.

11 So Gad came to Dauid, & ſaid vnto † *Heb, take to thee.* him, Thus ſaith the LORD, † Chooſe thee

12 Either three yeeres famine, or three moneths to bee deſtroyed before thy foes (while that the ſword of thine enemies ouertaketh *thee*) or elſe three dayes the ſword of the LORD, euen the peſtilence in the land, and the Angell of the LORD deſtroying throughout all the coaſts of Iſrael. Now therefore aduiſe thy ſelfe, what word I ſhall bring againe to him that ſent me.

13 And Dauid ſaid vnto Gad, I am in a great ſtrait. Let me fall now into the hand || *Or, may.* of the LORD (for very || great *are* his mercies,) but let mee not fall into the hand of man.

14 ¶ So the LORD ſent peſtilence vpon Iſrael: & there fell of Iſrael, ſeuenty thouſand men.

* 2 Sam. 24. 16. 15 And God ſent an* Angel vnto Ieruſalem to deſtroy it: and as he was deſtroying, the LORD beheld, and hee repented him of the euill, and ſaid to the Angel that deſtroyed, It is ynough, ſtay now thine hand. And the Angel of the LORD ſtood by the threſhing flore of || Ornan the Iebuſite. || *Or, Aravnah, 2. ſam. 24 18.*

16 And Dauid lift vp his eyes, and ſawe the Angel of the LORD ſtand betweene the earth & the heauen, hauing a drawen ſword in his hand ſtretched out ouer Ieruſalem. Then Dauid and the Elders of Iſrael, who were clothed in ſackecloth, fell vpon their faces.

17 And Dauid ſaid vnto God, Is it not I *that* commanded the people to bee numbred? euen I it is that haue ſinned, & done euill indeed, but as for theſe ſheepe, what haue they done? Let thine hand, I pray thee, O LORD my God, be on me, and on my fathers houſe, but not on thy people, that they ſhould be plagued.

* 2. Chro. 3 1. 18 ¶ Then the * Angell of the LORD commanded Gad to ſay to Dauid, that Dauid ſhould goe vp and ſet vp an Altar vnto the LORD, in the threſhing floore of Ornan the Iebuſite.

19 And Dauid went vp at the ſaying of Gad, which he ſpake in the Name of the LORD.

20 || And Ornan turned backe and ſaw the Angel, and his foure ſonnes with him, hid themſelues. Now Ornan was threſhing wheate. || *Or, when Ornan turned backe, and ſaw the Angel,* then he *and his foure ſons with him, hid themſelues.*

21 And as Dauid came to Ornan, Ornan looked and ſaw Dauid, and went out of the threſhing floore, and bowed himſelfe to Dauid with his face to the ground.

22 Then Dauid ſaid to Ornan, † Grant mee the place of *this* threshing floore, that I may build an Altar therein vnto the LORD: thou ſhalt grant it me for the full price, that the plague may be ſtayed from the people. † *Heb. giue.*

23 And Ornan ſaid vnto Dauid, Take *it* to thee, and let my lord the king do that which *is* good in his eyes. Loe, I giue *thee* the oxen *alſo* for burnt offerings, and the threſhing inſtruments for wood, and the wheate for the meate offering, I giue it all.

24 And king Dauid ſaid to Ornan, nay, but I will verily buy it for the full price: for I will not take that which *is* thine for the LORD, nor offer burnt offerings without coſt.

25 So * Dauid gaue to Ornan for the place, ſixe hundred ſhekels of gold by weight. * 2 Sam. 24. 24.

26 And Dauid built there an Altar vnto the LORD, & offered burnt offrings, and peace offrings, and called vpon the LORD, and hee anſwered him from heauen by fire vpon the Altar of burnt offering.

27 And the LORD commaunded the Angell, and he put vp his ſword againe in to the ſheath thereof.

28 ¶ At that time, when Dauid ſawe that the LORD had anſwered him in the threſhing floore of Ornan the Iebuſite, then he ſacrificed there.

29 For the tabernacle of the LORD which Moſes made in the wilderneſſe, and the Altar of the burnt offering *were* at that ſeaſon, in the high place at * Gibeon: * Chap. 16. 39. 2. Chron. 1. 3. 1. king. 3. 4.

30 But Dauid could not goe before it to enquire of God; for he was afraid, becauſe of the ſword of the Angell of the LORD.

CHAP. XXII.

1 Dauid foreknowing the place of the Temple, prepareth abundance for the building of it. 6 He inſtructeth Solomon in Gods promiſe, and his duty in building the Temple. 17 He chargeth the Princes to aſſiſt his ſonne.

THen Dauid ſaid, This is the houſe of the LORD God, and this *is* the Altar of

of the burnt offering for Israel.

2 And Dauid commanded to gather together the strangers that *were* in the land of Israel: & he set masons to hew wrought stones to build the house of God.

3 And Dauid prepared yron in abundance for the nailes for the doores of the gates, and for the ioynings, and brasse in abundance without weight.

4 Also Cedar trees in abundance: for the Zidonians, and they of Tyre, brought much Cedar wood to Dauid.

* Chap. 29. 1 5 And Dauid said, * Solomon my son *is* young and tender, and the house *that is* to be builded for the LORD, *must be* exceeding magnificall, of fame and of glorie throughout all countreys: I wil *therefore* now make preparation for it. So Dauid prepared abundantly before his death.

6 ¶ Then he called for Solomon his sonne, and charged him to build an house vnto the Name of the LORD my God.

7 And Dauid said to Solomon; My sonne, as for me, it was in my mind to build an house vnto the Name of the LORD my God.

* Chap. 28. 3. 2 sam. 7. 13. 8 But the word of the LORD came to me, saying, * Thou hast shed blood abundantly, and hast made great warres: thou shalt not build an house vnto my Name, because thou hast shed much blood vpon the earth in my sight.

9 Behold, a sonne shall bee borne to thee, who shall be a man of rest, and I will giue him rest from all his enemies round about: for his name shall be || Solomon, and I will giue peace and quietnesse vnto Israel in his dayes.

|| That is, peaceable. 10 He shal build a house for my Name, and he shall be my sonne, and I *will be* his father, and I will establish the throne of his kingdome ouer Israel for euer.

11 Now my sonne, The LORD bee with thee, and prosper thou, and build the house of the LORD thy God, as hee hath said of thee.

12 Onely the LORD giue thee wisedome and vnderstanding, and giue thee charge concerning Israel, that thou mayest keepe the Law of the LORD thy God.

13 Then shalt thou prosper, if thou takest heede to fulfill the Statutes and Iudgements which the LORD charged Moses with, concerning Israel: be strong, and of good courage, dread not, nor be dismayed.

|| Or, in my poverty. 14 Now behold, || in my trouble I haue prepared for the house of the LORD an hundred thousand talents of gold, and a thousand thousand talents of siluer, and of brasse and yron without * weight: (for it is in abundance) timber also and stone haue I prepared, and thou mayest adde thereto.

* As vers. 3. 15 Moreouer, *there are* workemen with thee in abundance, hewers, and || workers of stone and timber, and all manner of cunning men for euery maner of worke:

|| That is, Masons and Carpenters. 16 Of the gold, the siluer, and the brasse, and the yron, *there is* no number. Arise therefore, and be doing, and the LORD be with thee.

17 ¶ Dauid also cõmanded all the Princes of Israel to help Solomõ his son, *saying*,

18 *Is* not the LORD your God with you? & hath he *not* giuen you rest on euery side? for hee hath giuen the inhabitants of the land into mine hand, & the land is subdued before the LORD, and before his people.

19 Now set your heart and your soule to seeke the LORD your God: arise therfore, and build yee the Sanctuary of the LORD God, to bring the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD, and the holy vessels of God, into the house that is to be built to the Name of the LORD.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 *Dauid in his old age maketh Solomon king.* 2 *The number and distribution of the Leuites.* 7 *The families of the Gershonites.* 12 *The sonnes of Kohath.* 21 *The sons of Merari.* 24 *The office of the Leuites.*

* Chap. 28. 5 SO * when Dauid was old and full of dayes, he made Solomon his sonne king ouer Israel.

2 ¶ And hee gathered together all the Princes of Israel, with the Priests, and the Leuites.

* Num 4. 3. 3 Now the Leuites were numbred frõ the age of thirty * yeeres and vpward: and their number, by their polles, man by man, was thirty and eight thousand.

|| Or, to ouersee. 4 Of which, twenty and foure thousand *were* || to set forward the worke of the house of the LORD: and sixe thousand *were* Officers and Iudges.

5 Moreouer, foure thousand *were* porters, and foure thousand praised the LORD with the instruments which I made (*said Dauid*) to praise *therewith*.

* Exod. 6, 16. 1. chron. 6. 1. &c. 2. chron. 8. 14. and 29 25. † Heb. diuisions. 6 And * Dauid diuided them into † courses among the sonnes of Leui, *namely* Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.

* Chap. 26. 21. || Or, Libni, chap. 6. 17. 7 ¶ Of the * Gershonites *were* || Laadan, and Shimei.

8 The sonnes of Laadan, the chief *was* Iehiel, and Zetham, and Ioel, three.

9 The

9 The ſonnes of Shimei: Shelomith, and Haziel, and Haran, three. Theſe *were* the chiefe of the fathers of Laadan.

10 And the ſonnes of Shimei *were* Iahath, ‖ Zina, and Ieuſh, and Beriah. Theſe foure *were* the ſonnes of Shimei.

‖ *Or, Ziza, verſ. 11.*

11 And Iahath was the chiefe, and Ziza the ſecond: but Ieuſh and Beriah † had not many ſons: therefore they were in one reckning, according to *their* fathers houſe.

† *Heb. did not multiply ſonnes.*

12 ¶ The ſonnes of Kohath: Amram, Izhar, Hebron, and Vzziel, foure.

13 The ſons of * Amram: Aaron and Moſes: and * Aaron was ſeparated, that he ſhould ſanctifie the moſt holy things, hee and his ſonnes for euer, to burne *incenſe* before the LORD, to miniſter vnto him, and to bleſſe in his name for euer.

* Exod. 6.20
* Exod. 28. heb. 5.4.

14 * Now concerning Moſes the man of God, his ſonnes were named of the tribe of Leui.

* Exod. 2.22

15 The ſonnes of Moſes *were*: * Gerſhom and Eliezer.

* Exo. 18.3,4

16 Of the ſonnes of Gerſhom Shebuel *was* the chiefe.

* Chap. 26. 25.

17 And the ſons of Eliezer *were*: * Rehabiah ‖ the chiefe. And Eliezer had none other ſonnes: but the ſonnes of Rehabiah † were very many.

‖ *Or, the firſt.*
† *Heb. were highly multiplyed.*

18 Of the ſonnes of Izhar, Shelomith the chiefe.

19 Of the ſonnes of Hebron, Ieriah the firſt, Amariah the ſecond, Iahaziel the third, and Iekamiam the fourth.

20 Of the ſonnes of Vzziel: Michah the firſt, and Ieſiah the ſecond.

21 ¶ The ſonnes of Merari: Mahli and Muſhi. The ſons of Mahli: Eleazar & Kiſh.

22 And Eleazar died, and had no ſons but daughters: and their ‖ brethren the ſonnes of Kiſh tooke them.

‖ *Or, kinſmen.*

23 The ſonnes of Muſhi: Mahli, and Eder, and Ierimoth, three.

24 ¶ Theſe *were* the ſonnes of * Leui after the houſe of their fathers, *euen* the chiefe of the fathers, as they were counted by number of names by their polles, that did the worke for the ſeruice of the houſe of the LORD, from the age of * twenty yeeres and vpward.

* Num. 10. 24.
* Num. 1.3.

25 For Dauid ſayd, The LORD God of Iſrael hath giuen reſt vnto his people, ‖ *that* they may dwell in Ieruſalem for euer.

‖ *Or, and he dwelleth in Ieruſalem, &c.*

26 And alſo vnto the Leuites: they ſhall no *more* cary the Tabernacle, nor any veſſels of it for the ſeruice thereof.

27 For by the laſt words of Dauid, the Leuites *were* † numbred from twenty yeeres old, and aboue:

† *Heb. in number.*

28 Becauſe † their office was to waite on the ſons of Aaron, for the ſeruice of the houſe of the LORD, in the courts, and in the chambers, and in the purifying of all holy things, and the worke of the ſeruice of the houſe of God:

† *Heb. their ſtation was at the hand of the ſonnes of Aaron.*

29 Both for the * ſhew-bread, and for the fine floure for meate offering, and for the vnleauened cakes, and for *that which is baked* in the ‖ panne, and for *that which* is fryed, & for all maner of meaſures & ſize:

* Chap 9.29 &c. Ieuit. 6. 21.
‖ *Or, flat plate.*

30 And to ſtand euery morning to thank and prayſe the LORD, and likewiſe at Euen:

31 And to offer all burnt ſacrifices vnto the LORD in the Sabbaths, in the new moones, and on the ſet feaſts, by number, according to the order commanded vnto them continually before the LORD:

32 And that they ſhould keep the charge of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and the charge of the holy place, and the charge of the ſons of Aaron their brethren, in the ſeruice of the houſe of the LORD.

CHAP. XXIIII.

1 The diuiſions of the ſonnes of Aaron by lot into foure and twentie orders. 20 The Kohathites, 27 and the Merarites diuided by lot.

NOw *theſe* are the diuiſions of the ſons of Aaron. * The ſonnes of Aaron: Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar.

* Leuit 10 4.

2 But Nadab and Abihu died * before their father, and had no children: Therefore Eleazar and Ithamar executed the Prieſts office.

* Num. 3. 4. and 26.60.

3 And Dauid diſtributed them, both Zadok of the ſonnes of Eleazar, and Ahimelech of the ſonnes of Ithamar, according to their offices in their ſeruice.

4 And there were moe chief men found of the ſons of Eleazar, then of the ſons of Ithamar: & *thus* were they diuided. Among the ſons of Eleazar there were ſixteen chief men of the houſe of their fathers, and eight among the ſonnes of Ithamar according to the houſe of their fathers.

5 Thus were they diuided by lot, one ſort with another; for the gouernours of the Sanctuarie, and gouernours of the houſe of God, were of the ſonnes of Eleazar, and of the ſonnes of Ithamar.

6 And Shemaiah the ſonne of Nathanael the Scribe, *one* of the Leuites, wrote them before the King and the Princes, and Zadok the Prieſt, and Ahimelech the ſon of Abiathar, and *before* the chiefe of the

fathers of the Priests and Leuites: one † principal household being taken for Eleazar, and one taken for Ithamar.

† *Heb. house of the father.*

7 Now the first lot came foorth to Iehoiarib: the second to Iedeiah,

8 The third to Harim, the fourth to Seorim,

9 The fifth to Malchiiah, the sixth to Miiamin,

10 The seuenth to Hakkoz, the eighth to * Abiiah,

* Luk. 1.5.

11 The ninth to Ieshua, the tenth to Shecaniah,

12 The eleuenth to Eliashib, the twelfth to Iakim,

13 The thirteenth to Huppah, the fourteenth to Ieshebeab,

14 The fifteenth to Bilgah, the sixteenth to Immer,

15 The seuenteenth to Hezir, the eighteenth to Aphses,

16 The nineteenth to Pethahiah, the twentieth to Iehezekel,

17 The one and twentieth to Iachin, the two and twentieth to Gamul,

18 The three & twentieth to Delaiah, the foure and twentieth to Maaziah.

19 These *were* the orderings of them in their seruice to come into the house of the LORD, according to their maner, vnder Aaron their father, as the LORD God of Israel had commanded him.

20 ¶ And the rest of the sonnes of Leui *were* these: of the sonnes of Amram, Shubael: of the sons of Shubael, Iedeiah.

21 Concerning Rehabiah, of the sons of Rehabiah, the first *was* Isshiah.

22 Of the Izharites, Shelomoth: of the sons of Shelomoth, Iahath.

23 And the sonnes *of* * *Hebron*, Ieriah *the first*, Amariah the second, Iahaziel the third, Iekameam the fourth.

* Chap. 23. 19. and 26. 31.

24 Of the sonnes of Vzziel, Michah: of the sonnes of Michah, Shamir.

25 The brother of Michah *was* Isshiah: of the sonnes of Isshiah, Zechariah.

26 The sonnes of Merari *were* Mahli and Mushi: the sons of Iaaziah, Beno.

27 ¶ The sonnes of Merari by Iaaziah, Beno, and Shoham, and Zaccur, and Ibri.

28 Of Mahli *came* Eleazar, who had no sonnes.

29 Concerning Kish: the sonne of Kish was Ierahmeel.

30 The sonnes also of Mushi, Mahli, and Eder, and Ierimoth. These *were* the sonnes of the Leuites after the house of their fathers.

31 These likewise cast lots ouer against their brethren the sonnes of Aaron, in the presence of Dauid the king, & Zadok and Ahimelech, and the chiefe of the fathers of the Priests & Leuites, euen the principal fathers ouer against their yonger brethren.

CHAP. XXV.

1 *The number and offices of the singers.* 8 *Their diuision by lot, into foure and twenty orders.*

MOreouer Dauid and the captaines of the hoste separated to the seruice of the sonnes of Asaph, and of Heman, and of Ieduthun, who should prophesie with harpes, with psalteries, and with cymbals: and the number of the workemen, according to their seruice, was:

2 Of the sonnes of Asaph: Zaccur, and Ioseph, and Nethaniah, and Asarelah, the sonnes of Asaph vnder the hands of Asaph, which prophesied † according to the order of the king.

|| *Otherwise called Iesharelah, ver* 14.

† *Heb. by the hand of the king.*

3 Of Ieduthun: the sonnes of Ieduthun, Gedaliah, and || Zeri, and Iesaiah, Hashabiah, and Mattithiah, || sixe, vnder the hands of their father Ieduthun, who propheſied with a harpe, to giue thankes and to prayse the LORD.

|| *Or, Izri, ver.* 11.

|| *With Shimei mentioned ver.* 17.

4 Of Heman: the sonnes of Heman, Bukkiah, Mattaniah, || Vzziel, || Shebuel, & Ierimoth, Hananiah, Hanani, Eliatha, Giddalti, and Romamti-Ezer, Ioshbekashah, Mallothi, Hothir, *and* Mahazioth:

|| *Or, Azareel, ver.* 18.

|| *Or, Shubael, vers.* 20.

5 All these were the sons of Heman the kings Seer in the || words of God, to lift vp the horne. And God gaue to Heman fourteene sonnes and three daughters.

|| *Or, matters.*

6 All these were vnder the hands of their father, for song *in* the house of the LORD with cymbals, psalteries & harpes, for the seruice of the house of God, † according to the kings order, to Asaph, Ieduthun, and Heman.

† *Heb. by the hands of the king.*

7 So the number of them, with their brethren that were instructed in the songs of the LORD, *euen* all that were cunning, *was* two hundred, foureſcore and eight.

8 ¶ And they cast lots ward against *ward*, as well the small as the great, the teacher as the scholler.

9 Now the first lot came foorth for Asaph to Ioseph, the second to Gedaliah, who with his brethren & sons *were* twelue:

10 The third to Zaccur, *he*, his sonnes, and his brethren *were* twelue:

11 The fourth to Izri, *he*, his sonnes and

and his brethren *were* twelue:
12 The fift to Nethaniah, *he*, his sons and his brethren *were* twelue:
13 The sixt to Bukkiah, *he*, his sons and his brethren *were* twelue:
14 The seuenth to Iesharelah, *he*, his sonnes and his brethren *were* twelue:
15 The eight to Iehaiah, *he*, his sons and his brethren *were* twelue:
16 The ninth to Mattaniah, *he*, his sons and his brethren *were* twelue:
17 The tenth to Shimei, *he*, his sonnes and his brethren *were* twelue:
18 The eleuenth to Azareel, *he*, his sons and his brethren *were* twelue:
19 The twelfth to Hathabiah, *he*, his sonnes and his brethren, *were* twelue:
20 The thirteenth to Shubael, *he*, his sons and his brethren *were* twelue:
21 The fourteenth to Mattithiah, *he*, his sonnes and his brethren, *were* twelue:
22 The fifteenth to Ierimoth, *he*, his sons and his brethren *were* twelue:
23 The sixteenth to Hananiah, *he*, his sons and his brethren, *were* twelue:
24 The seuenteenth to Ioshbekashah, *he*, his sons and his brethren *were* twelue:
25 The eighteenth to Hanani, *he*, his sons and his brethren *were* twelue:
26 The nineteenth to Mallothi, *he*, his sons and his brethren *were* twelue:
27 The twentieth to Eliathah, *he*, his sons and his brethren *were* twelue:
28 The one and twentieth to Hothir, *he*, his sons and his brethren *were* twelue:
29 The two and twentieth to Giddalti, *he*, his sons and his brethren *were* twelue:
30 The three & twentieth to Mahazioth, *he*, his sons & his brethren *were* twelue:
31 The foure and twentieth to Romamti-Ezer, *he*, his sonnes and his brethren *were* twelue.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 *The diuisions of the porters.* 13 *The gates assigned by lot.* 20 *The Leuites that had charge of the treasures.* 29 *Officers and Iudges.*

CONcerning the diuisions of the porters: of the Korhites *was* ‖ Meshelemiah the sonne of Kore, of the sonnes of ‖ Asaph.

‖ *Or, Shelemiah, ver.* 14 ‖ *Or, Abiasaph, chap.* 9. 19. & 6. 37.

2 And the sons of Meshelemiah *were* Zechariah the first born, Iediael the secõd, Zebadiah the third, Iathniel the fourth.
3 Elam the fifth, Iehohanan the sixth, Elioenai the seuenth.
4 Moreouer, the sonnes of Obed-Edom *were* Shemaiah the first borne, Iehozabad the second, Ioah the third, & Sacar the fourth, and Nethaneel the fifth.
5 Ammiel the sixt, Issachar the seuẽth, Peulthai the eighth: for God blessed ‖ him.

‖ That is, *Obed-Edom, as chap.* 13. 14.

6 Also vnto Shemaiah his sonne were sonnes borne, that ruled throughout the house of their father: for they *were* mighty men of valour.
7 The sonnes of Shemaiah: Othni, and Rephael, and Obed, Elzabad, whose brethren were strong men; Elihu, and Semachiah.
8 All these of the sonnes of Obed-Edom: they and their sonnes and their brethren, able men for strength for the seruice, *were* threescore and two of Obed-Edom.
9 And Meshelemiah *had* sonnes and brethren, strong men, eighteene.
10 Also Hosah of the children of Merari, had sonnes: Simri the chiefe, (for *though* he was not the first borne, yet his father made him the chiefe)
11 Hilkiah the second, Tebaliah the third, Zechariah the fourth: all the sonnes and brethren of Hosah, *were* thirteene.
12 Among these were the diuisions of the porters, *euen* among the chiefe men, hauing wards one against another, to minister in the house of the LORD.
13 ¶ And they cast lots ‖ as well the small as the great, according to the house of their fathers for euery gate.

‖ *Or, aswell, for the small as for the great*

14 And the lot Eastward fell to ‖ Shelemiah; then for Zechariah his sonne (a wise counseller:) they cast lots, and his lot came out Northward.

‖ *Called Meshelemiah, ver.* 1.

15 To Obed-Edom Southward, and to his sons, the house of † Asuppim.

† *Heb. gatherings.*

16 To Shuppim and Hosa, *the lot came fourth* Westward with the gate Shallecheth, by the causey of the going ‖ vp, ward against ward.

‖ *See* 1. *King.* 10. 4. 2. *chron.* 9. 4. 11.

17 Eastward *were* sixe Leuites, Northward foure a day, Southward foure a day, and toward Asuppim two *and* two.
18 And Parbar Westward, foure at the causey, *and* two at Parbar.
19 These *are* the diuisions of the porters among the sonnes of Kore, and among the sonnes of Merari.
20 ¶ And of the Leuites, Ahiiah *was* ouer the treasures of the house of God, and ouer the treasures of the † dedicate things.

† *Heb. holy things.*

21 As concerning the sonnes of ‖ Laadan: the sons of the Gershonite Laadan, chiefe fathers; *euen* of Laadan the Gershonite, *were* ‖ Iehieli.

‖ *Or, Libni, chap.* 6. 17. ‖ *Or, Iehiel, chap.* 23 8.

22 The ſonnes of Iehieli, Zetham, and Ioel his brother, *which were* ouer the treaſures of the houſe of the LORD.

23 Of the Amramites, *and* the Izharites, the Hebronites, *and* the Vzzielites:

24 And Shebuel the ſon of Gerſhom, the ſon of Moſes, *was* ruler of the treaſures.

25 And his brethren by Eliezer: Rehabiah his ſonne, and Ieſhaiah his ſonne, and Ioram his ſonne, and Zichri his ſonne, and Shelomith his ſonne.

26 Which Shelomith and his brethren, were ouer all the treaſures of the dedicate things; which Dauid the king and the chief fathers, the captaines ouer thouſands and hundreds, and the captaines of the hoſte had dedicated.

27 † Out of the ſpoyles wonne in battels, did they dedicate to maintaine the houſe of the LORD.

28 And all that Samuel the Seer, and Saul the ſonne of Kiſh, and Abner the ſon of Ner, and Ioab the ſonne of Zeruiah had dedicated, and whoſoeuer had dedicated any thing, it *was* vnder the hand of Shelomith and of his brethren.

29 ¶ Of the Izharites, Chenaniah and his ſonnes, *were* for the outward buſines ouer Iſrael, for Officers and Iudges.

30 *And* of the Hebronites, Haſhabiah and his brethren, men of valour, a thouſand and ſeuen hundred, *were* † officers among them of Iſrael on this ſide Iorden weſtward in all buſines of the LORD, and in the ſeruice of the king.

31 Among the Hebronites *was* Ierijah the chiefe, *euen* among the Hebronites, according to the generations of his fathers: in the fourtieth yeere of the reigne of Dauid, they were ſought for, and there were found among them mighty men of valour, at Iazer of Gilead.

32 And his brethren, men of valor, were two thouſand and ſeuen hundred chiefe fathers, whom King Dauid made rulers ouer the Reubenites, the Gadites, and the halfe tribe of Manaſſeh, for euery matter perteyning to God, and † affaires of the king.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 The twelue Captaines, for euery ſeuerall moneth. 16 The Princes of the twelue Tribes. 23 The numbring of the people is hindred. 25 Dauids ſeuerall Officers.

NOw the children of Iſrael after their number, *to wit*, the chiefe fathers and captaines of thouſands and hundreds, and their officers that ſerued the king in any matter of the courſes, which came in, and went out moneth by moneth, throughout all the moneths of the yeere, of euery courſe *were* twenty and foure thouſand.

2 Ouer the firſt courſe for the firſt moneth *was* Iaſhobeam the ſonne of Zabdiel, and in his courſe *were* twentie and foure thouſand.

3 Of the children of Perez, *was* the chiefe of all the captaines of the hoſte, for the firſt moneth.

4 And ouer the courſe of the ſecond moneth was ‖ Dodai an Ahohite, and of his courſe was Mikloth alſo the ruler: In his courſe *likewiſe were* twentie and foure thouſand.

5 The third captaine of the hoſte for the third moneth *was* Benaiah the ſonne of Iehoiada a ‖ chiefe Prieſt, and in his courſe *were* twenty and foure thouſand.

6 This *is that* Benaiah, *who was* * mightie among the thirtie, and aboue the thirty: and in his courſe *was* Amizabad his ſonne.

7 The fourth *captaine* for the fourth moneth *was* Aſahel the brother of Ioab, and Zebadiah his ſonne after him: and in his courſe *were* twentie and foure thouſand.

8 The fifth *captaine* for the fifth moneth *was* Shamhuth the Izrahite: and in his courſe *were* twenty and foure thouſand.

9 The ſixt *captaine* for the ſixt month, *was* Ira the ſon of Ikkeſh the Tekoite: & in his courſe *were* twenty and foure thouſand.

10 The ſeuenth *captaine* for the ſeuenth month *was* Helez the Pelonite, of the children of Ephraim: and in his courſe *were* twentie and foure thouſand.

11 The eighth *captaine* for the eighth month, *was* Sibbecai the Huſhathite, of the Zarhites: and in his courſe *were* twentie and foure thouſand.

12 The ninth *captaine* for the ninth moneth, *was* Abiezer the Anetothite, of the Beniamites: & in his courſe *were* twentie and foure thouſand.

13 The tenth *captaine* for the tenth moneth, *was* Maharai the Netophathite, of the Zarhites: and in his courſe *were* twentie and foure thouſand.

14 The eleuenth *captaine* for the eleuenth moneth *was* Benaiah the Pirathonite, of the children of Ephraim: and in his courſe *were* twentie and foure thouſand.

15 The twelfth *captaine* for the twelfth moneth, *was* ‖ Heldai the Netophathite, of Othniel: and in his courſe *were* twenty and foure thouſand.

16 ¶ Fur-

‖ *Heb. out of the battels and ſpoiles.*

† *Heb. ouer the charge.*

† *Heb. things.*

‖ *Or, Dodo, 2. Sam. 23. 9.*

‖ *Or, principall officer.*

* *2. Sam. 23. 20, 22, 23 & 1. chron. 11. 24.*

‖ *Or, Heled, chap. 11. 30.*

16 ¶ Furthermore, ouer the tribes of Israel: The Ruler of the Reubenites *was* Eliezer the sonne of Zichri: of the Simeonites, Shephatiath the son of Maachah.

17 Of the Leuites: Hashabiah the son of Kemuel; of the Aaronites, Zadok.

18 Of Iudah, Elihu, *one* of the brethren of Dauid: of Issachar, Omri the sonne of Michael.

19 Of Zebulun, Ishmaiah the sonne of Obadiah: of Naphtali, Ierimoth the son of Azriel.

20 Of the children of Ephraim, Hoshea the son of Azazziah: of the halfe tribe of Manasseh, Ioel the son of Pedaiah.

21 Of the halfe tribe of Manasseh in Gilead, Iddo the sonne of Zechariah: of Beniamin, Iaasiel the sonne of Abner.

22 Of Dan, Azariel the sonne of Ieroham: These *were* the princes of the tribes of Israel.

23 ¶ But Dauid tooke not the number of them from twentie yeeres old and vnder: because the LORD had said, hee would increase Israel like to the starres of the heauens.

24 Ioab the sonne of Zeruiah began to number, *but he finished not, because there fell wrath for it against Israel, neither †was the number put in the account of the Chronicles of King Dauid.

25 ¶ And ouer the Kings treasures, *was* Azmaueth the sonne of Adiel: and ouer the store-houses in the fields, in the cities, and in the villages, and in the castles, *was* Iehonathan the sonne of Vzziah.

26 And ouer them that did the worke of the field, for tillage of the ground, *was* Ezri the sonne of Chelub.

27 And ouer the Vineyards, *was* Shimei the Ramathite: † ouer the increase of the vineyards for the wine cellars, was Sabdi the Ziphmite.

28 And ouer the Oliue trees, and the Sycomore trees that *were* in the low plains, *was* Baal-hanan the Gederite: and ouer cellars of oyle *was* Ioash.

29 And ouer the herds that fed in Sharon, *was* Shetrai the Sharonite: and ouer the herds that *were* in the valleys, *was* Shaphat the sonne of Adlai.

30 Ouer the camels also, *was* Obil the Ishmaelite: and ouer the asses, *was* Iehdeiah the Meronothite.

31 And ouer the flockes, *was* Iaziz the Hagerite. All these *were* the Rulers of the substance which *was* king Dauids.

32 Also Ionathan Dauids vncle, was a counseller, a wise man, and a || Scribe: and Iehiel the || sonne of Hachmoni, *was* with the kings sonnes.

33 And Ahitophel *was* the kings counseller, and Hushai the Archite, *was* the kings companion.

34 And after Ahitophel, *was* Iehoiada the sonne of Benaiah, and Abiathar: and the general of the kings army *was* Ioab.

|| *Or, secretarie.*
|| *Or, Hachmonite.*

CHAP. XXVIII.

¶ *Dauid in a solemne assembly, hauing declared Gods fauour to him, and promise to his sonne Solomon, exhorteth them to feare God. 9 20. He encourageth Solomon to build the Temple. 11 Hee giueth him patternes for the forme, and gold and siluer for the materials.*

AND Dauid assembled all the Princes of Israel, the Princes of the tribes, and the captaines of the companies that ministred to the king by course: and the captaines ouer the thousands, and captaines ouer the hundreds, and the stewards ouer all the substance and || possession of the king, and of his sonnes, with the || officers, and with the mighty men, and with all the valiant men, vnto Ierusalem.

|| *Or, cattell.*
|| *Or, Eunuchs.*

2 Then Dauid the king stood vp vpon his feete, and said, Heare me, my brethren, and my people: As for me, I had in mine heart to build an house of rest for the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD, and for the * footstoole of our God, and had made ready for the building.

* 2.Sam.7.5, 13. 1.kin. 5, 5. 1.chro. 22.8.

3 But God said vnto mee, Thou shalt not build an house for my Name, because thou *hast beene* a man of warre, and hast shed † blood.

† *Heb. bloods.*

4 Howbeit, the LORD God of Israel chose me before all the house of my father, to be king ouer Israel for euer: for he hath chosen * Iudah to be the ruler; and of the house of Iudah, the house of my father; and among the sonnes of my father, hee liked me to make *me* king ouer all Israel:

* Gen. 49. 8. 1 sam. 16. 13 psal. 78. 67.

5 * And of all my sons (for the LORD hath giuen me many sonnes) he hath chosen Solomon my sonne, to sit vpon the throne of the kingdome of the LORD ouer Israel.

* Chap. 23. 1

6 And he said vnto me, *Solomon thy sonne, he shal build my house & my courts: for I haue chosen him to be my sonne, and I will be his father.

*2.Sam.7.13 2.chron.1.9.

7 Moreouer, I will establish his kingdome for euer, if he be † constant to doe my commandements and my iudgments, as at this day.

† *Heb. strong.*

8 Now therefore in the sight of all

* 1.Chro. 21 7. 2 sam. 24. 5. &c.
† *Heb. ascended.*

† *Heb. ouer that which was of the vineyards.*

Israel, the congregation of the LORD & in the audience of our God, keepe and seeke for all the commandements of the LORD your God, that ye may possesse this good land, and leaue it for an inheritance for your children after you, for euer.

9 ¶ * And thou, Solomon my sonne, know thou the God of thy father, and serue him with a perfit heart, and with a willing mind: for the LORD searcheth all hearts, & vnderstandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts: if thou seek him, he will be found of thee, but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for euer.

10 Take heed now, for the LORD hath chosen thee to build an house for the Sanctuary: be strong and doe *it*.

11 ¶ Then Dauid gaue to Solomon his son the patterne of the porch, and of the houses thereof, and of the treasuries thereof, and of the vpper chambers thereof, and of the inner parlours thereof, and of the place of the Mercie-seate.

12 And the patterne † of all that he had by the spirit, of the courts of the house of the LORD, and of all the chambers round about, of the treasuries of the house of God, & of the treasuries of the dedicate things:

13 Also for the courses of the Priests & the Leuites, and for all the worke of the seruice of the house of the LORD, & for al the vessels of seruice in the house of the LORD.

14 *He gaue* of gold by weight, for *things* of gold, for all instruments of all manner of seruice: siluer also for all instruments of siluer, by weight, for all instruments of euery kind of seruice:

15 Euen the weight for the Candlesticks of gold, and for their lampes of gold, by weight for euery candlesticke, and for the lampes thereof: and for the Candlestickes of siluer by weight, *both* for the Candlestick and also for the lampes thereof, according to the vse of euery candlesticke.

16 And by weight *he gaue* gold for the tables of shew-bread, for euery table, and likewise siluer for the tables of siluer.

17 Also pure gold for the flesh-hookes, and the bowles, and the cups: and for the golden basins *he gaue* gold by weight, for euery basin; and likewise siluer by weight, for euery basin of siluer.

18 And for the Altar of incense, refined gold by weight; and gold for the patterne of the charet of the * Cherubims, that spread out *their wings*, and couered the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD.

19 All this, *said Dauid*, the LORD made me vnderstand in writing by *his* hand vpon me, *euen* all the workes of this patterne.

20 And Dauid said to Solomon his son, Be strong, and of good courage and doe *it*: feare not, nor be dismayed, for the LORD God, *euen* my God, *will be* with thee; hee will not faile thee, nor forsake thee, vntill thou hast finished all the worke for the seruice of the house of the LORD.

21 And behold, the courses of the Priests & the Leuites, *euen they shall be* with thee for all the seruice of the house of God, and there *shall be* with thee for all manner of workmanship, euery willing skilful man, for any maner of seruice: also the Princes and all the people *will be* wholy at thy commandement.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 Dauid by his example and intreaty, 6 causeth the Princes and people to offer willingly. 10 Dauids thanksgiuing and prayer. 20 The people hauing blessed God and sacrificed, make Solomon King. 26 Dauids reigne and death.

FVrthermore, Dauid the king said vnto all the congregation, Solomon my son, *whom* alone God hath chosen, *is* yet * young & tender, & the worke *is* great: for the palace *is* not for man, but for the LORD God.

2 Now I haue prepared with all my might for the house of my God, the gold for *things to be made* of gold, the siluer for *things* of siluer, and the brasse for *things* of brasse, the yron for *things* of yron, & wood for *things* of wood, onix stones, & stones to be set, glistering stones, & of diuers colours, and all maner of precious stons, and marble stones in abundance.

3 Moreouer, because I haue set my affection to the house of my God, I haue of mine owne proper good, of gold and siluer, *which* I haue giuen to the house of my God, ouer and aboue all that I haue prepared for the holy house:

4 *Euen* three thousand talents of gold, of the gold of * Ophir, and seuen thousand talents of refined siluer, to ouerlay the wals of the houses withall.

5 The gold for *things* of gold, and the siluer for *things* of siluer, and for all maner of worke *to be made* by the hands of Artificers. And who then is willing † to consecrate his seruice this day vnto the LORD?

6 ¶ Then the chiefe of the fathers and Princes of the tribes of Israel, and the captaines of thousands and of hundreds, with the rulers ouer the kings worke, offered willingly,

7 And

* 1. Sam. 16. 7. psal. 139. 2. and 7 9. ier. 11. 20. & 17. 10. and 20. 12.

† *Heb. of all that was with him.*

* 1. Sam. 4. 4. 1 king. 6. 23 &c.

* Cha. 22. 5.

* 1 King 9. 28.

† *Heb. to fill his hand.*

7 And gaue for the seruice of the house of God, of gold fiue thousand talents, and ten thousand drammes: and of siluer tenne thousand talents: and of brasse, eighteene thousand talents: and one hundred thousand talents of yron.

8 And they with whom precious stones were found, gaue them to the treasure of the house of the LORD, by the hand of Iehiel the Gershonite.

9 Then the people reioyced, for that they offered willingly, because with perfect heart they offered willingly to the LORD: and Dauid the king also reioyced with great ioy.

10 ¶ Wherfore Dauid blessed the LORD before all the Congregation: and Dauid said, Blessed *be* thou, LORD God of Israel our father, for euer and euer.

11 Thine, O LORD, *is* the greatnes, and the power, and the glorie, and the victorie, and the maiestie: for all *that is* in the heauen and in the earth, *is thine*: thine *is** the kingdome, O LORD, and thou art exalted as head aboue all.

12 Both riches and honour come of thee, and thou reignest ouer all, and in thine hand *is* power and might, & in thine hand *it is* to make great, & to giue strength vnto all.

13 Now therefore, our God, we thanke thee, and prayse thy glorious Name.

14 But who *am* I, and what *is* my people, that we should † be able to offer so willingly after this sort? for all things *come* of thee, & of † thine own haue we giuen thee.

15 For we *are* strangers before thee, and soiourners, as *were* all our fathers: *Our dayes on the earth *are* as a shadow, and there *is* none † abiding.

16 O LORD our God, all this store that we haue prepared to build thee an house for thine holy Name, commeth of thine hand, and *is* all thine owne.

17 I know also, my God, that thou *triest the heart, and hast pleasure in vprightnesse. As for me, in the vprightnesse of mine heart I haue willingly offered all these things: and now haue I seene with ioy, thy people which are † present here, to offer willingly vnto thee.

18 O LORD God of Abraham, Isaac and of Israel our fathers, keepe this for euer in the imagination of the thoughts of the heart of thy people, and ‖ prepare their heart vnto thee:

19 And giue vnto Solomon my sonne a perfect heart to keepe thy Commaundements, thy testimonies, & thy statutes, and to doe all *these things*, and to build the pallace, *for* the which I haue made prouision.

20 ¶ And Dauid said to all the Congregation: Now blesse the LORD your God. And all the Congregation blessed the LORD God of their fathers, and bowed downe their heads, and worshipped the LORD, and the king.

21 And they sacrificed sacrifices vnto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings vnto the LORD on the morrow after that day, euen a thousand bullockes, a thousand rams, *and* a thousand lambes, with their drinke offerings, and sacrifices in abundance for all Israel:

22 And did eate and drinke before the LORD on that day with great gladnesse, and they made Solomon the sonne of Dauid, king the second time, and * anoynted *him* vnto the LORD to be the chief gouernour, and Zadok to be Priest.

23 Then Solomon sate on the throne of the LORD, as king in stead of Dauid his father, and prospered, and all Israel obeyed him.

24 And all the Princes and the mighty men, and all the sons likewise of king Dauid, † submitted themselues vnto Solomon the king.

25 And the LORD magnified Solomon exceedingly in the sight of all Israel, and * bestowed vpon him *such* royall maiestie, as had not beene on any king before him in Israel.

26 ¶ Thus Dauid the sonne of Iesse, reigned ouer all Israel.

27 And the time that hee reigned ouer Israel, *was* fortie yeeres. Seuen yeeres reigned hee in Hebron, and thirtie and three yeeres reigned he in Ierusalem.

28 And he died in a good old age, ful of dayes, riches and honour: and Solomon his sonne reigned in his stead.

29 Now the acts of Dauid the king first and last, behold, thy *are* written in the ‖ booke of Samuel the Seer, and in the † booke of Nathan the Prophet, and in the booke of Gad the Seer,

30 With all his reigne and his might, and the times that went ouer him, and ouer Israel, and ouer all the kingdomes of the countreys.

* Mat. 6. 13. 1. tim. 1. 17. apoc. 5. 13.

† *Heb. retaine or obtaine strength.*

† *Heb. of thine hand.*

* Psal. 39. 12 & 90. 9. heb. 11. 13. 1. pet. 2. 11.

† *Heb. expectation.*

* Cha. 28. 9 1. Sam. 16. 7.

† *Heb. found.*

‖ *Or, stablish.*

* 1. King. 1. 33.

† *Heb gaue the hand vnder Solomon.*

* 1. King. 3. & 3. 2. chron. 1. 12. eccles. 2. 9.

‖ *Or, historie.*

† *Heb. words.*

THE SECOND BOOKE OF the Chronicles.

CHAP. I.

1 The solemne offering of Solomon at Gibeon. 7 Solomons choise of wisedome ublessed by God. 13 Solomons strength and wealth.

ANd Solomon the son of Dauid was strengthened in his kingdome, *and the LORD his God *was* with him and magnified him exceedingly.

2 Then Solomon spake vnto al Israel, to the captaines of thousands, and of hundreds, and to the Iudges, and to euery gouernor in al Israel, the chief of the fathers.

3 So Solomon and all the Congregation with him, went to the high place that *was* at * Gibeon, for there was the Tabernacle of the Congregation of God, which Moses the seruant of the LORD had made in the wilderneſſe.

4 * But the Arke of God had Dauid brought vp from Kiriath-iearim, to *the place which* Dauid had prepared for it: for he had pitched a tent for it at Ierusalem.

5 Moreouer, * the brasen Altar that Bezaleel the sonne of Vri, the son of Hur, had made, || he put before the Tabernacle of the LORD: and Solomon & the Congregation sought vnto it.

6 And Solomon went vp thither to the brasen Altar before the LORD, which *was* at the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and offered a thousand burnt offerings vpon it.

7 ¶ In that night did God appeare vnto Solomon, and said vnto him; Aske what I shall giue thee.

8 And Solomon said vnto God, Thou hast shewed great mercie vnto Dauid my father, and hast made * mee to reigne in his stead:

9 Now, O LORD God, let thy promise vnto Dauid my father be established: * for thou hast made mee king ouer a people, † like the dust of the earth in multitude.

10 Giue * me now wisedome & knowledge, that I may goe out and come in before this people. For who can iudge this thy people, *that is* so great?

11 And God said to Solomon, Because this was in thine heart, and thou hast not asked riches, wealth, or honour, nor the life of thine enemies, neither yet hast asked long life; but hast asked wisdome and knowledge for thy selfe, that thou mayest iudge my people, ouer whom I haue made thee King:

12 Wisedome and knowledge is granted vnto thee, and I will giue thee riches, and wealth, and honour, such as * none of the kings haue had, that haue beene before thee, neither shal there any after thee haue the like.

13 ¶ Then Solomon came *from his iourney* to the high place that *was* at Gibeon, to Ierusalem, from before the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and reigned ouer Israel.

14 * And Solomon gathered charets and horsemen: and hee had a thousand and foure hundred charets, and twelue thousand horsemen, which hee placed in the charet-cities, and with the king at Ierusalem.

15 * And the king † made siluer and gold at Ierusalem *as plenteous* as stones, and Cedar trees made hee as the Sycomore trees, that *are* in the vale for abundance.

16 * And † Solomon had horses brought out of Egypt, and linnen yarne: the Kings merchants receiued the linnen yarne at a price.

17 And they fetcht vp and brought foorth out of Egypt, a charet for sixe hundred shekels of siluer, and an horse for an hundred and fiftie: and so brought they out horses for all the kings of the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria, † by their meanes.

CHAP. II.

1 and 17 Solomons labourers for the building of the Temple. 3 His embassage to Huram for workemen and prouision of stuffe. 11 Huram sendeth him a kind answer.

ANd Solomon determined to build an house for the Name of the LORD, and an house for his kingdome.

2 And Solomon told out threescore and tenne thousand men to beare burdens, and fourescore thousand to hewe in the mountaine, and three thousand and sixe hundred to ouersee them.

3 ¶ And Solomon sent to || Huram the king of Tyre, saying, As thou diddest deale

* 1. King. 2. 46.

* 1. King. 3. 4. 2. Chron. 1. 3. and 2. 2.

* 2. Sam. 6. 2, 17.

* Exod. 38. 1

|| *Or, was there.*

* 1. Chron. 28. 5.

* 1. King. 3. 9.

† *Heb. much as the dust of the earth.*

* 1. King. 3. 11, 12. num. 27. 17.

* 1. Chron. 29. 25. eccles. 2 9. 2. chro. 9. 22.

* 1. King. 10 26. &c. and 4. 26.

* 1. King. 10. 26. 2. chron 9. 27, 28.

† *Heb. gaue.*

* 1. King 10. 28. 2. chro 9 28.

† *Heb. the going foorth of the horses which was Solomons.*

† *Heb by their hand.*

|| *Or, Hiram, 1. King. 5. 1.*

deale with Dauid my father, and diddest send him Cedars to builde him an house to dwell therein, *euen so deale with me.*

4 Behold, I build an house to the name of the LORD my God, to dedicate *it* to him, and to burne before him † sweet incense, and for the continuall shew-bread, and for the burnt offerings morning and euening, on the Sabbaths, and on the new Moones, and on the solemne feasts of the LORD our God. This *is an ordinance* for euer to Israel.

† *Heb. incense of spices.*

5 And the house which I build *is* great: for great *is* our God aboue all gods.

6 *But who † is able to build him an house, seeing the heauen, and heauen of heauens cannot conteine him? who am I then that I should build him an house? saue onely to burne sacrifice before him?

* 1. King. 8. 27. 2. chro. 6. 18.

† *Heb. hath restrained, or obtained strength.*

7 Send me now therefore a man, cunning to worke in gold and in siluer, and in brasse, and in yron, and in purple and crimson, and blew, and that can skill to † graue, with the cunning men that *are* with mee in Iudah and in Ierusalem, whom Dauid my father did prouide.

† *Heb to graue grauings.*

8 Send me also Cedar trees, firre trees, and ‖ Algume trees, out of Lebanon: (for I know that thy seruants can skill to cut timber in Lebanon) and behold, my seruants *shall be* with thy seruants.

‖ *Or, Almuggim. 2. King. 10. 11.*

9 Euen to prepare me timber in abundance: for the house which I am about to build, shalbe † wonderfull great.

† *Heb: great and wonderfull.*

10 And behold, I will giue to thy seruants the hewers that cut timber, twentie thousand measures of beaten wheat, and twentie thousand measures of barley, and twenty thousand baths of wine, and twentie thousand baths of oyle.

11 ¶ Then Huram the king of Tyre answered in writing, which he sent to Solomon: Because the LORD hath loued his people, he hath made thee King ouer them.

12 Huram said moreouer, Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel that made heauen and earth, who hath giuen to Dauid the King a wise son, † indued with prudence and vnderstanding, that might build an house for the LORD, and an house for his kingdome.

† *Heb. knowing prudence and vnderstanding.*

13 And now I haue sent a cunning man (indued with vnderstanding) of Huram my fathers:

14 The sonne of a woman of the daughters of Dan, and his father *was* a man of Tyre, skilfull to worke in gold and in siluer, in brasse, in yron, in stone and in timber, in purple, in blew, and in fine linnen, and in crimson: also to graue any maner of graning, and to finde out euery deuice which shall bee put to him, with thy cunning men, and with the cunning men of my lord Dauid thy father.

15 Now therfore the wheat and the barley, the oile & the wine, which my lord hath spoken of, let him send vnto his seruants:

16 And we will cut wood out of Lebanon, † as much as thou shalt need, and wee will bring it to thee in flotes by sea to † Ioppa, and thou shalt cary it vp to Ierusalem.

† *Heb. according to all thy need.*

† *Heb Iapho.*

17 ¶ *And Solomon numbred all † the strangers that *were* in the land of Israel, after the numbring wherewith Dauid his father had numbred them: and they were found an hundred and fiftie thousand, and three thousand and six hundred.

* As Ver. 3.

† *Heb. the men the strangers.*

18 And he set * threescore and ten thousand of them *to be* bearers of burdens, and fourescore thousand *to bee* hewers in the mountaine, and three thousand & sixe hundred ouerseers to set the people a worke.

* As it is ver. 1.

CHAP. III.

1 *The place and time of building the Temple.* 3 *The measure and ornaments of the house.* 11 *The Cherubims.* 14 *The vaile and pillars.*

THen * Solomon began to build the house of the LORD at Ierusalem in Mount Moriah, ‖ where *the LORD* appeared vnto Dauid his father, in the place that Dauid had prepared in the threshing floore of ‖ Ornan the Iebusite.

* 1. Kin. 6. 1, &c.

‖ *Or, which was seene of Dauid his father.*

‖ *Or, Araunah, 2. Sam. 24. 18. 1. Chr. 21. 18.*

2 And he began to build in the second *day* of the second moneth, in the fourth yeere of his reigne.

3 ¶ Now these *are the things* * *wherein* Solomon was † instructed for the building of the house of God. The length by cubites after the first measure *was* threescore cubites, and the breadth twentie cubites.

* 1. King. 6. 2.

† *Hebr. founded.*

4 And the * porch that *was* in the front *of the house*, the length *of it was* according to the breadth of the house, twentie cubits, and the height *was* an hundred and twenty: and he ouerlaid it within, with pure gold.

* 1. King. 6. 3

5 And the greater house he fieled with firre tree, which he ouerlayd with fine gold, and set thereon palme trees and chaines.

6 And hee † garnished the house with precious stones for beauty, and the gold *was* gold of Paruaim.

† *Hebr couered.*

7 He ouerlaid also the house, the beames, the postes and the walles thereof, and the doores thereof with gold, and graued Cherubims on the walles.

8 And

8 And he made the most holy house, the length whereof was, according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubites, and the breadth thereof twenty cubites: and he ouerlayd it with fine gold *amounting* to sixe hundred talents.

9 And the weight of the nailes was fiftie shekels of golde: and he ouerlaide the vpper chambers with gold.

10 And in the most holy place he made two Cherubims of ‖ image worke, and ouerlaide them with gold.

‖ *Or, (as some thinke) of moueable worke.*

11 ¶ And the wings of the Cherubims *were* twenty cubits long: *one* wing of the one *Cherub was* sixe cubits, reaching to the wall of the house: and the other wing was likewise sixe cubites, reaching to the wing of the other Cherub.

12 And *one* wing of the other Cherub was sixe cubites, reaching to the wall of the house: and the other wing was sixe cubites also, ioyning to the wing of the other Cherub.

13 The wings of these Cherubims spread themselues fourth twentie cubites: and they stood on their feete, and their faces *were* ‖ inward.

‖ *Or toward the house.*

14 ¶ And he made the *vaile of blue and purple, and crimson and fine linnen, and † wrought Cherubims thereon.

* *Mat. 27. 51.*

† *Heb. caused to ascend.*

15 Also he made before the house* two pillars of thirtie and sixe cubites† high, and the chapiter that was on the top of each of them, was sixe cubites.

* *Iere 52. 21. 1. king 7. 15.*

† *Hebr. long.*

16 And he made chaines, *as* in the Oracle, and put *them* on the heads of the pillars, and made an hundred pomegranates, and put *them* on the chaines.

17 And he *reared vp the pillars before the Temple, one on the right hand, and the other on the left, and called the name of that on the right hand, ‖ Iachin, and the name of that on the left, ‖ Boaz.

* *1. King. 7. 21.*

‖ *That is he shall establish.* ‖ *That is, in it is strength.*

CHAP. IIII.

1 The Altar of brasse. 2 The molten Sea vpon twelue oxen. 6 The ten lauers, candlesticks, and tables. 9 The courts and the instruments of brasse. 19 The instruments of gold.

MOreouer hee made an Altar of brasse, twentie cubites the length thereof, and twenty cubits the breadth thereof, and ten cubites the height thereof.

2 ¶ *Also hee made a molten Sea of ten cubites, † from brim to brim, round in compasse, and sixe cubits the height thereof, and a line of thirty cubites did compasse it round about.

* *1. King. 7. 23. &c.*

† *Hebr. from his brim, to his brim.*

3 * And vnder it *was* the similitude of oxen, which did compasse it round about: ten in a cubite compassing the Sea round about. Two rowes of oxen *were* cast, when it was cast.

* *1. King. 7. 24.*

4 It stood vpon twelue oxen: three looking toward the North, and three looking toward the West, and three looking toward the South, and three looking toward the East: and the Sea *was set* aboue vpon them, and all their hinder parts were inward.

5 And the thicknes of it *was* an hand bredth, & the brim of it like the work of the brim of a cup, ‖ with flowers of Lillies *and* it receiued *and* held three thousand baths.

‖ *Or, like a Lillie flower.*

6 ¶ And he made also ten lauers, and put sixe on the right hand, and sixe on the left, to wash in them: such things as they offred for the † burnt offring, they washed in them, but the Sea was for the Priestes to wash in.

† *Hebr. the worke of burnt offering.*

7 And hee made ten candlesticks of gold according to their forme, and set *them* in the Temple, sixe on the right hand, and sixe on the left.

8 Hee made also ten tables, and placed *them* in the Temple, sixe on the right side, and sixe on the left: and hee made an hundred ‖ basens of gold.

‖ *Or, bowels.*

9 ¶ Furthermore, hee made the court of the Priests, and the great court, & doores for the court, and ouerlayd the doores of them with brasse,

10 And he set the Sea on the right side of the East end, ouer against the South.

11 And Huram made the pots, and the shouels, and the ‖ basens, and Huram † finished the worke that hee was to make for king Solomon for the house of God:

‖ *Or, bowels,* † *Hebr. finished to make.*

12 *To wit*, the two pillars, and the pommels, and the chapiters, which *were* on the top of the two pillars, and the two wreathes to couer the two pommels of the chapiters, which *were* on the top of the pillars:

13 And foure hundred Pomegranates on the two wreathes: two rowes of Pomegranats on each wreath, to couer the two pommels of the chapiters, which *were* † vpon the pillars.

† *Hebr. vpon the face.*

14 Hee made also bases; and ‖ lauers made hee vpon the bases.

‖ *Or, caldrons.*

15 One Sea, and twelue oxen vnder it.

16 The pots also and the shouels: and the fleshhookes, and all their instruments, did Huram his father make to King Solomon for the house of the LORD, of † bright brasse.

† *Hebr. made bright, or scoured.*

17 In

† Hebr. thicknesses of the ground.

17 In the plaine of Iordan did the king cast them, in the † clay-grounde, betweene Succoth and Zeredathah.

18 Thus Solomon made all these vessels in great abundance: for the weight of the brasse could not be found out.

19 ¶ And Solomon made all the vessels, that *were* for the house of God, the golden Altar also, & the tables whereon the Shewbread *was set*.

20 Moreouer the candlesticks with their lampes, that they should burne after the maner, before the Oracle, of pure gold.

21 And the flowers and the lampes, and the tongs *made he* of golde, *and* that † perfect gold.

† Hebr. perfection of gold. ‖ Or, bowles.

22 And the snuffers and the ‖ basens, and the spoones, and the censers, of pure golde. And the entry of the house, the inner doores thereof for the most Holy place, and the doores of the house of the Temple, *were* of gold.

CHAP. V.

1 The dedicated treasures. 2 The solemne induction of the Arke into the oracle. 11 God being praised, giueth a visible signe of his fauour.

THus all the worke that Solomon made for the house of the LORD, was finished: * and Solomon brought in all the things that Dauid his father had dedicated; and the siluer, and the golde, and all the instruments, put he among the treasures of the house of God.

*1. King 7. 51.

2 ¶ * Then Solomon assembled the Elders of Israel, & all the heads of the Tribes, the chiefe of the fathers of the children of Israel vnto Ierusalem, to bring vp the Arke of the couenant of the LORD, out of the citie of Dauid, which *is* Zion.

* 1. King. 8. 1. &c.

3 Wherefore all the men of Israel assembled themselues vnto the King in the feast, which *was* in the seuenth moneth.

4 And all the Elders of Israel came, and the Leuites tooke vp the Arke.

5 And they brought vp the Arke, & the tabernacle of the Congregation and al the holy vessels that *were* in the tabernacle these did the Priests & the Leuits bring vp.

6 Also King Solomon and all the congregation of Israel that were assembled vnto him before the Arke, sacrificed sheepe and oxen, which could not be tolde nor numbred for multitude.

7 And the priests brought in the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD vnto his place, to the Oracle of the house into the most holy place, *euen* vnder the wings of the Cherubims.

8 For the Cherubims spread forth *their* wings ouer the place of the Arke, and the Cherubims couered the arke and the staues thereof, aboue.

9 And they drew out the staues of the Arke, that the ends of the staues were seene from the Arke before the Oracle, but they were not seene without. And there ‖ it is vnto this day.

‖ Or, they are there, as 1. king. 8. 8.

10 *There was* nothing in the Arke saue the two tables which Moses * put *therein* at Horeb, ‖ when the LORD made *a couenant* with the children of Israel, when they came out of Egypt.

* Deut. 10. 2, 5. ‖ Or, where.

11 ¶ And it came to passe when the priests were come out of the holy place (for all the Priestes that were † present were sanctified, *and* did not *then* wait by course:

† Heb. found.

12 * Also the Leuites which were the singers, all of them of Asaph, of Heman, of Ieduthun, with their sonnes and their brethren, being arayed in white linnen hauing cymbals, and psalteries, and harpes, stood at the East ende of the altar, and with them an hundred and twentie Priests, sounding with trumpets)

*1. Chron. 24 5.

13 It came euen to passe, as the trumpetters and singers were as one, to make one sound to be heard in praising and thanking the LORD: and when they lift vp their voice with the trumpets, and cymbals, and instruments of musicke, and praised the LORD, *saying*, * For he *is* good, † his mercy *endureth* for euer: that *then* the house was filled with a cloude, *euen* the house of the LORD.

* Psal. 136.

14 So that the Priests could not stand to minister by reason of the cloud: for the glory of the LORD had filled the house of God.

CHAP. VI.

1 Solomon hauing blessed the people, blesseth God. 12 Solomons prayer in the consecration of the Temple, vpon the brazen scaffold.

THen * said Solomon, The LORD hath said that he would dwell in the * thicke darknesse.

* 1. King. 8. 12, &c. * Leuit. 16. 2

2 But I haue built an house of habitation for thee, & a place for thy dwelling for euer.

3 And the king turned his face & blessed the whole Congregation of Israel, (and all the Congregation of Israel stood)

4 And he said, Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel, who hath with his hands fulfilled that which he spake with his mouth to my father Dauid, saying,

5 Since the day that I brought foorth my people out of the land of Egypt, I chose

chose no citie among all the tribes of Israel to build an house in, that my Name might be there, neither chose I any man to be a ruler ouer my people Israel:

6 But I haue chosen Ierusalem, that my name might be there, and haue chosen Dauid to be ouer my people Israel:

*2.Sam.7. 2.1.chro.22 2v

7 Now *it was in the heart of Dauid my father to build an house for the Name of the LORD God of Israel.

8 But the LORD saide to Dauid my father: Forasmuch as it was in thine heart to build an house for my Name, thou diddest well in that it was in thine heart.

9 Notwithstanding thou shalt not build the house, but thy sonne which shall come foorth out of thy loynes, he shall build the house for my Name.

10 The LORD therefore hath performed his word that hee hath spoken: for I am risen vp in the roome of Dauid my father, and am set on the throne of Israel, as the LORD promised, & haue built the house for the Name of the LORD God of Israel.

11 And in it haue I put the Arke, wherein *is* the Couenant of the LORD, that hee made with the children of Israel.

12 ¶ And hee stood before the Altar of the LORD, in the presence of all the Congregation of Israel, and spread foorth his handes:

†Hebr. the length thereof, &c.

13 (For Solomon had made a brasen scaffold of fiue cubits † long, and fiue cubits broad, and three cubites high, and had set it in the midst of the Court, and vpon it hee stood, and kneeled downe vpon his knees, before all the Congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands towards heauen.)

*Exod 15. 11.

14 And said, O LORD God of Israel, * there *is* no God like thee in the heauen, nor in the earth, which keepest couenant, and *shewest* mercy vnto thy seruants, that walke before thee with all their hearts,

15 Thou which hast kept with thy seruant Dauid my father, that which thou hast promised him: and spakest with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled it with thine hand, as it is this day.

*2.Sam.7.12 1.king. 2. 4. and 6.12. † Hebr. there shall not a man be cut off. * Psal. 132. 12.

16 Now therefore O LORD God of Israel, keepe with thy seruant Dauid my father, that which thou hast promised him, saying, * There shall not † faile thee a man in my sight, to sit vpon the throne of Israel: * yet so, that thy children take heede to their way to walke in my Law, as thou hast walked before me.

17 Now then, O LORD God of Israel let thy word be verified, which thou hast spoken vnto thy seruant Dauid.

18 (But wil God in very deed dwell with men on the earth? * Behold, heauen, and the heauen of heauens cannot conteine thee: how much lesse this house which I haue built?)

* Chap. 2.6. esay 66. 1. actes 7.49.

19 Haue respect therfore to the prayer of thy seruant, and to his supplication, O LORD my God, to hearken vnto the cry and the prayer which thy seruant prayeth before thee:

20 That thine eyes may bee open vpon this house day and night, vpon the place whereof thou hast sayd, that thou wouldest put thy Name there, to hearken vnto the prayer, which thy seruant prayeth ‖ towards this place.

‖ Or, in this place.

21 Hearken therfore vnto the supplications of thy seruant, and of thy people Israel, which they shall † make towards this place: heare thou from thy dwelling place, euen from heauen; and when thou hearest, forgiue.

† Hebr. pray.

22 ¶ If a man sinne against his neighbour, † and an oath bee laid vpon him, to make him sweare, and the oath come before thine altar in this house:

† Heb. and he require an oath of him.

23 Then heare thou from heauen, and doe, and iudge thy seruants by requiting the wicked, by recompensing his way vpon his owne head, and by iustifying the righteous, by giuing him according to his righteousnesse.

24 ¶ And if thy people Israel ‖ be put to the worse before the enemy, because they haue sinned against thee, and shall returne and confesse thy Name, and pray & make supplication before thee ‖ in this house:

‖ Or, be smitten.

‖ Or, towards

25 Then heare thou from the heauens, and forgiue the sinne of thy people Israel, and bring them againe vnto the land which thou gauest to them, and to their fathers.

26 ¶ When the * heauen is shut vp, and there is no raine, because they haue sinned against thee: *yet* if they pray towards this place, and confesse thy Name, and turne from their sinne, when thou dost afflict them:

*1.King.17. 1.

27 Then heare thou from heauen, and forgiue the sinne of thy seruants, and of thy people Israel; when thou hast taught them the good way, wherein they should walke, and send raine vpon the land, which thou hast giuen vnto thy people for an inritance.

28 ¶ If there * bee dearth in the land, if there

*Chap 20.9

there be pestilence, if there be blasting, or mil-dew, locusts or caterpillars; if their enemies beliege them in the † cities of their land: whatsoeuer sore, or whatsoeuer sickenes there *be:*

29 *Then* what prayer, *or* what supplication soeuer shall be made of any man, or of all thy people Israel, when euery one shall know his own sore and his owne griefe, and shall spread forth his hands ‖ in this house:

30 Then heare thou from heauen thy dwelling place, and forgiue, and render vnto euery man according vnto all his wayes, whose heart thou knowest (for thou onely *knowest the hearts of the childrē of men:)

31 That they may feare thee, to walke in thy wayes † so long as they liue† in the land which thou gauest vnto our fathers.

32 ¶Moreouer concerning the stranger *which is not of thy people Israel, but is come from a farre countrey for thy great Names sake, and thy mightie hand, and thy stretched out arme: if they come and pray in this house:

33 Then heare thou from the heauens, euen from thy dwelling place, & do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for; that all people of the earth may know thy Name, and feare thee, as doth thy people Israel, and may know that ‡ this house which I haue built, is called by thy Name.

34 If thy people goe out to warre against their enemies by the way that thou shalt send them, and they pray vnto thee toward this City which thou hast chosen and the house which I haue built for thy Name:

35 Then heare thou from the heauens their prayer and their supplication, and maintaine their ‖ cause.

36 If they sinne against thee (for *there is* *no man which sinneth not) and thou be angry with them, and deliuer them ouer before their enemies, † & they cary them away captiues vnto a land far off or neere:

37 Yet *if* they † bethinke themselues in the land whither they are caried captiue, & turne and pray vnto thee in the land of their captiuitie, saying, We haue sinned, wee haue done amisse and haue dealt wickedly:

38 If they returne to thee with all their heart, and with all their soule, in the land of their captiuitie, whither they haue caried them captiues, and pray toward their land which thou gauest vnto their fathers, and *toward* the citie which thou hast chosen and toward the house which I haue built for thy Name:

39 Then heare thou from the heauens, *euen* from thy dwelling place, their prayer and their supplications, and maintaine their ‖ cause, and forgiue thy people, which haue sinned against thee.

40 Now, my God, let (I beseech thee) thine eyes be open, and let thine eares be attent † vnto the prayer *that is made* in this place.

41 Now * therefore arise, O LORD, God, into thy resting place, thou, and the Arke of thy strength: Let thy Priestes O LORD God, be clothed with saluation, and let thy Saints reioyce in goodnesse.

42 O LORD God, turne not away the face of thine anointed: remember the mercies of Dauid thy seruant.

CHAP. VII.

1 God hauing giuen testimonie to Solomons prayer by fire from heauen, and glory in the Temple, the people worship him. 4 Solomons solemne sacrifice. 8 Solomon hauing kept the feast of Tabernacles and the feast of the Dedication of the Altar, dismisseth the people. 12 God appearing to Solomon, giueth him promises vpon cōdition.

NOw when Solomon had made an ende of praying, the * fire came downe from heauen, and consumed the burnt offering, and the sacrifices, and the glory of the LORD filled the house.

2 And the Priests could not enter into the house of the LORD, because ỹ glory of the LORD had filled the LORDS house.

3 And when all the children of Israel saw how the fire came downe, and the glory of the LORD vpon the house, they bowed themselues with their faces to the ground vpon the pauement, and worshipped, and praised the LORD, *saying,* For he *is* good, for his mercy *endureth* for euer.

4 ¶ Then the King and all the people, offered sacrifices before the LORD.

5 And King Solomon offered a sacrifice of twentie and two thousand ỹ oxen, and an hundred & twenty thousand sheep. So the King and all the people dedicated the house of God.

6 * And the Priestes waited on their offices: the Leuites also with instruments of musicke of the LORD, which Dauid the King had made to praise the LORD, because his mercy *endureth* for euer, when Dauid praised † by their ministerie: and the Priests sounded trumpets before them, and all Israel stood.

7 Moreouer Solomon hallowed ỹ middle of the Court, that *was* before the house of the LORD: for there hee offered burnt offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings, because

† *Hebr. in the Land of their gates.*

‖ *Or, toward this house.*

* 1. Chron. 28. 9.

† *Hebr. all the dayes which.* † *Heb. vpon the face of the land*

* Iohn 12. 20. acts. 8. 27.

† *Heb. thy Names called vpon this house.*

‖ *Or, right.*

* Pron 20. 9 Eccles. 7. 21. Iames 3. 2. 1. Iohn 1. 8.

† *Hebr. they that take them captiues carie them away.* † *Hebr. bring back to their heart.*

‖ *Or, right.*

† *Hebr. to the prayer of this place.*

* Psal. 132. 9.

* 1. King. 8 54. &c. Leuit. 9. 24.

* 1. Chron. 15. 16.

† *Heb. by their hand.*

because the brasen Altar which Solomon had made, was not able to receiue the burnt offrings, and the meat offrings, and the fat.

8 ¶ Also at the same time Solomon kept the feast seuen dayes, and all Israel with him, a very great Congregation, from the entring in of Hamath, vnto the *Riuer of Egypt.

*Iosh. 13. 3.

9 And in the eight day they made † a solemne assembly: for they kept the dedication of the Altar seuen dayes, and the feast seuen dayes.

†Hebr. a restraint.

10 And on the three and twentieth day of the seuenth moneth, he sent the people away into their tents, glad and merry in heart for the goodnesse that the LORD had shewed vnto Dauid, and to Solomon, and to Israel his people.

11 Thus * Solomon, finished the house of the LORD, and the Kings house: and al that came into Solomons heart to make in the house of the LORD, and in his owne house he prosperously effected.

*1. King. 9. 1. &c.

12 ¶ And the LORD appeared to Solomon by night, and sayd vnto him, I haue heard thy prayer, * and haue chosen this place to my selfe for an house of sacrifice.

*Deut. 12. 5.

13 If I shut vp heauen that there be no raine, or if I command the locusts to deuoure the land, or if I send pestilence among my people:

†Hebr. vpon whom my Name is called.

14 If my people † which are called by my Name, shall humble themselues and pray: and seek my face, and turne from their wicked wayes: then will I heare from heauen, and will forgiue their sinne, and will heale their land.

15 Now mine eyes shall bee open, and mine * eares attent † vnto the prayer *that is made* in this place.

*Chap. 6. 40. †Hebr. to the prayer of this place.

16 For now haue *I chosen, and sanctified this house, that my Name may be there for euer: and mine eyes and mine heart shal be there perpetually.

*Chap. 6. 6.

17 And as for thee, if thou wilt walke before me, as Dauid thy father walked, and doe according to all that I haue commanded thee, and shalt obserue my Statutes, and my Iudgements:

18 Then wil I stablish the throne of thy Kingdome, according as I haue couenanted with Dauid thy father, saying, † There shall not faile thee a man to bee ruler in Israel.

*Chap. 6. 16. † Hebr. there shall not be cut off to thee.

19 * But if ye turne away and forsake my Statutes and my Commandements which I haue set before you, and shall go and serue other gods, and worship them:

*Leuit 26. 14. Deut. 28. 15.

20 Then will I plucke them vp by the roots out of my land which I haue giuen them, and this house which I haue sanctified for my Name will I cast out of my sight, and will make it to be a prouerbe, and a by-word among all nations.

21 And this house which is high, shall bee an astonishment to euery one that passeth by it; so that hee shall say; * Why hath the LORD done thus vnto this land, and vnto this house?

*Deut 29. 24. iere. 22. 8, 9.

22 And it shall bee answered, Because they forsooke the LORD God of their fathers, which brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, and laid hold on other gods, and worshipped them: and serued them: Therefore hath hee brought all this euill vpon them.

CHAP. VIII.

1 Solomons buildings. 7 The Gentiles which were left, Solomon made tributaries, but the Israelites, rulers. 11 Pharaohs daughter remooueth to her house. 12 Solomons yeerely solemne sacrifices. 14 He appointeth the Priests and Leuites to their places. 17 The Nauie fetcheth gold from Ophir.

AND * it came to passe (at the ende of twentie yeeres, wherein Solomon had built the house of the LORD, and his owne house.)

*1. King. 9. 10. &c.

2 That the cities which Huram had restored to Solomon, Solomon built them, and caused the children of Israel to dwell there.

3 And Solomon went to Hamath Zobah, and preuailed against it.

4 And hee built Tadmor in the wildernesse, and all the store-cities, which he built in Hamath.

5 Also he built Beth-horon the vpper, and Beth-horon the nether, fenced cities with walles, gates and barres:

6 And Baalath, and all the store-cities that Solomon had, and al the charet-cities, and the cities of the horsmen, and † all that Solomon desired to build in Ierusalem, and in Lebanon, and throughout all the land of his dominion.

†Heb. all the desire of Solomon, which hee desired to build.

7 ¶ As for the people that were left of the Hittites and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hiuites, and the Iebusites, which were not of Israel:

8 But of their children who were left after them in the land, whom the children of Israel consumed not; them did Solomon make to pay tribute, vntill this day.

9 But of the children of Israel did Solomon

lomon make no seruants for his worke: but they were men of warre, and chiefe of his captaines, and captaines of his charets and horsemen.

10 And these *were* the chiefe of King Solomons officers, euen two hundred and fifty, that bare rule ouer the people.

*1.King.3.1. &.7.8. 11 ¶ And Solomon * brought vp the daughter of Pharaoh, out of the city of Dauid, vnto the house that hee had built for her: for hee said, My wife shall not dwell in the house of Dauid King of Israel, because the *places* are †holy, whereunto the Arke of the LORD hath come.

†Hebr. holinesse. 12 ¶ Then Solomon offered burnt offerings vnto the LORD on the Altar of the LORD, which hee had built before the porch:

*Exod.29 23 13 Euen after a certaine rate euery * day offering according to the commandement of Moses, on the Sabbaths, and on the new Moones, and on the solemne Feasts * three times in the yere, *euen* in the feast of Vnleauened bread, and in the feast of weekes, and in the feast of Tabernacles.

*Exod.23. 14 deut.16 16. 14 ¶ And he appointed according to the order of Dauid his father, the * courses of the Priestes to their seruice, and the Leuites to their charges, to praise and minister before the Priestes, as the duety of euery day required: the * porters also by their courses, at euery gate: for † so had Dauid the man of God commanded.

*1.Chron. 24.1. *1.Chron.9. 17. †Hebr. so was the commandement of Dauid the man of God. 15 And they departed not from the commandemẽt of the king vnto the Priests and Leuits, concerning any matter or concerning the treasures:

16 Now all the worke of Solomon was prepared vnto the day of the foundation of the house of the LORD, and vntill it was finished: *so* the house of God was perfected.

||Or, Elath, deut.2,8. 17 ¶ Then went Solomon to Ezion Geber, and to ||Eloth, at the sea side in the land of Edom.

18 And Huram sent him by the hands of his seruants, shippes, and seruants that had knowledge of the sea; and they went with the seruants of Solomon to Ophir, and tooke thence foure hundred and fiftie talents of golde, and brought *them* to King Solomon.

CHAP. IX.

1 The Queene of Sheba admireth the wisedome of Solomon. 13 Solomons golde, 15 His targets. 17 The throne of Ivory. 20 His vessels. 23 His presents. 25 His chariots and horse. 26 His tributes. 29 His reigne and death.

AND * when the Queene of Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon, shee came to proue Solomon with hard questions at Ierusalem, with a very great company, and camels that bare spices, & gold in abundance, and precious stones: and when she was come to Solomon, she communed with him of all that was in her heart.

*1.King.10. 1,&c.matt. 12.42.luke 11.31. 2 And Solomon tolde her all her questions: and there was nothing hid from Solomon, which he told her not.

3 And when the Queene of Sheba had seene the wisedome of Solomon, and the house that he had built,

4 And the meate of his table, and the sitting of his seruants, and the attendance of his ministers, and their apparell, his || cup-bearers also, and their apparell, and his ascent, by which hee went vp into the house of the LORD; there was no more spirit in her.

||Or, butlers. 5 And she said to the king, It *was* a true †report which I heard in mine owne land, of thine ||actes, and of thy wisdome:

†Heb. word. ||Or, sayings. 6 Howbeit, I beleeued not their words, vntill I came, and mine eyes had seene *it*: and behold, the one halfe of the greatnesse of thy wisedome was not told me: *for* thou exceedest the fame that I heard.

7 Happy *are* thy men, and happy *are* these thy seruants, which stand continually before thee, and heare thy wisdome.

8 Blessed be the LORD thy God, which delighted in thee to set thee on his throne, to be king for the LORD thy God: because thy God loued Israel, to establish them for euer, therefore made hee thee king ouer them, to doe iudgement and iustice.

9 And shee gaue the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, & of spices great abundance, and precious stones: neither was there any such spice as the Queene of Sheba gaue king Solomon.

10 And the seruants also of Huram, and the seruants of Solomon, which brought golde from Ophir, brought Algume trees, and precious stones.

||Or; staires. Heb.the wayes. 11 And the King made *of* the Algume trees, || terrises to the house of the LORD, and to the kings palace, & harpes and psalteries for singers: and there were none such seene before in the land of Iudah.

12 And King Solomon gaue to the queene of Sheba, all her desire, whatsoeuer she asked, besides that which she had broght vnto the king: so she turned, and went away to her owne land, she and her seruants.

13 ¶ Now

13 ¶Now the weight of gold, that came to Solomon in one yeere, was sixe hundred and threescore and sixe talents of gold:

14 Besides that which chapmen and merchants brought: and all the Kings of Arabia, and ‖ gouernours of the countrie, brought golde and siluer to Solomon.

‖ Or, captaines.

15 ¶And King Solomon made two hundred targets of beaten gold: sixe hundred *shekels* of beaten gold went to one target.

16 And three hundred shields *made he* of beaten gold: three hundred *shekels* of golde went to one shield: and the King put them in the house of the forrest of Lebanon.

17 Moreouer ỹ King made a great throne of yuorie, and ouerlayd it with pure gold.

18 And *there were* sixe steps to the throne, with a footstoole of gold, *which were* fastened to the throne, and † stayes on each side of the sitting place, and two lyons standing by the stayes.

† Hebr. hands.

19 And twelue lyons stood there on the one side and on the other, vpon the sixe steps. There was not the like made in any Kingdome.

20 ¶ And all the drinking vessels of King Solomon *were* of golde, and all the vessels of the house of the forrest of Lebanon *were* o. † pure gold: ‖ none *were* of siluer; it was *not* any thing accounted of in the dayes of Solomon.

† Hebr. shut vp.
‖ Or, there was no siluer in th. m.

21 For the kings ships went to Tarshish with the seruants of Huram: euery three yeeres once came the shippes of Tarshish bringing gold, and siluer, ‖ yuorie, and apes, and peacocks.

‖ Or, elephants teeth.

22 And King Solomon passed all the Kings of the earth in riches and wisedome.

23 ¶And al the Kings of the earth sought the presence of Solomon, to heare his wisedome, that God had put in his heart.

24 And they brought euery man his present, vessels of siluer, and vessels of gold, and raiment, harneste, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate yeere by yeere.

*1. King. 4. 26.

25 ¶ And Solomon * had foure thousand stalles for horses, and charets, and twelue thousand horsemen, whom hee bestowed in the charet cities, and with the King at Ierusalem.

26 ¶And hee reigned ouer al the kings, *from the ‖ riuer, euen vnto the land of the Philistines, and to the border of Egypt.

*Gen. 15. 18.
‖ That is, Euphrates
† Hebr. gaue.

27 And the King † made siluer in Ierusalem as stones, and cedar trees made he as the Sycomore trees, that *are* in the low plaines, in abundance.

28 * And they brought vnto Solomon horses out of Egypt, and out of all lands.

*1. King. 10 28. and 2. chro. 1. 16.

29 ¶Now the rest of the *actes of Solomon first and last, *are* they not written in the † booke of Nathan the Prophet, and in the prophesie of Ahijah the Shilonite, and in the visions of *Iddo the Seer, against Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat?

*1. King. 11 41.
† Hebr. words.
* Chap. 12 15.

30 And Solomon reigned in Ierusalem ouer all Israel, fortie yeeres.

31 And Solomon slept with his fathers, and he was buried in the citie of Dauid his father, and Rehoboam his sonne reigned in his stead.

CHAP. X.

1 *The Israelites assembled at Shechem to crowne Rehoboam, by Ieroboam make a suite of relaxation vnto him.* 6 *Rehoboam, refusing the oldemens counsell, by the aduice of young men, answereth them roughly.* 16 *Terme Tribes reuolting, kill Hadoram, and make Rehoboam to flie.*

AND * Rehoboam went to Shechem: for to Shechem were al Israel come to make him king.

*1. King. 12. 1, &c.

2 And it came to passe when Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat (who *was* in Egypt, whither hee had fledde from the presence of Solomon the king) heard it, that Ieroboam returned out of Egpyt.

3 And they sent and called him. So Ieroboam and all Israel came, and spake to Rehoboam, saying,

4 Thy father made our yoke grieuous, nowe therefore ease thou somewhat the grieuous seruitude of thy father, and his heauy yoke that he put vpon vs, and we will serue thee.

5 And he said vnto them, Come againe vnto me after three dayes. And the people departed.

6 ¶And king Rehoboam tooke counsell with the old men that had stood before Solomon his father while he yet liued, saying, What counsel giue ye *me*, to returne answere to this people?

7 And they spake vnto him, saying, If thou bee kinde to this people, and please them, and speake good words to them, they will be thy seruants for euer.

8 But hee forsooke the counsell which the old men gaue him, and tooke counsell with the young men that were brought vp with him, that stood before him.

9 And he said vnto them, What aduice giue ye, that we may returne answere to this people, which haue spoken to mee, saying, Ease somewhat the yoke that thy father did put vpon vs.

10 And

10 And the yong men that were brought vp with him, spake vnto him, saying, Thus shalt thou answere the people that spake vnto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heauy, but make thou it somewhat lighter for vs: thus shalt thou say vnto them, My little finger shall be thicker then my fathers loynes.

† *Heb. laded.*

11 For where as my father † put a heauy yoke vpon you, I wil put more to your yoke: my father chastised you with whips, but I *will chastise you* with scorpions.

12 So Ieroboam and all the people came to Rehoboam on the third day, as the king bade, saying, Come againe to mee on the third day.

13 And the king answered them roughly, and king Rehoboam forsooke the counsell of the old men,

14 And answered them after the aduice of the yong men, saying, My father made your yoke heauy, but I will adde thereto: my father chastised you with whips, but I *will chastise you* with scorpions.

15 So the king hearkened not vnto the people, for the cause was of God, that the LORD might performe his word, which he spake by the * hand of Ahijah the Shilonite to Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat.

* 1. King. 11 29.

16 ¶ And when all Israel *sawe* that the king would not hearken vnto them, the people answered the king, saying, What portion *haue* wee in Dauid? and wee *haue* none inheritance in the sonne of Ieſſe: Euery man to your tents, O Israel: and now Dauid, see to thine owne house. So all Israel went to their tents.

17 But as for the children of Israel that dwelt in the cities of Iudah, Rehoboam reigned ouer them.

18 Then king Rehoboam sent Hadoram that *was* ouer the tribute, and the children of Israel stoned him with stones, that he died: but king Rehoboam † made speed to get him vp to his charet, to flee to Ierusalem.

† *Heb. strengthened himselfe.*

19 And Israel rebelled against the house of Dauid vnto this day.

CHAP. XI.

1 Rehoboam raising an armie to subdue Israel, is forbidden by Shemaiah. 5 He strengtheneth his kingdome with forts and prouision. 13 The Priests and Leuites, and such as feared God, forsaken by Ieroboam, strengthen the kingdome of Iudah. 18 The wiues and children of Rehoboam.

* 1. Kings 12. 21, &c.

AND * when Rehoboam was come to Ierusalem, he gathered of the house of Iudah and Beniamin, an hundred and foureſcore thousand chosen *men*, which were warriers, to fight against Israel, that hee might bring the kingdome againe to Rehoboam.

2 But the word of the LORD came to Shemaiah the man of God, saying,

3 Speake vnto Rehoboam the sonne of Solomon, king of Iudah, and to all Israel in Iudah and Beniamin, saying,

4 Thus saith the LORD; Ye shall not goe vp, nor fight against your brethren: returne euery man to his house, for this thing is done of me. And they obeyed the words of the LORD, and re[illegible]rom going against Ieroboam.

5 ¶ And Rehob[illegible] dwelt in Ierusalem, and built cities for defence in Iudah.

6 He built euen Bethlehem, and Etam, and Tekoa,

7 And Bethzur, & Shoco, & Adullam,

8 And Gath, and Maresha, and Ziph,

9 And Adoraim, & Lachish, & Azekah,

10 And Zorah, and Aialon, and Hebron, which *are* in Iudah and in Beniamin, fenced cities.

11 And hee fortified the strong holds, and put captaines in them, and store of vitaile, and of oyle and wine.

12 And in euery seuerall citie hee put shields and speares, and made them exceeding strong, hauing Iudah and Beniamin on his side.

13 ¶ And the Priests and the Leuites that *were* in all Israel, † resorted to him out of all their coasts.

† *Heb. presented themselues to him.*

14 For the Leuites left their suburbs, and their possession, and came to Iudah and Ierusalem: for Ieroboam * and his sonnes had cast them off frō executing the Priests office vnto the LORD.

*Chap. 13. 9.

15 And he ordeined him priests for the high places, and for the deuils, and for the calues which he had made.

16 And after them out of all the tribes of Israel, such as set their hearts to seeke the LORD God of Israel, came to Ierusalem, to sacrifice vnto the LORD God of their fathers.

17 So they strengthened the kingdome of Iudah, and made Rehoboam the sonne of Solomon strong, three yeeres: for three yeeres they walked in the way of Dauid and Solomon.

18 ¶ And Rehoboam tooke him Mahalath the daughter of Ierimoth the sonne of Dauid to wife, *and* Abihail the daughter of Eliab the sonne of Ieſſe:

19 Which bare him children, Ieush, and Shamariah, and Zaham.

20 And after her, he tooke * Maacah the daughter of Absalom, which bare him Abijah, & Atthai, and Ziza, & Shelomith.

* 1. King. 15 2.

21 And Rehoboam loued Maacah the daughter of Absalom, aboue all his wiues and his concubines: for he tooke eighteene wiues, and threescore concubines, and begate twentie and eight sonnes, and threescore daughters.

22 And Rehoboam made Abijah the sonne of Maacah the chiefe, to be ruler among his brethren: for *he thought* to make him king.

23 And he dealt wisely, and dispersed of all his children throughout al the countries of Iudah and Beniamin, vnto euery fenced citie: and hee gaue them vitaile in abundance: and he desired † many wiues.

† *Heb. a multitude of wiues.*

CHAP. XII.

1 Rehoboam forsaking the LORD, is punished by Shishak. 5 He and the Princes repenting at the preaching of Shemaiah, are deliuered from destruction, but not from spoile. 13 The reigne and death of Rehoboam.

AND it came to passe when Rehoboam had established the kingdome, and had strengthened himselfe, he forsooke the Law of the LORD, and all Israel with him.

2 And it came to passe, that in the fifth yeere of Rehoboam, Shishak king of Egypt came vp against Ierusalem, (* because they had transgressed against the LORD)

* 1. King. 14. 24. and 25.

3 With twelue hundred charets, and threescore thousand horsemen: and the people *were* without number that came with him out of Egypt: the Lubims, the Sukkiims, and the Ethiopians.

4 And he tooke the fenced cities which *perteined* to Iudah, and came to Ierusalem.

5 ¶ Then came Shemaiah the prophet to Rehoboam, and to the Princes of Iudah that were gathered together to Ierusalem because of Shishak, and said vnto them, Thus saith the LORD, Ye haue forsaken me, and therefore haue I also left you in the hand of Shishak.

6 Whereupon, the Princes of Israel, and the king humbled themselues; & they said, The LORD *is* righteous.

7 And when the LORD saw that they humbled themselues, the word of the LORD came to Shemaiah, saying, They haue humbled themselues, *therefore* I will not destroy them, but I will grant them ‖ some deliuerance, and my wrath shall not bee powred out vpon Ierusalem, by the hand of Shishak.

‖ *Or, a little while.*

8 Neuertheles, they shalbe his seruants, that they may know my seruice, and the seruice of the kingdomes of the countreys.

9 So Shishak king of Egypt came vp against Ierusalem, and tooke away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the kings house, he tooke all: hee caried away also the shields of golde, which Solomon had * made.

* *Chap. 9. 15*

10 In stead of which, king Rehoboam made shields of brasse, and committed *them* to the hands of the chiefe of the guard that kept the entrance of the kings house.

11 And when the king entred into the house of the LORD, the guard came and fet them, and brought them againe into the guard-chamber.

12 And when he humbled himselfe, the wrath of the LORD turned from him, that he would not destroy *him* altogether: ‖ and also in Iudah things went well.

‖ *Or, and yet in Iudah there were good things.*

13 ¶ So king * Rehoboam strengthened himselfe in Ierusalem, and reigned: for Rehoboam *was* one and fourtie yeeres olde when he began to reigne, and hee reigned seuenteene yeeres in Ierusalem, the citie which the LORD had chosen out of all the tribes of Israel, to put his Name there: and his mothers name *was* Naamah an Ammoniteſſe.

* 1. King. 14. 21.

14 And he did euill, because he ‖ prepared not his heart to seeke the LORD.

‖ *Or, fixed.*

15 Now the acts of Rehoboam first and last, are they not written in the † booke of Shemaiah the Prophet, and of Iddo the Seer, concerning genealogies? and *there were* warres betweene Rehoboam and Ieroboam continually.

† *Heb. words.*

16 And Rehoboam slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of Dauid, and Abijah his sonne reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Abijah succeeding, maketh warre against Ieroboam. 4 He declareth the right of his cause. 13 Trusting in God, he ouercommeth Ieroboam. 21 The wiues and children of Abijah.

NOw * in the eighteenth yeere of king Ieroboam, began Abijah to reigne ouer Iudah.

* 1. King. 15 1, &c.

2 Hee reigned three yeeres in Ierusalem: (his mothers name also *was* Michaiah the daughter of Vriel of Gibea:) and there was warre betweene Abijah and Ieroboam.

3 And Abijah † set the battell in aray with an army of valiant men of warre, euen foure hundred thousand chosen men: Ieroboam also set the battell in aray against him

† *Heb. bound together.*

him with eight hundred thouſand choſen men, being mightie men of valour.

4 ¶ And Abiiah ſtood vp vpon mount Zemarim, which *is* in mount Ephraim, and ſaid, Heare me thou Ieroboam, and all Iſrael:

5 Ought you not to knowe, that the LORD God of Iſrael gaue the kingdome ouer Iſrael to Dauid for euer, *euen* to him and to his ſonnes by a couenant of ſalt?

6 Yet Ieroboam the ſonne of Nebat, the ſeruant of Solomon the ſonne of Dauid, is riſen vp, and hath * rebelled againſt his LORD.

* 1.King.11.26.

7 And there are gathered vnto him vaine men the children of Belial, and haue ſtrengthened themſelues againſt Rehoboam the ſonne of Solomon, when Rehoboam was yong and tender hearted, & could not withſtand them.

8 And now yee thinke to withſtand the kingdome of the LORD, in the hand of the ſonnes of Dauid, and ye *be* a great multitude, and *there are* with you golden calues, which Ieroboam * made you for gods.

* 1.King.12.28.

9 * Haue ye not caſt out the Prieſts of the LORD the ſonnes of Aaron, and the Leuites, and haue made you prieſts after the maner of the nations of *other* lands? ſo that whoſoeuer commeth to † conſecrate himſelfe with a yong bullocke and ſeuen rammes, the ſame may be a prieſt of *them* that are no gods.

* Chap.11.14.

† *Heb.to fill his hand.*

10 But as for vs, the LORD *is* our God, and wee haue not forſaken him, and the Prieſts *which* miniſter vnto the LORD, *are* the ſonnes of Aaron, and the Leuites *waite* vpon *their* buſineſſe.

11 * And they burne vnto the LORD euery morning, and euery euening, burnt ſacrifices and ſweet incenſe: the * *ſhewe*-bread alſo *ſet they* in order vpon the pure table, and the Candleſticke of golde with the lamps thereof, to burne euery euening: for we keepe the charge of the LORD our God, but ye haue forſaken him.

* Chap.2.4.

* Leuit.24.6.

12 And behold, God *himſelfe is* with vs for *our* captaine, and his Prieſts with ſounding trumpets to crie alarme againſt you: O children of Iſrael, fight ye not againſt the LORD God of your fathers, for you ſhall not proſper.

13 ¶ But Ieroboam cauſed an ambuſhment to come about behind them: ſo they were before Iudah, and the ambuſhment *was* behind them.

14 And when Iudah looked backe, behold, the battel *was* before and behind: and they cryed vnto the LORD, and the Prieſts ſounded with the trumpets.

15 Then the men of Iudah gaue a ſhout: and as the men of Iudah ſhouted, it came to paſſe, that God ſmote Ieroboam and all Iſrael before Abijah and Iudah.

16 And the children of Iſrael fled before Iudah: and God deliuered them into their hand.

17 And Abijah and his people ſlewe them with a great ſlaughter: ſo there fell downe ſlaine of Iſrael, fiue hundred thouſand choſen men.

18 Thus the children of Iſrael were brought vnder at that time, & the children of Iudah preuailed, becauſe they relyed vpon the LORD God of their fathers.

19 And Abijah purſued after Ieroboam, and tooke cities from him, Beth-el with the townes thereof, and Ieſhanah with the townes thereof, & Ephrain with the townes thereof.

20 Neither did Ieroboam recouer ſtrength againe in the dayes of Abijah: and the LORD ſtrooke him, and he died.

21 ¶ But Abijah waxed mighty, & maried fourteene wiues, and begate twentie and two ſonnes, and ſixteene daughters.

22 And the reſt of the actes of Abijah, and his waies, and his ſayings, *are* written in the ‖ ſtory of the Prophet * Iddo.

‖ *Or, commentarie.*

* Chap.12.15.

CHAP. XIIII.

1 *Aſa ſucceeding, deſtroyeth idolatry.* 6 *Hauing peace, he ſtrengtheneth his kingdome with forts and armies.* 9 *Calling on God, he ouerthroweth Zerah, and ſpoyleth the Ethiopians.*

SO Abijah ſlept with his fathers, and they buried him in the citie of Dauid, and * Aſa his ſonne reigned in his ſtead: in his daies the land was quiet ten yeeres.

* 1.King.15 8,&c.

2 And Aſa did that *which was* good and right in the eyes of the LORD his God.

3 For hee tooke away the altars of the ſtrange gods, and the high places, and brake downe the † images, and cut downe the groues:

† *Heb.ſtatues.*

4 And commanded Iudah to ſeeke the LORD God of their fathers, and to doe the Law and the Commandement.

5 Alſo he took away out of all the cities of Iudah, the hie places and the † images: and the kingdome was quiet before him.

† *Heb. Sunne-images.*

6 ¶ And he built fenced cities in Iudah, for the land had reſt, and hee had no warre in thoſe yeeres, becauſe the LORD had giuen him reſt.

7 Therefore he said vnto Iudah, Let vs build these cities, and make about them walles, and towers, gates and barres, while the land *is* yet before vs: because we haue sought the LORD our God, we haue sought *him*, and he hath giuen vs rest on euery side: so they built, and prospered.

8 And Asa had an armie *of men* that bare targets and speares, out of Iudah three hundred thousand, and out of Beniamin, that bare shields and drew bowes, two hundred and fourescore thousand: all these *were* mighty men of valour.

*Chap.16.8 9 ¶ * And there came out against them Zerah the Ethiopian, with an hoste of a thousand thousand, and three hundred charets, and came vnto Mareshah.

10 Then Asa went out against him, and they set the battell in aray in the valley of Zephathah at Mareshah.

* 1.Sam.14.6. 11 And Asa cried vnto the LORD his God, and said, LORD, it *is* * nothing with thee to helpe, whether with many, or with them that haue no power. Helpe vs, O LORD our God, for we rest on thee, and in thy Name we goe against this multitude: O LORD thou art our God, let not || man preuaile against thee.

|| Or, mortall man.

12 So the LORD smote the Ethiopians before Asa, and before Iudah, and the Ethiopians fled.

13 And Asa and the people that *were* with him, pursued them vnto Gerar: and the Ethiopians were ouerthrowen, that they could not recouer themselues, for they were † destroyed before the LORD, and before his hoste, and they caried away very much spoile.

† Heb. broken. 14 And they smote all the cities round about Gerar, for the feare of the LORD came vpon them: and they spoiled all the cities, for there was exceeding much spoile in them.

15 They smote also the tents of cattell, and caried away sheepe & camels in abundance, and returned to Ierusalem.

CHAP. XV.

1 Asa with Iudah and many of Israel, moued by the prophesie of Azariah the sonne of Obed, make a solemne couenant with God. 16 He putteth downe Maachah his mother, for her idolatry. 18 He bringeth dedicate things into the house of God, and enioyeth a long peace.

AND the Spirit of God came vpon Azariah the sonne of Obed.

† Heb. before Asa. 2 And he went out † to meet Asa, and said vnto him, Heare ye me, Asa, and all Iudah, and Beniamin, The LORD *is* with you, while ye be with him: and if yee seeke him, he will be found of you: but if yee forsake him, he will forsake you.

3 Now for a long season Israel *hath bene* without the true God, and without a teaching priest, and without law.

4 But when they in their trouble did turne vnto the LORD God of Israel, and sought him, he was found of them.

5 And in those times *there was* no peace to him that went out, nor to him that came in, but great vexations *were* vpon all the inhabitants of the countreys.

† Heb. beaten in pieces. 6 And nation was † destroyed of nation, and city of city: for God did vexe them with all aduersitie.

7 Be yee strong therefore, and let not your hands be weake: for your work shalbe rewarded,

† Heb. abominations. 8 And when Asa heard these words, and the prophesie of Oded the Prophet, hee tooke courage, and put away the † abominable idoles out of all the land of Iudah and Beniamin, and out of the cities which hee had taken from mount Ephraim, & renewed the altar of the LORD, that *was* before the porch of the LORD.

9 And he gathered all Iudah and Beniamin, and the strangers with them out of Ephraim and Manasseh, and out of Simeon: (for they fell to him out of Israel in abundance when they sawe that the LORD his God *was* with him.)

10 So they gathered themselues together at Ierusalem in the third moneth, in the fifteenth yeere of the reigne of Asa.

† Heb. in that day. 11 And they offered vnto the LORD † the same time, of the spoile *which* they had brought, seuen hundred oxen, and seuen thousand sheepe.

12 And they entred into a couenant to seeke the LORD God of their fathers, with all their heart and with all their soule:

* Deut.13.9 13 That whosoeuer would not seeke the LORD God of Israel, * should be put to death, whether small or great, whether man or woman.

14 And they sware vnto the LORD with a loude voyce, and with shouting, and with trumpets, and with cornets.

15 And all Iudah reioyced at the oath: for they had sworne with all their heart, and sought him with their whole desire, and he was found of them: and the LORD gaue them rest round about.

* 1.King.15.13. 16 ¶ And also concerning * Maachah the mother of Asa the King, he remooued her

† Heb. horror.

her from being Queene, because she had made an † idole in a groue: and Asa cut downe her idole, and stamped *it*, and burnt *it* at the brooke Kidron.

17 But the high places were not taken away out of Israel: neuertheless the heart of Asa was perfect all his dayes.

18 ¶ And he brought into the house of God the things that his father had dedicated, and that he himselfe had dedicated, siluer, and gold, and vessels.

19 And there was no *more* warre vnto the fiue and thirtieth yeere of the reigne of Asa.

CHAP. XVI.

1 Asa, by the aide of the Syrians, diuerteth Baasha from building of Ramah. 7 Being reproued thereof by Hanani, he putteth him in prison. 11 Among his other actes in his disease he seeketh not to God, but to the Physitians. 13 His death and burial.

* 1. Kings 15.17.

IN * the sixe and thirtieth yeere of the reigne of Asa, Baasha king of Israel came vp against Iudah, and built Ramah, to the intent that he might let none goe out or come in to Asa king of Iudah.

2 Then Asa brought out siluer and golde out of the treasures of the house of the LORD, and of the kings house, and sent to Benhadad King of Syria that dwelt at † Damascus, saying;

† Heb. Darmesek.

3 *There is* a league betweene me and thee, as *there was* betweene my father and thy father: behold, I haue sent thee siluer and golde, goe, breake thy league with Baasha king of Israel, that he may depart from me.

† Heb. which were his.

4 And Benhadad hearkened vnto king Asa, and sent the captaines of † his armies against the cities of Israel; and they smote Iion, and Dan, and Abel-maim, and all the store-cities of Naphtali.

5 And it came to passe, when Baasha heard *it*, that he left off building of Ramah, and let his worke cease.

6 Then Asa the king tooke all Iudah, and they caried away the stones of Ramah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Baasha was a building, and he built therewith Geba and Mizpah.

7 ¶ And at that time Hanani the Seer came to Asa king of Iudah, and said vnto him, Because thou hast relyed on the king of Syria, and not relyed on the LORD thy God, therefore is the hoste of the king of Syria escaped out of thine hand.

* Cha. 14.9. † Heb. in abundance.

8 Were * not the Ethiopians and the Lubims a † huge hoste, with very many charets and horsemen? Yet because thou diddest relye on the LORD, he deliuered them into thine hand.

9 For the eyes of the LORD run too and fro throughout the whole earth, ‖ to shew himselfe strong in the behalfe of *them*, whose heart is perfit towards him. Herein thou hast done foolishly; therefore, from hencefoorth thou shalt haue warres.

‖ Or, strongly to holde with them, &c.

10 Then Asa was wroth with the Seer, and put him in a prison-house; for he was in a rage with him because of this thing. And Asa † oppressed some of the people the same time.

† Heb. crushed.

11 ¶ And behold, the actes of Asa first and last, lo, they *are* written in the booke of the Kings of Iudah and Israel.

12 And Asa in the thirtie and ninth yeere of his reigne, was diseased in his feet, vntill his disease *was* exceeding *great*: yet in his disease he sought not to the LORD, but to the Physicians.

13 ¶ And Asa slept with his fathers, and died in the one and fortieth yeere of his reigne.

14 And they buried him in his owne sepulchres which he had † made for himselfe in the citie of Dauid, and laid him in the bed, which was filled with sweete odours, and diuers kinds *of spices* prepared by the Apothecaries arte: and they made a very great burning for him.

† Heb. digged.

CHAP. XVII.

1 Iehoshaphat succeeding Asa, reigneth well, and prospereth. 7 He sendeth Leuites with the Princes to teach Iudah. 10 His enemies being terrified by God, some of them bring him presents and tribute. 12 His greatnesse, captaines and armies.

AND * Iehoshaphat his sonne reigned in his stead, and strengthened himselfe against Israel.

* 1. King. 15.24.

2 And he placed forces in all the fenced cities of Iudah, and set garisons in the land of Iudah, & in the cities of Ephraim, which Asa his father had taken.

3 And the LORD was with Iehoshaphat, because he walked in the first wayes of his father Dauid, and sought not vnto Baalim:

4 But sought to the LORD God of his father, and walked in his commandements, and not after the doings of Israel:

5 Therefore the LORD stablished the kingdome in his hand, and all Iudah † brought to Iehoshaphat presents, and he had riches and honour in abundance.

† Heb. gaue.

6 And his heart was ‖ lift vp in the waies of the LORD: moreouer he tooke away the high places and groues out of Iudah.

‖ That is, was encouraged.

7 ¶ Also in the third yere of his reigne, he sent to his princes, *euen* to Benhail, and to Obadiah, and to Zechariah, and to Nethaneel, and to Michaiah, to teach in the cities of Iudah.

8 And with them *he sent* Leuites, euen Shemaiah, and Nethaniah, and Zebadiah, and Asahel, and Shemiramoth, and Iehonathan, and Adonijah, and Tobijah, and Tob-adonijah, Leuites: and with them, Elishama and Iehoram, Priests.

9 And they taught in Iudah, and *had* the booke of the Law of the LORD with them, and went about throughout all the cities of Iudah, and taught the people.

† *Heb. was* 10 ¶ And the feare of the LORD † fell vpon all the kingdomes of the lands that *were* round about Iudah, so that they made no warre against Iehoshaphat.

11 Also *some* of the Philistines brought Iehoshaphat presents, and tribute siluer, and the Arabians brought him flockes, seuen thousand and seuen hundred rammes, and seuen thousand and seuen hundred hee goats.

|| *Or, places.* 12 ¶ And Iehoshaphat waxed great exceedingly, and he built in Iudah || castles, and cities of store.

13 And hee had much businesse in the cities of Iudah: and the men of warre, mightie men of valour, *were* in Ierusalem.

14 And these *are* the numbers of them according to the house of their fathers: Of Iudah, the captaines of thousands, Adnah the chiefe, and with him mightie men of valour, three hundred thousand.

† *Heb. at his hand.* 15 And † next to him *was* Iehohanan the captaine, and with him two hundred and fourescore thousand.

16 And next him was Amasiah the son of Zichri, who willingly offered himselfe vnto the LORD, and with him two hundred thousand mightie men of valour.

17 And of Beniamin, Eliada a mightie man of valour, and with him, armed men with bow & shield two hundred thousand.

18 And next him *was* Iehoshabad, and with him an hundred and foure score thousand, ready prepared for the warre.

19 These waited on the King, besides those whom the King put in the fenced cities throughout all Iudah.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Iehoshaphat ioyned in affinitie with Ahab, is perswaded to goe with him against Ramoth Gilead. 4 Ahab seduced by false prophets, according to the word of Micaiah is slaine there.

NOw Iehoshaphat had riches and honour in abundance, and ioyned affinitie with Ahab.

* 1. Kings 22.2. † *Heb. at the end of yeeres.* 2 *And † after *certaine* yeeres, he went downe to Ahab to Samaria: and Ahab killed sheep & oxen for him in abundance, and for the people that hee had with him, and perswaded him to goe vp with him to Ramoth Gilead.

3 And Ahab king of Israel said vnto Iehoshaphat king of Iudah, Wilt thou goe with mee to Ramoth Gilead? And he answered him, I *am* as thou *art*, and my people as thy people, and *we will bee* with thee in the warre.

4 ¶ And Iehoshaphat said vnto the king of Israel, Enquire, I pray thee, at the word of the LORD to day.

5 Therfore the king of Israel gathered together of prophets foure hundred men, and said vnto them, Shall we go to Ramoth Gilead to battell, or shall I forbeare? And they said, Goe vp, for God will deliuer *it* into the kings hand.

† *Heb. yet or more.* 6 But Iehoshaphat saide, *Is* there not here a Prophet of the LORD † besides, that we might enquire of him?

7 And the king of Israel said vnto Iehoshaphat, *There is* yet one man, by whom wee may enquire of the LORD: but I hate him, for he neuer prophesieth good vnto me, but alwayes euil: the same *is* Micaiah the sonne of Iimla. And Iehoshaphat saide, Let not the king say so.

|| *Or, Eunuches.* † *Heb. haasten.* 8 And the king of Israel called for one of his || officers, and saide, † Fetch quickely Micaiah the sonne of Iimla.

9 And the king of Israel and Iehoshaphat king of Iudah sate, either of them on his throne, clothed in their robes, and they sate in a || void place at the entring in of the gate of Samaria, and all the prophets prophesied before them.

|| *Or, floore.* 10 And Zedekiah the sonne of Chenaanah, had made him hornes of yron, & said, Thus saith the LORD, With these thou shalt push Syria, vntill † they be consumed.

† *Heb. thou consume them.* 11 And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Goe vp to Ramoth Gilead, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliuer *it* into the hand of the king.

† *Heb. with one mouth.* 12 And the messenger that went to call Micaiah, spake to him, saying, Behold, the wordes of the prophets *declare* good to the king † with one assent: let thy word therefore, I pray thee, bee like one of theirs, and speake thou good.

13 And

13 And Micaiah said, As the LORD liueth, euen what my God saith, that will I speake.

14 And when he was come to the king, the king sayd vnto him, Micaiah, shall wee goe to Ramoth Gilead to battell, or shall I forbeare? and he sayd, Goe ye vp, and prosper, and they shall bee deliuered into your hand.

15 And the king said to him, How many times shall I adiure thee, that thou say nothing but the truth to me, in the name of the LORD?

16 Then he said, I did see all Israel scattered vpon the mountaines, as sheepe that haue no shepheard: and the LORD sayd, These haue no master, let them returne *therefore*, euery man to his house in peace.

17 (And the king of Israel said to Iehoshaphat, Did I not tell thee, *that* he would not prophesie good vnto me, ‖ but euill?)

‖ *Or, but for euill.*

18 Againe he sayd; Therefore heare the word of the LORD: I saw the LORD sitting vpon his throne, and all the hoste of heauen standing on his right hand, and *on* his left.

19 And the LORD said, Who shall entice Ahab king of Israel, that hee may goe vp and fall at Ramoth Gilead? And one spake, saying after this maner, and another saying after that maner.

20 Then there came out a *spirit, and stood before the LORD, and said, I wil entice him. And the LORD sayd vnto him, Wherewith?

* Iob. 1. 6.

21 And he sayd, I will goe out, and be a lying spirit in the mouth of al his prophets. And the LORD sayd, Thou shalt entice *him*, and thou shalt also preuaile: goe out, and doe *euen* so.

22 Now therefore behold, the LORD hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of these thy prophets, and the LORD hath spoken euill against thee.

23 Then Zedekiah the sonne of Chenaanah, came neere, and smote Micaiah vpon the cheeke, and sayd, Which way went the spirit of the LORD from me, to speake vnto thee?

24 And Michaiah sayd, Behold, thou shalt see on that day, when thou shalt goe ‖ into an inner chamber to hide thy selfe.

‖ *Or, from chamber to chamber. Heb. chamber in a chamber.*

25 Then the king of Israel said, Take ye Micaiah, and carie him backe to Amon the gouernour of the citie, and to Ioash the kings sonne:

26 And say, Thus saith the king, Put this fellow in the prison, and feede him with bread of affliction and with water of affliction, vntill I returne in peace.

27 And Micaiah sayd, If thou cetainely returne in peace, then hath not the LORD spoken by mee. And hee sayd, Hearken all yee people.

28 So the King of Israel, and Iehoshaphat the King of Iudah went vp to Ramoth Gilead.

29 And the King of Israel sayd vnto Iehoshaphat, I will disguise my selfe, and will go to the battell, but put thou on thy robes. So the King of Israel disguised himselfe, and they went to the battell.

30 Now the King of Syria had cõmanded the captaines of the charets that *were* with him, saying, Fight yee not with small nor great, saue onely with the king of Israel.

31 And it came to passe when the captaines of the charets saw Iehoshaphat, that they sayd, It is the King of Israel: therefore they compassed about him to fight. But Iehoshaphat cryed out, and the LORD helped him and God mooued them *to depart* from him.

32 For it came to passe, that when the captaines of the charets perceiued that it was not the King of Israel, they turned back againe † from pursuing him.

† *Heb. from after him.*

33 And a *certaine* man drew a bow † at a venture, and smote the King of Israel † betweene the ioynts of his harnesse: therefore he said to the charetman, Turne thine hãd, that thou mayest cary me out of the hoste, for I am † wounded.

† *Heb. in his simplicitie.*

† *Hebr. betweene the ioynts and betweene the brestplate.*

34 And the battell increased that day: howbeit the king of Israel staied *himselfe* vp in his charet against the Syrians, vntill the Euen: and about the time of the Sunne going downe, he dyed.

† *Heb. made sicke.*

CHAP. XIX.

1 Iehoshaphat, reproued by Iehu, visiteth his kingdom. 5 His instructions to the Iudges. 8 To the Priests and Leuites.

AND Iehoshaphat the King of Iudah returned to his house in peace to Ierusalem.

2 And Iehu the sonne of Hanani the seer, went out to meete him, and sayd to King Iehoshaphat, Shouldest thou helpe the vngodly, and loue them that hate the LORD? Therefore *is* wrath vpon thee from before the LORD.

3 Neuertheless, there * are good things found in thee, in that thou hast taken away the groues out of the land, and hast prepared thine heart to seeke God.

* Chap. 17. 4, 6.

4 And Iehoshaphat dwelt at Ierusalem: and † he went out againe through the people, from Beer-sheba to mount Ephraim, and brought them backe vnto the LORD God of their fathers.

† *Heb. he returned and went out.*

5 ¶ And he set Iudges in the land, throwout all the fenced cities of Iudah, citie by citie,

6 And said to the Iudges, Take heede what yee doe: for ye iudge not for man, but for the LORD, who is with you † in the iudgement.

† *Heb. in the matter of iudgement.*

7 Wherefore now, let the feare of the LORD bee vpon you, take heed and doe it: for *there is* no * iniquitie with the LORD our God, nor respect of persons, nor taking of gifts.

* Deut. 10. 17. iob 34. 19. act. 10. 34. rom. 2. 11. col. 2. 6. 1. pet. 1. 17.

8 ¶ Moreouer in Ierusalem did Iehoshaphat set of the Leuites, and of the Priestes, and of the chiefe of the fathers of Israel, for the iudgement of the LORD, and for controuersies, when they returned to Ierusalem.

9 And he charged them, saying, Thus shal ye do in the feare of the LORD faithfully, and with a perfect heart.

10 And what cause soeuer shal come to you of your brethren that dwell in their cities, betweene blood and blood, betweene Law and Commaundement, Statutes and Iudgements, ye shall euen warne them that they trespasse not against the LORD, and so wrath come vpon you, and vpon your brethren: this doe, and yee shall not trespasse.

11 And beholde, Amariah the chiefe priest *is* ouer you in al matters of the LORD, and Zebadiah the sonne of Ishmael, the ruler of the house of Iudah, for all the Kings matters: Also the Leuites *shalbe* officers before you. † Deale couragiously, and the LORD shalbe with the good.

† *Hebr. take courage and doe.*

CHAP. XX.

1 *Iehoshaphat, in his feare proclaimeth a fast:* 5 *his prayer.* 14 *The prophesie of Iahaziel.* 20 *Iehoshaphat exhorteth the people, and setteth singers to praise the Lord.* 22 *The great ouerthrow of the enemies.* 26 *The people hauing blessed God at Berachah, returne in triumph.* 31 *Iehoshaphats reigne.* 35 *His conuoy of ships, which hee made with Ahaziah, according to the prophesie of Eliezer, vnhappily perished.*

IT came to passe after this also, that the children of Moab, and the children of Ammon, and with them, *other* beside the Ammonites, came against Iehoshaphat to battell.

2 Then there came some that tolde Iehoshaphat, saying, There commeth a great multitude against thee from beyond the Sea on this side Syria, and behold, they *bee* in Hazazon-Tamar, which *is* Engedi.

3 And Iehoshaphat feared, and set † himselfe to seeke the LORD, and proclaimed a fast throughout all Iudah.

† *Hebr. his face.*

4 And Iudah gathered themselues together, to aske *helpe* of the LORD: euen out of all the cities of Iudah they came to seeke the LORD.

5 ¶ And Iehoshaphat stood in the Congregation of Iudah and Ierusalem, in the house of the LORD before the new Court,

6 And said, O LORD God of our fathers, art not thou God in heauen? and rulest not thou ouer all the kingdomes of the heathen? and in thine hand is *there not* power and might, so that none is able to withstand thee?

7 Art not thou our God, † who didst driue out the inhabitants of this land before thy people Israel, and gauest it to the seede of Abraham thy friend for euer?

† *Hebr. thou.*

8 And they dwelt therein, and haue built thee a sanctuary therin for thy Name, saying,

9 *If, when euill commeth vpon vs, as the sword, iudgement, or pestilence, or famine, wee stand before this house, and in thy presence (for thy Name is in this house) and cry vnto thee in our affliction, then thou wilt heare and helpe.

* Chap. 6. 28, 1. king. 8. 37.

10 And now behold, the children of Ammon, and Moab, & mount Seir, whom thou * wouldest not let Israel inuade, when they came out of the land of Egypt, but they turned from them, and destroyed them not:

* Deut. 2. 9.

11 Beholde, *I say*, how they reward vs, to come to cast vs out of thy possession, which thou hast giuen vs to inherite.

12 O our God, wilt thou not iudge them? for we haue no might against this great company that commeth against vs? neither know we what to doe; but our eyes *are* vpon thee.

13 And al Iudah stood before the LORD, with their little ones, their wiues and their children.

14 ¶ Then vpon Iahaziel the sonne of Zechariah, the sonne of Benaiah, the son of Iehiel, the sonne of Mattaniah, a Leuite of the sonnes of Asaph, came the Spirit of the LORD in the middest of the Congregation.

15 And

15 And he said, Hearken ye, all Iudah, and ye inhabitants of Ierusalem, and thou King Iehoshaphat, Thus saith the LORD vnto you; Bee not afraid, nor dismayed by reason of this great multitude; for the battell *is* not yours, but Gods.

16 To morrowe goe yee downe against them: behold, they come vp by the † cliffe of Ziz, and yee shall finde them at the ende of the ‖ brooke, before the wilderneſſe of Ieruel.

† *Hebr. ascent.*

‖ *Or, valley.*

17 Ye shall not *need* to fight in this *battell*; set your selues, stand ye *still*, and see the saluation of the LORD with you, O Iudah and Ierusalem: feare not, nor be dismayed; to morrow goe out against them, for the LORD *will be* with you.

18 And Iehoshaphat bowed his head, with his face to the ground: and all Iudah, and the inhabitants of Ierusalem, fel before the LORD, worshipping the LORD.

19 And the Leuites, of the children of the Kohathites, and of the children of the Korhites, stood vp to praise the LORD God of Israel, with a loud voyce on high.

20 ¶ And they rose earely in the morning, and went foorth into the wilderneſſe of Tekoa: and as they went foorth, Iehoshaphat stood and said, Heare me, O Iudah, and ye inhabitants of Ierusalem; * Beleeue in the LORD your God, so shall you bee established; beleeue his Prophets, so shal ye prosper.

* Isai 7. 9.

21 And when hee had consulted with the people, hee appoynted singers vnto the LORD, and † that should praise the beautie of holineſſe, as they went out before the army; and to say, Praise the LORD, for his mercy *endureth* for euer.

† *Heb. praisers.*

22 ¶ † And when they began † to sing and to praise, the LORD set ambushments against the children of Ammon, Moab and mount Seir, which were come against Iudah, and ‖ they were smitten.

† *Heb. and in the time that they, &c.*

† *Heb. in singing & praise.*

‖ *Or, they smote one another.*

23 For the children of Ammon and Moab, stood vp against the inhabitants of mount Seir, vtterly to slay and destroy *them*: and when they had made an end of the inhabitants of Seir, euery one helped † to destroy another.

† *Heb. for the destruction.*

24 And when Iudah came toward the watch-tower in the wilderneſſe, they looked vnto the multitude, and behold, they *were* dead bodies fallen to the earth, and † none escaped.

† *Heb. there was not an escaping.*

25 And when Iehoshaphat and his people came to take away the spoyle of them, they found among them in abundance both riches with the dead bodies, & precious iewels (which they stript off for themselues) more then they could cary away: and they were three dayes in gathering of the spoile, it was so much.

26 ¶ And on the fourth day they assembled themselues in the valley of ‖ Berachah; for there they blessed the LORD: therefore the name of the same place was called the valley of Berachah vnto this day.

‖ *That is, blessing.*

27 Then they returned, euery man of Iudah and Ierusalem, and Iehoshaphat in the † forefront of them, to go againe to Ierusalem with ioy: for the LORD had made them to reioyce ouer their enemies.

† *Heb. head.*

28 And they came to Ierusalem with Psalteries, and harpes, and trumpets, vnto the house of the LORD.

29 And the feare of God was on all the kingdomes of *those* countreyes, when they had heard that the LORD fought against the enemies of Israel.

30 So the realme of Iehoshaphat was quiet; for his God gaue him rest round about.

31 ¶ * And Iehoshaphat reigned ouer Iudah: He *was* thirtie and fiue yeere olde, when hee began to reigne, and hee reigned twentie and fiue yeeres in Ierusalem: and his mothers name *was* Azubah the daughter of Shilhi.

* 1. King. 22. 41, &c.

32 And hee walked in the way of Asa his father, and departed not from it, doing that which *was* right in the sight of the LORD.

33 Howbeit the high places were not taken away: for as yet the people had not prepared their hearts vnto the God of their fathers.

34 Now the rest of the actes of Iehoshaphat first and last, behold, they are written in the † booke of Iehu the sonne of Hanani; * who † is mentioned in the booke of the Kings of Israel.

† *Heb. wordes*

* 1. Kin. 16. 1

† *Heb. was made to ascend.*

35 ¶ And after this did Iehoshaphat king of Iudah ioyne himselfe with Ahaziah king of Israel, who did very wickedly:

36 And he ioyned himselfe with him to make ships to goe to Tarshish: and they made the ships in Ezion-Geber.

37 Then Eliezer the sonne of Dodauah of Mareshah, propheſied against Iehoshaphat, saying; Because thou hast ioyned thy selfe with Ahaziah, the LORD hath broken thy workes: & the ships were broken, that they were not able to go to Tarshish.

CHAP.

CHAP. XXI.

1 Iehoram succeeding Iehoshaphat, slayeth his brethren. 5 His wicked reigne. 8 Edom and Libnah reuolt. 12 The prophecie of Eliah against him in writing. 16 Philistines and Arabians oppresse him. 18 His incurable disease, infamous death, and buriall.

NOw *Iehoshaphat slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the citie of Dauid: and Iehoram his son reigned in his stead.

*1.King.22 50.

2 And hee *had* brethren the sonnes of Iehoshaphat, Azariah, and Iehiel, and Zechariah, and Azariah, & Michael, and Shephatiah: All these *were* the sonnes of Iehoshaphat king of Israel.

3 And their father gaue them great gifts of siluer and of golde, and of precious things, with fenced cities in Iudah: but the kingdome gaue he to Iehoram, because he *was* the first borne.

*2.Kings 8. 16,17.

4 Now *when Iehoram was risen vp to the kingdom of his father, he strengthened himselfe, and slewe all his brethren with the sword, & *diuers* also of the Princes of Israel.

5 ¶Iehoram *was* thirty and two yeeres old when he began to reigne, and hee reigned eight yeeres in Ierusalem.

6 And he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, like as did the house of Ahab: for he had the daughter of *Ahab to wife: and he wrought that which *was* euill in the eyes of the LORD.

*Chap.22.3.

7 Howbeit the LORD would not destroy the house of Dauid, because of the couenant that hee had made with Dauid, and as he promised, to giue a † light to him and to his *sonnes for euer.

†*Heb.lampe, or candle.* *2.Sam.8. 1.kin.11.36 2.king. 8.19 psal.132.11, &c.

8 ¶In his dayes the Edomites reuolted from vnder the † dominion of Iudah, and made themselues a king.

†*Heb.hand.*

9 Then Iehoram *went forth with his Princes, and all his charets with him: and hee rose vp by night, and smote the Edomites which compassed him in, and the captaines of the charets.

*2.King.8. 21.

10 So the Edomites reuolted from vnder the hand of Iudah vnto this day. The same time also did Libnah reuolt from vnder his hand, because hee had forsaken the LORD God of his fathers.

11 Moreouer, hee made high places in the mountaines of Iudah, and caused the inhabitants of Ierusalem to commit fornication, and compelled Iudah *thereto.*

12 ¶ And there came a writing to him, from Elijah the Prophet, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of Dauid thy father, Because thou hast not walked in the wayes of Iehoshaphat thy father, nor in the wayes of Asa king of Iudah:

13 But hast walked in the way of the kings of Israel, and hast made Iudah and the inhabitants of Ierusalem to goe a whoring, like to the whoredomes of the house of Ahab, and also hast slaine thy brethren of thy fathers house, which were better then thy selfe:

14 Behold, with a † great plague will the LORD smite thy people, and thy children, and thy wiues, and all thy goods.

† *Heb.a great stroke.*

15 And thou *shalt haue* great sicknes by disease of thy bowels, vntill thy bowels fall out, by reason of the sicknesse day by day.

16 ¶Moreouer the LORD stirred vp against Iehoram the spirit of the Philistines, and of the Arabians, that *were* neere the Ethiopians.

17 And they came vp into Iudah, and brake into it, and † caried away all the substance that was found in the kings house, and his sonnes also and his wiues; so that there was neuer a sonne left him, saue || Iehoahaz, the yongest of his sonnes.

† *Heb.caried captiue.*

|| *Or, Ahaziah, chap 22.1 or, Azariah, verse 6.*

18 ¶And after all this, the LORD smote him in his bowels with an incurable disease.

19 And it came to passe, that in processe of time, after the end of two yeeres, his bowels fell out by reason of his sicknesse: so hee died of sore diseases. And his people made no burning for him, like the burning of his fathers.

20 Thirtie and two yeeres olde was hee when he began to reigne, and he reigned in Ierusalem eight yeres, and departed † without being desired: howbeit, they buried him in the citie of Dauid, but not in the sepulchres of the kings.

† *Heb.without desire.*

CHAP. XXII.

1 Ahaziah succeeding, reigneth wickedly. 5 In his confederacy with Ioram the sonne of Ahab, hee is slaine by Iehu. 10 Athaliah destroying all the seede royall, saue Ioash, whome Iehoshabeath his aunt hid, vsurpeth the kingdome.

AND *the inhabitants of Ierusalem made Ahaziah his yongest son, king in his stead: for the band of men that came with the Arabians to the campe, had slaine all the *eldest. So Ahaziah the sonne of Iehoram king of Iudah reigned.

*2.King.8. 24,&c.

*Chap.21. 17.

2 Forty and two yeres old was Ahaziah when he began to reigne, & he reigned one yeere in Ierusalem: his mothers name also was *Athaliah the daughter of Omri.

*Chap.21.6

3 Hee also walked in the wayes of the house of Ahab: for his mother was his counseller to doe wickedly.

4 Where-

4 Wherefore he did euill in the sight of the LORD, like the house of Ahab: for they were his counsellers after the death of his father to his destruction.

5 ¶He walked also after their counsell, and went with Iehoram the sonne of Ahab king of Israel, to warre against Hazael king of Syria at Ramoth Gilead: and the Syrians smote Ioram.

6 And he returned to be healed in Iezreel, because of the wounds †which were giuen him at Ramah when hee fought with Hazael king of Syria. And ‖ Azariah the sonne of Iehoram king of Iudah, went downe to see Iehoram the sonne of Ahab at Iezreel, because he was sicke.

7 And †the destruction of Ahaziah was of God by comming to Ioram: For when he was come, he went out with Iehoram against Iehu the sonne of Nimshi, *whom the LORD had anointed to cut off the house of Ahab.

8 And it came to passe, that when Iehu was executing iudgment vpon the house of Ahab, and found the princes of Iudah, and the sonnes of the brethren of Ahaziah, that ministred to Ahaziah, he slew them.

9 *And he sought Ahaziah: and they caught him (for he was hid in Samaria) and brought him to Iehu: and when they had slaine him, they buried him: because, sayd they, hee *is* the sonne of Iehoshaphat, who sought the LORD with all his heart. So the house of Ahaziah *had* no power to keepe still the kingdome.

10 ¶*But when Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah, saw that her sonne was dead, shee arose, and destroyed all the seede royall of the house of Iudah.

11 But Iehoshabeath the daughter of the king, tooke Ioash the sonne of Ahaziah, and stole him from among the kings sonnes, that were slaine, and put him and his nurse in a bedchamber. So Iehoshabeath the daughter of king Iehoram, the wife of Iehoiada the Priest (for she was the sister of Ahaziah) hid him from Athaliah, so that she slew him not.

12 And hee was with them hid in the house of God sixe yeres, and Athaliah reigned ouer the land.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Iehoiada hauing set things in order, maketh Ioash king. 12 Athaliah is slaine. 16 Iehoiada restoreth the worship of God.

AND *in the seuenth yeere Iehoiada strengthened himselfe, and tooke the captaines of hundreds, Azariah the sonne of Ieroham, and Ismael the sonne of Iehohanan, and Azariah the sonne of Obed, and Maasiah the sonne of Adaiah, and Elishaphat the sonne of Zichri, into couenant with him.

2 And they went about in Iudah, and gathered the Leuites out of all the cities of Iudah, and the chiefe of the fathers of Israel, and they came to Ierusalem.

3 And all the congregation made a couenant with the king in the house of God: and hee said vnto them, Behold, the kings sonne shall reigne, as the LORD hath *said of the sonnes of Dauid.

4 This *is* the thing that ye shall doe, A third part of you entring on the Sabbath, of the Priests and of the Leuites, *shalbe* porters of the † doores.

5 And a third part shall be at the kings house, and a third part at the gate of the foundation: and all the people *shalbe* in the courts of the house of the LORD.

6 But let none come into the house of the LORD, saue the Priestes, and they that minister of the Leuites, they shall go in, for they *are* holy: but all the people shall keepe the watch of the LORD.

7 And the Leuites shall compasse the king round about, euery man with his weapons in his hand, and whosoeuer else commeth into the house, he shalbe put to death: but be you with the king when he commeth in, and when he goeth out.

8 So the Leuites and all Iudah did according to all the things that Iehoiada the Priest had commaunded: and tooke euery man his men that were to come in on the Sabbath, with them that were to goe *out* on the Sabbath: for Iehoiada the Priest dismissed not the courses.

9 Moreouer, Iehoiada the Priest deliuered to the captaines of hundreds, speares and bucklers, and shields, that had bin king Dauids, which *were* in the house of God.

10 And he set all the people (euery man hauing his weapon in his hand) from the right † side of the † Temple to the left side of the Temple, along by the Altar and the Temple, by the king, round about.

11 Then they brought out the kings sonne, and put vpon him the crowne, and *gaue him* the testimony, & made him king: and Iehoiada and his sonnes anointed him and said, † God saue the king.

12 ¶ Now when Athaliah heard the noise of the people running & praising the king,

Heb. wherewith they wounded him. ‖ Otherwise called Ahaziah, vers. 1. and Iehoahaz. cha. 21.17.

†Heb. treading downe.

*2. King. 9.7

*1. Kings 9.27.

*2. Kings 11.1.

*2. Kings 11.4, &c.

*2. Sam. 12. 12.1. king. 2. 4. and 9.5. 2. chro. 6.16 and 7.18.

†Heb. threshold.

†Heb. shoulder. †Heb. house.

*Deut. 17. 18.

†Heb. Let the King line.

dreds, according to the houſes of their fathers, throughout all Iudah and Beniamin: And he numbred them from twentie yeres old and aboue, and found them three hundred thouſand choyce men, *able* to goe foorth to warre, that could handle ſpeare and ſhield.

6 He hired alſo an hundred thouſand mighty men of valour, out of Iſrael, for an hundred talents of ſiluer.

7 But there came a man of God to him, ſaying, O king, let not the army of Iſrael go with thee: for the LORD *is* not with Iſrael, *to wit*, with all the children of Ephraim.

8 But if thou wilt go, doe *it*, be ſtrong for the battell: God ſhall make thee fall before the enemy: for God hath power to helpe, and to caſt downe.

9 And Amaziah ſaide to the man of God, But what ſhal we doe for the hundred talents which I haue giuen to the † army of Iſrael? And the man of God anſwered, The LORD is able to giue thee much more then this.

10 Then Amaziah ſeparated them, *to wit*, the army that was come to him out of Ephraim, to go† home againe. Wherefore their anger was greatly kindled againſt Iudah, and they returned home in † great anger.

11 ¶ And Amaziah ſtrengthened himſelfe, and led foorth his people, and went to the valley of ſalt, and ſmote of the children of Seir, ten thouſand.

12 And *other* ten thouſand *left* aliue, did the children of Iudah carry away captiue, & brought them vnto the top of the rocke, and caſt them downe from the top of the rocke, that they were broken all in pieces.

13 ¶ But the † ſouldiers of the armie which Amaziah ſent back, that they ſhould not go with him to battell, fell vpon the cities of Iudah, from Samaria euen vnto Beth-horon, and ſmote three thouſand of them, and tooke much ſpoyle.

14 ¶ Now it came to paſſe, after that Amaziah was come from the ſlaughter of the Edomites, that hee brought the gods of the children of Seir, and ſet them vp to bee his gods, and bowed downe himſelfe before them, and burned incenſe vnto them.

15 Wherefore the anger of the LORD was kindled againſt Amaziah, and hee ſent vnto him a Prophet, which ſaid vnto him, Why haſt thou ſought after the gods of the people, which could not deliuer their owne people out of thine hand?

16 And it came to paſſe as he talked with him, that *the king* ſaid vnto him, Art thou made of the kings counſell? forbeare; why ſhouldeſt thou be ſmitten? Then the Prophet forbare, & ſaid, I know that God hath † determined to deſtroy thee, becauſe thou haſt done this, and haſt not hearkened vnto my counſell.

17 ¶ Then Amaziah King of Iudah tooke aduice, and ſent to Ioaſh the ſonne of Iehoahaz, the ſonne of Iehu king of Iſrael, ſaying, Come, let vs ſee one another in the face.

18 * And Ioaſh king of Iſrael ſent to Amaziah king of Iudah, ſaying, The ‖ thiſtle that *was* in Lebanon, ſent to the cedar that *was* in Lebanon, ſaying, Giue thy daughter to my ſonne to wife: and there paſſed by a † wild beaſt that *was* in Lebanon, and trode downe the thiſtle.

19 Thou ſayeſt, Loe, thou haſt ſmitten the Edomites, and thine heart lifteth thee vp to boaſt. Abide now at home, why ſhouldeſt thou meddle to *thine* hurt, that thou ſhouldeſt fall, *euen* thou, and Iudah with thee?

20 But Amaziah would not heare: for it *came* of God, that hee might deliuer them into the hand *of their enemies*, becauſe they ſought after the gods of Edom.

21 So Ioaſh the king of Iſrael went vp, and they ſaw one another in the face, *both* hee and Amaziah king of Iudah at Beth-ſhemeſh, which *belongeth* to Iudah.

22 And Iudah was † put to the worſe before Iſrael, and they fled euery man to his tent.

23 And Ioaſh the king of Iſrael tooke Amaziah king of Iudah the ſon of Ioaſh, the ſonne of Ioahaz, at Beth-ſhemeſh, and brought him to Ieruſalem, and brake down the wall of Ieruſalem, from the gate of Ephraim to † the corner gate, foure hundred cubites.

24 And *hee tooke* all the gold and the ſiluer, and al the veſſels that were found in the houſe of God with Obed-Edom, and the treaſures of the kings houſe, the hoſtages alſo, and returned to Samaria.

25 ¶ And Amaziah the ſonne of Ioaſh king of Iudah liued after the death of Ioaſh ſonne of Iehoahaz king of Iſrael, fifteene yeeres.

26 Now the reſt of the actes of Amaziah, firſt and laſt, behold, *are* they not written

† *Heb. band.*

† *Heb. to their place.*

† *Heb. in heate of anger.*

† *Heb. the ſons of the band.*

† *Heb. counſelled.*

* 2. King. 14. 8, 9.

‖ *Or, furre buſh, or thorne*

† *Heb. a beaſt of the field.*

† *Heb. ſmitten*

† *Heb. the gate of it that looketh.*

ten in the booke of the kings of Iudah and Iſrael ?

27 ¶ Now after the time that Amaziah did turne away †from following the LORD, they † made a conſpiracie againſt him in Ieruſalem, and hee fledde to Lachiſh : but they ſent to Lachiſh after him, and ſlewe him there.

28 And they brought him vpon horſes, and buried him with his fathers in the citie of ‖ Iudah.

†Heb. from after.
†Heb. conſpired a conſpiracie.
‖That is, the citie of Dauid, as it is, 2. king. 14. 20.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 Vzziah ſucceeding, and reigning well in the dayes of Zechariah, proſpereth. 16 Waxing proud, he inuadeth the Prieſts office, and is ſmitten with leproſie. 22 He dieth, and Iotham ſucceedeth him.

THen all the people of Iudah * tooke ‖ Vzziah, who *was* ſixteene yeeres old, and made him king in the roome of his father Amaziah.

*2. King. 14. 21. & 15. 2.
‖Or, Azariah.

2 Hee built Eloth, and reſtored it to Iudah : after that the king ſlept with his fathers.

3 Sixteene yeres old *was* Vzziah, when he began to reigne, and he reigned fifty and two yeeres in Ieruſalem : and his mothers name alſo, *was* Iecoliah of Ieruſalem.

4 And hee did that which *was* right in the ſight of the LORD, according to al that his father Amaziah did.

5 And he ſought God in dayes of Zechariah, who had vnderſtanding †in the viſions of God : and as long as he ſought the LORD, God made him to proſper.

†Heb. in the ſeeing of God.

6 And he went forth & warred againſt the Philiſtines, and brake downe the wal of Gath, and the wall of Iabneh, and the wall of Aſhdod, and built cities ‖about Aſhdod, and among the Philiſtines.

‖Or, in the countrey of Aſhdod.

7 And God helped him againſt the Philiſtines, and againſt the Arabians, that dwelt in Gur-baal, and the Mehunims.

8 And the Ammonites gaue giftes to Vzziah, and his name †ſpread abroad euen to the entring in of Egypt : for hee ſtrengthened himſelfe exceedingly.

†Heb. went.

9 Moreouer Vzziah built towers in Ieruſalem at the corner gate, and at the valley gate, and at the turning *of the wall*, and ‖fortified them.

‖Or, repaired.

10 Alſo hee built towers in the deſert, and ‖ digged many welles, for he had much cattell, both in the low countrey, and in the plaines : husbandmen *alſo*, and vine dreſſers in the mountaines, and in ‖ Carmel : for he loued † husbandry.

‖Or, cut out many ciſternes.
‖Or, fruitfull fields.
†Heb ground.

11 Moreouer, Vzziah had an hoſte of fighting men, that went out to warre by bands, according to the number of their account, by the hand of Ieiel the ſcribe, and Maaſiah the ruler, vnder the hand of Hananiah, *one* of the kings captaines.

12 The whole number of the chiefe of the fathers of the mightie men of valour, *were* two thouſand and ſixe hundred.

13 And vnder their hand *was* †an army, three hundred thouſand, and ſeuen thouſand and fiue hundred, that made war with mightie power, to helpe the king againſt the enemy.

†Heb. the power of an armie.

14 And Vzziah prepared for them throwout all the hoſte, ſhieldes, and ſpeares, and helmets, and habergions, and bowes, and † ſlings *to caſt* ſtones.

†Heb. ſtones of ſlings.

15 And hee made in Ieruſalem engines inuented by cunning men, to be on the towers, and vpon the bulwarks, to ſhoot arrows and great ſtones withall : and his name † ſpread farre abroad, for hee was marueilouſly helped, till he was ſtrong.

†Heb. went forth.

16 ¶ But when he was ſtrong, his heart was lifted vp to *his* deſtruction : for he tranſgreſſed againſt the LORD his God, and went into the Temple of the LORD, to burne incenſe vpon the altar of incenſe.

17 And Azariah the Prieſt went in after him, and with him foureſcore Prieſts of the LORD, that were valiant men.

18 And they withſtood Vzziah the king, and ſaid vnto him, It * perteineth not vnto thee, Vzziah, to burne incenſe vnto the LORD, but to the * Prieſtes the ſonnes of Aaron, that are conſecrated to burne incenſe. Goe out of the Sanctuary ; for thou haſt treſpaſſed, neither ſhall it *bee* for thine honour from the LORD God.

*Num. 18. 7.
*Exod 30. 7

19 Then Vzziah was wroth, and *had* a cenſer in his hand, to burne incenſe, and while he was wroth with the Prieſts, the leproſie euen roſe vp in his forehead, before the Prieſts in the houſe of the LORD, from beſide the incenſe altar.

20 And Azariah the chiefe Prieſt, and al the Prieſts looked vpon him, and behold, hee was leprous in his forehead, and they thruſt him out from thence, yea himſelfe * haſted alſo to go out, becauſe the LORD had ſmitten him.

*As Eſter 6. 12.

21 * And Vzziah the king was a leper vnto the day of his death, and dwelt in a * †ſeuerall houſe being a leper, for he was cut off from the houſe of the LORD : and Iotham his ſonne *was* ouer the kings houſe, iudging the people of the land.

* 2. King. 15. 5.
* Leuit. 13. 46.
†Heb. free.

22 ¶ Now

22 ¶Now the rest of the actes of Vzziah first and last, did Isaiah the Prophet the sonne of Amoz write.

23 So Vzziah slept with his fathers, and they buried him with his fathers in the field of the buriall *which belonged* to the kings: for they said, He *is* a leper: and Iotham his sonne reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 Iotham reigning well, prospereth. 5 Hee subdueth the Ammonites. 7 His reigne. 9 Ahaz succeedeth him.

*2.King.15.32. IOtham * was twentie and fiue yeeres old when he began to reigne, and he reigned sixteene yeeres in Ierusalem: his mothers name also *was* Ierushah, the daughter of Zadok.

2 And he did that which *was* right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Vzziah did: howbeit he entred not into the Temple of the LORD. And the people did yet corruptly.

3 Hee built the high gate of the house of the LORD, and on the wall of ‖ Ophel, he built much.

4 Moreouer he built cities in the mountaines of Iudah, and in the forrests he built castles and towers.

5 ¶He fought also with the king of the Ammonites, and preuailed against them. And the children of Ammon gaue him the same yeere an hundred talents of siluer, and ten thousand measures of wheat, and tenne thousand of barley. † So much did the children of Ammon pay vnto him, both the second yeere, and the third.

6 So Iotham became mighty, because he ‖ prepared his wayes before the LORD his God.

7 ¶Now the rest of the acts of Iotham, and all his warres, and his wayes, loe, they are written in the booke of the kings of Israel and Iudah.

8 He was fiue and twentie yeeres olde when he began to reigne, and reigned sixeteene yeeres in Ierusalem.

9 ¶And Iotham slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the citie of Dauid: and Ahaz his sonne reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 Ahaz reigning very wickedly, is greatly afflicted by the Syrians. 6 Iudah being captiuated by the Israelites, is sent home by the counsell of Oded the Prophet. 16 Ahaz, sending for aid to Assyria, is not helped thereby. 22 In his distresse he groweth more idolatrous. 26 He dying, Hezekiah succeedeth him.

*2.Kin.16.2 AHaz * was twentie yeeres old when he began to reigne, and hee reigned sixeteene yeeres in Ierusalem: but hee did not that which *was* right in the sight of the LORD, like Dauid his father.

2 For hee walked in the wayes of the kings of Israel, and made also molten images for Baalim.

3 Moreouer, he ‖ burnt incense in the valley of the sonne of Hinnom, and burnt * his children in the fire, after the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD had cast out before the children of Israel.

4 He sacrificed also, and burnt incense in the high places, and on the hils, and vnder euery greene tree.

5 Wherefore the LORD his God deliuered him into the hand of the king of Syria, and they smote him, and caried away a great multitude of them captiues, and brought them to † Damascus: And he was also deliuered into the hand of the king of Israel, who smote him with a great slaughter.

6 ¶For Pekah the sonne of Remaliah slew in Iudah an hundred and twenty thousand in one day, which were all † valiant men: because they had forsaken the LORD God of their fathers.

7 And Zichri a mighty man of Ephraim, slew Maaseiah the kings sonne, and Azrikam the gouernour of the house, and Elkanah that was † next to the king.

8 And the children of Israel caried away captiue of their brethren, two hundred thousand, women, sonnes & daughters, and tooke also away much spoile from them, and brought the spoile to Samaria.

9 But a Prophet of the LORD was there, whose name was Oded: and he went out before the hoste that came to Samaria, and sayd vnto them, Behold, because the LORD God of your fathers was wroth with Iudah, and hath deliuered them into your hand, and ye haue slaine them in a rage *that* reacheth vp vnto heauen.

10 And now ye purpose to keepe vnder the children of Iudah and Ierusalem for bondmen, and bondwomen vnto you: *But* are there not with you, euen with you, sinnes against the LORD your God?

11 Now heare me therefore, and deliuer the captiues againe, which yee haue taken captiue of your brethren: for the fierce wrath of God *is* vpon you.

12 Then certaine of the heads of the children of Ephraim, Azariah the sonne of Iohanan, Berechiah the sonne of Meshillemoth, and Iehizkiah the sonne of Shallum, and Amasa the sonne of Hadlai, stood vp against

Or, the tower

Heb. much.

Or, established.

Or, offered sacrifice.

*Leuit.18.21

Heb. Darmesek.

Heb. sonnes of valour.

Heb. the second to the king.

gainst them that came from the warre,

13 And said vnto them, ye shal not bring in the captiues hither: for whereas we haue offended against the LORD *already*, yee intend to adde more to our sinnes and to our trespasse: for our trespasse is great, and *there is* fierce wrath against Israel.

14 So the armed men left the captiues, and the spoyle before the princes, and all the congregation.

15 And the men which were expressed by name, rose vp, and tooke the captiues, and with the spoyle clothed all that were naked among them, and arayed them, and shod them, and gaue them to eate and to drinke, and anoynted them, and caried all the feeble of them vpon asses, and brought them to Iericho, * the city of palme trees, to their brethren: then they returned to Samaria.

*Deut. 34.3.

16 ¶ At that time did king Ahaz send vnto the kings of Assyria to helpe him.

17 For againe the Edomites had come and smitten Iudah, and caried away † captiues.

†*Heb. a captiuitie.*

18 The Philistines also had inuaded the cities of the low-countrey, and of the South of Iudah, and had taken Beth-shemesh, and Aialon, and Gederoth, and Shocho with the villages thereof, and Timnah with the villages thereof, Gimzo also, and the villages thereof: and they dwelt there.

19 For the LORD brought Iudah low, because of Ahaz king of Israel; for he made Iudah naked, and transgressed sore against the LORD.

20 And Tilgath-Pilneser king of Assyria came vnto him, and distressed him, but strengthened him not.

21 For Ahaz tooke away a portion *out* of the house of the LORD, and *out* of the house of the king, and of the princes, and gaue *it* vnto the king of Assyria: but he helped him not.

22 ¶ And in the time of this distresse did he trespasse yet more and more against the LORD: This *is* that king Ahaz.

23 For hee sacrificed vnto the gods of †Damascus, which smote him: and he said, Because the gods of the kings of Syria help them, therefore will I sacrifice to them, that they may helpe me: but they were the ruine of him and of all Israel.

†*Heb. Darmesek.*

24 And Ahaz gathered together the vessels of the house of God, and cut in pieces the vessels of the house of God, and shut vp the doores of the house of the LORD, and hee made him altars in euery corner of Ierusalem.

25 And in euery seuerall citie of Iudah he made hie places to ‖ burne incense vnto other gods, and prouoked to anger the LORD God of his fathers.

‖*Or, to offer.*

26 ¶ Now the rest of his actes, and of all his wayes, first and last, behold, they *are* written in the booke of the kings of Iudah and Israel.

27 And Ahaz slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the citie, euen in Ierusalem: but they brought him not into the sepulchres of the kings of Israel: and Hezekiah his sonne reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 Hezekiah his good reigne. 3 He restoreth Religion 5 He exhorteth the Leuites. 12 They sanctifie themselues, and cleanse the house of God. 20 Hezekiah offereth solemne sacrifices, wherein the Leuites were more forward then the Priests.

HEzekiah * began to reigne when hee *was* fiue and twenty yeeres old, and he reigned nine and twentie yeeres in Ierusalem: and his mothers name *was* Abijah the daughter of Zechariah.

*2.Kings 18.1.

2 And hee did that which *was* right in the sight of the LORD, according to al that Dauid his father had done.

3 ¶ He, in the first yere of his reigne, in the first moneth, opened the doores of the house of the LORD, and repaired them.

4 And he brought in the Priestes, and the Leuites, and gathered them together into the East street,

5 And said vnto them, Heare mee, yee Leuites, sanctifie now your selues, & sanctifie the house of the LORD God of your fathers, and carry foorth the filthinesse out of the holy place.

6 For our fathers haue trespassed, and done that which *was* euill in the eyes of the LORD our God, and haue forsaken him, and haue turned away their faces from the habitation of the LORD, and † turned their backes.

†*Heb. giuen the necke.*

7 Also they haue shut vp the doores of the Porch, and put out the lampes, and haue not burnt incense, nor offered burnt offerings in the holy place, vnto the God of Israel.

8 Wherefore the wrath of the LORD was vpon Iudah and Ierusalem, and hee hath deliuered them to † trouble, to astonishment, and to hissing, as yee see with your eyes.

†*Heb. commotion.*

9 For lo, our fathers haue fallen by the

sword, and our sonnes, and our daughters, and our wiues are in captiuitie for this.

10 Now *it is* in mine heart to make a couenant with the LORD God of Israel, that his fierce wrath may turne away from vs.

||Or, bee not now deceiued. *Num. 8. 14 and 18. 2, 6. *||Or, offer sacrifice.*

11 My sonnes, || be not now negligent: for the LORD hath *chosen you to stand before him, to serue him, and that you should minister vnto him, and || burne incense.

12 ¶ Then the Leuites arose, Mahath the sonne of Amasai, and Ioel the sonne of Azariah, of the sonnes of the Kohathites: and of the sonnes of Merari, Kish the sonne of Abdi, and Azariah the sonne of Iahalelel: and of the Gershonites Ioah, the sonne of Zimmah, and Eden the sonne of Ioah:

13 And of the sons of Elizaphan, Shimri, and Iehiel: and of the sonnes of Asaph, Zechariah, and Mattaniah:

14 And of the sonnes of Heman, Iehiel, and Shimei: and of the sonnes of Ieduthun, Shemaiah and Vzziel.

15 And they gathered their brethren, and sanctified themselues, and came according to the commaundement of the king, || by the words of the LORD, to cleanse the house of the LORD.

||Or, in the businesse of the Lord.

16 And the Priestes went into the inner part of the house of the LORD, to cleanse *it*, and brought out all the vncleannesse that they found in the Temple of the LORD, into the court of the house of the LORD. And the Leuites tooke *it*, to carry *it* out abroad into the brooke Kidron.

17 Now they began on the first *day* of the first moneth to sanctifie, and on the eight day of the moneth, came they to the porch of the LORD. So they sanctified the house of the LORD in eight dayes, and in the sixteenth day of the first moneth, they made an end.

18 Then they went in to Hezekiah the king, & said, We haue cleansed all the house of the LORD, and the altar of burnt offring, with all the vessels thereof, and the shewbread table, with all the vessels thereof.

19 Moreouer, all the vessels which king Ahaz in his reigne did cast away in his transgression, haue we prepared and sanctified, and behold, they *are* before the altar of the LORD.

20 ¶ Then Hezekiah the king rose early, and gathered the rulers of the citie, and went vp to the house of the LORD.

21 And they brought seuen bullockes, and seuen rammes, and seuen lambes, and seuen hee goats for a *sinne offring for the kingdome, and for the Sanctuary, and for Iudah: and he commanded the Priests the sonnes of Aaron to offer *them* on the Altar of the LORD.

*Leuit. 4. 14

22 So they killed the bullockes, and the Priests receiued the blood, and *sprinkled it on the altar: likewise when they had killed the rams, they sprinkled the blood vpon the altar: they killed also the lambes, and they sprinkled the blood vpon the altar.

*Leui. 8. 14, 15. heb. 9. 21

23 And they brought † foorth the hee goats for the sinne offring, before the king and the congregation, and laid their *hands vpon them:

†*Heb. neere.* *Leuit. 4. 15

24 And the priests killed them, and they made reconciliation with their blood vpon the altar, to make an atonement for all Israel: for the king commaunded that the burnt offering and the sinne offering *should be made* for all Israel.

25 *And he set the Leuites in the house of the LORD with cymbals, with psalteries, and with harps, according to the commandement of Dauid, and of Gad the kings Seer, and Nathan the Prophet: for *so was* the commaundement † of the LORD † by his Prophets.

*1. Chro. 16. 4. and 25. 6.

†*Heb. by the hand of the Lord* †*Heb. by the hand of.*

26 And the Leuites stood with the instruments of Dauid, and the Priestes with the trumpets.

27 And Hezekiah commanded to offer the burnt offering vpon the altar: & † when the burnt offering began, the song of the LORD began *also* with the trumpets, and with the † instruments *ordeined* by Dauid king of Israel.

†*Heb. in the time.* †*Heb. hands of instruments.*

28 And all the Congregation worshipped, and the † singers sang, and the trumpeters sounded: *and* all *this continued* vntil the burnt offering was finished.

†*Heb. song.*

29 And when they had made an end of offering, the king and all that were † present with him, bowed themselues and worshipped.

†*Heb. found*

30 Moreouer Hezekiah the king and the princes, commanded the Leuites to sing praise vnto the LORD, with the wordes of Dauid, & of Asaph the Seer: and they sang praises with gladnes, and they bowed their heads and worshipped.

31 Then Hezekiah answered and sayd, Now ye haue † consecrated your selues vnto the LORD: come neere and bring sacrifices, and thanke-offerings into the house of the LORD. And the Congregation brought

||Or, filled your hand.

brought in sacrifices, and thank-offerings, and as many as were of a free heart, burnt offerings.

32 And the number of the burnt offrings which the cõgregation brought, *was* three-score and ten bullockes, an hundred rams, *and* two hundred lambs: all these *were* for a burnt offering to the LORD.

33 And the consecrated things *were*, sixe hundred oxen, and three thousand sheepe.

34 But the Priestes were too fewe, so that they could not slay all the burnt offerings: wherfore their brethren the Leuites † did helpe them, till the worke was ended, and vntill the *other* Priestes had sanctified themselues: for the Leuites *were* more vpright in heart, to sanctifie themselues, then the Priests.

† *Hebr. strengthened them.*

35 And also the burnt offerings *were* in abundance, with the fat of the peace offerings, & the drinke offrings, for *euery* burnt offering. So the seruice of the house of the LORD was set in order.

36 And Hezekiah reioyced, and all the people, that God had prepared the people: for the thing was *done* suddenly.

CHAP. XXX.

1 Hezekiah proclaimeth a solemne Passeouer on the second moneth, for Iudah and Israel. 13 The assembly hauing destroyed the altars of idolatry, keepe the feast foureteene dayes. 27 The Priestes and Leuites blesse the people.

AND Hezekiah sent to all Israel and Iudah, and wrote letters also to Ephraim & Manasseh, that they should come to the house of the LORD at Ierusalem, to keepe the Passeouer vnto the LORD God of Israel.

2 For the king had taken counsell, and his princes, and all the congregation in Ierusalem, to keepe the Passeouer in the second * moneth.

* Num. 9. 11.

3 For they could not keepe it at that time, because the Priests had not sanctified themselues sufficiently, neither had the people gathered themselues together to Ierusalem.

4 And the thing †pleased the king, and all the Congregation.

† *Heb. was right in the eyes of the king.*

5 So they established a decree, to make proclamation throughout all Israel, from Beersheba euen to Dan, that they should come to keep the Passeouer vnto the LORD God of Israel at Ierusalem: for they had not done *it* of a long *time in such sort*, as it was written.

6 So the postes went with the letters † from the king and his princes throughout all Israel and Iudah, and according to the commandement of the king, saying; Ye children of Israel, turne againe vnto the LORD God of Abraham, Isaac and Israel, and he will returne to the remnant of you, that are escaped out of the hand of the kings of Assyria.

† *Heb. from the hand.*

7 And bee not yee like your fathers, and like your brethren, which trespassed against the LORD God of their fathers, *who* therefore gaue them vp to desolation, as ye see.

8 Now † bee yee not stiffe-necked as your fathers were, *but* † yeelde your selues vnto the LORD, and enter into his Sanctuarie, which hee hath sanctified for euer: and serue the LORD your God, that the fiercenesse of his wrath may turne away from you.

† *Heb. Harden not your necks.* † *Heb. giue the hand.*

9 For if yee turne againe vnto the LORD, your brethren, and your children shall *finde* compassion before them that leade them captiue, so that they shall come againe into this land: for the LORD your God *is* gracious and * mercifull, and will not turne away *his* face from you, if yee returne vnto him.

* Exod. 34. 5

10 So the posts passed from city to city, through the country of Ephraim and Manasseh, euen vnto Zebulun: but they laughed them to scorne, and mocked them.

11 Neuerthelesse, diuers of Asher and Manasseh, and of Zebulun humbled themselues, and came to Ierusalem.

12 Also in Iudah, the hand of God was to giue them one heart to do the commandement of the king and of the princes, by the word of the LORD.

13 ¶ And there assembled at Ierusalem much people, to keepe the feast of vnleauened bread in the second moneth, a very great congregation.

14 And they arose and tooke away the * altars that *were* in Ierusalem, and all the altars for incense tooke they away, and cast *them* into the brooke Kidron.

* Chap. 28. 24.

15 Then they killed the Passeouer on the fourteenth *day* of the second moneth: and the Priestes and the Leuites were ashamed, & sanctified themselues, and brought in the burnt offerings into the house of the LORD.

16 And they stood in †their place after their maner, according to the Law of Moses the man of God: The Priests sprinkled the blood, *which they receiued* of the hand of the Leuites.

† *Heb. their standing.*

17 For there were many in the Congregation that were not ſanctified: therefore the Leuites had the charge of the killing of the Paſſeouers for euery one that was not cleane, to ſanctifie *them* vnto the LORD.

18 For a multitude of the people, *euen* many of Ephraim and Manaſſeh, Iſſachar and Zebulun, had not cleanſed themſelues: yet did they eate the Paſſeouer otherwiſe then it was written. But Hezekiah prayed for them, ſaying; The good LORD pardon euery one,

19 That prepareth his heart to ſeeke God, the LORD God of his fathers, though he bee not *cleanſed* according to the purification of the Sanctuary.

20 And the LORD hearkened to Hezekiah, and healed the people.

21 And the children of Iſrael that were †preſent at Ieruſalem, kept the feaſt of vnleauened bread ſeuen daies with great gladnes: and the Leuites and the Prieſts praiſed the LORD day by day, *ſinging* with †lowd inſtruments vnto the LORD.

22 And Hezekiah ſpake † comfortably vnto all the Leuites, that taught the good knowledge of the LORD: and they did eate thorowout the feaſt, ſeuen dayes, offering peace-offerings, and making confeſſion to the LORD God of their fathers.

23 And the whole aſſembly tooke counſell to keepe other ſeuen dayes: and they kept *other* ſeuen dayes with gladneſſe.

24 For Hezekiah king of Iudah † did giue to the Congregation, a thouſand bullockes, and ſeuen thouſand ſheepe: and the princes gaue to the Congregation a thouſand bullocks, and ten thouſand ſheepe, and a great number of Prieſts ſanctified themſelues.

25 And all the congregation of Iudah, with the prieſts and the Leuites, and all the Congregation that came out of Iſrael, and the ſtrangers that came out of the land of Iſrael, and that dwelt in Iudah, reioyced.

26 So there was great ioy in Ieruſalem: for ſince the time of Solomon the ſonne of Dauid king of Iſrael, *there was* not the like in Ieruſalem.

27 ¶ Then the Prieſts the Leuites aroſe, and bleſſed the people: and their voice was heard, and their prayer came vp to †his holy dwelling place, *euen* vnto heauen.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 *The people is forward in deſtroying idolatry.* 2 *Hezekiah ordereth the courſes of the Prieſtes and Leuites, and prouideth for their worke and maintenance.* 5 *The peoples forwardneſſe in offerings and tithes.* 11 *Hezekiah appointeth officers to diſpoſe of the tithes.* 20 *The ſinceritie of Hezekiah.*

NOw when all this was finiſhed, all Iſrael that were † preſent, went out to the cities of Iudah, and * brake the † images in pieces, and cut downe the groues, & threw downe the high places and the altars out of all Iudah and Beniamin, in Ephraim alſo and Manaſſeh, † vntill they had vtterly deſtroyed them all. Then all the children of Iſrael returned euery man to his poſſeſſion into their owne cities.

2 ¶ And Hezekiah appointed the courſes of the Prieſts and the Leuites after their courſes, euery man according to his ſeruice, the Prieſts and Leuites for burnt offerings, and for peace offerings, to miniſter and to giue thankes, and to praiſe in the gates of the tents of the LORD.

3 *He appoynted* alſo the kings portion of his ſubſtance, for the burnt offerings, *to wit*, for the morning and euening burnt offerings, and the burnt offerings for the Sabbaths, and for the Newmoones, and for the ſet feaſts, as it *is* written in the Law * of the LORD.

4 Moreouer, he commaunded the people that dwelt in Ieruſalem, to giue the portion of the Prieſtes, and the Leuites, that they might bee incouraged in the Lawe of the LORD.

5 ¶ And aſſoone as the commaundement † came abroad, the children of Iſrael brought in abundance the firſt fruites of corne, wine and oile, and ‖ hony, and of all the increaſe of the field, and the tithe of all things brought they in abundantly.

6 And concerning the children of Iſrael and Iudah, that dwelt in the cities of Iudah, they *alſo* brought in the tithes of oxen and ſheepe, and the tithe of holy *things, which were conſecrated vnto the LORD their God, *and* layd *them* † by heapes.

7 In the third moneth they began to lay the foundation of the heapes, and finiſhed *them* in the ſeuenth moneth.

8 And when Hezekiah and the princes came, and ſawe the heapes, they bleſſed the LORD, and his people Iſrael.

9 Then Hezekiah queſtioned with the Prieſts and the Leuites concerning the heapes.

10 And Azariah the chiefe Prieſt of the houſe of Zadok, anſwered him, and ſayde, Since *the people* began to bring the offrings into

† *Heb. ſound.*

† *Heb. inſtruments of ſtrength.* † *Heb. to the heart of all, &c.*

† *Heb. lifted vp or offered.*

† *Heb. the habitation of his holmeſſe.*

† *Heb. found* *2. Kin. 18. 4 † *Heb ſtatues.*

† *Heb. vntill to make an end.*

* Num. 28.

† *Heb. brought foorth.*

‖ *Or, dates.*

* Leuit. 27. 30 deut. 14. 28.

† *Heb. heapes heapes.*

into the house of the LORD, we haue had enough to eat, and haue left plenty: for the LORD hath blessed his people; and that which is left, is this great store.

11 ¶ Then Hezekiah commaunded to prepare ‖ chambers in the house of the LORD, and they prepared *them*,

‖ *Or, store-houses.*

12 And brought in the offrings and the tithes, and the dedicate things faithfully: ouer which Cononiah the Leuite *was* ruler, and Shimei his brother was the next.

13 And Iehiel, and Azaziah, and Nahath, and Asahel, and Ierimoth, and Iozabad, and Eliel, and Ismachiah, and Mahath, and Benaiah *were* ouerseers † vnder the hand of Cononiah, and Shimei his brother, at the commaundement of Hezekiah the king, and Azariah the ruler of the house of God.

† *Heb. at the hand.*

14 And Kore the sonne of Immah the Leuite the porter toward the East, *was* ouer the free will offerings of God, to distribute the oblations of the LORD, and the most holy things.

15 And † next him *were* Eden, and Miniamin, and Iesua, and Shemaiah, Amariah, and Shechaniah, in the cities of the Priestes, in *their* ‖ set office, to giue to their brethren by courses, as well to the great as to the small:

† *Heb. at his hand.*

‖ *Or, trust.*

16 Besides their genealogie of males, from three yeeres olde and vpward, *euen* vnto euery one that entreth into the house of the LORD, his dayly portion for their seruice in their charges, according to their courses:

17 Both to the genealogy of the priests by the house of their fathers, and the Leuites from twentie yeres old and vpward, in their charges by their courses:

18 And to the genealogy of all their little ones, their wiues, and their sonnes, and their daughters, through all the congregation: for in their ‖ set office they sanctified themselues in holinesse.

‖ *Or, trust.*

19 Also of the sonnes of Aaron the Priests, which *were* in the fieldes of the suburbs of their cities, in euery seuerall city, the men that *were* expressed by name, to giue portions to al the males among the priests, and to all that were reckoned by genealogies, among the Leuites.

20 ¶ And thus did Hezekiah throughout all Iudah, and wrought that which *was* good and right, & truth before the LORD his God.

21 And euery worke that hee began in the seruice of the house of God, and in the law, and in the commaundements to seeke his God, hee did *it* with all his heart, and prospered.

CHAP. XXXII.

1 Sennacherib inuading Iudah, Hezekiah fortifieth himselfe, and incourageth his people. 9 Against the blasphemies of Sennacherib by message and letters, Hezekiah and Isaiah pray. 21 An Angel destroyeth the hoste of the Assyrians, to the glory of Hezekiah. 24 Hezekiah praying in his sickenesse, God giueth him a signe of recouery. 25 He waxing proud, is humbled by God. 27 His wealth and workes. 31 His errour in the embassage of Babylon. 32 He dying, Manasseh succeedeth him.

AFter * these things and the establishment *thereof*, Sennacherib king of Assyria came, and entred into Iudah, and encamped against the fenced cities, & thought † to winne them for himselfe.

* 2. King. 18. 13, &c Esay 36. 1, &c.

† *Heb. to breake them vp.*

2 And when Hezekiah saw that Sennacherib was come, and that † hee was purposed to fight against Ierusalem,

† *Heb. his face was to warre.*

3 Hee tooke counsell with his princes, and his mighty men, to stop the waters of the fountaines, which *were* without the city: and they did helpe him.

4 So there was gathered much people together, who stopt all the fountaines, and the brooke that † ran thorow the midst of the land, saying, Why should the kings of Assyria come, and find much water?

† *Hebr. ouer-flowed.*

5 Also hee strengthened himselfe, and built vp all the wall that was broken, and raised *it* vp to the towers, and another wall without, and prepared Millo *in* the citie of Dauid, and made ‖ darts and shieldes in abundance.

‖ *Or, swords or weapons.*

6 And hee set captaines of warre ouer the people, and gathered them together to him in the street of the gate of the city, and spake † comfortably to them, saying;

† *Heb. he spake to their heart.*

7 Be strong and couragious, be not afrayde nor dismayed for the King of Assyria, nor for all the multitude that *is* with him: for there *bee* moe with vs, then with him.

8 *With him *is* an arme of flesh, but with vs *is* the LORD our God to helpe vs, and to fight our battels. And the people † rested themselues vpon the words of Hezekiah king of Iudah.

* Iere. 17. 5.

† *Heb. leaned.*

9 ¶ *After this did Sennacherib king of Assyria send his seruants to Ierusalem (but he *himselfe laid siege* against Lachish, and all his † power with him) vnto Hezekiah king of Iudah, and vnto all Iudah that *were* at Ierusalem, saying;

* 2. Kings 18. 17.

† *Heb. dominion.*

10 Thus saith Sennacherib king of As-

‖ *Or, in the ſtrong hold.*

ſyria, Whereon do ye truſt, that ye abide ‖ in the ſiege in Ieruſalem?

11 Doeth not Hezekiah perſwade you to giue ouer your ſelues to die by famine, and by thirſt, ſaying, The LORD our God ſhall deliuer vs out of the hand of the king of Aſſyria?

12 Hath not the ſame Hezekiah taken away his high places, and his altars, and commanded Iudah and Ieruſalem, ſaying; Ye ſhal worſhip before one altar, and burne incenſe vpon it?

13 Know ye not what I and my fathers haue done vnto al the people of *other* lands? were the gods of the nations of thoſe lands any wayes able to deliuer their lands out of mine hand?

14 Who *was there* among all the gods of thoſe nations, that my fathers vtterly deſtroyed, that could deliuer his people out of mine hand, that your God ſhould bee able to deliuer you out of mine hand?

15 Now therfore let not Hezekiah deceiue you, nor perſwade you on this maner, neither yet beleeue him: for no god of any nation or kingdome was able to deliuer his people out of mine hand, & out of the hand of my fathers: how much leſſe ſhall your God deliuer you out of mine hand?

16 And his ſeruants ſpake yet *more* againſt the LORD God, and againſt his ſeruant Hezekiah.

17 He wrote alſo letters to raile on the LORD God of Iſrael, & to ſpeake againſt him, ſaying, As the gods of the nations of *other* lands haue not deliuered their people out of mine hand: ſo ſhall not the God of Hezekiah deliuer his people out of mine hand.

18 Then they cried with a loude voyce in the Iewes ſpeech vnto the people of Ieruſalem that were on the wall, to affright them, and to trouble them, that they might take the citie.

19 And they ſpake againſt the God of Ieruſalem, as againſt the gods of the people of the earth *which were* the worke of the hands of man.

20 For this *cauſe* Hezekiah the king, and the Prophet Iſaiah the ſonne of Amoz, prayed and cried to heauen.

*2.Kings 9.37.&c.

21 ¶ * And the LORD ſent an Angel, which cut off all the mighty men of valour, and the leaders and captaines in the campe of the king of Aſſyria: ſo he returned with ſhame of face to his owne land. And when he was come into the houſe of his god, they that came forth of his owne bowels, † ſlewe him there with the ſword.

† *Heb. made him fall.*

22 Thus the LORD ſaued Hezekiah, and the inhabitants of Ieruſalem, from the hand of Sennacherib the king of Aſſyria, and from the hand of all *other*, and guided them on euery ſide.

23 And many brought giftes vnto the LORD to Ieruſalem, and † preſents to Hezekiah king of Iudah: ſo that hee was magnified in the ſight of all nations, from thenceforth.

† *Heb. precious things.*

24 ¶ * In thoſe daies Hezekiah was ſicke to the death, and prayed vnto the LORD: and hee ſpake vnto him, and he ‖ gaue him a ſigne.

*2.King.20. 1.iſa.38.1.

‖ *Or, wrought a miracle for him.*

25 But Hezekiah rendred not againe, according to the benefite done vnto him: for his heart was lifted vp, therefore there was wrath vpon him, and vpon Iudah and Ieruſalem.

26 Notwithſtanding, Hezekiah humbled himſelfe for † the pride of his heart, (*both* he and the inhabitants of Ieruſalem) ſo that the wrath of the LORD came not vpon them in the dayes of Hezekiah.

† *Heb. the lifting vp.*

27 ¶ And Hezekiah had exceeding much riches, and honour: and he made himſelfe treaſuries for ſiluer, and for golde, and for precious ſtones, and for ſpices, and for ſhieldes, and for all manner of † pleaſant iewels.

† *Heb. inſtruments of deſire*

28 Store-houſes alſo for the increaſe of corne, and wine, and oyle; and ſtalls for all maner of beaſts, and coates for flockes.

29 Moreouer, hee prouided him cities, and poſſeſſions of flockes and herdes in abundance: for God had giuen him ſubſtance very much.

30 This ſame Hezekiah alſo ſtopped the vpper watercourſe of Gihon, and brought it ſtraight downe to the Weſtſide of the citie of Dauid. And Hezekiah proſpered in all his works.

31 ¶ Howbeit, in *the buſineſſe* of the † ambaſſadours of the princes of Babylon, who * ſent vnto him to enquire of the wonder that was done in the land, God left him, to try him, that he might know all that was in his heart.

† *Heb. interpreters.*
*2.King.20. 12.iſa. 39.1.

32 ¶ Now the reſt of the actes of Hezekiah, and his † goodneſſe, behold, they are written in the viſion of Iſaiah the Prophet, the ſonne of Amoz, *and* in the booke of the kings of Iudah and Iſrael.

† *Heb. kindneſſes.*

33 And Hezekiah ſlept with his fathers, and they buried him in the ‖ chiefeſt of the ſepul-

‖ *Or, higheſt.*

sepulchres of the sonnes of Dauid: and all Iudah and the inhabitants of Ierusalem did him honour at his death: and Manasseh his sonne reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 Manasseh his wicked reigne. 3 He setteth vp idolatry, and would not be admonished. 11 He is caried into Babylon. 12 Vpon his prayer to God hee is released, and putteth downe idolatry. 18 His actes. 20 He dying, Amon succeedeth him. 21 Amon reigning wickedly, is slaine by his seruants. 25 The murderers being slaine, Iosiah succeedeth him.

*2.King.21.1.&c. MAnasseh *was twelue yeeres old when he began to reigne, and he reigned fiftie and fiue yeeres Ierusalem:

2 But did that which *was* euill in the sight of the LORD, like vnto the abominations of the heathen, *whom the LORD had cast out before the children of Israel.

*Deut.18.9.

3 ¶For † he built againe the hie places which Hezekiah his father had * broken downe, and he reared vp altars for Baalim, and made groues, and worshipped all the hoste of heauen, and serued them.

†Heb.he returned and built. *2.King.18.4.

4 Also hee built altars in the house of the LORD, wherof the LORD had said, * In Ierusalem shall my Name be for euer.

*Deut,12.11 1.king.8.29. and 9.3. 2.chron.6.6 and 7.16.

5 And he built altars for all the host of heauen, in the two courts of the house of the LORD.

6 And hee caused his children to passe thorow the fire in the valley of the sonne of Hinnom: also he obserued times, & vsed inchantments, and vsed witchcraft, and dealt with a familiar spirit, and with wizards: hee wrought much euill in the sight of the LORD, to prouoke him to anger.

7 And he set a carued image (the idole which hee had made) in the house of God, of which God had said to Dauid, and to Solomon his sonne: In * this house, and in Ierusalem, which I haue chosen before all the tribes of Israel, will I put my Name for euer.

*Psal.132.14.

8 Neither will I any more remoue the foot * of Israel from out of the land which I haue appointed for your fathers; so that they will take heede to doe all that I haue commanded them, according to the whole law, and the statutes, and the ordinances by the hand of Moses.

*2.Sam.7.10

9 So Manasseh made Iudah, and the inhabitants of Ierusalem to erre, *and* to doe worse then the heathen, whome the LORD had destroyed before the children of Israel.

10 And the LORD spake to Manasseh, and to his people: but they would not hearken.

11 ¶ Wherfore the LORD brought vpon them the captaines of the host †of the king of Assyria, which tooke Manasseh among the thornes, and bound him with ‖ fetters, and caried him to Babylon.

†Heb. which were the kings. ‖Or, chaines.

12 And when hee was in affliction, hee besought the LORD his God, and humbled himselfe greatly before the God of his fathers,

13 And prayed vnto him, and hee was intreated of him, & heard his supplication, and brought him againe to Ierusalem into his kingdome. Then Manasseh knewe that the LORD he *was* God.

14 Now after this, hee built a wall without the citie of Dauid, on the Westside of Gihon, in the valley, euen to the entring in at the fish-gate, and compassed about ‖ Ophel, and raised it vp a very great height, and put captaines of warre in all the fenced cities of Iudah.

‖Or, the tower

15 And he tooke away the strange gods & the idole out of the house of the LORD, and all the altars that hee had built in the mount of the house of the LORD, and in Ierusalem, and cast *them* out of the citie.

16 And hee repaired the altar of the LORD, and sacrificed thereon peace offerings, and thanke offerings, and commanded Iudah to serue the LORD God of Israel.

17 Neuertheless, the people did sacrifice stil in the hie places, *yet* vnto the LORD their God onely.

18 ¶Now the rest of the acts of Manasseh, and his prayer vnto his God, and the wordes of the seers that spake to him in the name of the LORD God of Israel, behold, they are *written* in the booke of the Kings of Israel:

19 His prayer also, and how *God* was intreated of him, and all his sinne, and his trespasse, and the places wherein hee built high places, and set vp groues and grauen images before hee was humbled: behold, they are written among the sayings of ‖ the Seers.

‖Or, Hosai.

20 ¶ So Manasseh slept with his fathers, and they buried him in his owne house: and Amon his sonne reigned in his stead.

21 ¶*Amon was two and twentie yeres old when hee began to reigne, and reigned two yeeres in Ierusalem.

*2.King.21.19,&c.

22 But he did that which *was* euil in the sight of the LORD, as did Manasseh his father: for Amon sacrificed vnto all the

carued images, which Manasseh his father had made, and serued them;

23 And humbled not himselfe before the LORD, as Manasseh his father had humbled himselfe: but Amon † trespassed more and more.

24 And his seruants conspired against him, and slew him in his owne house.

25 ¶ But the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon, and the people of the land made Iosiah his sonne king in his stead.

† *Heb. multiplied trespasse.*

CHAP. XXXIIII.

1 Iosiah his good reigne. 3 He destroyeth idolatry. 8 He taketh order for the repaire of the Temple. 14 Hilkiah hauing found a booke of the Law, Iosiah sendeth to Huldah to inquire of the Lord. 23 Huldah propheseth destruction of Ierusalem, but respite thereof in Iosiahs time. 29 Iosiah causing it to be read in a solemne assimbly, reneweth the couenant with God.

IOsiah * *was* eight yeres old when he began to reigne, and hee reigned in Ierusalem one and thirtie yeeres.

* 2. Kings 22, 1, &c.

2 And hee did that which *was* right in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the wayes of Dauid his father, and declined *neither* to the right hand nor to the left.

3 ¶ For in the eight yeere of his reigne, while he was yet young, hee began to seeke after the God of Dauid his father: and in the twelfth yeere he began to *purge Iudah and Ierusalem from the hie places, and the groues, and the carued images, and the molten images.

* 1. King. 13. 2.

4 * And they brake downe the altars of Baalim in his presence, and ‖ the images that were on high aboue them, hee cut downe, and the groues, and the carued images, and the molten images he brake in pieces, and made dust of *them*, and strowed *it* vpon the † graues of them that had sacrificed vnto them.

* Leuit. 26. 30. ‖ *Or, Sunne-images.* † *Heb. face of the graues.*

5 And he burnt the bones of the priests vpon the altars, and cleansed Iudah and Ierusalem.

6 And *so did he* in the cities of Manasseh, and Ephraim, and Simeon, euen vnto Naphtali, with their ‖ mattockes, round about.

‖ *Or, maules.*

7 And when he had broken downe the altars and the groues, and had beaten the grauen images † into powder, and cut down all the idoles throughout all the land of Israel, he returned to Ierusalem.

† *Heb. to make powder.*

8 ¶ Now in the eighteenth yeere of his reigne, when hee had purged the land, and the house; hee sent Shaphan the sonne of Azaliah, and Maasiah the gouernor of the citie, and Ioah the sonne of Ioahaz the recorder, to repaire the house of the LORD his God.

9 And when they came to Hilkiah the high Priest, they deliuered the money that was brought into the house of God, which the Leuites that kept the dores, had gathered of the hand of Manasseh and Ephraim, and of all the remnant of Israel, and of all Iudah, and Beniamin, and they returned to Ierusalem.

10 And they put *it* in the hand of the workemen ỹ had the ouersight of the house of the LORD, and they gaue it to the workmen that wrought in the house of the LORD, to repaire and mend the house.

11 Euen to the artificers and builders gaue they it, to buy hewen stone, & timber for couplings, and ‖ to floore the houses, which the kings of Iudah had destroyed.

‖ *Or, to rafter.*

12 And the men did the work faithfully, and the ouerseers of them *were* Iahath, and Obadiah, the Leuites, of the sonnes of Merari, and Shechariah, and Mesullam, of the sonnes of the Kohathites, to set *it* forward: and *other* of the Leuites, all that could skill of instruments of musicke.

13 Also they *were* ouer the bearers of burdens, and *were* ouerseers of all that wrought the work in any maner of seruice: and of the Leuites *there were* Scribes, and officers, and porters.

14 ¶ And when they brought out the money that was brought into the house of the LORD, Hilkiah the Priest * found a booke of the Law of the LORD, *giuen* by Moses.

* 2 King. 22. 8. &c. † *Heb. by the hand of.*

15 And Hilkiah answered & said to Shaphan the Scribe, I haue found the booke of the Law in the house of the LORD. And Hilkiah deliuered the booke to Shaphan:

16 And Shaphan carried the booke to the king, and brought the king word backe againe, saying, All that was committed † to thy seruants, they doe *it*.

† *Heb. to the hand of.*

17 And they haue † gathered together the money that was found in the house of the LORD, and haue deliuered it into the hand of the ouerseers, and to the hand of the workmen.

† *Heb. powred out, or melted.*

18 Then Shaphan the Scribe tolde the king, saying, Hilkiah the Priest hath giuen me a booke. And Shaphan read † it before the King.

† *Heb. in it.*

19 And it came to passe when the king had heard the words of the Law, that hee rent his clothes.

20 And

20 And the king commanded Hilkiah, and Ahikam the sonne of Shaphan, and
|| Or, Achbor, 2. king. 22. 12. || Abdon the sonne of Micah, and Shaphan the scribe, and Asaiah a seruant of the kings, saying,

21 Goe, enquire of the LORD for mee, and for them that are left in Israel and in Iudah, concerning the words of the booke that is found: for great is the wrath of the LORD that is powred out vpon vs, because our fathers haue not kept the word of the LORD, to doe all that is written in this booke.

22 And Hilkiah and they that the king had *appointed* went to Huldah the prophetesse, the wife of Shallum the sonne of Tikuath, the sonne of || Hasrah, keeper of the † wardrobe (now she dwelt in Ierusalem in the || colledge,) and they spake to her to that *effect*.

|| Or, Harhas, 2. king. 24. 14. † Heb. garments. || Or, in the schoole, or in the second part.

23 ¶ And she answered them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel: Tell ye the man that sent you to me,

24 Thus saith the LORD, behold, I will bring euill vpon this place, and vpon the inhabitants thereof, *euen* all the curses that are written in the booke which they haue read before the king of Iudah:

25 Because they haue forsaken me, and haue burned incense vnto other gods, that they might prouoke mee to anger with all the workes of their handes, therefore my wrath shall be powred out vpon this place, and shall not be quenched.

26 And as for the king of Iudah, who sent you to enquire of the LORD, so shall ye say vnto him: Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, *concerning* the words which thou hast heard:

27 Because thine heart was tender, and thou didst humble thy selfe before God, when thou heardest his words against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, and humbledst thy selfe before mee, and didst rend thy clothes, and weepe before me, I haue euen heard thee also, saith the LORD.

28 Behold, I will gather thee to thy fathers, & thou shalt be gathered to thy graue in peace, neither shall thine eyes see all the euill that I will bring vpon this place, and vpon the inhabitants of the same. So they brought the king word againe.

29 ¶ * Then the king sent, and gathered together all the Elders of Iudah and Ierusalem.

* 2. King. 23. 1.

30 And the king went vp into the house of the LORD, and all the men of Iudah, and the inhabitants of Ierusalem, and the priests and the Leuites, and all the people † great and small: and he read in their eares all the wordes of the booke of the couenant, that was found in the house of the LORD.

† Heb. from great euen to small.

31 And the king stood in his place, and made a Couenant before the LORD, to walke after the LORD, and to keepe his Commandements, & his Testimonies, and his Statutes, with all his heart, and with all his soule, to performe the words of the Couenant which are written in this booke.

32 And he caused all that were † present in Ierusalem and Beniamin, to stand *to it*. And the inhabitants of Ierusalem did according to the Couenant of God, the God of their fathers.

† Heb. found.

33 And Iosiah tooke away all the abominations out of all the countreys that *pertained* to the children of Israel, and made all that were present in Israel to serue, *euen* to serue the LORD their God. *And* all his dayes they departed not † from following the LORD the God of their fathers.

† Heb. from after.

CHAP. XXXV.

1 *Iosiah keepeth a most solemne Passeouer.* 20 *Hee prouoking Pharaoh Necboh, is slaine at Megiddo;* 25 *Lamentations for Iosiah.*

MOreouer * Iosiah kept a Passeouer vnto the LORD in Ierusalem: and they killed the Passeouer on the fourteenth * *day* of the first moneth.

* 2. King. 23. 21, 22.

* Exod. 12. 6.

2 And he set the Priests in their charges, and encouraged them to the seruice of the house of the LORD,

3 And said vnto the Leuites, that taught all Israel, which were holy vnto the LORD, Put the holy Arke in the house, which Solomon the sonne of Dauid king of Israel did build; *it shall* not *be* a burden vpon *your* shoulders: serue now the LORD your God, and his people Israel.

4 And prepare *your selues* by the houses of your fathers, after your courses, according to the * writing of Dauid king of Israel, and according to the * writing of Solomon his sonne.

* 1. Chron. 9. 10. & chap. 23. 24. 25, and 26. * 2. Chron. 8. 14.

5 And stand in the holy place according to the diuisions of the † families of the fathers of your † brethren the people, and after the diuision of the families of the Leuites

† Heb. the house of the fathers. † Heb. the sonnes of the people.

6 So kill the Passeouer, and sanctifie your selues, and prepare your brethren, that *they* may doe according to the word of the LORD, by the hand of Moses.

7 And

† Heb. offered.

7 And Iosiah † gaue to the people, of the flocke, lambes and kiddes, all for the Passeouer offerings, for all that were present, to the number of thirtie thousand, and three thousand bullocks: these *were* of the kings substance.

† Heb. offered.

8 And his Princes † gaue willingly vnto the people, to the Priests and to the Leuites: Hilkiah, and Zachariah, and Iehiel, rulers of the house of God, gaue vnto the Priests for the Passeouer offerings, two thousand and sixe hundred *small cattell*, and three hundred oxen.

9 Conaniah also, and Shemaiah, and Nethaneel, his brethren, and Hashabiah, and Iehiel, and Ioshabad chiefe of the Leuites, † gaue vnto the Leuites for Passeouer offerings, fiue thousand *small cattell*, and fiue hundred oxen.

† Heb. offered.

10 So the seruice was prepared, and the Priests stood in their place, and the Leuites in their courses, according to the kings cõmandement.

11 And they killed the Passeouer, and the Priests sprinckled *the blood* from their hands, and the Leuites * flayed *them*.

* See Chap. 29.34.

12 And they remoued the burnt offerings, that they might giue according to the diuisions of the families of the people, to offer vnto the LORD, as it is written in the booke of Moses: and so *did they* with the oxen.

* Exod. 12. 8,9.

13 And they * rosted the Passeouer with fire, according to the ordinance: but the *other* holy offerings sod they in pots, and in cauldrons, and in pannes, and † diuided *them* speedily among all the people.

† Heb. made them run.

14 And afterward they made ready for themselues, and for the Priests: because the Priests the sonnes of Aaron *were busied* in offering of burnt offerings, and the fat vntill night: therefore the Leuites prepared for themselues, and for the Priests the sons of Aaron.

15 And the singers the sonnes of Asaph, *were* in their † place according to the * commandement of Dauid, and Asaph, and Heman, and Ieduthun the kings Seer: and the Porters * *waited* at euery gate: they might not depart from their seruice; for their brethren the Leuites prepared for them.

† Heb. station. * 1. Chron. 25.1, &c. * 1. Chron. 9 17. & 26. 14.

16 So all the seruice of the LORD was prepared the same day, to keepe the Passeouer, and to offer burnt offerings vpon the altar of the LORD, according to the commandement of king Iosiah.

17 And the children of Israel that were † present, kept the Passeouer at that time, and the feast of vnleauened bread seuen dayes.

† Heb. found.

18 And there was no Passeouer like to that, kept in Israel, from the dayes of Samuel the Prophet: neither did all the Kings of Israel keepe such a Passeouer, as Iosiah kept, and the Priests and the Leuites, and all Iudah and Israel that were present, and the inhabitants of Ierusalem.

19 In the eighteenth yeere of the reigne of Iosiah, was this Passeouer kept.

20 ¶ * After all this, when Iosiah had prepared the † Temple, Necho king of Egypt came vp to fight against Carchemish by Euphrates: and Iosiah went out against him.

* 2 King. 23 29. † Heb. house.

21 But he sent Embassadours to him, saying, What haue I to doe with thee, thou king of Iudah? *I come* not against thee this day, but against the house, † wherewith I haue warre: for God commanded mee to make haste: forbeare thee from *medling* with God, who *is* with me, that he destroy thee not.

† Heb. the house of my warre.

22 Neuertheles Iosiah would not turne his face from him, but disguised himselfe that he might fight with him, and hearkened not vnto the words of Necho from the mouth of God, and came to fight in the valley of Megiddo.

23 And the archers shot at king Iosiah: and the King said to his seruants, Haue me away, for I am † sore wounded.

† Heb. made sicke.

24 His seruants therefore tooke him out of that charet, and put him in the second charet that he *had*: and they brought him to Ierusalem, and he died, and was buried || in *one of the* Sepulchres of his fathers. And * all Iudah and Ierusalem mourned for Iosiah.

|| Or, among the sepulchres * Zach. 12. 11.

25 ¶ And Ieremiah lamented for Iosiah, and all the singing men and singing women spake of Iosiah in their lamentations to this day, and made them an ordinance in Israel; and behold they are written in the Lamentations.

26 Now the rest of the actes of Iosiah, and his † goodnes, according to that which *was* written in the Law of the LORD.

† Heb. kindnesses.

72 And his deeds first and last, behold, they *are* written in the booke of the kings of Israel and Iudah.

CHAP. XXXVI.

1 *Iehoahaz succeeding, is deposed by Pharaoh, and caried vnto Egypt.* 5 *Iehoiakim reigning ill, is caried bound into Babylon.* 9 *Iehoiachin succeeding reigneth ill, and is brought into Babylon.* 11 *Zedekiah succeeding reigneth*

nethhill, and deſpiſeth the Prophets, and rebelleth againſt Nebuchadnezzar. 14 Ieruſalem for the ſinnes of the Prieſts and people, is wholly deſtroyed. 22 The proclamation of Cyrus.

* 2.King. 23.30, &c.

THen * the people of the land tooke Iehoahaz the ſonne of Ioſiah, and made him king in his fathers ſtead in Ieruſalem.

2 Iehoahaz *was* twentie and three yeeres old, when he began to reigne, and he reigned three moneths in Ieruſalem.

† Heb. remoued him. † Heb. mulcted.

3 And the king of Egypt † put him downe at Ieruſalem, and † condemned the land in an hundred talents of ſiluer, and a talent of gold.

4 And the king of Egypt made Eliakim his brother, king ouer Iudah & Ieruſalem, and turned his name to Iehoiakim. And Necho tooke Iehoahaz his brother, and caried him to Egypt.

5 ¶ Iehoiakim *was* twentie and fiue yeeres old when he began to reigne, and he reigned eleuen yeeres in Ieruſalem: and he did that which *was* euill in the ſight of the LORD his God.

|| Or, chaines. *2.King. 24. 13.dan. 1. 1,2.

6 Againſt him came vp Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and bound him in || fetters to carie him to Babylon.

7 *Nebuchadnezzar alſo caried of the veſſels of the houſe of the LORD to Babylon, & put them in his temple at Babylon.

8 Now the reſt of the actes of Iehoiakim, and his abominations which hee did, and that which *was* found in him, beholde, they are written in the booke of the kings of Iſrael and Iudah: and || Iehoiachin his ſonne reigned in his ſtead.

|| Or, Ieconiah, 1.chron. 3. 16. or, Coniah, Ier. 22.24. * 2. Kings 24.8.

9 ¶ *Iehoiachin *was* eight yeeres old when he began to reigne, and he reigned three moneths, and ten dayes in Ieruſalem, and he did that which *was* euill in the ſight of the LORD.

† Heb. at the returne of the yeere. † Heb. veſſels of deſire. || Or, Mattaniah, 2. king. 24.17. Ier. 37.1. * Iere. 52.1, &c. 2. kings 24.18.

10 And † when the yeere was expired, King Nebuchadnezzar ſent, and brought him to Babylon, with the † goodly veſſels of the houſe of the LORD, and made || Zedekiah his brother, king ouer Iudah and Ieruſalem.

11 ¶ *Zedekiah *was* one and twentie yeeres old, when he began to reigne, and reigned eleuen yeeres in Ieruſalem.

12 And he did that which *was* euill in the ſight of the LORD his God, *and* humbled not himſelfe before Ieremiah the Prophet, *ſpeaking* from the mouth of the LORD

13 And he alſo rebelled againſt king Nebuchadnezzar, who had made him ſweare by God: but he ſtiffened his necke, and hardened his heart from turning vnto the LORD God of Iſrael.

14 ¶ Moreouer all the chiefe of the prieſts, and the people tranſgreſſed very much, after al the abominations of the heathen, and polluted the houſe of the LORD which he had hallowed in Ieruſalem.

* Iere. 25.3 and 35.15. † Heb. by the hand of his meſſengers. || That is, continually and carefully.

15 * And the LORD God of their fathers ſent to them † by his meſſengers, riſing vp || betimes, and ſending: becauſe he had compaſſion on his people, and on his dwelling place:

16 But they mocked the meſſengers of God, and deſpiſed his words, and miſuſed his prophets, vntill the wrath of the LORD aroſe againſt his people, till there was no † remedie.

† Heb. healing * 2. Kings 25.1, &c.

17 * Therefore he brought vpon them the king of the Caldees, who ſlewe their yong men with the ſword, in the houſe of their ſanctuary, and had no compaſſion vpon yong man or maiden, old man, or him that ſtouped for age: he gaue *them* all into his hand.

18 And all the veſſels of the houſe of God great and ſmall, and the treaſures of the houſe of the LORD, & the treaſures of the king, and of his princes: all *theſe* hee brought to Babylon.

19 And they burnt the houſe of God, and brake downe the wall of Ieruſalem, and burnt all the palaces thereof with fire, and deſtroyed all the goodly veſſels thereof.

† Heb. the remainder from the ſword.

20 And † them that had eſcaped from the ſword, caried he away to Babylon: where they were ſeruants to him and his ſonnes, vntill the reigne of the kingdome of Perſia:

21 To fulfill the word of the LORD by the mouth of * Ieremiah, vntill the lande * had enioyed her Sabbaths: *for* as long as ſhe lay deſolate, ſhe kept Sabbath, to fulfill threeſcore and ten yeeres.

* Iere. 25.9, 12. & 29.10. * Leuit 26. 34 and 35. and 43.

22 ¶ * Now in the firſt yeere of Cyrus king of Perſia (that the word of the LORD ſpoken by the mouth of * Ieremiah, might be accompliſhed) the LORD ſtirred vp the ſpirit of Cyrus king of Perſia, that he made a proclamation throughout all his kingdome, and *put it* alſo in writing, ſaying,

* Ezra 1.1. * Iere. 25.12 13. and 29. 10.

23 Thus ſaith Cyrus king of Perſia, All the kingdomes of the earth hath the LORD God of heauen giuen mee, and hee hath charged me to build him an houſe in Ieruſalem, which *is* in Iudah: Who *is there* among you of all his people? the LORD his God *be* with him, and let him goe vp.

EZRA.

EZRA.

CHAP. I.

1 *The Proclamation of Cyrus for the building of the Temple.* 5 *The people prouide for the returne.* 7 *Cyrus restoreth the vessels of the Temple to Sheshbazzar.*

NOw in the first yeere of Cyrus King of Persia, (that the worde of the LORD * by the mouth of Ieremiah, might be fulfilled) the LORD stirred vp the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, that hee † made a proclamation throughout all his kingdome, and *put it* also in writing, saying,

2 Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, The LORD God of heauen hath giuen me all the kingdomes of the earth, and he hath *charged me to build him an house at Ierusalem, which *is* in Iudah.

3 Who *is* there among you of all his people? his God be with him, and let him goe vp to Ierusalem, which is in Iudah, and build the House of the LORD God of Israel (He *is* the God) which *is* in Ierusalem.

4 And whosoeuer remaineth in any place where he soiourneth, let the men of his place † helpe him with siluer, and with gold, and with goods, and with beasts, besides the free-will offering for the house of God that is in Ierusalem.

5 ¶ Then rose vp the chiefe of the fathers of Iudah and Beniamin, and the Priests, and the Leuites, with all *them* whose spirit God had raised to goe vp, to builde the house of the LORD which is in Ierusalem.

6 And all they that *were* about them, ‖ strengthened their hands with vessels of siluer, with gold, with goods, & with beasts, and with precious things; besides all *that* was willingly offered.

7 ¶ Also Cyrus the king brought forth the vessels of the house of the LORD, * which Nebuchad-nezzar had brought forth out of Ierusalem, and had put them in the house of his gods:

8 Euen those did Cyrus king of Persia bring forth, by the hand of Mithredath the treasurer, and numbred them vnto * Sheshbazzar the Prince of Iudah.

9 And this *is* the number of them: thirtie chargers of gold, a thousand chargers of siluer, nine and twentie knines:

10 Thirtie basins of gold: siluer basins of a second sort, foure hundred and ten: *and* other vessels a thousand.

11 All the vessels of gold and of siluer, *were* fiue thousand and foure hundred. All *these* did Sheshbazzar bring vp with *them of* † the captiuitie, that were brought vp from Babylon vnto Ierusalem.

CHAP. II.

1 *The number that returne, of the people, 36 of the Priests 40 of the Leuites, 43 of the Nethinims, 55 of Solomons seruants, 62 of the Priests which could not shew their pedigree.* 64 *The whole number of them, with their substance.* 68 *Their oblations.*

NOwe * these *are* the children of the prouince, that went vp out of the captiuitie, of those which had beene caried away, whom Nebuchad-nezzar the king of Babylon had caried away vnto Babylon, and came againe vnto Ierusalem and Iudah, euery one vnto his city;

2 Which came with Zerubbabel, Ieshua, Nehemiah, ‖ Saraiah, Reelaiah, Mordecai, Bilshan, Mispar, Biguai, Rehum, Baanah: The number of the men of the people of Israel.

3 The children of Parosh, two thousand, an hundred seuentie and two.

4 The children of Shephatiah, three hundred seuentie and two.

5 The children of Arah, seuen hundred seuentie and fiue.

6 The children of * Pahath-Moab, of the children of Ieshua *and* Ioab, two thousand, eight hundred and twelue.

7 The children of Elam, a thousand, two hundred fiftie and foure.

8 The children of Zattu, nine hundred fourtie and fiue.

9 The children of Zaccai, seuen hundred and threescore.

10 The children of ‖ Bani, sixe hundred, fourtie and two.

11 The children of Bebai, sixe hundred, twentie and three.

12 The children of Azgad, a thousand, two hundred, twentie and two.

13 The children of Adonikam, sixe hundred, sixtie and sixe.

14 The children of Biguai, two thousand fiftie and sixe.

15 The children of Adin, foure hundred, fiftie and foure.

16 The children of Ater of Hezekiah, ninetie and eight.

17 The

* 2.Chron. 36.22.iere. 25.12.and 29.10.

† *Heb. caused a voice to passe*

* Isa.44.28. & 45.1,13.

† *Heb. lift him vp.*

‖ *That is, helped them.*

* 2.King.24 13. 2.chron. 36.7.

* See Chap. 5.14.

† *Heb. the transportation*

* Nehem.7. 6,&c.

‖ *Or, Azariah, nehe.7.7.*

* Nehem.7. 10.

‖ *Or, Binnui, nchem.7.15.*

17 The children of Bezai, three hundred twentie and three.

18 The children of || Iorah, an hundred and twelue.

19 The children of Hashum, two hundred twentie and three.

20 The children of || Gibbar, ninetie and fiue.

21 The children of Bethlehem, an hundred twentie and three.

22 The children of Netophah, fiftie and sixe.

23 The men of Anathoth, an hundred twentie and eight.

24 The children of || Azmaueth, forty and two.

25 The children of Kiriath-arim, Chephirah, and Beeroth, seuen hundred, and fourtie and three.

26 The children of Ramah and Gaba, sixe hundred, twentie and one.

27 The men of Michmas, an hundred, twentie and two.

28 The men of Bethel and Ai, two hundred twentie and three.

29 The children of Nebo, fiftie & two.

30 The children of Magbish, an hundred fiftie and sixe.

31 The children of the other * Elam, a thousand, two hundred, fiftie and foure.

32 The children of Harim, three hundred and twentie.

33 The children of Lod || Hadid, and Ono, seuen hundred, twentie and fiue.

34 The children of Iericho, three hundred fourtie and fiue.

35 The children of Senaah, three thousand and sixe hundred and thirtie.

36 ¶ The Priests. The children of * Iedaiah, of the house of Iesh̃ua, nine hundred, seuentie and three.

37 The children of * Immer, a thousand, fiftie and two.

38 The children of * Pashur, a thousand, two hundred, fourtie and seuen.

39 The children of * Harim, a thousand and seuenteene.

40 ¶ The Leuites. The children of Iesh̃ua, and Kadmiel, of the children of || Hodauia, seuentie and foure.

41 ¶ The singers. The children of Asaph, an hundred twentie and eight.

42 ¶ The children of the porters. The children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Harita, the children of Shobai, in all, an hundred thirty & nine.

43 ¶ The Nethinims. The children of Ziha, the children of Hasupha, the children of Tabbaoth,

44 The children of Keros, the children of Siaha, the children of Padon,

45 The children of Lebanah, the children of Hagabah, the children of Akkub,

46 The children of Hagab, the children of || Shalmai, the children of Hanan.

47 The children of Giddel, the children of Gahar, the children of Reaiah,

48 The children of Rezin, the children of Nekoda, the children of Gazzam,

49 The children of Vzza, the children of Paseah, the children of Besai,

50 The children of Asnah, the children of Mehunim, the children of Nephushim,

51 The children of Bakbuk, the children of Hakupha, the children of Harhur,

52 The children of || Bazluth, the children of Mehida, the children of Harsha,

53 The children of Barkos, the children of Sisera, the children of Thamah,

54 The children of Neziah, the children of Hatipha.

55 ¶ The children of Solomons seruants, The children of Sotai, the children of Sophereth, the children of || Peruda,

56 The children of Iaalah, the children of Darkon, the children of Giddel,

57 The children of Shephatiah, the children of Hattil, the children of Pochereth of Zebaim, the children of || Ami.

58 All the * Nethinims, and the children of * Solomons seruants, *were* three hundred, ninetie and two.

59 And these *were they* which went vp from Tel-melah, Tel-harsa, Cherub, Addan, *and* Immer: but they could not shewe their fathers house, and their || seed, whether they *were* of Israel.

60 The children of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda: sixe hundred fiftie and two.

61 ¶ And of the children of the priests: the children of Habaiah, the children of Koz, the children of Barzillai, (which took a wife of the daughters of * Barzillai the Gileadite, and was called after their name)

62 These sought their regist̃er *among* those that were reckoned by genealogy, but they were not found: therefore were they † as polluted, put from the priesthood.

63 And the || Tirshatha said vnto them, that they should not eate of the most holy things, till there stood vp a priest with * Vrim and with Thummim.

64 ¶ The

|| *Or, Hariph. nehem.7.24.*

|| *Or, Gibeon, nehem.7.25.*

|| *Or, Beth-Asmaueth, nehe.7.28.*

* *See ver.7.*

|| *Or, Harid, as it is in some copies.*

* *1.Chron. 24.7.*

* *1.Chron. 24.14.*
* *1.Chron. 9.12.*

* *1.Chron. 24.8.*

|| *Or, Iuda, chap.3.9. called also Hodeuah, nehem.7.43.*

|| *Or, Shamlai*

|| *Or, Bazluth, in Nehem.*

|| *Or, Perida, in Nehem.*

|| *Or, Amon, in Nehem.*
* *Iosh.9.21, 27.1.chron. 9.2.*
* *1.King.9.21.*

|| *Or, pedegree.*

* *2.Sam.17.27.*

† *Heb. they were polluted from the priesthood.*
|| *Or, gouernour.*
* *Exo.28.30.*

64 ¶ The whole Congregation together, was fourtie and two thousand, three hundred *and* threescore:

65 Beside their seruants and their maids, of whom there were seuen thousand, three hundred thirtie and seuen: and *there were* among them two hundred singing men, & singing women.

66 Their horses *were* seuen hundred, thirtie and sixe: their mules, two hundred fourtie and fiue:

67 Their camels, foure hundred, thirty and fiue: *their* asses, sixe thousand, seuen hundred and twentie.

68 ¶ And *some* of the chiefe of the fathers, when they came to the house of the LORD which *is* at Ierusalē, offred freely for the house of God, to set it vp in his place:

69 They gaue after their abilitie, vnto the * treasure of the worke threescore and one thousand drammes of gold, and fiue thousand pound of siluer, and one hundred priests garments.

70 So the priests and the Leuites, and some of the people, and the singers, and the porters, and the Nethinims, dwelt in their cities, and all Israel in their cities.

* 1 Chron. 26.20.

CHAP. III.

1 *The Altar is set vp.* 4 *Offerings frequented.* 7 *Workmen prepared.* 8 *The foundations of the Temple are laid in great ioy and mourning.*

AND when the seuenth moneth was come, and the children of Israel *were* in the cities: the people gathered themselues together, as one man to Ierusalem.

2 Then stood vp ‖ Iesua the sonne of Iozadak, and his brethren the Priests, and * Zerubbabel the sonne of * Shealtiel, and his brethren, and builded the Altar of the God of Israel, to offer burnt offrings thereon, as *it is* *written in the Law of Moses the man of God.

‖ *Or, Iosua, Hagge 1.1,* * *Matth. 1. 12 and luke 3. 27. called Zorobabel.*

* *Matth. 1.12 and luk. 3.27 called Salathiel.*

* *Deut. 12. 5.*

3 And they set the altar vpon his bases, (for feare *was* vpon them, because of the people of those countreys) and they offred burnt offerings thereon vnto the LORD, *euen* burnt offerings, morning and euening.

4 They kept also the feast of Tabernacles, * as *it is* written, and * offred the daily burnt offerings, by number, according to the custome, † as the duety of euery day required:

5 And afterward *offered* the continuall burnt offering, both of the new moones, and of all the set feasts of the LORD, that were consecrated, and of euery one that willingly offered, offered a free will offering vnto the LORD.

* *Numb. 29. 12.*

* *Exod. 23. 16.*

† *Hebr. the matter of the day in his day.*

6 From the first day of the seuenth moneth, began they to offer burnt offrings vnto the LORD: but the † foundation of the Temple of the LORD was not *yet* laid.

† *Heb. the Temple of the Lord was not yet founded.*

7 They gaue money also vnto the masons, and to the ‖ carpenters, and meat, and drinke, and oyle, vnto them of Zidon, and to them of Tyre, to bring Cedar trees frō Lebanon to the sea of * Ioppa: according to the grant that they had of Cyrus king of Persia.

‖ *Or, workemen.*

* *Acts 9.3.*

8 ¶ Now in the second yeere of their comming vnto the house of God at Ierusalem, in the second moneth, began Zerubbabel the sonne of Shealtiel, and Iesua the sonne of Iozadak, and the remnant of their brethren, the Priests and the Leuites, & all they that were come out of the captiuity vnto Ierusalem: & appointed the Leuites, from twentie yeeres old and vpward, to set forward the worke of the house of the LORD.

9 Then stood Iesua, *with* his sonnes and his brethren, Kadmiel and his sonnes, the sonnes of ‖ Iudah † together, to set forward the workemen in the house of God: the sonnes of Henadad, with their sonnes and their brethren the Leuites.

‖ *Or, Hodauiah, chap. 2 40.*

† *Heb. as one.*

10 And when the builders laid the foundation of the Temple of the LORD, they set the Priests in their apparell with trumpets, and the Leuites the sonnes of Asaph, with Cymbals, to praise the LORD, after the * ordinance of Dauid king of Israel.

* *1. Chron. 6. 31. and chap. 16. 7. and 25, 1.*

11 And they sang together by course, in praising, and giuing thankes vnto the LORD; Because he is good, for his mercy endureth for euer towards Israel. And all the people shouted with a great shout, when they praised the LORD; because the foundation of the house of the LORD was laid.

12 But many of the Priests and Leuites, and chiefe of the fathers, who *were* ancient men, that had seene the first house; when the foundation of this house was laid before their eyes, wept with a loude voyce, and many shouted aloud for ioy:

13 So that the people could not discerne the noise of the shout of ioy, from the noise of the weeping of the people: for the people shouted with a loud shout, and the noyse was heard afarre off.

CHAP. IIII.

1 *The aduersaries, being not accepted in the building of the Temple with the Iewes, endeauour to hinder it.* 7 *Their Letter to Artaxerxes.* 17 *The decree of Artaxerxes.* 23 *The building is hindred.*

Now

NOw when the aduersaries of Iudah & Beniamin, heard that † the children of the captiuitie builded the Temple vnto the LORD God of Israel:

2 Then they came to Zerubbabel, and to the chiefe of the fathers, and said vnto them, Let vs build with you, for wee seeke your God, as ye *doe*, and we do sacrifice vnto him, since the dayes of Esar-Haddon king of Assur, which brought vs vp hither.

3 But Zerubbabel and Ieshua, and the rest of the chiefe of the fathers of Israel, said vnto them, You haue nothing to doe with vs, to build an house vnto our God, but wee our selues together will build vnto the LORD God of Israel, as king Cyrus the king of Persia hath commanded vs.

4 Then the people of the land weakened the hands of the people of Iudah, and troubled them in building,

5 And hired counsellers against them, to frustrate their purpose, all the dayes of Cyrus king of Persia, euen vntill the reigne of Darius king of Persia.

6 And in the reigne of † Ahasuerus, in the beginning of his reigne, wrote they vnto him an accusation against the inhabitants of Iudah and Ierusalem.

7 ¶ And in the dayes of Artaxerxes wrote ‖ Bishlam, Mithredath, Tabeel, and the rest of their † companions, vnto Artaxerxes king of Persia; and the writing of the letter *was* written in the Syrian tongue, and interpreted in the Syrian tongue.

8 Rehum the Chancellour, and Shimshai the ‖ Scribe, wrote a letter against Ierusalē, to Artaxerxes the king, in this sort:

9 Then, *wrote* Rehum the Chancellour, and Shimshai the Scribe, and the rest of their † companions; the Dinaites, the Apharsathkites, the Tarpelites, the Apharsites, the Archeuites, the Babylonians, the Susanchites, the Dehauits, & the Elamites,

10 And the rest of the nations whom the great and noble Asnappar brought ouer, and set in the cities of Samaria, and the rest that *are* on this side the Riuer, † and at such a time.

11 ¶ This *is* the copy of the Letter, that they sent vnto him, *euen* vnto Artaxerxes the king: Thy seruants on this side the Riuer, and at such a time,

12 Be it knowen vnto the king, that the Iewes which came vp from thee to vs, are come vnto Ierusalem, building the rebellious and the bad citie, and haue ‖ set vp the wals thereof, and † ioyned the foundations.

13 Bee it knowen now vnto the king, that if this citie be builded, and the wals set vp againe, then will they not † pay tolle, tribute, and custome, and so thou shalt endamage the ‖ reuenue of the kings.

14 Now because we † haue maintenance *from the kings* palace, and it was not meet for vs to see the kings dishonour: therfore haue we sent, and certified the king,

15 That search may bee made in the booke of the records of thy fathers: so shalt thou find in the booke of the Records, and know, that this citie *is* a rebellious citie, and hurtfull vnto kings and prouinces, and that they haue † mooued sedition † within the same of olde time: for which cause was this citie destroyed.

16 We certifie the king, that if this citie bee builded *againe*, and the wals thereof set vp: by this meanes, thou shalt haue no portion on this side the riuer.

17 ¶ *Then* sent the king an answere vnto Rehum the Chancellour, and to Shimshai the Scribe, and to the rest of their † companions, that dwell in Samaria, and vnto the rest beyond the riuer, Peace, and at such a time.

18 The letter which ye sent vnto vs, hath bene plainly read before me.

19 And † I commanded, and search hath bene made, and it is found, that this citie of olde time hath † made insurrection against kings, and that rebellion and sedition haue bene made therein.

20 There haue bene mighty kings also ouer Ierusalem, which haue ruled ouer all *countreys* beyond the riuer, and tolle, tribute and custome was paid vnto them.

21 † Giue ye now commandement, to cause these men to cease, and that this citie be not builded, vntill *another* commaundement shalbe giuen from me.

22 Take heed now that yee faile not to doe this: why should damage grow to the hurt of the kings?

23 ¶ Now when the copy of king Artaxerxes letter was read before Rehum and Shimshai the scribe, and their companions, they went vp in haste to Ierusalem, vnto the Iewes, and made them to cease, by † force and power.

24 Then ceased the worke of the house of the God, which *is* at Ierusalem. So it ceased, vnto the second yeere of the reigne of Darius king of Persia.

CHAP. V.

1 *Zerubbabel and Shealtiel, incited by Haggai and Zacharie,*

† *Heb. the somes of the transportation.*

† *Heb. Ahashuerosh.*

‖ *Or, in peace.* † *Heb. societies.*

‖ *Or, Secretary.*

† *Chald. Societies.*

† *Chald. Cheenash.*

‖ *Or, finished.* † *Chal. sowed together.*

† *Chald. giue.*

‖ *Or, strength.* † *Chal. we are salted with the salt of the palace.*

† *Chald. made* † *Chald. in the midst thereof.*

† *Chald. societies.*

† *Chald. by me a decree is set.* † *Chald. lifted vp it selfe.*

† *Chald. make a decree.*

† *Chald. by arme and power.*

Zacharie, set forward the building of the Temple. 3 Tatnai and Shethar-Boznai could not hinder the Iewes. 6 Their letter to Darius against the Iewes.

* Agge. 1.1. zach. 1.1

THen the Prophets, *Haggai the Prophet, and Zechariah the sonne of Iddo, prophesied vnto the Iewes that *were* in Iudah and Ierusalem, in the Name of the God of Israel, *euen* vnto them.

2 Then rose vp Zerubbabel the sonne of Shealtiel, and Ieshua the sonne of Iozadak, and began to build the house of God which *is* at Ierusalem: and with them *were* the Prophets of God helping them.

3 ¶ At the same time came to them Tatnai, gouernour on this side the riuer, and Shethar-Boznai, and their companions, and said thus vnto them: Who hath commanded you to build this house, and to make vp this wall?

4 Then said wee vnto them after this maner, What are the names of the men † that make this building?

† *Chalde that build this building.*

5 But the eye of their God was vpon the Elders of the Iewes, that they could not cause them to cease, till the matter came to Darius: and then they returned answere by letter concerning this *matter.*

6 ¶ The copie of the letter that Tatnai, gouernour on this side the Riuer, and Shethar-Boznai, and his companions the Apharsachites, which *were* on this side the riuer, sent vnto Darius the King:

† *Chalde in the midst whereof.*

7 They sent a letter vnto him, † wherin was written thus: Vnto Darius the king, all peace.

8 Be it knowen vnto the king, that we went into the prouince of Iudea, to the house of the great God, which is builded with † great stones, and timber is laide in the walles, and this worke goeth fast on, and prospereth in their hands.

† *Chalde, stones of rolling.*

9 Then asked we those Elders, *and* said vnto them thus, Who commanded you to build this house, and to make vp these wals?

10 We asked their names also, to certifie thee, that we might write the names of the men that were the chiefe of them.

11 And thus they returned vs answere, saying, We are the seruants of the God of heauen and earth, and build the house that was builded these many yeeres agoe, which a great King of Israel builded, * and set vp.

* 1. King. 6.1.

12 But after that our fathers had prouoked the God of heauen vnto wrath: hee gaue them into the hand of * Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, the Caldean, who destroyed this house, and carried the people away into Babylon.

* 2. Kings 24.2 and 25.8.

13 But in the first yeere of * Cyrus the king of Babylon, *the same* king Cyrus made a decree to build this house of God.

* Ezra 1.1.

14 And the vessels also of gold and siluer of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar tooke out of the Temple that *was* in Ierusalem, and brought them into the temple of Babylon, those did Cyrus the king take out of the temple of Babylon, and they were deliuered vnto one, * whose name *was* Sheshbazzar, whom hee had made || gouernour:

* Ezra. 1.8. and 6.5.
|| *Or, deputy.*

15 And said vnto him, Take these vessels, goe, carry them into the Temple that is in Ierusalem, and let the house of God bee builded in his place.

16 Then came the same Sheshbazzar, *and* laide the foundation of the house of God, which *is* in Ierusalem. And since that time, euen vntill now, hath it beene in building, and *yet* it is not finished.

17 Now therfore, if it *seeme* good to the king, let there bee search made in the kings treasure house, which *is* there at Babylon, whether it bee *so* that a decree was made of Cyrus the king, to build this house of God at Ierusalem, and let the king send his pleasure to vs concerning this matter.

CHAP. VI.

1 Darius finding the decree of Cyrus, maketh a new decree for the aduancement of the building. 13 By the help of the enemies, and the directions of the Prophets, the Temple is finished. 16 The feast of the Dedication is kept. 19 And the Passeouer.

THen Darius the king made a decree, and search was made in the house of the † rolles, where the treasures were † layd vp in Babylon.

† *Chalde, bookes.*
† *Chalde, made to descend.*

2 And there was found at || Achmetha, in the palace that *is* in the prouince of the Medes, a rolle, and therein was a record thus written:

|| *Or, Ecbatana, or in a coffer.*

3 In the first yeere of Cyrus the king, the *same* Cyrus the king made a decree concerning the house of God at Ierusalem: Let the house bee builded, the place where they offered sacrifices, and let the foundations therof be strongly laid, the height therof threescore cubits, and the breadth therof threescore cubits:

4 *With* three rowes of great stones, and a row of new timber: and let the expences be giuen out of the kings house.

5 And also let the golden and siluer vessels of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar took forth out of the temple, which *is* at

is at Ierusalem, and brought vnto Babylon, be restored, and † brought againe vnto the Temple which *is* at Ierusalem, *euery one* to his place, & place *them* in the house of God.

6 Now *therefore* Tatnai, gouernour beyond the riuer, Shethar-Boznai, and † your companions the Apharsachites, which *are* beyond the riuer, be ye farre from thence:

7 Let the worke of this house of God alone, let the gouernour of the Iewes, and the Elders of the Iewes, build this house of God in his place.

8 Moreouer † I make a decree, what ye shall do to the Elders of these Iewes, for the building of this house of God: that of the Kings goods, euen of the tribute beyond the riuer, forthwith expences be giuen vnto these men, that they be not † hindred.

9 And that which they haue need of, both yong bullocks, & rammes, and lambs, for the burnt offerings of the God of heauen, wheat, salt, wine and oyle, according to the appointment of the Priests which *are* at Ierusalem, let it be giuen them day by day without faile:

10 That they may offer sacrifices † of sweet sauour vnto the God of heauen, and pray for the life of the king, & of his sonnes.

11 Also I haue made a decree, that whosoeuer shall alter this word, let timber bee pulled downe from his house, and being set vp, let him be † hanged thereon, and let his house be made a doung hill for this.

12 And the God that hath caused his name to dwell there, destroy all Kings and people that shall put to their hand, to alter *and* to destroy this house of God which *is* at Ierusalem. I Darius haue made a decree, let it be done with speed.

13 ¶ Then Tatnai gouernour on this side the riuer, Shethar-Boznai, and their companions, according to that which Darius the King had sent, so they did speedily.

14 And the Elders of the Iewes builded, and they prospered, through the prophecying of Haggai the Prophet, and Zechariah the sonne of Iddo, and they builded, and finished it, according to the commandement of the God of Israel, and according to the † commandement of Cyrus and Darius, and Artaxerxes King of Persia.

15 And this house was finished on the third day of the moneth Adar, which was in the sixt yeere of the reigne of Darius the King.

16 ¶ And the children of Israel, the Priests & the Leuites, and the rest of † the children of the captiuitie, kept the dedication of this house of God, with ioy,

17 And offred at the dedication of this house of God, an hundred bullocks, two hundred rammes, foure hundred lambes, and for a sinne offring for all Israel, twelue hee goates, according to the number of the tribes of Israel.

18 And they set the Priestes in their diuisions, and the Leuites in their courses, for the seruice of God, which *is* at Ierusalem; † * as it is written in the booke of Moses.

19 And the children of the captiuitie kept the Passeouer, vpon the fourteenth *day* of the first moneth:

20 For the Priestes and Leuites were purified together, all of them *were* pure, and killed the Passeouer for all the children of the captiuitie, and for their brethren the Priests, and for themselues.

21 And the children of Israel, which were come againe out of captiuitie, and all such as had separated themselues vnto them, from the filthinesse of the heathen of the land, to seeke the LORD God of Israel did eate,

22 And kept the feast of vnleauened bread seuen dayes with ioy: for the LORD had made them ioyfull and turned the heart of the King of Assyria vnto them, to strengthen their hands in the worke of the house of God, the God of Israel.

CHAP. VII.

1 Ezra goeth vp to Ierusalem. 11 The gracious commission of Artaxerxes to Ezra. 27 Ezra blesseth God for his fauour.

NOw after these things in the reigne of Artaxerxes, King of Persia, Ezra the sonne of Seraiah, the sonne of Azariah, the sonne of Hilkiah,

2 The sonne of Shallum, the sonne of Zadok, the sonne of Ahitub,

3 The sonne of Amariah, the sonne of Azariah, the sonne of Meraioth,

4 The sonne of Zeraiah, the sonne of Vzri, the sonne of Bukki,

5 The sonne of Abishua, the sonne of Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the sonne of Aaron the chiefe Priest:

6 This Ezra went vp from Babylon, and hee *was* a ready Scribe in the law of Moses, which the LORD God of Israel had giuen: and the King granted him all his request, according to the hand of the LORD his God vpon him.

7 And there went vp *some* of the children of Israel, and of the Priestes, and the

† *Chalde, go.*

† *Chalde, their societies.*

† *Chalde. by me a decree is made.*

† *Chald. made to cease.*

† *Chalde, of rest.*

† *Chalde, let him be destroyed.*

† *Chalde. Decree.*

† *Chalde. the sonnes of the transportation.*

† *Chalde. according to the writing.*

* Num. 3. 6. and 8. 9.

Leuites, and the Singers, and the Porters, and the Nethinims, vnto Ierusalem, in the seuenth yeere of Artaxerxes the King.

8 And he came vp to Ierusalem in the fifth moneth, which *was* in the seuenth yeere of the King.

9 For vpon the first *day* of the first moneth † began hee to goe vp from Babylon, and on the first *day* of the fifth moneth, came hee to Ierusalem according to the good hand of his God vpon him.

† *He was the foundation of the going vp.*

10 For Ezra had prepared his heart to seeke the Law of the LORD, and to doe *it*, and to teach in Israel, Statutes and Iudgements.

11 ¶Now this *is* the copy of the letter that the King Artaxerxes gaue vnto Ezra the Priest, the Scribe, *euen* a Scribe of the wordes of the commandements of the LORD, and of his Statutes to Israel.

12 Artaxerxes King of kings, ‖ Vnto Ezra the Priest, a Scribe of the Law of the God of heauen, Perfect *peace*, and at such a time.

‖ *Or, to Ezra the Priest a perfit Scribe of the Lawe of the God of heauen,* eace, *&c.*

13 I make a decree, that all they of the people of Israel, and of his Priests, and Leuites in my Realme, which are minded of their owne free-will to go vp to Ierusalem, goe with thee.

14 Forasmuch as thou art sent † of the King, and of his * seuen counsellours, to enquire concerning Iudah and Ierusalem, according to the Law of thy God which *is* in thine hand.

† *Chal from before the king.* * *Esth. 1. 14.*

15 And to cary the siluer and gold, which the King and his counsellers haue freely offred vnto the God of Israel, whose habitation *is* in Ierusalem.

16 * And all the siluer and gold, that thou canst finde in all the prouince of Babylon, with the free-will offering of the people, and of the Priests, offering willingly for the house of their God, which *is* in Ierusalem:

* *Chap. 8. 25.*

17 That thou mayest buy speedily with this money, bullocks, rammes, lambes, with their meate offerings, and their drinke offerings, and offer them vpon the altar of the house of your God, which *is* in Ierusalem.

18 And whatsoeuer shall seeme good to thee and to thy brethren, to doe with the rest of the siluer and gold, that doe after the will of your God.

19 The vessels also that are giuen thee, for the seruice of the house of thy God, those deliuer thou before the God of Ierusalem.

20 And whatsoeuer more shalbe needfull for the house of thy God, which thou shalt haue occasion to bestowe, bestowe it out of the Kings treasure house.

21 And I, *euen* I Artaxerxes the King, do make a decree to all the treasurers which *are* beyond the riuer, that whatsoeuer Ezra the Priest, the scribe of the Law of God of heauen, shall require of you, it bee done speedily,

22 Vnto an hundred talents of siluer, and to an hundred † measures of wheate, and to an hundred bathes of wine, and to an hundred bathes of oyle, and salt, without prescribing *how much*.

† *Chald: Coros.*

23 † Whatsoeuer is commanded by the God of heauen, let it bee diligently done, for the house of the God of heauen: for why should there bee wrath against the realme of the King and his sonnes?

† *Heb, whatsoeuer is of the decree.*

24 Also wee certifie you, that touching any of the Priestes, and Leuites, singers, porters, Nethinims, or ministers of this house of God, it shall not be lawfull to impose tolle, tribute, or custome vpon them.

25 And thou, Ezra, after the wisdome of thy God, that *is* in thine hand, set magistrates and iudges, which may iudge all the people that *are* beyond the riuer, all such as know the lawes of thy God, and teach yee them that knowe *them* not.

26 And whosoeuer will not doe the law of thy God, & the law of the King, let iudgment be executed speedily vpon him whether it be vnto death, or to † banishment, or to confiscation of goods, or to imprisonment.

† *Chald. rooting out.*

27 ¶Blessed *be* the LORD God of our fathers, which hath put *such a thing* as this, in the Kings heart, to beautifie the house of the LORD which *is* in Ierusalem:

28 And hath extended mercy vnto me, before the King and his counsellers, and before all the Kings mighty princes, and I was strengthened as the hand of the LORD my God *was* vpon mee, and I gathered together out of Israel, chiefe men to goe vp with me.

CHAP. VIII.

1 The companions of Ezra, who returned from Babylon. 15 He sendeth to Iddo for ministers for the Temple. 21 He keepeth a fast. 24 He committeth the treasure to the custodie of the Priests. 31 From Ahawa they come to Ierusalem. 33 The treasure is weighed in the Temple. 36 The commission is deliuered.

THese *are* now the chiefe of their fathers, & *this is* the genealogie of them that went vp with me from Babylon, in the reigne of Artaxerxes the King.

2 Of the sonnes of Phinehas, Gershom:

of

of the sonnes of Ithamar, Daniel: of the sonnes of Dauid, Hattush.

3 Of the sonnes of Shechaniah, of the sonnes of Pharosh, Zechariah, and with him were reckoned, by genealogie of the males, an hundred and fiftie.

4 Of the sonnes of Pahath-Moab, Elihoenai the sonne of Zerahiah: and with him two hundred males.

5 Of the sonnes of Shechaniah, the sonne of Iahaziel, and with him three hundred males.

6 Of the sonnes also of Adin, Ebed the sonne of Ionathan, and with him fiftie males.

7 And of the sonnes of Elam, Ieshaiah the sonne of Athaliah, and with him seuentie males.

8 And of the sonnes of Shephatiah, Zebadiah the sonne of Michael, and with him, fourescore males.

9 Of the sonnes of Ioab, Obadiah the sonne of Iehiel: and with him two hundred and eighteene males.

10 And of the sonnes of Shelomith, the sonne of Iosiphiah, and with him an hundred and threescore males.

11 And of the sonnes of Bebai, Zechariah the sonne of Beba, and with him twenty and eight males.

12 And of the sonnes of Azgad, Iohanan ‖ the sonne of Hakkatan, and with him an hundred and ten males.

‖ *Or, the yongest sonne.*

13 And of the last sonnes of Adonikam, whose names *are* these: Eliphelet, Iehiel, and Shemaiah, and with them threescore males.

14 Of the sonnes also of Biguai, Vthai, and ‖ Zabbud, and with them seuenty males.

‖ *Or, Zaccur, as some read.*

15 ¶ And I gathered them together to the riuer, that runneth to Ahaua, and there ‖ abode we in tents three dayes: and I viewed the people, and the Priestes, and found there none of the sonnes of Leui.

‖ *Or, pitched.*

16 Then sent I for Eliezer, for Ariel, for Shemaiah, and for Elnathan, and for Iarib, and for Elnathan, and for Nathan, and for Zechariah, and for Meshullam, chiefe men; also for Iarib, and for Elnathan, men of vnderstanding.

17 And I sent them with commandement vnto Iddo the chiefe at the place Casiphia, and I † told them what they should say vnto Iddo, *and* to his brethren the Nethinims, at the place Casiphia, that they should bring vnto vs ministers for the house of our God.

† *Heb. I put words in their mouth.*

18 And by the good hand of our God vpō vs, they brought vs a man of vnderstanding, of the sonnes of Mahli the son of Leui, the sonne of Israel, and Sherebiah, with his sonnes, and his brethren, eighteene.

19 And Hashabiah, and with him Ieshaiah of the sonnes of Merari, his brethren, and their sonnes, twentie.

20 *Also of the Nethinims, whom Dauid, and the princes had appointed for the seruice of the Leuites, two hundred and twentie Nethinims: all of them were expressed by name.

* *See Chap. 2. 43.*

21 ¶ Then I proclaimed a fast there, at the riuer Ahaua, that wee might afflict our selues before our God, to seeke of him a right way for vs, and for our little ones, and for all our substance.

22 For I was ashamed to require of the king a band of souldiers and horsmen, to helpe vs against the enemy in the way: because we had spoken vnto the king, saying, The hand of our God *is* vpon all them for good, that seeke him, but his power and his wrath is against all them that forsake him.

23 So we fasted, and besought our God for this, and he was intreated of vs.

24 ¶ Then I separated twelue of the chiefe of the priests, Sherebiah, Hashabiah, and ten of their brethren with them,

25 And weighed vnto them the siluer and the gold, & the vessels, *euen* the offring of the house of our God, which the king and his counsellers, and his lords, and all Israel there present, had offered:

26 I euen weighed vnto their hand, sixe hundred and fiftie talents of siluer, and siluer vessels an hundred talents, and of golde an hundred talents:

27 Also twentie basons of golde, of a thousand drammes, and two vessels of † fine copper, † precious as gold.

† *Heb. yellow or shining brasse.* † *Heb. desireable.*

28 And I said vnto them, Yee are holy vnto the LORD, the vessels are holy also, and the siluer and the gold *are* a free will offring vnto the LORD God of your fathers.

29 Watch yee, and keepe *them*, vntill yee weigh *them* before the chiefe of the Priests, and the Leuites, and chiefe of the fathers of Israel at Ierusalem, in the chambers of the house of the LORD.

30 So tooke the Priests and the Leuites the weight of the siluer and the golde, and the vessels, to bring *them* to Ierusalem, vnto the house of our God.

31 ¶ Then we departed from the riuer of Ahaua, on the twelfth *day* of the first

moneth, to goe vnto Ieruſalem; and the hand of our God was vpon vs, and hee deliuered vs from the hand of the enemie, and of ſuch as lay in wait by the way.

32 And wee came to Ieruſalem, and abode there three dayes.

33 ¶Now on the fourth day was the ſiluer and the gold, and the veſſels weighed in the houſe of our God, by the hand of Meremoth the ſonne of Vriah the Prieſt, and with him *was* Eleazar the ſonne of Phinehas, and with them *was* Iozabad the ſon of Ieſhua, and Noadiah the ſonne of Binnui, Leuites:

34 By number, *and* by weight of euery one: and all the weight was written at that time.

35 *Alſo* the children of thoſe that had bene caried away which were come out of the captiuitie, offered burnt offerings vnto the God of Iſrael, twelue bullocks for all Iſrael, nintie and ſixe rammes, ſeuentie and ſeuen lambes, twelue hee goates for a ſinne offering: All *this was* a burnt offering vnto the LORD.

36 ¶And they deliuered the Kings commiſſions vnto the Kings lieutenants, and to the gouernours on this ſide the riuer, and they furthered the people and the houſe of God.

CHAP. IX.

1 Ezra mourneth for the affinitie of the people with ſtrangers. 5 Hee prayeth vnto God with confeſſion of ſinnes.

NOwe when theſe things were done, the Princes came to mee, ſaying, The people of Iſrael, and the Prieſtes and the Leuites, haue not ſeparated themſelues from the people of the lands, *doing* according to their abominations, *euen* of the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Perizzites, the Iebuſites, the Ammonites, the Moabites, the Egyptians, and the Amorites.

2 For they haue taken of their daughters for themſelues, and for their ſonnes: ſo that the holy ſeed haue mingled themſelues with the people of *thoſe* lands, yea the hand of the princes and rulers hath bene chiefe in this treſpaſſe.

3 And when I heard this thing, I rent my garment and my mantle, and pluckt off the haire of my head, and of my beard, and ſate downe aſtonied.

4 Then were aſſembled vnto me euery one that trembled at the words of the God of Iſrael, becauſe of the tranſgreſſion of thoſe that had beene caried away, and I ſate aſtonied, vntill the euening ſacrifice.

5 ¶And at the euening ſacrifice, I aroſe vp from my ‖ heauineſſe, and hauing rent my garment, and my mantle, I fel vpon my knees, and ſpread out my handes vnto the LORD my God,

‖ *Or, affliction.*

6 And ſaid, O my God, I am aſhamed, and bluſh to lift vp my face to thee, my God: for our iniquities are increaſed ouer our head, and our ‖ treſpaſſe is growen vp vnto the heauens.

‖ *Or, guiltineſſe.*

7 Since the dayes of our fathers, *haue* wee *bene* in a great treſpaſſe vnto this day, and for our iniquities haue wee, our kings, and our prieſts, bin deliuered into the hand of the kings of the lands, to the ſword, to captiuitie, and to a ſpoyle, and to confuſion of face, as *it is* this day.

8 And now for a †litle ſpace grace hath bene ſhewed from the LORD our God, to leaue vs a remnant to eſcape, and to giue vs ‖ a ‖ naile in his holy place, that our God may lighten our eyes, and giue vs a little reuiuing in our bondage:

† *Heb. moment.*

‖ *Or, a pinne.* ‖ *That is, a conſtant and ſure abode.*

9 For we *were* bondmen, yet our God hath not forſaken vs in our bondage, but hath extended mercy vnto vs in the ſight of the kings of Perſia, to giue vs a reuiuing to ſet vp the houſe of our God, and †to repaire the deſolations thereof, and to giue vs a wal in Iudah and in Ieruſalem.

† *Heb. to ſet vp.*

10 And now, O our God, what ſhall we ſay after this? for wee haue forſaken thy commandements,

11 Which thou haſt commanded by †thy ſeruants the prophets, ſaying, * The land vnto which yee goe to poſſeſſe it, is an vncleane land, with the filthineſſe of the people of the lands, with their abominations, which haue filled it † from one end to another, with their vncleanneſſe.

† *Heb. by the hand of thy ſeruants.* * Exod 23. 32. deut. 7. 3

† *Heb. from mouth to mouth.*

12 Now therefore giue not your daughters vnto their ſonnes, neither take their daughters vnto your ſonnes, nor ſeeke their peace or their wealth for euer: that ye may bee ſtrong, and eate the good of the land, and leaue *it* for an inheritance to your children for euer.

13 And after all that is come vpon vs, for our euill deedes, and for our great treſpaſſe, ſeeing that thou our God, † haſt puniſhed vs leſſe, then our iniquities *deſerue*, and haſt giuen vs *ſuch* deliuerance as this:

† *Heb. haſt withheld beneath our iniquities.*

14 Should wee againe breake thy commaundements, & ioyne in affinity with the people of theſe abominations? wouldeſt thou not be angry with vs, till thou haddeſt conſu-

consumed vs, so that there should bee no remnant, nor escaping?

15 O LORD God of Israel, thou *art* righteous, for we remaine yet escaped, as *it is* this day: behold we *are* before thee in our trespasses: for we cannot stand before thee, because of this.

CHAP. X.

1 Shechanah encourageth Ezra to reforme the strange marriages. 6 Ezra mourning, assembleth the people. 9 The people at the exhortation of Ezra, repent and promise amendment. 15 The care to performe it. 18 The names of them who had maried strange wiues.

NOw when Ezra had prayed, and when he had confessed, weeping, and casting himselfe downe before the house of God, there assembled vnto him out of Israel, a very great congregation of men, and women, and children: for the people †wept very sore.

†Heb. *wept a great weeping.*

2 And Shechaniah the sonne of Iehiel, *one* of the sonnes of Elam, answered and said vnto Ezra, Wee haue trespassed against our God, and haue taken strange wiues, of the people of the land: yet now there is hope in Israel concerning this thing.

3 Now therefore let vs make a couenant with our God, † to put away all the wiues, and such as are borne of them, according to the counsell of my lord, & of those that tremble at the cõmandement of our God, & let it be done according to the law.

†Heb. *to bring foorth.*

4 Arise, for this matter *belongeth* vnto thee, we also *will be* with thee: bee of good courage, and doe *it*.

5 Then arose Ezra, and made the chiefe Priests, the Leuites, and all Israel to sweare, that they should do according to this word: and they sware.

6 ¶ Then Ezra rose vp from before the house of God, and went into the chamber of Iohanan, the son of Eliashib: and *when* hee came thither, he did eate no bread, nor drinke water: for he mourned because of the transgression of them that had beene caried away.

7 And they made Proclamation throughout Iudah and Ierusalem, vnto all the children of the captiuitie, that they should gather themselues together vnto Ierusalem;

8 And that whosoeuer would not come within three dayes, according to the counsell of the Princes, and the Elders, all his substance should be †forfeited, and himselfe separated from the congregation of those that had bene caried away.

†Hebr. *deuoted.*

9 ¶ Then all the men of Iudah and Beniamin, gathered themselues together vnto Ierusalem, within three dayes: it *was* the ninth moneth, and the twentieth *day* of the moneth, and all the people sate in the street of the house of God, trembling because of *this* matter, and for † the great raine.

†Hebr. *the showres.*

10 And Ezra the Priest stood vp, and sayd vnto them, Yee haue transgressed, and † haue taken strange wiues to encrease the trespasse of Israel.

†Hebr. *haue caused to dwell, or haue brought back.*

11 Now therefore make confession vnto the LORD God of your fathers, and do his pleasure: and separate your selues from the people of the land, and from the strange wiues.

12 Then all the congregation answered, and sayd with a loude voice, As thou hast said so must we doe:

13 But the people are many, and it *is* a time of much raine, and we are not able to stand without; neither is this a work of one day or two: ‖wee are many that haue transgressed in this thing.

‖Or, *we haue greatly offended in this thing.*

14 Let now our rulers of all the congregation stand, and let all them which haue taken strange wiues in our cities, come at appointed times, and with them the Elders of euery citie, and the Iudges thereof vntill the fierce wrath of our God ‖ for this matter, be turned from vs.

‖Or, *till this matter* be dispatched.

15 ¶ Onely Ionathan the sonne of Asahel, and Iahaziah the sonne of Tikuah, † were employed about this matter: and Meshullam, and Shabbethai the Leuite, helped them.

†Heb. *stood.*

16 And the children of the captiuitie did so: and Ezra the Priest, *with* certaine chiefe of the fathers after the house of their fathers, and all of them by *their* names were separated, and sate downe in the first day of the tenth moneth to examine the matter.

17 And they made an end with all the men that had taken strange wiues, by the first day of the first moneth.

18 ¶ And among the sonnes of the Priestes, there were found that had taken strange wiues: namely, of the sonnes of Ieshua the sonne of Iozadak, and his brethren, Maasiah, and Eliezer, and Iarib, and Gedaliah.

19 And they gaue their hands, that they would put away their wiues and being guiltie, *they offered* a ramme of the flocke for their trespasse.

20 And of the sonnes of Immer, Hanani, and Zebadiah:

21 And of the sonnes of Harim, Maasiah, and Eliiah, and Shemaiah, and Iehiel, and Vzziah.

22 And of the sonnes of Pashur, Elioenai, Maasiah, Ishmael, Nethaneel, Iozabad and Elasah.

23 Also of the Leuites: Iozabad, and Shimei, and Kelaiah (the same is Kelitah) Pethahiah, Iudah, and Eliezer.

24 Of the singers also, Eliashib, & of the porters, Shallum, and Telem, and Vri.

25 Moreouer of Israel, of the sonnes of Parosh, Ramiah, and Iesiah, and Malchiah, and Miamin, and Eleazar, and Malchiiah, and Benaiah.

26 And of the sonnes of Elam: Mattaniah, Zechariah, and Iehiel, and Abdi, and Ieremoth, and Eliah.

27 And of the sonnes of Zattu: Elioenai, Eliashib, Mattaniah, and Ieremoth, and Zabad, and Aziza.

28 Of the sonnes also of Bebai: Iehohanan, Hananiah, Zabbai, *and* Athlai.

29 And of the sonnes of Bani: Meshullam, Malluch, and Adaiah, Iashub, and Sheal, and Ramoth.

30 And of the sonnes of Pahath Moab: Adna, and Chelal, Benaiah, Maasiah, Mattaniah, Bezaleel, and Binnui, and Manasseh,

31 And of the sonnes of Harim, Eliezer, Ishiiah, Malchiah, Shemaiah, Shimeon,

32 Beniamin, Malluch, and Shemariah.

33 Of the sonnes of Hashum: Mattenai, Mattatha, Zabad, Eliphelet, Ieremai, Manasseh *and* Shimei.

34 Of the sonnes of Bani: Maadai, Amram, and Vel.

35 Beniiah, Bedaiah, Chelluh.

36 Vaniah, Meremoth, Eliashib.

37 Mattaniah, Mattenai, and Iaasau,

38 And Bani, and Binnui, Shimei.

39 And Shelemiah, & Nathan, & Adaiah,

40 ‖Machnadebai, Shashai, Sharai,

41 Azareel, and Shelemiah, Shemariah,

42 Shallum, Amariah, *and* Ioseph.

43 Of the sonnes of Nebo, Iehiel, Mattithiah, Zabad, Zebina, Iadau, and Ioel, Benaiah,

44 All these had taken strange wiues: and some of them *had* wiues by whom they had children.

‖ *Or, Mahnadebai, according to some copies.*

THE BOOKE OF NEHEMIAH.

CHAP. I.

1 *Nehemiah, vnderstanding by Hanani, the misery of Ierusalem, mourneth, fasteth and prayeth.* 5 *His prayer.*

THe words of Nehemiah the sonne of Hachaliah. And it came to passe in the moneth Chisleu, in the twentieth yeere, as I was in Shushā the palace.

2 That Hanani, one of my brethren came, he and *certaine* men of Iudah, and I asked them concerning the Iewes that had escaped, which were left of the captiuitie, and concerning Ierusalem.

3 And they said vnto me, The remnant that are left of the captiuitie there in the prouince, *are* in great affliction & reproch: the wall of Ierusalem also* is broken down, and the gates thereof are burnt with fire.

* 2. Kin. 25. 9

4 ¶ And it came to passe when I heard these wordes, that I sate downe and wept, and mourned *certaine* dayes, and fasted, and prayed before the God of heauen,

5 And said, I beseech thee,* O LORD God of heauen, the great and terrible God, that keepeth couenant and mercy for them that loue him, and obserue his commandements:

* Dan. 9. 4.

6 Let thine eare now be attentiue, and thine eyes open, that thou mayest heare the prayer of thy seruant, which I pray before thee now, day and night, for the children of Israel thy seruants, and confesse the sinnes of the children of Israel, which we haue sinned against thee: both I, and my fathers house haue sinned.

7 We haue dealt very corruptly against thee, & haue not kept the commandements nor the statutes, nor the iudgements which thou commandedst thy seruant Moses.

8 Remember, I beseech thee, the word that thou commaundedst thy seruant Moses, saying, *If* yee transgresse, I will scatter you abroad among the nations:

* Deut. 4. 25. &c.

9 But *if* ye turne vnto me, and keepe my commandements, and doe them: * though there were of you cast out vnto the vttermost part of the heauen, yet will I gather them from thence, and will bring them vnto the place that I haue chosen, to set my Name there.

* Deut. 30. 4

10 Now these *are* thy seruants, and thy people,

people, whom thou haſt redeemed by thy great power, and by thy ſtrong hand.

11 O Lord, I beſeech thee, let now thine eare be attentiue to the prayer of thy ſeruant, and to the prayer of thy ſeruants, who deſire to feare thy name: and proſper, I pray thee thy ſeruant this day, and grant him mercy in the ſight of this man. For I was the kings cup-bearer.

CHAP. II.

1 Artaxerxes vnderſtanding the cauſe of Nehemiahs ſadneſſe, ſendeth him with letters and commiſſion to Ieruſalem. 9 Nehemiah, to the griefe of the enemies, commeth to Ieruſalem. 12 He vieweth ſecretly the ruines of the walles. 17 He inciteth the Iewes to build in deſpite of the enemies.

AND it came to paſſe, in the moneth Niſan, in the twentieth yeere of Artaxerxes the king, *that* wine *was* before him: and I tooke vp the wine & gaue *it* vnto the King: now I had not beene *beforetime* ſad in his preſence.

2 Wherefore the King ſayd vnto mee, Why is thy countenance ſadde, ſeeing thou art not ſicke? this *is* nothing *elſe* but ſorrow of heart. Then I was very ſore afraid.

3 And ſaid vnto the King, Let the King liue for euer: why ſhould not my countenance be ſad, when the city, the place of my fathers Sepulchres lyeth waſte, & the gates thereof are conſumed with fire?

4 Then the King ſayd vnto me, For what doeſt thou make requeſt? So I prayed to the God of heauen.

5 And I ſaid vnto the King, If it pleaſe the King, and if thy ſeruant haue found fauour in thy ſight, that thou wouldeſt ſend me vnto Iudah vnto the City of my fathers ſepulchres, that I may build it.

†*Hebr. wife.* 6 And the King ſaid vnto mee (the †Queene alſo ſitting by him) For how long ſhall thy iourney bee? and when wilt thou returne? So it pleaſed the King to ſend me, and I ſet him a time.

7 Moreouer I ſaid vnto the King, If it pleaſe the King, let letters bee giuen mee to the gouernours beyond the Riuer, that they may conuey me ouer, till I come into Iudah;

8 And a letter vnto Aſaph the keeper of the Kings forreſt, that hee may giue mee timber to make beames for the gates of the palace which *apperteined* to the houſe, and for the wall of the Citie, and for the houſe that I ſhall enter into: And the King granted me according to the good hand of my God vpon me.

9 ¶ Then I came to the gouernours beyond the riuer, and gaue them the kings letters: (now the King had ſent captaines of the army, and horſemen with me.)

10 When Sanballat the Horonite, and Tobiah the ſeruant, the Ammonite, heard of it, it grieued them exceedingly, that there was come a man, to ſeeke the welfare of the children of Iſrael.

11 So I came to Ieruſalem, and was there three dayes.

12 ¶ And I aroſe in the night, I and ſome few men with mee, neither tolde I any man what God had put in my heart to doe at Ieruſalem: neither was there any beaſt with mee, ſaue the beaſt that I rode vpon.

13 And I went out by night, by the gate of the valley, euen before the dragon well, and to the doung-port, and viewed the walles of Ieruſalem, which were broken downe, and the gates thereof were conſumed with fire.

14 Then I went on to the gate of the fountaine, and to the kings poole: but there was no place for the beaſt that was vnder me to paſſe.

15 Then went I vp in the night by the brooke, and viewed the wall and turned backe, and entred by the gate of the valley, and *ſo* returned.

16 And the rulers knew not whither I went or what I did, neither had I as yet told it to the Iewes, nor to the Prieſtes, nor to the nobles, nor to the rulers, nor to the reſt that did the worke.

17 ¶ Then ſaid I vnto them, Yee ſee the diſtreſſe that we are in, how Ieruſalem lieth waſte, and the gates thereof are burnt with fire: come, and let vs build vp the wall of Ieruſalem, that we be no more a reproch.

18 Then I told them of the hand of my God, which was good vpon me; as alſo the Kings wordes that he had ſpoken vnto me. And they ſayd, Let vs riſe vp and builde. So they ſtrengthned their handes for this good *worke*.

19 But when Sanballat the Horonite, and Tobiah the ſeruant the Ammonite, and Geſhem the Arabian heard it, they laughed vs to ſcorne, & deſpiſed vs, and ſaid, What is this thing that ye doe? wil yee rebell againſt the King?

20 Then anſwered I them, and ſayd vnto them, The God of heauen, he will proſper vs, therefore wee his ſeruants will ariſe and build: But you haue no portion, nor right, nor memoriall in Ieruſalem.

CHAP. III.

1 *The Names and order of them that builded the wall.*

THen Eliashib the hie Priest, rose vp with his brethren the Priestes, and they built the sheepe-gate, they sanctified it, and set vp the doores of it, euen vnto the towre of Meah they sanctified it, vnto the towre of * Hananeel.

2 And † next vnto him builded the men of Iericho: and next to them builded Zaccur the sonne of Imri.

3 But the fish-gate did the sonnes of Hassenaah build, who also layd the beames thereof, and set vp the doores thereof, the locks thereof and the barres thereof.

4 And next vnto them repaired Merimoth the sonne of Vriah, the sonne of Koz: and next vnto them repaired Meshullam the sonne of Berechiah, the sonne of Meshezabeel: and next vnto them repaired Zadok the sonne of Baana.

5 And next vnto them the Tekoites repaired; but their nobles put not their neckes to the workes of their LORD.

6 Moreouer the olde gate repaired Iehoiada the sonne of Paseah, & Meshullam the sonne of Besodaiah; they laid the beames therof, & set vp the doores thereof, and the locks thereof, & the barres thereof.

7 And next vnto them repaired Melatiah the Gibeonite, & Iadon the Meronothite, the men of Gibeon, and of Mizpah, vnto the throne of the gouernour on this side the Riuer.

8 Next vnto him repaired Vzziel the sonne of Harhaiah, of the goldsmiths: next vnto him also repaired Hananiah, the sonne of *one of* the Apothecaries, and they ‖fortified Ierusalem vnto the broad wall.

9 And next vnto them repaired Rephaiah the sonne of Hur, the ruler of the halfe part of Ierusalem.

10 And next vnto them repaired Iedaiah the sonne of Harumaph, euen ouer against his house: and next vnto him repaired Hattush the sonne of Hashabniah.

11 Malchiiah the sonne of Harim, and Hashub the son of Pahath-Moab, repaired the †other piece, & the towre of ỹ furnaces.

12 And next vnto him repaired Shallum the sonne of Halloesh the ruler of the halfe part of Ierusalem, he, and his daughters.

13 The valley-gate repaired Hanun, and the inhabitants of Zanoah; they built it, and set vp the doores thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, & a thousand cubits on the wall vnto the doung-gate.

14 But the dung-gate repaired Malchiah the sonne of Rechab, the ruler of part of Beth-haccerem: he built it, and set vp the doores thereof, the locks thereof, and the barres thereof.

15 But the gate of the fountaine repaired Shallum the sonne of Col-hozeh, the ruler of part of Mizpah: he built it, and couered it, and set vp the doores thereof, the locks thereof, and the barres thereof, and the wal of the poole of * Siloah by the kings garden, and vnto the staires that go downe from the citie of Dauid.

16 After him repaired Nehemiah the son of Azbuk, the ruler of the halfe part of Beth-zur, vnto the *place* ouer against the sepulchres of Dauid, & to the poole that was made, * and vnto the house of the mighty.

17 After him repaired the Leuites, Rehum the sonne of Bani: next vnto him repaired Hashabiah the ruler of the halfe part of Keilah in his part.

18 After him repaired their brethren, Bauai, the sonne of Henadad the ruler of the halfe part of Keilah.

19 And next to him repaired Ezer the sonne of Ieshua, the ruler of Mizpah, another piece, ouer against the going vp to the armory, at the turning *of the wall*.

20 After him Baruch the sonne of ‖ Zabbai, earnestly repaired the other piece, from the turning of *the* wall vnto the doore of the house of Eliashib the high Priest.

21 After him repayred Merimoth the sonne of Vrijah, the sonne of Koz, another piece, frō the dore of the house of Eliashib, euen to the end of the house of Eliashib.

22 And after him repaired the Priestes, the men of the plaine.

23 After him repaired Beniamin, and Hashub, ouer against their house: after him repaired Azariah the sonne of Maaseiah, the sonne of Ananiah by his house.

24 After him repaired Binnui the sonne of Henadad, another piece from the house of Azariah, vnto the turning *of the wall*, euen vnto the corner.

25 Palal the sonne of Vzai, ouer against the turning of *the wall*, and the tower which lieth out from the kings hie house, that was by the * court of the prison: after him, Pedaiah the sonne of Parosh.

26 Moreouer the Nethinims dwelt in * ‖ Ophel, vnto *the place* ouer against the water gate, toward the East, and the tower that lieth out.

27 After them the Tekoites repaired another

*Iere. 3. 38.
† *Hebr. at his hand.*

‖ *Or, left Ierusalem vnto the broad wall.*

† *Hebr. second measure.*

*Iohn 9.7.

* 2. Kings 20.20.

‖ *Or, Zaccai.*

*Iere. 32.2.

* 2. Chron. 27.3.
‖ *Or, the tower*

other piece, ouer against the great tower that lyeth out, euen vnto the wal of Ophel.

28 From aboue the horsegate repaired the Priests, euery one ouer against his house.

29 After them repaired Zadok the son of Immer, ouer against his house: after him repaired also Shemaiah, the sonne of Shechaniah, the keeper of the Eastgate.

30 After him repaired Hananiah the sonne of Shelemiah, and Hanun the sixth sonne of Zalaph, another piece: after him repaired Meshullam, the sonne of Berechiah ouer against his chamber.

31 After him repaired Malchiah, the Goldsmiths sonne, vnto the place of the Nethinims, and of the merchants, ouer against the gate Miphkad, and to the going vp of the ‖ corner.

‖ Or, corner chamber.

32 And betweene the going vp of the corner vnto the sheepe-gate, repaired the goldsmiths and the merchants.

CHAP. IIII.

1 While the enemies scoffe, Nehemiah prayeth and continueth the worke. 7 Vnderstanding the wrath and secrets of the enemy, he setteth a watch. 13 He armeth the labourers, 19 and giueth military precepts.

BVt it came to passe, that when Sanballat heard, that we builded the wall, hee was wroth, and tooke great indignation, and mocked the Iewes.

2 And hee spake before his brethren, and the army of Samaria, and said, What doe these feeble Iewes? will they † fortifie themselues? will they sacrifice? will they make an end in a day? will they reuiue the stones, out of the heapes of the rubbish, which are burnt?

† Heb. leaue to themselues.

3 Now Tobiah the Ammonite *was* by him, and he said, Euen that which they build, if a foxe goe vp, he shall euen breake downe their stone wall.

4 Heare, O our God, for wee are † despised: and turne their reproch vpon their owne head, and giue them for a pray, in the land of captiuitie.

† Heb. despight.

5 And couer not their iniquity, and let not their sinne be blotted out from before thee: for they haue prouoked *thee* to anger before the builders.

6 So built we the wall, and all the wall was ioyned together vnto the halfe thereof: for the people had a mind to worke.

7 ¶ But it came to passe, that when Sanballat and Tobiah, and the Arabians, and the Ammonites, and the Asthdodites, heard that the walles of Ierusalem † were

† Heb. ascended.

made vp, and that the breaches began to be stopped, then they were very wroth,

8 And conspired all of them together, to come *and* to fight against Ierusalem, and † to hinder it.

† Heb. to make an error to it.

9 Neuerthelesse, wee made our prayer vnto our God, & set a watch against them, day and night, because of them.

10 And Iudah said, The strength of the bearers of burdens is decayed, and *there is* much rubbish, so that wee are not able to build the wall.

11 And our aduersaries said, They shall not know, neither see, till wee come in the midst among them, and slay them, and cause the worke to cease.

12 And it came to passe that when the Iewes which dwelt by them, came, they said vnto vs tenne times, ‖ From all places, whence ye shall returne vnto vs, *they will be* vpon you.

‖ Or, that from all places ye must return to vs.

13 ¶ Therefore set I † in the lower places behind the wall, *and* on the higher places, I euen set the people, after their families, with their swords, their speares, and their bowes.

† Heb. from the lower parts of the place, &c.

14 And I looked, and rose vp, and said vnto the Nobles, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the people, Be not yee afraid of them: Remember the Lord which is great and terrible, and fight for your brethren, your sonnes and your daughters, your wiues and your houses.

15 And it came to passe when our enemies heard that it was knowen vnto vs, and God had brought their counsel to nought, that we returned all of vs to the wall, euery one vnto his worke.

16 And it came to passe from that time forth, that the half of my seruants wrought in the worke, and the other halfe of them held both the speares, the shields and the bowes, and the habergeons, and the rulers *were* behind all the house of Iudah.

17 They which builded on the wal, and they that bare burdens, with those that laded, *euery one* with one of his hands wrought *in* the worke, and with the other *hand* held a weapon.

18 For the builders, euery one had his sword girded † by his side, and *so* builded: & he that soundeth the trumpet *was* by me.

† Heb. on his Lynes.

19 ¶ And I said vnto the Nobles, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the people, The worke *is* great and large, and wee are separated vpon the wall, one farre from another:

20 In

20 In what place therefore ye heare the sound of the trumpet, resort ye thither vnto vs: our God shall fight for vs.

21 So we laboured in the worke: and halfe of them held the speares, from the rising of the morning, till the starres appeared.

22 Likewise at the same time said I vnto the people, Let euery one, with his seruant, lodge within Ierusalem, that in the night they may be a guard to vs, and labour on the day.

23 So neither I, nor my brethren, nor my seruants, nor the men of the guard which followed me, none of vs put off our clothes, || *sauing that* euery one put them off for washing.

|| *Or, euery one went with his weapon for water.*

CHAP. V.

1 The Iewes complaine of their debt, morgage, and bondage. 6 Nehemiah rebuketh the vsurers, and causeth them to make a couenant of restitution. 14 He forbeareth his owne allowance, and keepeth hospitalitie.

AND there was a great cry of the people, & of their wiues, against their brethren the Iewes.

2 For there were that said, Wee, our sonnes, and our daughters are many: therfore we take vp corne *for them*, that we may eate, and liue.

3 Some also there were that said, We haue morgaged our lands, vineyards, and houses, that we might buy corne, because of the dearth.

4 There were also that said, Wee haue borrowed money for the kings tribute, *and that vpon* our lands and vineyards.

5 Yet now our flesh *is* as the flesh of our brethren, our children as their children: and loe, we bring into bondage our sonnes and our daughters, to bee seruants, and some of our daughters are brought vnto bondage *already*, neither is it in our power *to redeeme them*: for other men *haue* our lands and vineyards.

6 ¶ And I was very angry, when I heard their crie, and these words.

7 Then † I consulted with my selfe, and I rebuked the Nobles, and the rulers, and said vnto them, You exact vsury, euery one of his brother. And I set a great assembly against them.

† *Heb. my heart consulted in me.*

8 And I said vnto them, We, after our abilitie, haue * redeemed our brethren the Iewes, which were sold vnto the heathen; and will you euen sell your brethren? or shall they be sold vnto vs? Then held they their peace, and found nothing *to answer*.

* Leuit. 25. 48.

9 Also I said, It *is* not good that yee doe: ought ye not to walke in the feare of our God, because of the reproch of the heathen our enemies?

10 Likewise, *and* my brethren, and my seruants, might exact of them money and corne: I pray you let vs leaue off this vsurie.

11 Restore, I pray you, to them, euen this day, their lands, their vine-yards, their oliue-yards, and their houses, also the hundreth part of the money, and of the corne, the wine, and the oyle, that yee exact of them.

12 Then said they, We wil restore *them*, and will require nothing of them; so will we doe, as thou sayest. Then I called the Priests, and tooke an oath of them, that they should doe according to this promise.

13 Also I shooke my lap, and said, So God shake out euery man from his house, and from his labour, that performeth not this promise, euen thus be hee shaken out, and † emptied. And all the Congregation said, Amen, and praysed the LORD. And the people did according to this promise.

† *Heb. empty or voyd.*

14 ¶ Moreouer, from the time that I was appoynted to be their gouernour in the land of Iudah, from the twentieth yeere euen vnto the two and thirtieth yeere of Artaxerxes the king, *that is*, twelue yeeres, I and my brethren, haue not eaten the bread of the gouernour.

15 But the former gouernours that *had beene* before me, were chargeable vnto the people, and had taken of them bread, and wine, beside fourty shekels of siluer, yea euen their seruants bare rule ouer the people: but so did not I, because of the feare of God.

16 Yea also I continued in the worke of this wall; neither bought wee any land: and all my seruants were gathered thether vnto the worke.

17 Moreouer, there were at my table, an hundred and fifty of the Iewes and rulers, besides those that came vnto vs from among the heathen that *are* about vs.

18 Now that which was prepared *for me* daily, *was* one oxe, *and* sixe choice sheep; also foules were prepared for me, and once in tenne dayes, store of all sorts of wine: yet for all this required not I the bread of the gouernour, because the bondage was heauie vpon this people.

19 * Thinke vpon mee, my God, for good, *according* to all that I haue done for this people.

* Chap. 13. 22.

CHAP.

CHAP. VI.

1 Sanballat practiseth by craft, by rumours, by hired prophecies, to terrifie Nehemiah. 15 The worke is finished to the terrour of the enemies. 17 Secret intelligence passeth betweene the enemies, and the nobles of Iudah.

NOw it came to passe when Sanballat, and Tobiah, and Geshem the Arabian, and the rest of our enemies heard, that I had builded the wall, and that there was no breach left therein: (though at that time I had not set vp the doores vpon the gates,)

2 That Sanballat, and Geshem sent vnto me, saying, Come, let vs meete together in *some one of* the villages in the plaine of Ono: But they thought to doe mee mischiefe.

3 And I sent messengers vnto thē, saying, I am doing a great worke, so that I can not come downe: why should the worke cease, whileſt I leaue it, and come downe to you?

4 Yet they sent vnto me foure times, after this sort; and I answered them after the same manner.

5 Then sent Sanballat his seruant vnto me, in like manner, the fifth time, with an open letter in his hand:

6 Wherein was written; It is reported among the heathen, and ‖ Gashmu saith it, *that* thou and the Iewes thinke to rebell: for which cause thou buildest the wall, that thou mayest be their king, according to these words.

‖ *Or, Geshem, vers. 2.*

7 And thou hast also appoynted Prophets to preach of thee at Ierusalem, saying, *There is a* king in Iudah. And now shall it be reported to the King, according to these words. Come now therefore, and let vs take counsell together.

8 Then I sent vnto him, saying, There are no such things done as thou sayest, but thou feignest them out of thine owne heart.

9 For they all made vs afraid, saying, Their hands shall bee weakened from the worke that it be not done. Now therefore, *O God*, strengthen my hands.

10 Afterward I came vnto the house of Shemaiah the sonne of Delaiah, the sonne of Mehetabel, who *was* shut vp, and he said, Let vs meete together in the house of God, within the Temple, and let vs shut the doores of the Temple; for they will come to slay thee, yea in the night wil they come to slay thee.

11 And I said, Should such a man as I, flee? and who is there, that being as I am, would goe into the Temple to saue his life? I will not goe in.

12 And loe, I perceiued that God had not sent him, but that he pronounced this prophecie against me: for Tobiah, and Sanballat had hired him.

13 Therefore *was* he hired, that I should be afraid, and doe so, and sinne, and that they might haue *matter* for an euill report, that they might reproch me.

14 My God, thinke thou vpon Tobiah, and Sanballat, according to these their workes, and on the prophetesse Noadiah, and the rest of the Prophets, that would haue put me in feare.

15 ¶ So the wall was finished, in the twentie and fifth day of *the moneth* Elul, in fiftie and two dayes.

16 And it came to passe that when all our enemies heard thereof, and all the heathen, that *were* about vs, saw *these things*, they were much cast downe in their owne eyes: for they perceiued that this worke was wrought of our God.

17 ¶ Moreouer, in those dayes the nobles of Iudah † sent many letters vnto Tobiah, and *the letters* of Tobiah came vnto them.

† *Heb. multiplyed letters passing to Tobiah.*

18 For *there were* many in Iudah sworn vnto him: because he was the sonne in law of Shechaniah the sonne of Arah, and his sonne Iohanan had taken the daughter of Meshullam, the sonne of Berechiah.

19 Also they reported his good deedes before me, and vttered my ‖ words to him: *and* Tobiah sent letters to put me in feare.

‖ *Or, matters.*

CHAP. VII.

1 Nehemiah committeth the charge of Ierusalem to Hanani and Hananiah. 5 A register of the genealogie of them which came at the first out of Babylon, 9 of the people, 39 of the Priests. 43 of the Leuites. 46 of the Nethinims. 57 of Solomons seruants. 63 and of the Priests which could not find their pedegree. 66 The whole number of them, with their substance. 70 Their oblations.

NOw it came to passe when the wall was built, and I had set vp the doores; and the porters, and the singers, and the Leuites were appointed,

2 That I gaue my brother Hanani, and Hananiah the ruler of the palace, charge ouer Ierusalem (for he was a faithfull man, and feared God aboue many.)

3 And I said vnto them, Let not the gates of Ierusalem bee opened, vntill the Sunne be hote; and while they stand by, let them shut the doores, and barre them.

And

And appoynt watches of the inhabitants of Ierusalem, euery one in his watch, and euery one to be ouer against his house.

4 Now the citie *was* † large and great: but the people *were* few therein, and the houses were not builded.

5 ¶ And my God put into mine heart, to gather together the Nobles, and the rulers, and the people, that they might bee reckoned by genealogie. And I found a register of the genealogie of them which came vp at the first, and found written therein;

6 * These *are* the children of the prouince, that went vp out of the captiuitie, of those that had beene caried away, whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had caried away, and came againe to Ierusalem and to Iudah, euery one vnto his citie:

7 Who came with Zerubbabel, Ieshua, Nehemiah, ‖ Azariah, Raamiah, Nahamani, Mordecai, Bilshan, Misperet, Biguai, Nahum, Baanah. The number, *I say*, of the men of the people of Israel, *was this*:

8 The children of Parosh, two thousand, an hundred, seuenty and two.

9 The children of Shephatiah, three hundred, seuenty and two.

10 The children of Arah, sixe hundred, fiftie and two.

11 The children of Pahath-Moab, of the children of Ieshua, and Ioab, two thousand, and eight hundred, *and* eighteene.

12 The children of Elam, a thousand, two hundred, fiftie and foure.

13 The children of Zattu, eight hundred fourtie and fiue.

14 The children of Zaccai, seuen hundred and threescore.

15 The children of ‖ Binnui, sixe hundred, fourtie and eight.

16 The children of Bebai, sixe hundred, twentie and eight.

17 The children of Azgad, two thousand, three hundred, twentie and two.

18 The children of Adonikam, six hundred, threescore and seuen.

19 The children of Biguai, two thousand, threescore and seuen.

20 The children of Adin, sixe hundred fiftie and fiue.

21 The children of Ater of Hezekiah, ninetie and eight.

22 The children of Hashum, three hundred, twenty and eight.

23 The children of Bezai, three hundred twenty and foure.

24 The children of ‖ Hariph, an hundred and twelue.

25 The children of ‖ Gibeon, ninetie and fiue.

26 The men of Bethlehem, and Netophah, an hundred, fourescore and eight.

27 The men of Anathoth, an hundred, twentie and eight.

28 The men of ‖ Bethazmaueth, fourty and two.

29 The men of ‖ Kiriath-iearim, Chephirah, and Beeroth, seuen hundred fourty and three.

30 The men of Ramah and Geba, sixe hundred, twentie and one.

31 The men of Michmash, an hundred and twenty and two.

32 The men of Bethel and Ai, an hundred twentie and three.

33 The men of the other Nebo, fiftie and two.

34 The children of the other * Elam, a thousand, two hundred, fifty and foure.

35 The children of Harim, three hundred and twentie.

36 The children of Iericho, three hundred, fourty and fiue.

37 The children of Lod, Hadid, and Ono, seuen hundred, twentie and one.

38 The children of Senaa, three thousand, nine hundred, and thirty.

39 ¶ The Priests. The children of * Iedaia, of the house of Ieshua, nine hundred, seuenty and three.

40 The children of Immer, a thousand fiftie and two.

41 The children of Pashur, a thousand, two hundred, fourtie and seuen.

42 The children of Harim, a thousand, *and* seuenteene.

43 ¶ The Leuites. The children of Ieshua, of Kadmiel, *and* of the children of ‖ Hodeuah, seuenty and foure.

44 ¶ The singers. The children of Asaph, an hundred, fourty and eight.

45 ¶ The porters. The children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hatita, the children of Shobai, an hundred, thirtie and eight.

46 ¶ The Nethinims. The children of Ziha, the children of Hashupha, the children of Tabaoth.

47 The children of Keros, the children of Sia, the children of Padon,

48 The children of Lebana, the children of Hagaba, the children of Shalmai,

49 The

† *Heb.* broad in spaces.

* Ezra. 2. 1, &c.

‖ *Or*, Seraiah.

‖ *Or*, Bani.

‖ *Or*, Iora.

‖ *Or*, Gibbar.

‖ *Or*, Azmaueth, ‖ *Or*, Kiriath-arim.

* *See ver.* 12.

* 1. Chro. 24. 7.

‖ *Or*, Hodauiah, Ezra 2. 4. *Or*, Iudah, Ezra. 3. 9.

49 The children of Hanan, the children of Giddel, the children of Gahar,
50 The children of Reaiah, the children of Rezin, the children of Nekoda.
51 The children of Gazzam, the children of Vzza, the children of Phaseah,
52 The children of Besai, the children of Meunim, the children of Nephishesim,
53 The children of Bakbuk, the children of Hakupha, the children of Harhur,
54 The children of Bazlith, the children of Mehida, the children of Harsha,
55 The children of Barkos, the children of Sisera, the children of Tamah,
56 The children of Neziah, the children of Hatipha,
57 ¶ The children of Solomons seruants: The children of Sotai, the children of Sophereth, the children of Perida,
58 The children of Iaala, the children of Darkon, the children of Giddel,
59 The children of Shephatiah, the children of Hattil, the children of Pochereth Zebaim, the children of ‖ Amon,
60 All the Nethinims, and the children of Solomons seruants, *were* three hundred ninetie and two.
61 *And these were they which went vp also from Tel-Melah, Tel-Haresha, Cherub, Addon, and Immer: but they could not shew their fathers house, nor their ‖ seede, whether they *were* of Israel.
62 The children of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, sixe hundred fourty and two.
63 ¶ And of the Priests: the children of Habaiah, the children of Koz, the children of Barzillai, which tooke *one* of the daughters of Barzillai the Gileadite to wife and was called after their name.
64 These sought their register, *among* those that were reckoned by genealogie, but it was not found: therefore were they, as polluted, put from the priesthood.
65 And ‖ the Tirshatha said vnto them, that they should not eate of the most holy things, till there stood vp a priest with Vrim and Thummim.
66 ¶ The whole Congregation together, *was* fourty and two thousand, three hundred and threescore.
67 Beside their man seruants, and their maid seruants, of whom *there were* seuen thousand, three hundred, thirty and seuen: and they had two hundred fourty and fiue singing men and singing women.
68 Their horses, seuen hundred, thirtie and sixe: their mules, two hundred fourty and fiue:
69 *Their* camels, foure hundred thirtie and fiue: sixe thousand, seuen hundred and twentie asses.
70 ¶ And † some of the chiefe of the fathers, gaue vnto the worke: The Tirshatha gaue to the treasure, a thousand drams of gold, fifty basons, fiue hundred and thirtie priests garments.
71 And *some* of the chiefe of the fathers gaue to the treasure of the worke twentie thousand drammes of gold, and two thousand and two hundred pound of siluer.
72 And that which the rest of the people gaue, *was* twentie thousand drammes of gold, & two thousand pound of siluer, and threescore and seuen priests garments.
73 So the priests, and the Leuites, and the porters, and the singers, and *some* of the people, and the Nethinims, and all Israel, *dwelt* in their cities: And when the seuenth moneth came, the children of Israel were in their cities.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *The religious manner of reading and hearing the Lawe.* 9 *They comfort the people.* 13 *The forwardnesse of them to heare and be instructed.* 16 *They keepe the feast of Tabernacles.*

AND al the people gathered themselues together, as one man, into the streete that *was* before the water-gate, * and they spake vnto Ezra the Scribe, to bring the booke of the Lawe of Moses, which the LORD had commanded to Israel.
2 And Ezra the Priest brought the Law before the Congregation, both of men and women, and all † that could heare with vnderstanding, vpon the first day of the seuenth moneth.
3 And he read therin before the streete that *was* before the water-gate, † from the morning vntill midday, before the men and the women, & those that could vnderstand: And the eares of all the people were *attentiue* vnto the booke of the Law.
4 And Ezra the scribe, stood vpon a † pulpit of wood, which they had made for the purpose, & beside him stood Mattithiah, & Shema, & Anaiah, and Vriiah, & Hilkiah, and Maaseiah, on his right hand: and on his left hand, Pedaiah, and Mishael, and Malchiah, and Hashum, and Hashbadana, Zechariah, and Meshullam.
5 And Ezra opened the booke in the † sight of all the people (for hee was aboue all the people) and when he opened it, all the people stood vp:

6 And

|| *Or, Ami.*
* Ezra. 2. 43.
|| *Or, pedegree*
|| *Or, the gouernour.*
* Ezra. 3. 1. and 7. 6.
† *Heb. that vnderstood in hearing.*
† *Heb. from the light.*
† *Heb. towre of wood.*
† *Heb. eyes.*

6 And Ezra bleſſed the LORD the great God: and all the people anſwered, Amen, Amen, with lifting vp their hands: and they bowed their heads, and worſhipped the LORD, with their faces to the ground.

7 Alſo Ieſhua and Bani, and Sherebiah, Iamin, Akkub, Shabbethai, Hodiiah, Maaſeiah, Kelita, Azariah, Iozabad, Hanan, Pelaiah, and the Leuites, cauſed the people to vnderſtand the law: and the people *ſtood* in their place.

8 So they read in the booke, in the law of God diſtinctly, and gaue the ſenſe, and cauſed *them* to vnderſtand the reading.

9 ¶ And Nehemiah, which is the ‖ Tirſhatha, and Ezra the Prieſt the Scribe, and the Leuites that taught the people, ſaid vnto all the people, This day is holy vnto the LORD your God, mourne not, nor weepe: for all the people wept, when they heard the words of the Law.

‖ *Or, the gouernor.*

10 Then he ſayd vnto them, Goe your way, eate the fat, and drinke the ſweet, and ſend portions vnto them, for whom nothing is prepared: for this day is holy vnto our LORD: neither be ye ſory, for the ioy of the LORD is your ſtrength.

11 So the Leuites ſtilled all the people, ſaying, Hold your peace, for the day is holy, neither be ye grieued.

12 And all the people went their way to eate, and to drinke, and to ſend portions, and to make great mirth, becauſe they had vnderſtood the wordes that were declared vnto them.

13 ¶ And on the ſecond day were gathered together the chiefe of the fathers of all the people, the Prieſts and the Leuites, vnto Ezra the Scribe, euen ‖ to vnderſtand the words of the Law.

‖ *Or, that they might inſtruct in the words of the Law.*

14 And they found written in the Law which the LORD had commaunded † by Moſes, that the children of Iſrael ſhould dwell in * boothes, in the feaſt of the ſeuenth moneth:

† *Heb. by the hand of.*

* *Leuit. 23. 34 deut. 16. 13.*

15 And that they ſhould publiſh and proclaime in all their cities, and in Ieruſalem, ſaying, Goe foorth vnto the mount, and fetch Oliue branches, and Pine branches, and Myrtle branches, and Palme branches, and branches of thicke trees, to make boothes, as it is written.

16 ¶ So the people went foorth, and brought *them*, & made themſelues boothes, euery one vpon the roofe of his houſe, and in their courts, & in the courts of the houſe of God, and in the ſtreet of the water-gate, and in the ſtreet of the gate of Ephraim.

17 And all the congregation of them that were come againe out of the captiuity, made boothes, and ſate vnder the boothes: for ſince the dayes of Ieſhua the ſonne of Nun, vnto that day, had not the chidren of Iſrael done ſo: and there was very great gladneſſe.

18 Alſo day by day from the firſt day vnto the laſt day, hee read in the booke of the Law of God: and they kept the feaſt ſeuen dayes, & on the eight day *was* † a ſolemne aſſembly according vnto the maner.

† *Heb. a reſtraint.*

CHAP. IX.

1 A ſolemne Faſt, and repentance of the people. 4 The Leuites make a religious confeſſion of Gods goodnes, and their wickednes.

NOw in the * twentie and fourth day of this moneth, the children of Iſrael were aſſembled with faſting, and with ſackeclothes, and earth vpon them.

* *Chap. 8. 2.*

2 And the ſeed of Iſrael ſeparated themſelues from all † ſtrangers, and ſtood and confeſſed their ſinnes, and the iniquities of their fathers.

† *Heb. ſtrange children.*

3 And they ſtood vp in their place, and read in the booke of the law of the LORD their God, *one* fourth part of the day, and *another* fourth part they confeſſed and worſhipped the LORD their God.

4 ¶ Then ſtood vp, vpon the ‖ ſtaires of the Leuites, Ieſhua and Bani, Kadmiel, Shebaniah, Bunni, Sherebiah, Bani, *and* Chenani, and cryed with a loude voyce vnto the LORD their God.

‖ *Or, ſcaffold.*

5 Then the Leuites, Ieſhua and Kadmiel, Bani, Haſhabniah, Sherebiah, Hodiiah, Shebaniah, *and* Pethahiah, ſayd, Stand vp, *and* bleſſe the LORD your God for euer and euer, and bleſſed bee thy glorious Name, which is exalted aboue all bleſſing and prayſe.

6 Thou, *euen* thou art LORD alone, * thou haſt made heauen, the heauen of heauens, with all their hoſte, the earth, and all things that *are* therein, the ſeas, and all that *is* therein, and thou preſerueſt them al, and the hoſte of heauen worſhippeth thee.

* *Gen. 1. 1.*

7 Thou art the LORD the God, who diddeſt chooſe * Abram, and broughteſt him forth out of Vr of the Caldees, and gaueſt him the name of Abraham:

* *Gen. 11. 31 and 12. 1. & 17. 5.*

8 And foundeſt his heart * faithful before thee, & madeſt a * couenant with him, to giue the land of the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Amorites, & the Perizzites, and the

* *Gen. 15. 6.* * *Gen. 12. 17 and 15. 18. & 17. 9.*

the Iebusites, and the Girgashites, to giue *it*, *I say*, to his seed, and hast performed thy words, for thou *art* righteous,

9 * And didst see the affliction of our fathers in Egypt, and heardest their cry by the red sea,

10 And shewedst signes * and wonders vpon Pharaoh, and on all his seruants, and on all the people of his land: for thou knewest that they dealt proudly against them: so didst thou get thee a name, as *it is* this day.

11 * And thou didst diuide the sea before them, so that they went through the midst of the sea on the drie land, and their persecutors thou threwest into the deepes, as a stone into the mightie * waters.

12 Moreouer, thou * leddest them in the day by a cloudy pillar, and in the night, by a pillar of fire, to giue them light in the way wherein they should goe.

13 Thou * camest downe also vpon mount Sinai, and spakest with them from heauen, and gauest them right iudgments, and † true lawes, good statutes and commandements:

14 And madest knowne vnto them thy holy Sabbath, and commandedst them precepts, statutes, and lawes, by the hand of Moses thy seruant:

15 And * gauest them bread from heauen for their hunger, and broughtest forth water for them out of the rocke, for their thirst, and promisedst them that they shold * goe in to possesse the land, † which thou hadst sworne to giue them.

16 But they and our fathers dealt proudly, and hardened their neckes, and hearkened not to thy commandements:

17 And refused to obey, neither were mindfull of the wonders that thou didst among them: but hardened their neckes, and in their rebellion appointed * a captaine to returne to their bondage: but thou *art* † a God ready to pardon, gracious and mercifull, slow to anger, and of great kindnesse, and forsookest them not.

18 Yea * when they had made them a molten calfe, and said, This *is* thy God, that brought thee vp out of Egypt, and had wrought great prouocations:

19 Yet thou, in thy manifold mercies, forsookest them not in the wildernes: the * pillar of the cloud departed not frō them by day, to leade them in the way, neither the pillar of fire by night, to shew them light, and the way wherein they should goe.

20 Thou gauest also thy * good spirit, to instruct them, and withheldest not thy * Manna from their mouth, and gauest them water for their thirst.

21 Yea fourtie yeeres diddest thou sustaine them in the wildernesse, so that they lacked nothing; their * clothes waxed not old, and their feet swelled not.

22 Moreouer, thou gauest them kingdomes and nations, and didst diuide them into corners: so they possessed the land of *Sihon, and the land of the king of Heshbon, and the land of Og king of Bashan.

23 Their children also multiplyedst thou as the starres of heauen, and broughtest them into the land, concerning which thou hadst promised to their fathers, that they should goe in to possesse *it*.

24 So the children went in, and possessed the land, and thou subduest before them the inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites & gauest them into their hands, with their kings, and the people of the land, that they might doe with them, † as they would.

25 And they tooke strong cities, and a fat land, and possessed houses full of all goods, ‖ welles digged, vineyards, and Oliue yards, and † fruite trees in abundance: So they did eate and were filled, and became fat, and delighted themselues in thy great goodnesse.

26 Neuertheless, they were disobedient, and rebelled against thee, and cast thy law behind their backes, and slew thy * prophets, which testified against them to turne them to thee, and they wrought great prouocations.

27 Therfore thou deliueredst them into the hand of their enemies, who vexed them, & in the time of their trouble, when they cryed vnto thee, thou heardest them from heauen: & according to thy manifold mercies, thou gauest thē sauiours, who saued thē out of the hand of their enemies.

28 But after they had rest, † they did euil againe before thee: therefore lettest thou them in the hand of their enemies, so that they had the dominion ouer them: yet when they returned and cried vnto thee, thou heardest them from heauen, and many times didst thou deliuer them, according to thy mercies:

29 And testifiedst against them, that thou mightest bring them againe vnto thy law: yet they dealt proudly, and hearkened not vnto thy commandements, but sinned against thy iudgements, (which if a man

* Exod. 3. 7. and 14. 10.
* Exod. 7, 8, 9, 10, 12, & 14. chapters
* Exod. 14. 22.
* Exod. 15. 10.
* Exod. 13. 21.
* Exod. 20. 1. and 19. 20.
† *Heb. lawes of truth.*
* Exod. 16. 15. & 17. 6. num 20. 9.
* Deut. 1. 8. † *Heb. which thou hadst lift vp thine hand to giue them.*
* Num. 14. 4 † *Heb. a God of pardons.*
* Exod. 32. 4
* Exod. 13. 22 num. 14. 14. 1. cor. 10. 1.
* Num 11. 17
* Exod 16. 15. & 17. 6. iosh. 5. 12.
* Deut 8. 4.
* Num. 21. 21, &c.
† *Heb. according to their will.*
‖ *Or, cisternes*
† *Heb. tree of foode.*
* 1. King. 19. 20.
† *Heb. they returned to doe euill.*

man doe, he shall liue in them) † and withdrew the shoulder, and hardened their necke, and would not heare.

† *Heb. they gaue a withdrawing shoulder.*

30 Yet many yeeres diddest thou † forbeare them, and testifiedst * against them by the Spirit † in thy Prophets: yet would they not giue eare: therefore gauest thou them into the hand of the people of the landes.

† *Heb. protract ouer them.*

* 2. King. 17 13. 2. chron. 36. 15.

† *Heb. in the hand of thy Prophets.*

31 Neuertheless, for thy great mercies sake, thou didst not vtterly consume them, nor forsake them; for thou art a gracious and mercifull God.

32 Now therefore, our God, the great, the * mightie, and the terrible God, who keepest couenant and mercie: let not all the † trouble seeme little before thee, † that hath come vpon vs, on our kings, on our Princes, and on our Priests, and on our Prophets, and on our fathers, and on all thy people, since the time of the kings of Assyria, vnto this day.

*Exod. 34. 6.

† *Heb. we are in misse.*

† *Heb. that hath found vs.*

33 Howbeit, thou *art* iust in all that is brought vpon vs, for thou hast done right, but we haue done wickedly:

34 Neither haue our kings, our Princes, our Priests, nor our fathers kept thy Law, nor hearkened vnto thy Commandements, and thy Testimonies, wherewith thou didst testifie against them.

35 For they haue not serued thee in their kingdome, and in thy great goodnesse that thou gauest them, and in the large and fatte land which thou gauest before them, neither turned they from their wicked workes.

36 Behold, we *are* seruants this day; and for the land that thou gauest vnto our fathers, to eate the fruite thereof, and the good thereof, behold, we are seruants in it.

37 And it yeeldeth much increase vnto the kings, whom thou hast set ouer vs, because of our sinnes: also they haue dominion ouer our bodies, and ouer our cattell, at their pleasure; and wee are in great distresse.

38 And because of all this, wee make a sure *couenant*, and write *it*, and our Princes, Leuites, *and* Priests, † seale *vnto it*.

† *Heb.* are *at the sealing, or sealed.*

CHAP. X.

1 *The names of them that sealed the couenant.* 29 *The poynts of the couenant.*

† *Heb. at the sealings.*

NOw those † that sealed *were*, Nehemiah || the Tirshatha the sonne of Hachaliah, and Zidkijah,

|| *Or, the gouernour.*

2 Seraiah, Azariah, Ieremiah,
3 Pashur, Amariah, Malchiah,
4 Hattush, Shebaniah, Malluch,
5 Harim, Meremoth, Obadiah,
6 Daniel, Ginnethon, Baruch,
7 Meshullam, Abiiah, Miiamin,
8 Maaziah, Bilgai, Shemaiah: these *were* the Priests.

9 And the Leuites: both Ieshua the sonne of Azaniah, Binnui, of the sonnes of Henadad, Kadmiel:

10 And their brethren, Shebaniah, Hodiiah, Kelita, Pelaiah, Hanan,
11 Michah, Rehob, Hashabiah,
12 Zaccur, Sherebiah, Shebaniah,
13 Hodiiah, Bani, Beninu,
14 The chiefe of the people. Parosh, Pahath-Moab, Elam, Zatthu, Bani,
15 Bunni, Azgad, Bebai,
16 Adoniiah, Biguai, Adin,
17 Ater, Hizkiiah, Azzur,
18 Hodiah, Hashum, Bezai,
19 Hariph, Anathoth, Nebai,
20 Magpiash, Meshullam, Hezir,
21 Meshezabeel, Zadok, Iaddua,
22 Pelatiah, Hanan, Anaiah,
23 Hoshea, Hananiah, Hashub,
24 Halloheish, Pileha, Shobek,
25 Rehum, Hashabnah, Maaseiah,
26 And Ahiiah, Hanan, Anan,
27 Malluch, Harim, Baanah,

28 ¶ * And the rest of the people, the Priests, the Leuites, the Porters, the singers, the Nethinims, and all they that had separated themselues from the people of the lands, vnto the law of God, their wiues, their sonnes, and their daughters, euery one hauing knowledge, and hauing vnderstanding.

* Ezra. 2. 43.

29 They claue to their brethren their nobles, and entred into a curse, and into an oath to walke in Gods law, which was † giuen † by Moses the seruant of God, and to obserue and doe all the commandements of the LORD our Lord, and his Iudgements, and his statutes:

† *Heb. by the hand of.*

30 And that wee would not giue * our daughters vnto the people of the land, nor take their daughters for our sonnes.

* Exod. 34. 16. deut. 7. 3

31 * And *if* the people of the land bring ware or any victuals on the Sabbath day, to sell, *that* wee would not buy it of them on the Sabbath, or on the holyday, and *that* we would leaue the seuenth yeere, and the * exaction of † euery debt.

* Exod. 20. 10. leuit. 23. 3. deut. 5. 12. nehem. 13. 23.

* Deut. 15. 2. leuit. 25. 4.

† *Heb. euery hand.*

32 Also we made ordinances for vs, to charge our selues yeerely, with the third part of a shekel, for the seruice of the house of our God,

33 For

33 For the shew-bread, and for the continuall meate-offering, and for the continuall burnt offering, of the Sabbaths, of the new moones, for the set-feasts, and for the holy things, and for the sinne-offerings, to make an attonement for Israel, and for all the worke of the house of our God.

34 And wee cast the lots among the priests, the Leuites, and the people, for the wood offering, to bring it into the house of our God, after the houses of our fathers, at times appoynted, yeere by yeere, to burne vpon the altar of the LORD our God, as

* See num. 28.& 29. chap. and Exod. 23.19. and Leuit. 19 23.

it is written in the *law:

35 And to bring the first fruites of our ground, and the first fruites of all fruite of all trees, yeere by yeere, vnto the house of the LORD.

* Exod. 13. 2. Leuit. 23 17. num. 15. 19. and 18. 12. &c.

36 Also the first-borne of our sonnes, and of our cattell (as it is written *in the lawe) and the firstlings of our heards, and of our flockes, to bring to the house of our God, vnto the priests that minister in the house of our God:

37 And *that* we should bring the first fruites of our dough, and our offerings, and the fruite of al manner of trees, of wine and of oyle, vnto the priests, to the chambers of the house of our God, and the tithes of our ground vnto the Leuites, that the same Leuites might haue the tithes, in all the cities of our tillage.

* Num. 18. 26.

38 And the priest the sonne of Aaron, shall be with the Leuites, *when the Leuites take tithes, and the Leuites shal bring vp the tithe of the tithes vnto the house of our God, to the chambers into the treasure house.

39 For the children of Israel, and the children of Leui, shall bring the offering of the corne, of the new wine, and the oyle, vnto the chambers, where *are* the vessels of the Sanctuarie, & the priests that minister, and the porters, and the singers, and we wil not forsake the house of our God.

CHAP. XI.

1 The rulers, voluntary men, and the tenth man chosen by lot, dwell at Ierusalem. 3 A catalogue of their names. 20 The residue dwell in other cities.

AND the rulers of the people dwelt at Ierusalem: the rest of the people also cast lots, to bring one of ten, to dwell in Ierusalem, the holy citie, and nine parts *to dwell* in *other* cities.

2 And the people blessed all the men, that willingly offered themselues, to dwell at Ierusalem.

3 ¶ Now these *are* the chiefe of the prouince that dwelt in Ierusalem: but in the cities of Iudah dwelt euery one in his possession in their cities, *to wit*, Israel, the priests, & the Leuites, and the Nethinims, and the children of Solomons seruants.

4 And at Ierusalem dwelt *certaine* of the children of Iudah, and of the children of Beniamin. Of the children of Iudah: Athaiah the sonne of Vzziah, the sonne of Zechariah, the sonne of Amariah, the son of Shephatiah, the son of Mahalaleel, of the children of Perez.

5 And Maaseiah the sonne of Baruch sonne of Col-Hozeh, the sonne of Hazaiah the sonne of Adaiah, the sonne of Ioiarib, the sonne of Zechariah, the sonne of Shiloni.

6 All the sonnes of Perez that dwelt at Ierusalem, *were* foure hundred threescore and eight valiant men.

7 And these *are* the sons of Beniamin: Sallu the sonne of Meshullam, the sonne of Ioed, the sonne of Pedaiah, the sonne of Kolaiah, the son of Maaseiah, the sonne of Ithiel, the son of Iesaiah.

8 And after him Gabai, Sallai, nine hundred twenty and eight.

9 And Ioel the sonne of Zichri *was* their ouerseer: and Iudah the sonne of Senuah, *was* second ouer the citie.

10 Of the Priests: Iedaiah the sonne of Ioiarib, Iachin;

11 Seraiah the sonne of Hilkiah, the son of Meshullam, the sonne of Zadok, the son of Meraioth, the son of Ahitub, *was* the ruler of the house of God.

12 And their brethren that did the worke of the house, *were* eight hundred twentie and two: and Adaiah the sonne of Ieroham, the sonne of Pelaliah, the sonne of Amzi, the sonne of Zechariah, the son of Pashur, the sonne of Malchiah,

13 And his brethren, chiefe of the fathers, two hundred fourty and two: and Amashai the sonne of Azareel, the sonne of Ahasai, the sonne of Meshilemoth, the sonne of Immer.

14 And their brethren mighty men of valour, an hundred twenty and eight; and their ouerseer *was* Zabdiel, ‖ the sonne of *one of* the great men.

‖ *Or, the son of Haggedolim.*

15 Also of the Leuites: Shemaiah the son of Hashub, the sonne of Azrikam, the sonne of Hashabiah, the sonne of Bunni.

16 And Shabbethai, and Iozabad, of the chief of the Leuites, † *had* the ouersight

of the outward businesse of the house of God.

17 And Mattaniah the sonne of Micha, the sonne of Zabdi, the sonne of Asaph, *was* the principall to beginne the thankesgiuing in prayer: and Bakbukiah the second among his brethren, and Abda the sonne of Shammua, the sonne of Galal, the sonne of Ieduthun.

18 All the Leuites in the holy city, *were* two hundred fourescore and foure.

19 Moreouer, the porters, Akkub, Talmon, and their brethren that kept † the gates, *were* an hundred seuenty and two.

20 ¶ And the residue of Israel, of the Priests *and* the Leuites, *were* in all the cities of Iudah, euery one in his inheritance.

21 * But the Nethinims dwelt in ‖ Ophel: and Ziha, and Gispa were ouer the Nethinims.

22 The ouerseer also of the Leuites at Ierusalem, *was* Vzzi the sonne of Bani, the sonne of Hashabiah, the sonne of Mattaniah, the sonne of Micha: Of the sonnes of Asaph, the singers *were* ouer the businesse of the house of God.

23 For it *was* the kings commandement concerning them, that ‖ a certaine portion should be for the singers, due for euery day.

24 And Pethahiah the sonne of Meshezabel, of the children of Zerah the sonne of Iudah, *was* at the kings hand in all matters concerning the people.

25 And for the villages, with their fields *some* of the children of Iudah dwelt at Kiriath-arba, and *in* the villages thereof; and at Dibon, and *in* the villages thereof, and at Iekabzeel, and in the villages thereof:

26 And at Ieshua, and at Moladah, and at Beth-phelet,

27 And at Hazer-Shual, and at Beer-sheba, and in the villages thereof:

28 And at Ziglag, and at Mekonah, and in the villages thereof:

29 And at En-Rimmon, and at Zarcah, and at Iarmuth,

30 Zanoah, Adullam, and *in* their villages, at Lachish, and the fields thereof: at Azekah, and in the villages thereof. And they dwelt from Beer-sheba, vnto the valley of Hinnom.

31 The children also of Beniamin, ‖ from Geba, *dwelt* ‖ at Michmash, & Aija, and Beth-el, and in their villages:

32 *And* at Anathoth, Nob, Ananiah,

33 Hazor, Ramah, Gittaim,

34 Hadid, Zeboim, Neballat,

35 Lod, and Ono, the valley of craftsmen.

36 And of the Leuites, *were* diuisions *in* Iudah, *and* in Beniamin.

CHAP. XII.

1 *The Priests,* 8 *and the Leuites which came vp with Zerubbabel.* 10 *The succession of the chiefe Priests.* 22 *Certaine chiefe Leuites.* 27 *The solemnitie of the dedication of the walles.* 44 *The offices of Priests and Leuites appointed in the Temple.*

NOw these *are* the *Priests and the Leuites that went vp with Zerubbabel the sonne of Shealtiel, and Ieshua: Seraiah, Ieremiah, Ezra,

2 Amariah, ‖ Malluch, Hattush,

3 ‖ Shecaniah, ‖ Rehum, ‖ Meremoth,

4 Iddo, ‖ Ginnetho, Abiiah,

5 ‖ Miamin, ‖ Madiah, Bilgah,

6 Shemaiah, and Ioiarib, Iedaiah,

7 ‖ Sallu, Amok, Hilkiah, Iedaiah: these *were* the chiefe of the Priests, and of their brethren in the dayes of Ieshua.

8 Moreouer the Leuites: Ieshua, Binnui, Kadmiel, Sherebiah, Iudah, *and* Mattaniah, which *was* ouer the ‖ thankesgiuing, he and his brethren.

9 Also Bakbukiah, & Vnni their brethren, *were* ouer against thē in the watches.

10 ¶ And Ieshua begate Ioiakim, Ioiakim also begate Eliashib, and Eliashib begate Ioiada,

11 And Ioiada begate Ionathan, and Ionathan begate Iaddua.

12 And in the dayes of Ioiakim, were Priests the chiefe of the fathers: of Seraiah, Meraiah: of Ieremiah, Hananiah:

13 Of Ezra, Meshullam: of Amariah, Iehohanan:

14 Of Melicu, Ionathan: of Shebaniah, Ioseph:

15 Of Harim, Adna: of Meraioth, Helkai:

16 Of Iddo, Zechariah: of Ginnethon, Meshullam:

17 Of Abiiah, Zichri: of Miniamin, of Moadiah, Piltai:

18 Of Bilgah, Shammua: of Shemaiah, Iehonathan:

19 And of Ioiarib, Mattenai: of Iedaiah, Vzzi:

20 Of Sallai, Kallai: of Amok, Eber:

21 Of Hilkiah, Hashabiah: of Iedaiah, Nethaneel.

22 ¶ The Leuites in the dayes of Eliashib, Ioiada, and Iohanan, and Iaddua, *were* recorded chiefe of the fathers: also the Priests, to the reigne of Darius the Persian.

23 The

* Ezra 2. 1.

† *Heb.* at the gates.

* *See chap.* 2 26.
‖ *Or,* the tower.

‖ *Or,* a sure order was.

‖ *Or,* of Geba.
‖ *Or,* to himself.

‖ *Or,* Melicu, *ver.* 14.
‖ *Or,* Sebaniah *ver.* 14.
‖ *Or,* Harim, *ver.* 15.
‖ *Or,* Meraioth *ver.* 15.
‖ *Or,* Ginnethon, *ver.* 16.
‖ *Or,* Miamin, *ver.* 17.
‖ *Or,* Moadiah, *ver.* 17.
‖ *Or,* Sallai, *ver.* 20.
‖ That is, *the Psalmes of thankesgiuing.*

23 The sonnes of Leui, the chiefe of the fathers, *were* written in the book of the * Chronicles, euen vntill the dayes of Iohanan the sonne of Eliashib.

* 1. Chro. 9.

24 And the chiefe of the Leuites: Hashabiah, Sherebiah, and Ieshua the sonne of Kadmiel, with their brethren ouer against them, to prayse *and* to giue thankes, according to the commandement of Dauid the man of God, ward ouer against ward.

25 Mattaniah, and Bakbukiah, Obadiah, Meshullam, Talmon, Akkub, *were* porters keeping the ward, at the || thresholds of the gates.

|| *Or, treasuries, or assemblies.*

26 These were in the dayes of Ioiakim the sonne of Ieshua, the sonne of Iozadak, and in the dayes of Nehemiah the gouernour, and of Ezra the Priest, the Scribe.

27 ¶ And at the dedication of the wall of Ierusalem, they sought the Leuites out of all their places, to bring them to Ierusalem, to keepe the dedication with gladnes, both with thanksgiuings and with singing, *with* cymbals, psalteries, and with harpes.

28 And the sonnes of the singers gathered themselues together, both out of the playne countrey round about Ierusalem, and from the villages of Netophathi.

29 Also from the house of Gilgal, and out of the fields of Geba, and Azmaueth: for the Singers had builded them villages round about Ierusalem.

30 And the Priests and the Leuites purified themselues, and purified the people, and the gates, and the wall.

31 Then I brought vp the princes of Iudah vpon the wall, and appointed two great *companies of them* that gaue thankes, *whereof one* went on the right hand vpon the wall toward the doungate:

32 And after them went Hoshaiah, and halfe of the Princes of Iudah,

33 And Azariah, Ezra, & Meshullam,

34 Iudah, and Beniamin, & Shemaiah, and Ieremiah,

35 And *certaine* of the Priests sonnes with trumpets: *namely*, Zechariah the son of Ionathan, the sonne of Shemaiah, the sonne of Mattaniah, the sonne of Michaiah, the sonne of Zaccur, the sonne of Asaph:

36 And his brethren, Shemaiah, and Asarael, Milalai, Gilalai, Maai, Nethanael, and Iudah, Hanani, with the musicall instruments of Dauid the man of God; and Ezra the Scribe before them.

37 And at the fountaine-gate, which was ouer against them, they went vp by the staires of the citie of Dauid, at the going vp of the wall, aboue the house of Dauid, euen vnto the water-gate, Eastward.

38 And the other *company* of them that gaue thankes, went ouer against them, and I after them, and the halfe of the people vpon the wall, from beyond the towre of the fornaces, euen vnto the broad wall,

39 And from aboue the gate of Ephraim, and aboue the old gate, and aboue the fish-gate, and the towre of Hananeel, and the towre of Meah, euen vnto the sheepe-gate; and they stood still in the prison gate.

40 So stoode the two companies of them that gaue thankes in the house of God, and I, and the halfe of the rulers with me:

41 And the Priests: Eliakim, Maaseiah, Miniamin, Michaiah, Elioenai, Zachariah, *and* Hananiah with trumpets:

42 And Maaseiah, and Shemaiah, and Eleazar, and Vzzi, and Iehohanan, and Malchiiah, and Elam, and Ezer. And the Singers † sang loud, with Iezrahiah their ouerseer.

† *Heb. made their voyce to be heard.*

43 Also that day they offered great sacrifices, and reioyced; for God had made them reioyce with great ioy: the wiues also and the children reioyced: so that the ioy of Ierusalem was heard euen afarre off.

44 ¶ And at that time were some appointed ouer the chambers for the treasures, for the offerings, for the first fruites, and for the tithes, to gather into them out of the fields of the cities the portions of the || law for the priests and Leuites: † for Iudah reioyced for the Priests, and for the Leuites † that waited.

|| *That is, appoynted by the law.*

† *Heb. for the ioy of Iudah.*

† *Heb. that stood.*

45 And both the singers and the porters kept the ward of their God, and the ward of the purification, * according to the commandement of Dauid, *and* of Solomon his sonne.

* 1. Chro. 24 & 25. chap.

46 For in the dayes of Dauid * and Asaph of old, there were chiefe of the singers and songs of prayse and thanksgiuing vnto God.

* 1. Chro. 25. 1, &c.

47 And all Israel in the dayes of Zerubbabel, and in the dayes of Nehemiah, gaue the portions of the singers, & the porters, euery day his portion, and they || sanctified *holy things* vnto the Leuites, * and the Leuites sanctified *them* vnto the children of Aaron.

|| *That is, set apart.*

* Num. 18. 26.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Upon the reading of the Law, separation is made from the mixed multitude. 4 Nehemiah at his return, causeth the chambers to be cleansed. 10 He reformeth the offices in the house of God. 15 The violation of the Sabbath, 23 and the marriages with strange wives.

† *Heb. there was read.* * Num. 22. 5. Deut. 23. 3.

ON that day † they read in the *booke of Moses in the † audience of the people, and therein was found written, that the Ammonite & the Moabite should not come into the Congregation of God for euer,

2 * Because they met not the children of Israel with bread, and with water, but hired Balaam against them, that hee should curse them: howbeit our God turned the curse into a blessing.

3 Now it came to passe when they had heard the law, that they separated from Israel all the mixed multitude.

4 ¶ And before this Eliashib the priest † having the ouersight of the chamber of the house of our God, was allyed vnto Tobiah:

† *Heb. hearing.*

5 And he had prepared for him a great chamber, where aforetime they layd the meat offrings, the frankincense and the vessels, and the tithes of the corne, the new wine, and the oyle, which was † commanded *to be giuen to* the Leuites, & the singers, & the porters, & the offrings of the priests.

† *Heb. the commandement of the Leuites.*

6 But in all this *time* was not I at Ierusalem: for in the two and thirtieth yeere of Artaxerxes king of Babylon, came I vnto the king, and † after certaine dayes, ‖ obtained I leaue of the King:

† *Heb. at the end of dayes.* ‖ *Or, I earnestly requested.*

7 And I came to Ierusalem, and vnderstood of the euill that Eliashib did for Tobiah, in preparing him a chamber in the courts of the house of God.

8 And it grieued mee sore, therefore I cast foorth all the houshold stuffe of Tobiah out of the chamber:

9 Then I commaunded, and they cleansed the chambers, and thither brought I againe the vessels of the house of God, with the meat offering, & the frankincense.

10 ¶ And I perceiued that the portions of the Leuites had not beene giuen *them*: for the Leuites and the singers that did the worke, were fled euery one to his field.

11 Then contended I with the rulers, and said, Why is the house of God forsaken? And I gathered them together, and set them in their † place.

† *Heb. standing.*

12 Then brought all Iudah the tithe of the corne, and the new wine, and the oyle, vnto the ‖ treasuries.

‖ *Or, storehouses.*

13 And I made treasurers ouer the treasuries, Shelemiah the priest, and Zadok the Scribe, and of the Leuites, Pedaiah: and † next to them *was* Hanan the son of Zaccur, the sonne of Mattaniah: for they were counted faithfull, and † their office was to distribute vnto their brethren.

† *Heb. at their hand.* † *Heb. it was vpon them.*

14 * Remember me, O my God, concerning this, and wipe not out my † good deeds, that I haue done for the house of my God, and for the ‖ offices thereof.

* *Vers.* 22.

† *Heb. kindnesses.* ‖ *Or, obseruations.*

15 ¶ In those dayes saw I in Iudah, *some* treading wine presses on the Sabbath, and bringing in sheaues, and lading asses, as also wine, grapes, and figs, and all *manner of* burdens, which they brought into Ierusalem on the Sabbath day: and I testified against them in the day wherein they sold victuals.

16 There dwelt men of Tyre also therein, which brought fish and all manner of ware, and sold on the Sabbath vnto the children of Iudah, and in Ierusalem.

17 Then I contended with the Nobles of Iudah, and said vnto them, What euill thing is this that ye doe, and prophane the Sabbath day?

18 Did not your fathers thus, and did not our God bring all this euil vpon vs, and vpon this citie? yet yee bring more wrath vpon Israel, by prophaning the Sabbath.

19 And it came to passe, that when the gates of Ierusalem began to bee darke before the Sabbath, I commanded that the gates should be shut, and charged that they should not be opened til after the Sabbath: and some of my seruants set I at the gates, *that* there should no burthen be brought in on the Sabbath day.

20 So the merchants, and sellers of all kind of ware, lodged without Ierusalem once or twice.

21 Then I testified against them, and said vnto them, Why lodge yee † about the wall? If ye doe *so* againe, I will lay hands on you. From that time foorth came they no *more* on the Sabbath.

† *Heb. before the wall.*

22 And I commanded the Leuites, that they should cleanse themselues, & that they should come and keepe the gates, to sanctifie the Sabbath day: Remember me, O my God, *concerning* this also, and spare mee, according to the ‖ greatnesse of thy mercie.

‖ *Or, multitude.*

23 ¶ In those dayes also saw I Iewes *that* † had maried wiues of Ashdod, of Ammon, *and* of Moab:

† *Heb. had made to dwell with them.*

24 And their children spake halfe in the speech of Ashdod, and † could not speake in

† *Heb. they discerned not to speake.*

† Heb. of people and people. || Or, reuiled them.

in the Iewes language, but according to the language † of each people.

25 And I contended with them, and || curſed them, and ſmote certaine of them, and pluckt off their haire, and made them ſweare by God, *ſaying*, Yee ſhall not giue your daughters vnto their ſonnes, nor take their daughters vnto your ſonnes, or for your ſelues.

26 Did not Solomon king of Iſrael ſin by theſe things? yet among many nations was there no king like him, who was beloued of his God, and God made him king ouer all Iſrael: * neuertheleſſe, euen him did outlandiſh women cauſe to ſinne.

* 1. King. 11. 1, &c.

27 Shall we then hearken vnto you, to doe all this great euill, to tranſgreſſe againſt our God, in marrying ſtrange wiues?

28 And *one* of the ſonnes of Ioiada, the ſonne of Eliaſhib the high Prieſt, *was* ſonne in law to Sanballat the Horonite: therfore I chaſed him from me.

29 Remember them, O my God, † becauſe they haue defiled the Prieſthood, and the couenant of the Prieſthood, and of the Leuites.

† Heb for the defilings.

30 Thus cleanſed I them from al ſtrangers, and appoynted the wardes of the Prieſts, and the Leuites, euery one in his buſineſſe:

31 And for the wood offering, at times appoynted, and for the firſt fruites. Remember me, O my God, for good.

THE BOOKE OF ESTHER.

CHAP. I.

1 Ahaſuerus maketh royall feaſts. 10 Vaſthi ſent for, refuſeth to come. 13 Ahaſuerus, by the counſell of Memucan, maketh the decree of mens ſoueraignty.

NOw it came to paſſe in the dayes of Ahaſuerus, (this *is* Ahaſuerus which reigned from India, euen vnto Ethiopia, ouer an hundred and ſeuen and twentie prouinces.)

2 *That* in thoſe dayes, when the King Ahaſuerus ſate on the throne of his kingdome, which was in Shuſhan the palace:

3 In the third yeere of his reigne, hee made a feaſt vnto all his Princes, and his ſeruants, the power of Perſia and Media, the Nobles and Princes of the prouinces being before him.

4 When he ſhewed the riches of his glorious kingdome, and the honour of his excellent maieſtie, many dayes, *euen* an hundred and foureſcore dayes.

5 And when theſe dayes were expired, the king made a feaſt vnto all the people that were † preſent in Shuſhan the palace, both vnto great and ſmall, ſeuen dayes, in the court of the garden of the kings palace,

† Heb. found.

6 *Where were* white, greene and || blew *hangings*, faſtened with cords of fine linnen, and purple, to ſiluer rings, & pillars of marble: the beds *were* of gold and ſiluer, vpon a pauement of || red, and blew, and white, and blacke marble.

|| Or, violet.

|| Or, of porphyre, & marble, and alabaſter, & ſtone of blew colour.

7 And they gaue *them* drinke in veſſels of gold, (the veſſels being diuers one from another) and † royall wine in abundance, according to the † ſtate of the king.

† Heb. wine of the kingdome. † Heb. according to the hand of the king.

8 And the drinking *was* according to the law, none did compell: for the king had appoynted to all the officers of his houſe, that they ſhould doe according to euery mans pleaſure.

9 Alſo Vaſthi the Queene made a feaſt for the women, *in* the royall houſe which *belonged* to king Ahaſuerus.

10 ¶ On the ſeuenth day, when the heart of the King was merrie with wine, he commanded Mehuman, Biztha, Harbona, Bigtha, and Abagtha, Zethar, and Carcas, the ſeuen || chamberlens that ſerued in the preſence of Ahaſuerus the king,

|| Or, Eunuchs.

11 To bring Vaſthi the Queene before the king, with the Crowne royall, to ſhew the people and the Princes her beautie: for ſhe *was* † faire to looke on.

† Heb. good of countenance

12 But the Queene Vaſthi refuſed to come at the kings commandement † by his chamberlenes: therfore was the king very wroth, and his anger burned in him.

† Heb. which was by the hand of his Eunuches.

13 ¶ Then the king ſaid to the wiſe men, which knew the times (for ſo *was* the kings maner towards all that knew law and iudgment:

14 And the next vnto him, *was* Carſhena

Shethar, Admatha, Tarshis, Meres, Marsena, *and* Memucan, the seuen * Princes of Persia, & Media, which saw the kings face, *and* which sate the first in the kingdome.)

* Ezra 7. 14.

15 † What shall we doe vnto the queene Vashti, according to law, because she hath not performed the commandement of the king Ahasuerus, by the chamberlens?

† Heb. what to doe?

16 And Memucan answered before the king and the princes; Vashti the queene hath not done wrong to the king onely, but also to all the Princes, and to all the people that *are* in all the prouinces of the king Ahasuerus.

17 For *this* deed of the queene shall come abroad vnto all women, so that they shall despise their husbands in their eyes, when it shall be reported; The king Ahasuerus commanded Vashti the queene to be brought in before him, but she came not.

18 *Likewise* shall the Ladies of Persia and Media say this day vnto all the kings princes, which haue heard of the deede of the queene. Thus *shall there arise* too much contempt and wrath.

19 † If it please the king, let there goe a royall commandement † from him, and let it be written among the lawes of the Persians, and the Medes, † that it be not altered, that Vashti come no more before king Ahasuerus, and let the king giue her royall estate † vnto another that is better then she.

† Heb. if it be good with the king. † Heb. from before him. † Heb. that it passe not away † Heb. vnto her companion

20 And when the kings decree, which he shall make, shalbe published throughout all his empire, (for it is great) all the wiues shall giue to their husbands honour, both to great and small.

21 And the saying † pleased the king and the princes, and the king did according to the word of Memucan:

† Heb. was good in the eyes of the king.

22 For he sent letters into all the kings prouinces, into euery prouince, according to the writing thereof, and to euery people after their language, that euery man should beare rule in his owne house, and † that *it* should be published according to the language of euery people.

† Heb. that one should publish it according to the language of his people.

CHAP. II.

1 Out of the choise of virgines, a Queene is to bee chosen. 5 Mordecai th. nursing father of Esther. 8 Esther is preferred by Hegai before the rest. 12 The maner of purification, and going in to the king. 15 Esther best pleasing the king, is made Queene. 21 Mordecai discouering a treason, is recorded in the Chronicles.

AFter these things, when the wrath of king Ahasuerus was appeased, hee remembred Vashti, and what she had done, and what was decreed against her.

2 Then said the kings seruants, that ministred vnto him, Let there be faire yong virgins sought for the king:

3 And let the king appoint officers in all the prouinces of his kingdome, that they may gather together all the faire young virgins vnto Shushan the palace, to the house of the women † vnto the custodie of ‖ Hege the kings chamberlaine, keeper of the women, and let their things for purification be giuen *them*:

† Heb. vnto the hand. ‖ Or, Hegai, vers. 8.

4 And let the maiden which pleaseth the king, be queene in stead of Vashti. And the thing pleased the king, and he did so.

5 ¶ *Now* in Shushan the palace, there was a certaine Iewe, whose name *was* Mordecai, the sonne of Iair, the sonne of Shimei, the sonne of Kish, a Beniamite,

6 * Who had beene caryed away from Ierusalem, with the captiuitie which had beene caried away with Ieconiah king of Iudah, whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had caryed away.

* 2. King. 24 15. ier. 24. 1. and 2. chro. 36. 10.

7 And he † brought vp Hadassah (that is Esther) his vncles daughter, for she had neither father nor mother, and the mayde was † faire and beautifull, whom Mordecai (when her father and mother were dead) tooke for his owne daughter.

† Heb. nourished. † Heb. faire of forme, and good of countenance.

8 ¶ So it came to passe, when the kings commandement and his decree was heard, and when many maidens were gathered together vnto Shushan the palace, to the custodie of Hegai, that Esther was brought *also* vnto the kings house, to the custodie of Hegai, keeper of the women.

9 And the maiden pleased him, and she obtained kindnesse of him, and he speedily gaue her her things for purification, with † such things as belonged to her, and seuen maidens, which were meete to be giuen her, out of the kings house, and † hee preferred her and her maids, vnto the best *place* of the house.

† Heb. her portions. † Heb. he changed her.

10 Esther had not shewed her people, nor her kindred: for Mordecai had charged her, that she should not shew *it*.

11 And Mordecai walked euery day before the court of the womens house, † to know how Esther did, and what should become of her.

† Heb. to know the peace

12 ¶ Now when euery maids turne was come, to goe in to king Ahasuerus, after that shee had beene twelue moneths, according to the manner of the women (for so were the dayes of their purifications accomplished,

complished, *to wit*, six moneths with oyle of myrrhe, and six moneths with sweet odours, and with *other* things for the purifying of the women.)

13 Then thus came euery maiden vnto the king, whatsoeuer she desired, was giuen her, to goe with her out of the house of the women, vnto the kings house.

14 In the euening she went, and on the morow she returned into the second house of the women, to the custodie of Shaashgaz the kings chamberlen, which kept the concubines: shee came in vnto the king no more, except the king delighted in her, and that she were called by name.

15 ¶ Now when the turne of Esther, the daughter of Abihail, the vncle of Mordecai (who had taken her for his daughter) was come, to goe in vnto the king: she required nothing, but what Hegai the kings chamberlen, the keeper of the women, appoynted: And Esther obtained fauour in the sight of all them that looked vpon her.

16 So Esther was taken vnto king Ahasuerus, into his house royall, in the tenth moneth (which *is* the moneth Tebeth) in the seuenth yeere of his reigne.

17 And the king loued Esther aboue all the women, and she obtained grace and ‖ fauour † in his sight, more then all the virgins; so that he set the royall crowne vpon her head, and made her queene in stead of Vashti.

‖ *Or, kindnesse* † *Heb. before him.*

18 Then the king made a great feast vnto all his princes and his seruants, *euen* Esthers feast, and hee made a † release to the prouinces, and gaue gifts, according to the state of the king.

† *Heb. rest.*

19 And when the virgins were gathered together the second time, then Mordecai sate in the kings gate.

20 Esther had not *yet* shewed her kindred, nor her people, as Mordecai had charged her: For Esther did the commandement of Mordecai, like as when shee was brought vp with him.

21 ¶ In those dayes, (while Mordecai sate in the kings gate) two of the kings chamberlens, ‖ Bigthan and Teresh, of those which kept † the dore, were wroth, and sought to lay hand on the king Ahasuerus:

‖ *Or, Bigthana. chap 6. 2.* † *Heb. the threshold.*

22 And the thing was knowen to Mordecai, who told it vnto Esther the queene, and Esther certified the king thereof, in Mordecais name.

23 And when iniquisition was made of the matter, it was found out; therefore they were both hanged on a tree: and it was written in the booke of the chronicles before the king.

CHAP. III.

1 Haman aduanced by the king, and despised by Mordecai, seeketh reuenge vpon all the Iewes. 7 He casteth lots. 8 He obtaineth by calumniation, a Decree of the king, to put the Iewes to death.

AFter these things did king Ahasuerus promote Haman, the sonne of Amedatha the Agagite, and aduanced him, and set his seate aboue all the princes that *were* with him.

2 And all the kings seruants, that *were* in the kings gate, bowed, and reuerenced Haman, for the king had so commanded concerning him: but Mordecai bowed not, nor did *him* reuerence.

3 Then the kings seruants, which *were* in the kings gate, sayd vnto Mordecai, Why transgressest thou the kings cõmandement?

4 Now it came to passe, when they spake daily vnto him, & hee hearkened not vnto them; that they told Haman, to see whether Mordecai his matters wold stand, for he had told them that he *was* a Iewe.

5 And when Haman saw that Mordecai bowed not, nor did him reuerence, then was Haman full of wrath.

6 And he thought scorne to lay hands on Mordecai alone, for they had shewed him the people of Mordecai: wherefore Haman sought to destroy al the Iewes, that *were* throughout the whole kingdome of Ahasuerus, euen the people of Mordecai.

7 ¶ In the first moneth (that is, the moneth Nisan) in the twelfth yeere of king Ahasuerus, they cast Pur, that *is*, the lot, before Haman, from day to day, and from moneth to moneth, *to* the twelfth moneth, that *is* the moneth Adar.

8 ¶ And Haman said vnto king Ahasuerus: There is a certaine people scattered abroad, & dispersed among the people, in all the prouinces of thy kingdome, & their lawes *are* diuerse from all people, neither keepe they the kings lawes; therefore it is not † for the kings profit to suffer them.

† *Heb. meet, or, equall.*

9 If it please the king, let it be written, † that they may be destroyed: & I will † pay ten thousand talents of siluer to the hands of those that haue the charge of the busines, to bring *it* into the kings treasuries.

† *Heb. to destroy them.* † *Heb. weigh*

10 And the king tooke his ring from his hand, and gaue it vnto Haman the son of Ammedatha the Agagite, the Iewes ‖ enemie.

‖ *Or, oppressour*

11 And the king said vnto Haman, The siluer *is* giuen to thee, the people also, to do with them, as it seemeth good to thee.

12 Then were the kings ‖ Scribes called on the thirteenth day of the first moneth, and there was written, according to all that Haman had commanded, vnto the kings Lieutenants, and to the gouernours, that *were* ouer euery prouince, and to the rulers of euery people of euery prouince, according to the writing thereof, and *to* euery people, after their language, in the name of king Ahasuerus was it written, and sealed with the kings ring.

13 And the letters were sent by posts into all the kings prouinces, to destroy, to kil, and to cause to perish all Iewes, both young and old, litle children and women, in one day, *euen* vpon the thirteenth *day* of the twelfth moneth (which *is* the moneth Adar) and *to take* the spoile of them for a pray.

14 The copie of the writing for a commandement to be giuen in euery prouince, was published vnto all people, that they should be ready against that day.

15 The postes went out, being hastened by the kings commandement, and the decree was giuen in Shushan the palace: and the king and Haman sate downe to drinke, but the citie Shushan was perplexed.

CHAP. IIII.

1 *The great mourning of Mordecai and the Iewes.* 4 *Esther vnderstanding it, sendeth to Mordecai, who sheweth the cause, and aduiseth her to vndertake the suite.* 10 *She excusing her selfe, is threatned by Mordecai.* 15 *She appointing a fast, vndertaketh the suite.*

WHen Mordecai perceiued all that was done, Mordecai rent his cloths and put on sackcloth with ashes, and went out into the midst of the city, and cryed with a loud and a bitter crie:

2 And came euen before the kings gate: for none *might* enter into the kings gate clothed with sackcloth.

3 And in euery prouince, whithersoeuer the kings commandement, and his decree came, *there was* great mourning among the Iewes, & fasting and weeping, and wailing, and † many lay in sackcloth and ashes.

4 ¶ So Esthers maides and her † chamberlens came, and told it her: then was the queene exceedingly grieued, and sheesent raiment to clothe Mordecai, and to take away the sackcloth from him: but he receiued *it* not.

5 Then called Esther for Hatach, *one* of the kings chamberlaines, † whom he had appointed to attend vpon her, and gaue him a commandement to Mordecai, to know what it *was*, and why it *was*.

6 So Hatach went forth to Mordecai, vnto the street of the citie, which *was* before the kings gate:

7 And Mordecai told him of all that had happened vnto him, and of the summe of the money that Haman had promised to pay to the kings treasuries for the Iewes, to destroy them.

8 Also he gaue him the copie of the writing of the decree, that was giuen at Shushan to destroy them, to shew *it* vnto Esther, and to declare *it* vnto her, and to charge her that she should goe in vnto the king, to make supplication vnto him, and to make request before him, for her people.

9 And Hatach came and told Esther the words of Mordecai.

10 ¶ Againe Esther spake vnto Hatach, and gaue him commandement vnto Mordecai;

11 All the kings seruants, and the people of the kings prouinces doe know, that whosoeuer, whether man or woman, shall come vnto the king into the inner court, who is not called, *there is* one lawe of his to put him to death, except such to whom the king shall hold out the golden scepter, that he may liue: but I haue not beene called to come in vnto the king, these thirty dayes.

12 And they told to Mordecai Esthers words.

13 Then Mordecai commanded to answer Esther; Thinke not with thy selfe that thou shalt escape in the kings house, more then all the Iewes.

14 For if thou altogether holdest thy peace at this time, *then* shall there † enlargement and deliuerance arise to the Iewes from another place, but thou and thy fathers house shall be destroyed: And who knoweth, whether thou art come to the kingdome for *such a* time as this?

15 ¶ Then Esther bade *them* returne Mordecai *this answer*:

16 Goe, gather together all the Iewes that are † present in Shushan, and fast yee for me, and neither eate nor drinke three dayes, night or day: I also and my maidens will fast likewise, and so will I goe in vnto the king, which *is* not according to the law, and if I perish, I perish.

17 So Mordecai † went his way, and did according to all that Esther had commanded him.

CHAP.

|| *Or, Secretaries.*

† *Heb. sackcloth and ashes were laid vnder many.*

† *Heb. Eunuches.*

† *Heb. whom he had set before her.*

† *Heb. respiration.*

† *Heb. sound.*

† *Heb. passed.*

CHAP. V.

1 Esther aduenturing on the Kings fauour obteineth the grace of the golden scepter, and inuiteth the King and Haman to a banquet. 6 She being incouraged by the King in her suite, inuiteth them to another banquet the next day. 9 Haman proud of his aduancement, repineth at the contempt of Mordecai. 14 By the counsell of Zeresh, he inuiteth for him a paire of gallows.

NOw it came to passe on the third day, that Esther put on her royall *apparel*, and stood in the inner court of the Kings house, ouer against the Kings house: and the King sate vpon his royall throne in the royall house, ouer against the gate of the house.

2 And it was so, when the King saw Esther the Queene standing in the court, *that* she obtained fauour in his sight: and the King held out to Esther the golden scepter that *was* in his hand: So Esther drew neere and touched the top of the scepter.

3 Then said the King vnto her, What wilt thou, Queene Esther? and what *is* thy request? it shall bee euen giuen thee to the halfe of the Kingdome.

4 And Esther answered, If it seeme good vnto the King, let the King and Haman come this day vnto the banquet that I haue prepared for him.

5 Then the King sayd, Cause Haman to make haste, that they may doe as Esther hath said: so the King and Haman came to the banquet that Esther had prepared.

6 ¶ And the King said vnto Esther at the banquet of wine, What *is* thy petition, and it shalbe granted thee? and what is thy request? euen to the halfe of the Kingdome it shall bee performed.

7 Then answered Esther, and said, My petition, and my request *is*,

8 If I haue found fauour in the sight of the king, and if it please the King to grant my petition, and † to performe my request, let the King and Haman, come to the banquet that I shall prepare for them, and I wil doe to morrow as the King hath said.

9 ¶ Then went Haman forth that day, ioyfull, and with a glad heart: but when Haman saw Mordecai in the Kings gate, that he stood not vp, nor moued for him, he was full of indignation against Mordecai.

10 Neuertheless Haman refrained himselfe, and when he came home, he sent and †called for his friends, and Zeresh his wife.

11 And Haman told them of the glory of his riches, and the multitude of his children, and all the things wherein the King had promoted him, and how hee had aduanced him aboue the Princes and seruants of the King.

12 Haman said moreouer, Yea Esther the Queene did let no man come in with the King vnto the banquet that she had prepared, but my selfe; and to morrow am I inuited vnto her also with the King.

13 Yet all this auaileth me nothing, so long as I see Mordecai the Iew sitting at the Kings gate.

14 ¶ Then said Zeresh his wife, and all his friends vnto him, Let a †gallous be made of fifty cubits hie, and to morrow speake thou vnto the King, that Mordecai may be hanged thereon: then goe thou in merily with the King vnto the banquet. And the thing pleased Haman, and hee caused the gallous to be made.

CHAP. VI.

1 Ahasuerus reading in the Chronicles of the good seruice done by Mordecai, taketh care for his reward. 4 Haman comming to sue that Mordecai might bee hanged, vnwares giueth counsell that he might do him honour, 12 complaining of his misfortune, his friends tell him of his finall destinie.

ON that night † could not the King sleepe, & he commanded to bring the booke of Records of the chronicles; and they were read before the King.

2 And it was found written, that Mordecai had told of ‖ Bigthana, and Teresh, two of the Kings chamberlens, the keepers of the † doore, who sought to lay hand on the King Ahasuerus.

3 And the King sayd, What honour and dignitie hath beene done to Mordecai for this? Then said the Kings seruants that ministred vnto him, There is nothing done for him.

4 ¶ And the king said, Who *is* in the court? (now Haman was come into the outward court of the Kings house to speake vnto the King, to hang Mordecai on the gallous that he had prepared for him.)

5 And the Kings seruants said vnto him, Behold, Haman standeth in the court. And the King said, Let him come in.

6 So Haman came in, and the King said vnto him, What shall be done vnto the man † whom the King delighteth to honour? (now Haman thought in his heart, To whom would the King delight to do honour, more then to my selfe?)

7 And Haman answered the King, For the man † whom the King delighteth to honour,

8 † Let the royall apparell be brought: † which the King *vseth* to weare, and the horse

†Heb. to doe.

†Heb. caused to come.

†Heb. tree.

†Hebr. the Kings sleepe fled away.

‖Or, Bigthan, chap. 2. 21. †Hebr. threshold.

†Heb. in who honour the King delighteth.

†Hebr. in whose honour the King delighteth. † Heb. let them bring the royall apparell.

horse that the King rideth vpon, and the crowne royall which is set vpon his head:

9 And let this apparell and horse be deliuered to the hand of one of the kings most noble Princes, that they may aray the man withall, whom the King delighteth to honour, & † bring him on horsebacke through the streete of the city, and proclaime before him, Thus shall it bee done to the man whom the King delighteth to honour.

† Heb. cause him to ride.

10 Then the King said to Haman, Make haste, *and* take the apparell, and the horse, as thou hast said, and do euen so to Mordecai the Iew, that sitteth at the Kings gate: † let nothing faile of all that thou hast spoken.

† Heb. suffer not a whit to fall.

11 Then tooke Haman the apparell and the horse, and arayed Mordecai, & brought him on horse-back through the street of the city, and proclaimed before him: Thus shal it bee done vnto the man whom the King delighteth to honour.

12 ¶ And Mordecai came againe to the Kings gate: but Haman hasted to his house, mourning, and hauing his head couered.

13 And Haman tolde Zeresh his wife, and all his friends, euery thing that had befallen him. Then said his wise men, and Zeresh his wife vnto him, If Mordecai bee of the seed of the Iewes, before whom thou hast begun to fall, thou shalt not preuaile against him, but shalt surely fall before him.

14 And while they *were* yet talking with him, came the Kings chamberlens, and hasted to bring Haman vnto the banquet that Esther had prepared.

CHAP. VII.

1 Esther intertaining the king and Haman, maketh suit for her owne life, and her people. 5 She accuseth Haman. 7 The King in his anger vnderstanding of the gallows, which Haman had made for Mordecai, causeth him to bee hanged thereon.

SO the King and Haman came † to banquet with Esther the Queene.

† Hebr. to drinke.

2 And the King sayd againe to Esther, on the second day at the banquet of wine, What *is* thy petition, Queene Esther, and it shall be granted thee? and what is thy requeste? and it shall be performed euen to the halfe of the Kingdome.

3 Then Esther the Queene answered, and said; If I haue found fauour in thy sight, O King, and if it please the King, let my life be giuen at my petition, and my people at my requeste.

† Hebr. that is, should be slaine and killed, and cause to perish.

4 For we are sold, I and my people, † to be destroyed, to be slaine, and to perish: but if we had bene sold for bondmen and bondwomen, I had held my tongue, although the enemie could not counteruaile the Kings dammage.

5 ¶ Then the King Ahasuerus answered, and said vnto Esther the Queene: Who is he? and where is he, † that durst presume in his heart to do so?

† Hebr. whose heart hath filled him.

6 And Esther said, † The aduersarie and enemie, *is* this wicked Haman. Then Haman was afraid || before the King and the Queene.

† Hebr. the man aduersary. || Or, at the presence of

7 ¶ And the King arising from the banquet of wine in his wrath, *went* into the palace garden: and Haman stood vp to make request for his life to Esther the Queene: for hee saw that there was euill determined against him by the King.

8 Then the King returned out of the palace garden, into the place of the banquet of wine, and Haman was fallen vpon the bed whereon Esther *was*. Then said the King, Will he force the queene also † before me in ỹ house? As the word went out of the Kings mouth, they couered Hamans face.

† Hebr. with me.

9 And Harbonah one of the chamberlaines, said before the King; Beholde also the † gallowes, fiftie cubits high which Haman had made for Mordecai, who had spoken good for the King, standeth in the house of Haman. Then the King said, Hang him thereon.

† Hebr. tree.

10 So they hanged Haman on the gallowes that he had prepared for Mordecai. Then was the Kings wrath pacified.

CHAP. VIII.

1 Mordecai is aduanced. 3 Esther maketh suite to reuerse Hamans letters. 7 Ahasuerus graunteth to the Iewes to defend themselues. 15 Mordecais honour, and the Iewes ioy.

ON that day did the King Ahasuerus giue the house of Haman the Iewes enemy, vnto Esther the queene; and Mordecai came before the King; for Esther had told what he *was* vnto her.

2 And the King tooke off his Ring which hee had taken from Haman, and gaue it to Mordecai. And Ester set Mordecai ouer the house of Haman.

3 ¶ And Esther spake yet againe before the King, and fel downe at his feet, † and besought him with teares, to put away the mischiefe of Haman the Agagite, and his deuice, that he had deuised against the Iewes.

† Heb. and she wept and besought him.

4 Then the King held out the golden scepter toward Esther. So Esther arose, and stood before the King,

5 And said, If it please the King, and if I haue found fauour in his sight, and the thing

thing seeme right before the King, and I bee pleasing in his eyes, let it be written to reuerse † the letters deuised by Haman the sonne of Hammedatha the Agagite, ‖ which hee wrote to destroy the Iewes, which are in all the Kings prouinces.

† Heb. the deuice.

‖ Or, who wrote.

6 For how can I † endure to see the euill that shal come vnto my people? or how can I endure to see the destructiō of my kinred?

† Hebr. be able that I may see.

7 ¶ Then the King Ahasuerus said vnto Esther the queene, and to Mordecai the Iewe, Behold I haue giuen Esther the house of Haman, and him they haue hanged vpon the gallowes, because hee laid his hand vpon the Iewes.

8 Write yee also for the Iewes, as it liketh you, in the Kings name, and seale it with the Kings ring: for the writing which is written in the Kings name, and sealed with the Kings ring, * may no man reuerse.

* See. Chap. 1. 19.

9 Then were the Kings scribes called at that time in the third moneth, (That is, the moneth Siuan) on the three and twentieth day thereof, & it was written (according to all that Mordecai commaunded) vnto the Iewes, and to the Lieutenans, and the deputies and rulers of the prouinces, which are from India vnto Ethiopia, an hundred twenty and seuen prouinces, vnto euery prouince according to the writing therof, and vnto euery people after their language, and to the Iewes, according to their writing, and according to their language.

10 And he wrote in the King Ahasuerus name, and sealed *it* with the Kings ring, and sent letters by postes, on horsebacke, *and* riders on mules, camels, *and* yong dromedaries:

11 Wherein the King granted the Iewes, which were in euery city to gather themselues together, and to stand for their life, to destroy, to slay, and to cause to perish all the power of the people and prouince that would assault them, *both* little ones, and women, and *to take* the spoile of them for a pray:

12 Vpon one day, in all the prouinces of King Ahasuerus, *namely* vpon the thirteenth day of the twelfth moneth, which *is* the moneth Adar,

13 The copy of the writing, for a commandement to be giuen in euery prouince, was † published vnto all people, and that the Iewes should be ready against that day, to auenge themselues on their enemies.

† Heb. reuealed.

14 So the postes that rode vpon mules *and* camels went out, being hastened, & pressed on by the kings commaundement, and the decree was giuen at Shushan the palace.

15 ¶ And Mordecai went out from the presence of the king, in roy ll apparell, of ‖ blew and white, and with a great crowne of gold, and with a garment of fine linnen, and purple, and the citie of Shushan reioyced, and was glad:

‖ Or, violet.

16 The Iewes had light and gladnesse, and ioy and honour.

17 And in euery prouince, and in euery citie, whithersoeuer the kings commandement & his decree came, the Iewes had ioy and gladnes, a feast & a good day: and many of the people of the land became Iewes; for the feare of the Iewes fell vpon them.

CHAP. IX.

1 The Iewes (the rulers for feare of Mordecai helping them) slay their enemies, with the ten sonnes of Haman. 12 Ahasuerus at the request of Esther, graunteth another day of slaughter, and Hamans sonnes to be hanged. 20 The two dayes of Purim are made festiuall.

NOw in the twelfth moneth (that is the moneth Adar) on the thirteenth day of the same, when the kings cōmandement and his decree drew neere to be put in execution, in the day that the enemies of the Iewes hoped to haue power ouer them: (though it was turned to the contrary, that the Iewes had rule ouer them that hated them.)

2 The Iewes gathered themselues together in their cities, throughout all the prouinces of the king Ahasuerus, to lay hand on such as sought their hurt, and no man could withstand them: for the feare of them fell vpon all people.

3 And all the rulers of the prouinces, and the lieutenants, & the deputies, and † officers of the king, helped the Iewes: because the feare of Mordecai fell vpon them.

† Heb. those which did the businesse that belonged to the king.

4 For Mordecai *was* great in the kings house, and his fame went out throughout all the prouinces: for this man Mordecai waxed greater and greater.

5 Thus the Iewes smote all their enemies with the stroke of the sword, & slaughter and destruction, and did † what they would vnto those that hated them.

† Heb. according to their will.

6 And in Shushan the palace the Iewes slew and destroyed fiue hundred men.

7 And Parshandatha, and Dalphon, and Aspatha,

8 And Poratha, and Adalia, and Aridatha,

9 And Parmashta, and Arisai, and Aridai, and Vaiezatha.

10 The

10 The ten sonnes of Haman the sonne of Hammedatha, the enemie of the Iewes, slew they, but on the spoile laid they not their hand.

11 On that day, the number of those that were slaine in Shushan the palace, †was brought before the King.

†Hebr. came.

12 ¶ And the King sayd vnto Esther the Queene; The Iewes haue slaine and destroyed fiue hundred men in Shushan the palace, and the ten sonnes of Haman; what haue they done in the rest of the Kings prouinces? now what *is* thy petition? and it shal be granted thee: or what *is* thy requeſt further? and it shall bee done.

13 Then said Esther, If it please the king, Let it bee granted to the Iewes which *are* in Shushan, to do to morrow also, according vnto this dayes decree, and †let Hamans ten sonnes be hanged vpon the gallous.

†Heb. let men hang.

14 And the king commanded it so to be done; & the decree was giuen at Shushan, and they hanged Hamans ten sonnes.

15 For the Iewes that *were* in Shushan, gathered themselues together on the fourteenth day also of the moneth Adar, and slewe three hundred men at Shushan: but on the pray they layd not their hand.

16 But the other Iewes that *were* in the Kings prouinces, gathered themselues together, & stood for their liues and had rest from their enemies, and slew of their foes seuenty and fiue thousand, but they laid not their hands on the pray.

17 On the thirteenth day of the moneth Adar, and on the fourteenth day † of the same, rested they, and made it a day of feasting and gladnes.

†Heb. init.

18 But the Iewes that *were* at Shushan assembled together on the thirteenth *day* thereof, & on the fourteenth thereof; and on the fifteenth *day* of the same, they rested, and made it a day of feasting and gladnesse.

19 Therefore the Iewes of the villages, that dwelt in the vnwalled townes, made the fourteenth day of the moneth Adar, *a day* of gladnesse and feasting, and a good day, and of sending portions one to another.

20 ¶ And Mordecai wrote these things, and sent letters vnto all the Iewes, that *were* in all the prouinces of the King Ahasuerus, *both* nigh and farre.

21 To stablish *this* among them, that they should keepe the fourteenth day of the moneth Adar, and the fifteenth day of the same yeerely:

22 As the dayes wherein the Iewes rested from their enemies, and the moneth which was turned vnto them, from sorrow to ioy, and from mourning into a good day: that they should make them dayes of feasting and ioy, and of sending portions one to another, and gifts to the poore.

23 And the Iewes vndertooke to do, as they had begun, and as Mordecai had written vnto them:

24 Because Haman the sonne of Hammedatha the Agagite, the enemy of all the Iewes, had deuised against the Iewes to destroy them, and had cast Pur (that *is*, the lot) to † consume them, and to destroy them.

†Heb. crush.

25 But † when *Esther* came before the king, hee commaunded by letters, that his wicked deuice which he deuised against the Iewes, should returne vpon his owne head, and that he and his sonnes should be hanged on the galous.

†Hebr. when she came.

26 Wherefore they called these dayes Purim, after the name of ‖ Pur: therefore for all the wordes of this letter, and of *that* which they had seene concerning this matter, and which had come vnto them,

‖ That is, Lot.

27 The Iewes ordeined, and tooke vpon them, and vpon their seed, and vpon all such as ioyned themselues vnto them, so as it should not † faile, that they would keepe these two dayes, according to their writing, and according to their *appointed* time euery yeere:

†Heb. passe.

28 And that these dayes *should bee* remembred, and kept throughout euery generation, euery family, euery prouince, and euery citie, and that these dayes of Purim should not † faile from among the Iewes, nor the memoriall of them † perish from their seed.

†Heb passe. †Heb. bee ended.

29 Then Esther the queene, the daughter of Abihail, & Mordecai the Iew, wrote with † all authority, to confirme this second letter of Purim.

† Heb. all strength.

30 And hee sent the letters vnto all the Iewes, to the hundred twentie and seuen prouinces of the kingdome of Ahasuerus, *with* words of peace and trueth:

31 To confirme these dayes of Purim, in their times *appoynted*, according as Mordecai the Iew, and Esther the queene had enioyned them, and as they had decreede † for themselues and for their seed, the matters of the fastings and their cry.

† Hebr. for their soules.

32 And the decree of Esther confirmed these matters of Purim, and it was written in the booke.

CHAP.

CHAP. X.

1 Ahaſuerus his greatneſſe. 3 Mordecais aduancement.

AND the King Ahaſuerus laid a tribute vpon the land, and vpon the Iſles of the Sea.

2 And all the actes of his power, and of his might and the declaration of the greatneſſe of Mordecai, whereunto the King † aduanced him, *are* they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Media and Perſia?

3 For Mordecai the Iew *was* next vnto King Ahaſuerus, & great among the Iewes, and accepted of the multitude of his brethren, ſeeking the wealth of his people, and ſpeaking peace to all his ſeed.

† *Heb made him great.*

THE BOOKE OF IOB.

CHAP. I.

1 The holineſſe, riches, and religious care of Iob for his children. 6 Satan appearing before God by calumniation, obtaineth leaue to tempt Iob. 13 Vnderſtanding of the loſſe of his goods and children, in his mourning he bleſſeth God.

THERE was a man in the land of Vz, whoſe name *was* Iob, and that man was * perfect and vpright, and one that feared God, and eſchewed euil.

2 And there were borne vnto him ſeuen ſonnes and three daughters.

3 His ‖ ſubſtance alſo was ſeuen thouſand ſheepe, and three thouſand camels, and fiue hundred yoke of oxen, and fiue hundred ſhee aſſes, and a very great ‖ houſehold; ſo that this man was the greateſt of all the † men of the East.

4 And his ſonnes went and feaſted in *their* houſes, euery one his day, and ſent and called for their three ſiſters, to eate and to drinke with them.

5 And it was ſo, when the dayes of *their* feaſting were gone about, that Iob ſent and ſanctified them, and roſe vp early in the morning, and offered burnt offerings *according* to the number of them all: For Iob ſaid, It may bee that my ſonnes haue ſinned, and * curſed God in their hearts: Thus did Iob † continually.

6 ¶ Now there was a day, when the ſonnes of God came to preſent themſelues before the LORD, and † Satan came alſo † among them.

7 And the LORD ſaid vnto Satan, Whence commeſt thou? Then Satan anſwered the LORD, and ſayd, From going to and fro in the * earth, and from walking vp and downe in it.

8 And the LORD ſaid vnto Satan, † Haſt thou conſidered my ſeruant Iob, that *there is* none like him in the earth? a perfect and an vpright man, one that feareth God, and eſcheweth euill?

9 Then Satan anſwered the LORD and ſaid, Doth Iob feare God for nought?

10 Haſt not thou made an hedge about him, and about his houſe, and about all that he hath, on euery ſide? thou haſt bleſſed the worke of his hands, and his ‖ ſubſtance is increaſed in the land.

11 But put foorth thine hand now, and touch all that hee hath, † and hee will curſe thee to thy face.

12 And the LORD ſayd vnto Satan, Behold, all that hee hath is in thy † power, onely vpon himſelfe put not foorth thine hand. So Satan went foorth from the preſence of the LORD.

13 ¶ And there was a day, when his ſons and his daughters were eating and drinking wine in their eldeſt brothers houſe:

14 And there came a meſſenger vnto Iob, and ſaid, The oxen were plowing, and the aſſes feeding beſide them,

15 And the Sabeans fell vpon *them*, and tooke them away, yea they haue ſlaine the ſeruants with the edge of the ſword, and I onely am eſcaped alone to tell thee.

16 While hee was yet ſpeaking, there came alſo another, and ſayd, ‖ The fire of God is fallen from heauen, and hath burnt vp the ſheepe and the ſeruants, and conſumed them, and I onely am eſcaped alone to tell thee.

17 While he was yet ſpeaking, there came alſo another, & ſayd, The Caldeans made out three bands, and † fell vpon the camels, and haue caried them away, yea and ſlaine the ſeruants with the edge of the ſword, and I onely am eſcaped alone to tell thee.

18 While hee was yet ſpeaking, there came alſo another, and ſaid, Thy ſonnes and thy daughters, were eating and drinking wine in their eldeſt brothers houſe.

19 And behold, there came a great wind † from the wildernes, and ſmote the foure corners of the houſe, and it fell vpon the young

*Chap. 2. 3.

‖ *Or, cattell.*

‖ *Or, husbandrie.*

† *Heb. ſonnes of the East.*

*1. King. 21. 10. 13.

† *Heb. all the dayes.*

† *Heb. the aduerſarie.*

† *Heb. in the midſt of them.*

*1. Pet. 5. 8.

† *Heb. haſt thou ſet thy heart on?*

‖ *Or, cattell.*

† *Hebr. if hee curſe thee not to thy face.*

† *Heb. hand.*

‖ *Or, a great fire.*

† *Heb. ruſhed.*

† *Heb. from a ſide, &c.*

yong men, and they are dead, and I onely am escaped alone to tell thee.

20 Then Iob arose, and rent his ‖mantle, and shaued his head, and fell downe vpon the ground and worshipped,

21 And sayd, *Naked came I out of my mothers wombe, and naked shall I returne thither: the LORD gaue, and the LORD hath taken away, blessed bee the Name of the LORD.

22 In all this Iob sinned not, nor ‖charged God foolishly.

‖Or, robe.

*Eccles. 5. 14. 1 tim. 6. 7.

‖Or, attributed folly to God.

CHAP. II.

1 Satan appearing againe before God, obtaineth further leaue to tempt Iob. 7 Hee smiteth him with sore boiles. 9 Iob reproueth his wife mooning him to curse God. 11 His three friends condole with him in silence.

AGaine there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselues before the LORD, and Satan came also among them to present himselfe before the LORD.

2 And the LORD sayd vnto Satan, From whence commest thou? And* Satan answered the LORD, and sayd, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking vp and downe in it.

*Cha. 1. 7.

3 * And the LORD sayd vnto Satan, Hast thou considered my seruant Iob, that *there is* none like him in the earth; a perfect and an vpright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth euill? and still he holdeth fast his integritie, although thou mouedst mee against him, † to destroy him without cause.

*Chap. 1. ver. 1. & 8.

†Heb. to swallow him vp.

4 And Satan answered the LORD, and sayd, Skinne for skinne, yea all that a man hath, wil he giue for his life.

5 But put foorth thine hand now, and touch his bone and his flesh, and hee will curse thee to thy face.

6 And the LORD said vnto Satan, Behold, he *is* in thine hand, ‖ but saue his life.

‖Or, onely.

7 ¶ So went Satan foorth from the presence of the LORD, and smote Iob with sore biles, from the sole of his foote vnto his crowne.

8 And hee tooke him a potsheard to scrape himselfe withall; and he sate downe among the ashes.

9 ¶ Then said his wife vnto him, Doest thou still reteine thine integritie? Curse God, and die.

10 But he said vnto her, Thou speakest as one of the foolish women speaketh; what? shall we receiue good at the hand of God, and shall we not receiue euil? In all this did not Iob sinne with his lippes.

11 ¶ Now when Iobs three friends heard of all this euill, that was come vpon him, they came euery one from his owne place: Eliphaz: the Temanite, and Bildad the Shuhite, and Zophar the Naamathite; for they had made an appointment together to come to mourne with him, and to comfort him.

12 And when they lift vp their eyes afarre off, and knew him not, they lifted vp their voice, and wept; and they rent euery one his mantle, and sprinckled dust vpon their heads toward heauen.

14 So they sate downe with him vpon the ground seuen dayes, and seuen nights, and none spake a word vnto him; for they saw that *his* griefe was very great.

CHAP. III.

1 Iob curseth the day, and seruices of his birth. 13 The ease of death. 20 Hee complaineth of life, because of his anguish.

AFter this, opened Iob his mouth, and cursed his day.

2 And Iob † spake, and said,

†Heb. answered.

3 * Let the day perish, wherein I was borne, and the night *in which* it was said, There is a man-child conceiued.

*Chap. 10. 18, 19. Iere. 20. 14.

4 Let that day bee darkenesse, let not God regard it from aboue, neither let the light shine vpon it.

5 Let darkenesse and the shadowe of death ‖ staine it, let a cloud dwell vpon it, †let the blackenesse of the day terrifie it.

‖Or, challenge it.

‖Or, let them terrifie it as those who haue a bitter day.

6 As for that night, let darkenesse seaze vpon it, ‖let it not be ioyned vnto the dayes of the yeere, let it not come into the number of the moneths.

‖Or, let it not reioyce among the dayes.

7 Loe, let that night be solitary, let no ioyfull voyce come therein.

8 Let them curse it that curse the day, who are ready to raise vp ‖ their mourning.

‖Or, Leuiathan.

9 Let the starres of the twilight thereof be darke, let it looke for light, but *haue* none, neither let it see the † dawning of the day:

†Heb the eye lids of the morning.

10 Because it shut not vp the doores of my *mothers* wombe, nor hid sorrowe from mine eyes.

11 Why dyed I not from the wombe? *why* did I *not* giue vp the ghost when I came out of the bellie?

12 Why did the knees preuent mee? or why the breastes, that I should sucke?

13 For now should I haue lien still and beene quiet, I should haue slept; then had I beene at rest,

14 With

14 With Kings and counsellers of the earth, which built desolate places for themselues,

15 Or with princes that *had* golde, who filled their houses with siluer:

16 Or as an hidden vntimely birth I had not beene; as infants *which* neuer saw light.

17 There the wicked cease *from* troubling: and there the †weary be at rest.

18 *There* the prisoners rest together, they heare not the voice of the oppressour.

19 The small and great are there, and the seruant *is* free from his master.

20 Wherefore is light giuen to him that is in misery, and life vnto the bitter *in* soule?

21 Which †long for death, but it *commeth* not, and dig for it more then for hidde treasures:

22 Which reioyce exceedingly, *and* are glad when they can finde the graue?

23 *Why is light giuen* to a man whose way is hid, * and whom God hath hedged in?

24 For my sighing commeth † before I eate, and my roarings are powred out like the waters.

25 For † the thing which I greatly feared is come vpon me, and that which I was afraid of, is come vnto me.

26 I was not in safetie, neither had I rest, neither was I quiet: yet trouble came.

CHAP. IIII.

1 Eliphaz reproueth Iob for want of religion. 7 He teacheth Gods iudgements to be not for the righteous, but for the wicked. 12 His fearefull vision, to humble the excellencies of Creatures before God.

THen Eliphaz the Temanite answered and said.

2 *If* we assay to † commune with thee, wilt thou be grieued? But † who can withhold himselfe from speaking?

3 Behold, Thou hast instructed many, & thou hast strengthened the weake hands.

4 Thy words haue vpholden him that was falling, and thou hast strengthened † the feeble knees.

5 But now it is come vpon thee, and thou faintest, it toucheth thee, and thou art troubled.

6 *Is* not this thy feare, thy confidence; the vprightnesse of thy wayes and thy hope?

7 Remember I pray thee, who *euer* perished, being innocent? or where were the righteous cut off?

8 *Euen as I haue seene, they that plow iniquitie, and sow wickednesse reape the same.

9 By the blast of God they perish, and by the breath of his * nostrils are they consumed.

10 The roaring of the Lyon, and the voice of the fierce lyon, and the teeth of the yong lyons are broken.

11 The old lyon perisheth for lacke of pray, and the stout lyons whelpes are scattered abroad.

12 Now a thing was † secretly brought to me, and mine eare receiued a little t herof.

13 In thoughts from the visions of the night, when deepe sleepe falleth on men.

14 Feare † came vpon me, and trembling, which made † all my bones to shake.

15 Then a spirit passed before my face: the haire of my flesh stood vp.

16 It stood still, but I could not discerne the fourme thereof: an image *was* before mine eyes, ‖ *there was* silence, and I heard a voyce, *saying*,

17 Shal mortall man be more iust then God? shall a man bee more pure then his maker?

18 Behold, hee * put no trust in his seruants; ‖ & his Angels he charged with folly:

19 How much lesse *on* them that dwel in *houses of clay, whose foundation is in the dust, which are crushed before the moth.

20 They are † destroyed from morning to euening: they perish for euer, without any regarding *it*.

21 Doeth not their excellency *which is* in them, goe away? they die, euen without wisedome.

CHAP. V.

1 The harme of inconsideration. 3 The end of the wicked is misery. 6 God is to be regarded in affliction. 17 The happie end of Gods correction.

CAll now, if there bee any that will answer thee, and to which of the Saints wilt thou ‖ turne?

2 For wrath killeth the foolish man, and ‖ enuy slayeth the silly one.

3 I haue seene the foolish taking root: but suddenly I cursed his habitation.

4 His children are far from safety, and they are crushed in the gate, neither *is there* any to deliuer *them*.

5 Whose harueſt the hungry eateth vp and taketh it euen out of the thornes, and the robber swalloweth vp their substance.

6 Although ‖ affliction commeth not foorth of the dust, neither doth trouble spring out of the ground:

7 Yet man is borne vnto ‖ trouble, as † the sparkes flie vpward.

8 I would

† *Heb. wearied in strength.*

† *Heb. wait.*

* Chap. 19.8.

† *Heb. before my meat.*

† *Heb. I feared a feare, and it came vpon me.*

† *Hebr. a word.*

† *Heb. who can refraine from words?*

† *Hebr. the bowing knees.*

* Pro 22.8. Ga. 6.7, 8.

* *That is, by his anger, as Esa. 30.33.*

† *Heb. by stealth.*

† *Heb. met me.* † *Heb. the multitude of my bones.*

‖ *Or, I heard a still voice.*

* Chap. 15. 15. 2. pet. 2. 4. ‖ *Or, nor in his Angels, in whom he put light.* * 2. Cor. 5. 1. † *Heb. beaten in pieces.*

‖ *Or, looke.*

‖ *Or, indignation.*

‖ *Or, iniquitie.* ‖ *Or, labour.* † *Heb. the sons of the burning coale, I set vp to flie.*

8 I would seeke vnto God, and vnto God would I commit my cause:

9 *Which doth great things † and vnsearchable: marueilous things † without number.

10 Who giueth raine vpon the earth, and sendeth waters vpon the † fields:

11 *To set vp on high those that bee low; that those which mourne, may be exalted to safetie.

12 *Hee disappointeth the deuices of the craftie, so that their hands ‖cannot performe *their* enterprise,

13 *Hee taketh the wise in their *owne* craftinesse: and the counsell of the froward is caried headlong.

14 * They ‖ meete with darkenesse in the day-time, and grope in the noone day as in the night.

15 But hee saueth the poore from the sword, from their mouth, and from the hand of the mightie.

16 * So the poore hath hope, and iniquitie stoppeth her mouth.

17 *Behold, happy *is* the man whom God correcteth: therefore dispise not thou the chastening of the Almightie.

18 *For he maketh sore, and bindeth vp: he woundeth, and his handes make whole.

19 *He shal deliuer thee in sixe troubles: yea in seuen there shall no euill touch thee.

20 In famine hee shall redeeme thee from death: and in warre from the † power of the sword.

21 Thou shalt be hid ‖from the scourge of the tongue: neither shalt thou be afraid of destruction, when it commeth.

22 At destruction and famine thou shalt laugh: neither shalt thou bee afraid of the beastes of the earth.

23 *For thou *shalt be* in league with the stones of the field: and the beastes of the field shall be at peace with thee.

24 And thou shalt know that thy ‖tabernacle *shall be* in peace; and thou shalt visite thy habitation, and shalt not ‖ sinne.

25 Thou shalt know also that thy seede shall be ‖ great, and thine offspring as the grasse of the earth.

26 Thou shalt come to thy graue in a full age, like as a shocke of corne † commeth in, in his season.

27 Loe this, we haue searched it, so it *is*; heare it, and know thou it † for thy good.

CHAP. VI.

1 *Iob sheweth that his complaints are not reasonlesse* 8 *He wisheth for death, wherein hee is assured of comfort.*

14 *Hee reproueth his friends of vnkindnesse.*

BVt Iob answered, and said,

2 Oh that my griefe were throughly weighed, and my calamitie † laide in the balances together.

3 For now it would be heauier then the sand of the sea, therfore my words are ‖swallowed vp.

4 *For the arrowes of the Almightie are within me, the poison whereof drinketh vp my spirit: the terrours of God doe set themselues in aray against me.

5 Doeth the wilde asse bray † when he hath grasse? or loweth the oxe ouer his fodder?

6 Can that which is vnsauory be eaten without salt? or is there any taste in the white of an egge?

7 The things *that* my soule refused to touch, are as my sorowfull meat.

8 O that I might haue my request! and that God would grant me † the thing that I long for!

9 Euen that it would please God to destroy me, that hee would let loose his hand, and cut me off.

10 Then should I yet haue comfort, yea I would harden my selfe in sorrow; let him not spare, for I haue not concealed the words of the holy One.

11 What *is* my strength, that I should hope? and what *is* mine end, that I should prolong my life?

12 *Is* my strength the strength of stones? or *is* my flesh † of brasse?

13 *Is* not my helpe in me? and *is* wisedome driuen quite from me?

14 † To him that is afflicted, pity *should be shewed* from his friend; but he forsaketh the feare of the Almightie.

15 My brethren haue dealt deceitfully as a brooke, *and* as the streame of brooks they passe away,

16 Which are blackish by reason of the yce, *and* wherein the snow is hid:

17 What time they waxe warme, † they vanish: † when it is hot, they are † consumed out of their place.

18 The paths of their way are turned aside; they go to nothing, and perish.

19 The troopes of Tema looked, the companies of Sheba waited for them.

20 They were confounded because they had hoped; they came thither, and were ashamed.

21 ‖ For now ye are † nothing; yee see *my* casting downe, and are afraid.

22 Did

*Cha. 9.10. psal.72.18. rom.11.33 †Heb. and there is no search. † Heb. till there be no number. †Heb. out places. *Psal.113.6. 1.sam 2.7. *Neh.4 15. psal.33.10. isa.8.10. ‖ Or, cannot performe any thing. *1.Cor.3. 19. *Deut.28. 29. ‖Or, runne into.

*Psal.107. 42. * Pro.3 12. iames 1.12. heb.12.5. apoc.3.9. *Deut.32.39 1.sam.2.6. isa.30.26. hos.6.1. *Psal.91.3.

†Heb from the hands.

‖ Or, when the tongue scourgeth.

*Hos 2.18.

‖Or, that peace is thy tabernacle. ‖Or, erre.

‖Or, much.

†Heb. ascendeth.

† Heb. for thy selfe.

*Psal, 38, 2.

† Heb. at grasse.

†Heb. my expectation.

†Heb. brasen.

†Heb. to him that melteth.

†Heb. they are cut off. † Heb. in the heat thereof. †Heb. extinguished.

‖Or, for now ye are like to them. Heb. to it. †Heb. Not.

22 Did I say, Bring vnto me? or giue a reward for me of your substance?

23 Or deliuer mee from the enemies hand, or redeeme me from the hand of the mightie?

24 Teach me, & I will hold my tongue: and cause me to vnderstand wherein I haue erred.

25 How forcible are right words? but what doth your arguing reproue?

26 Doe ye imagine to reproue wordes, and the speeches of one that is desperate, which *are* as winde?

†*Heb.* ye cause to fall vpon.

27 Yea, † ye ouerwhelme the fatherles, and you dig *a pit* for your friend.

† *Heb.* before your face.

28 Now therfore be content, looke vpon me, for it is † euident vnto *you*, if I lie.

|| *That is, in this matter.*

29 Returne, I pray you, let it not be iniquitie; yea returne againe: my righteousnesse || *is* in it.

† *Heb.* my palate.

30 Is there iniquitie in my tongue? cannot † my taste discerne peruerse things?

CHAP. VII.

1 Iob excuseth his desire of death. 12 He complaineth of his owne restlesnesse, 17 and Gods watchfulnesse.

|| *Or, a warfare.*

IS there not || an appointed time to man vpon earth? *are* not his dayes also like the dayes of an hireling?

† *Hebr.* gapeth after.

2 As a seruant † earnestly desireth the shadow, and as an hireling looketh for *the reward* of his worke:

3 So am I made to possesse moneths of vanitie, and wearisome nights are appointed to me.

† *Heb.* the euening be measured.

4 When I lie downe, I say, When shall I arise, and the † night bee gone? and I am ful of tossings to and fro, vnto the dawning of the day.

5 My flesh is clothed with wormes and clods of dust, my skin is broken, and become loathsome.

* Chap. 16. 22. psal. 90. 6. and 102. 11. and 103 15. and 144. 4. isa. 40. 6. iam 4. 14.

6 *My dayes are swifter then a weauers shuttle, and are spent without hope.

† *Heb.* shall not returne. || *To see, that is, enioy.*

7 O remember that my life is winde: mine eye † shall no more || see good.

8 The eye of him that hath seene me, shall see me no *more*: thine eyes *are* vpon me, and I || *am* not.

|| *That is, I can liue no longer.*

9 *As* the cloud is consumed, and vanisheth away: so he that goeth downe to the graue, shall come vp no *more*.

10 He shal returne no more to his house: neither shall his place know him any more.

11 Therefore I will not refraine my mouth, I will speake in the anguish of my spirit, I will complaine in the bitternesse of my soule.

12 Am I a sea, or a whale, that thou setteste a watch ouer me?

13 When I say, My bed shall comfort me, my couch shall ease my complaint:

14 Then thou skarest me with dreames, and terrifiest me through visions.

15 So that my soule chooseth strangling: *and* death rather † then my life.

† *Heb.* then my bones.

16 I loath *it*, I would not liue alway: let me alone, for my dayes *are* vanitie.

* Psal. 8. 4. and 144. 3. heb. 2. 6.

17 *What *is* man that thou shouldest magnifie him? and that thou shouldest set thine heart vpon him?

18 And *that* thou shouldest visite him euery morning, *and* try him euery moment?

19 How long wilt thou not depart from me? nor let mee alone till I swallow downe my spettle?

20 I haue sinned, what shall I doe vnto thee, O thou preseruer of men? why hast thou set me as a marke against thee, so that I am a burden to my selfe?

21 And why doest thou not pardon my transgression, and take away mine iniquity? for now shall I sleepe in the dust, and thou shalt seeke mee in the morning, but I shall not bee.

CHAP. VIII.

1 Bildad sheweth Gods iustice, in dealing with men according to their workes. 8 He alledgeth antiquitie to proue the certaine destruction of the Hypocrite. 20 Hee applieth Gods iust dealing to Iob.

THen answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said,

2 Howe long wilt thou speake these things? and *how long* shall the words of thy mouth *be like* a strong wind?

* Deut. 32. 4. 2. chro. 19. 7 dan. 9. 14.

3 *Doth God peruert iudgement? or doth the Almightie peruert iustice?

† *Heb.* in the hand of their transgression.

4 If thy children haue sinned against him, and he haue cast them away † for their transgression:

* Chap. 22. 23.

5 * If thou wouldest seeke vnto God betimes, and make thy supplication to the Almightie:

6 If thou *wert* pure and vpright, surely now he would awake for thee, and make the habitation of thy righteousnesse prosperous.

7 Though thy beginning was small, yet thy latter end should greatly increase.

* Deut. 4. 32.

8 *For enquire, I pray thee, of the former age, and prepare thy selfe to the search of their fathers.

* See chap. 7. 6. gen. 47. 9. 1. chron. 29. 15 psal. 144. 4. psal. 39. 14.

9 (For *wee *are but of* yesterday, and know † nothing, because our dayes vpon earth *are* a shadow.)

† *Heb.* not.

20 Shall not they teach thee, *and* tell thee, and vtter words out of their heart?

11 Can the rush grow vp without myre? can the flag grow without water?

12 *Whilest it *is* yet in his greennesse, *and* not cut downe, it withereth before any *other* herbe.

13 So *are* the paths of all that forget God, and the *hypocrites hope shal perish:

14 Whose hope shall bee cut off, and whose trust shalbe † a spiders web.

15 He shall leane vpon his house, but it shall not stand: he shall hold it fast, but it shall not endure.

16 He *is* greene before the Sunne, and his branch shooteth forth in his garden.

17 His rootes are wrapped about the heape, *and* seeth the place of stones.

18 If hee destroy him from his place, then *it* shall denie him, *saying*, I haue not seene thee.

19 Beholde, this *is* the ioy of his way, and out of the earth shall others grow.

20 Beholde, God will not cast away a perfect man, neither will he † helpe the euill doers:

21 Till he fill thy mouth *with* laughter, and thy lips *with* † reioycing.

22 They that hate thee shall be clothed with shame, and the dwelling place of the wicked † shall come to nought.

CHAP. IX.

1 Iob acknowledging Gods iustice, sheweth there is no contending with him. 22 Mans innocencie is not to be condemned by afflictions.

THen Iob answered, and said,

2 I know it *is* so of a trueth: but how should *man be iust || with God?

3 If he contend with him, hee cannot answere him one of a thousand.

4 Hee is wise in heart, and mightie in strength: who hath hardened *himselfe* against him, and hath prospered?

5 Which remooueth the mountaines, and they know not: which ouerturneth them in his anger:

6 Which shaketh the earth out of her place, and the pillars thereof tremble:

7 Which commandeth the Sunne, and it riseth not: and sealeth vp the starres.

8 *Which alone spreadeth out the heauens, & treadeth vpon the † waues of the sea.

9 *Which maketh † Arcturus, Orion and Pleiades, and the chambers of the South.

10 *Which doth great things past finding out, yea and wonders without number.

11 Loe, he goeth by me, and I see *him* not: he passeth on also, but I perceiue him not.

12 *Behold, he taketh away, † who can hinder him? who will say vnto him, What doest thou?

13 *If* God will not withdraw his anger, the † proud helpers doe stoupe vnder him.

14 How much lesse shall I answere him, & choose out my words *to reason* with him?

15 Whome, though I were righteous, *yet* would I not answere, *but* I would make supplication to my Iudge.

16 If I had called, and he had answered me, *yet* would I not beleeue that hee had hearkened vnto my voyce:

17 For he breaketh me with a tempest, and multiplieth my wounds without cause.

18 Hee will not suffer mee to take my breath, but filleth me with bitternesse.

19 If *I speake* of strength, loe, he *is* strong: and if of iudgment, who shall set me a time *to pleade?*

20 If I iustifie my selfe, mine *owne* mouth shall condemne me: *If I say*, I am perfect, it shall also proue me peruerse.

21 *Though* I *were* perfect, *yet* would I not know my soule: I would despise my life.

22 This *is* one thing, therefore I said *it*; he destroyeth the perfect and the wicked.

23 If the scourge slay suddenly, he will laugh at the triall of the innocent.

24 The earth is giuen into the hand of the wicked: hee couereth the faces of the Iudges therof; if not, where, *and* who *is* he?

25 Nowe my dayes are swifter then a Poste: they flee away, they see no good.

26 They are passed away as the † || swift ships: as the Eagle *that* hasteth to the pray.

27 If I say, I will forget my complaint, I will leaue off my heauinesse, and comfort my selfe.

28 I am afraid of all my sorrowes, I know that thou wilt not hold me innocent.

29 If I be wicked, why then labour I in vaine?

30 If I wash my selfe with snow water, and make my hands neuer so cleane;

31 Yet shalt thou plunge me in the ditch, and mine owne clothes shall || abhorre me.

32 For hee *is* not a man as I am, *that* I should answere him, *and* wee should come together in iudgement.

33 Neither is there † any || dayes-man betwixt vs, *that* might lay his hand vpon vs both.

34 Let him take his rod away from me,

and

Pſal.1:9. 6.iere.17.6.

Chap.11. 20 and 18. 14.pſal.112 10.prou.10 28.

*Heb.a ſpiders houſe.

*Heb. take the vngodly by the hand.

*Heb. ſhouting for ioy.

*Heb ſhall not be.

*Pſal.143.2 || Or,before God.

Gen.1.6. *Heb.heights Amos 5.8 chap.38 31, &c. *Heb.Aſh, Ceſil, and Cimah. See Chap. 5.9.

Iſa.45.9. iere.18.6. rom.9.20. *Heb. who can turne him away? *Heb.helpers of pride, or ſtrength.

*Heb.ſhips of deſire. || Or, ſhips of Eben.

|| Or,make me to be abhorred.

*Heb.one that ſhould argue. || Or,Vmpire

and let not his feare terrifie mee.

35 *Then* would I speake, and not feare him; † but *it is* not so with me.

† *Heb.but I am not so with my selfe.*

CHAP. X.

1 Iob, taking libertie of complaint, expostulateth with God about his afflictions. 18 He complaineth of life, and craueth a little ease before death.

MY soule is ‖ weary of my life, I will leaue my complaint vpon my selfe; I will speake in the bitternesse of my soule.

‖ *Or, cut off while I liue.*

2 I will say vnto God, Doe not condemne me; shew me wherefore thou contendest with me.

3 *Is* it good vnto thee, that thou shouldest oppresse? that thou shouldest despise † the worke of thine hands? and shine vpon the counsell of the wicked?

† *Heb. the labour of thine hands.*

4 Hast thou eyes of flesh? or seest thou as man seeth?

5 *Are* thy dayes as the dayes of man? *are* thy yeeres as mans dayes,

6 Thou that enquirest after mine iniquitie, and searchest after my sinne?

7 † Thou knowest that I am not wicked, and *there is* none that can deliuer out of thine hand.

† *Heb.* It is *vpon thy knowledge.*

8 Thine hands † haue made mee and fashioned mee together round about; yet thou doest destroy me.

† *Heb. tooke paines about me.*

9 Remember, I beseech thee, that thou hast made mee as the clay, and wilt thou bring me into dust againe?

10 * Hast thou not powred mee out as milke, and cruddled me like cheese?

* Psal. 139. 4. and 14. 15.

11 Thou hast clothed me with skinne and flesh, and hast † fenced me with bones and sinewes.

† *Heb. hedged*

12 Thou hast granted me life & fauour, and thy visitation hath preserued my spirit.

13 And these things hast thou hid in thine heart; I know that this *is* with thee.

14 If I sinne, then thou markest mee, and thou wilt not acquite me from mine iniquitie.

15 If I be wicked, woe vnto me; and *if* I be righteous, *yet* wil I not lift vp my head: I am full of confusion, therefore see thou mine affliction:

16 For it increaseth: thou huntest mee as a fierce Lion: and againe thou shewest thy selfe marueilous vpon me.

17 Thou renuest thy ‖ witnesses against me, and increasest thine indignation vpon me; Changes and warre are against me.

‖ *That is, thy plagues.*

18 * Wherefore then hast thou brought me forth out of the wombe? Oh that I had giuen vp the ghost, & no eye had seene me!

* Chap. 3. 11

19 I should haue bene as though I had not bene, I should haue bin caried from the wombe to the graue.

20 * Are not my dayes few? cease then, *and* let mee alone that I may take comfort a little,

* *See chap. 8. 9. and 7. 6.*

21 Before I goe *whence* I shall not returne, *euen* to the land of darkenesse, and the shadow of death,

22 A land of darkenesse, as darkenesse it selfe, *and* of the shadow of death, without any order, and *where* the light *is* as darknes.

CHAP. XI.

1 Zophar reproueth Iob, for iustifying himselfe. 5 Gods wisedome is vnsearchable. 13 The assured blessing of repentance.

THen answered Zophar the Naamathite, and said,

2 Should not the multitude of wordes bee answered? and should † a man full of talke be iustified?

† *Heb. a man of lips.*

3 Should thy ‖ lies make men holde their peace? and when thou mockest, shall no man make thee ashamed?

‖ *Or, deuises.*

4 For thou hast saide, My doctrine *is* pure, and I am cleane in thine eyes.

5 But, O that God would speake, and open his lips against thee,

6 And that he would shew thee the secrets of wisedome, that *they are* double to that which is: know therefore that God exacteth of thee *lesse* then thine iniquity *deserueth.*

7 Canst thou by searching finde out God? canst thou finde out the Almighty vnto perfection?

8 *It is* † as hie as heauen, what canst thou do? deeper then hell, what canst thou know?

† *Heb. the heights of heauen.*

9 The measure thereof *is* longer then the earth, and broader then the sea.

10 If he ‖ cut off, and shut vp, or gather together, then † who can hinder him?

‖ *Or, make a change.*
† *Heb. who can turne him away?*

11 For, he knoweth vaine men: he seeth wickednes also, wil he not then consider *it*?

12 For † vaine man would be wise; though man be borne *like* a wilde asses colt.

† *Heb. empty.*

13 If thou prepare thine heart, & stretch out thine hands toward him:

14 If iniquitie bee in thine hand, put it farre away, and let not wickednesse dwell in thy tabernacles.

15 For then shalt thou lift vp thy face without spot, yea thou shalt be stedfast, and shalt not feare:

16 Because thou shalt forget *thy* misery, and remember *it* as waters that passe away:

† *Heb. shall arise aboue the noone day.*

17 And *thine* age † shall bee clearer then

the noone day; thou shalt shine forth, thou shalt be as the morning.

18 And thou shalt bee secure because there is hope, yea thou shalt dig *about thee,* *and* thou shalt take thy rest in safetie.

19 * Also thou shalt lie downe, & none shall make thee afraide; yea many shall † make suit vnto thee.

20 But the eyes of the wicked shal faile, and † they shall not escape, and * their hope *shall be as* the || giuing vp of the ghost.

*Leuit 26.5 † *Heb.entreat thy face.* † *Heb. ye shall perish from them.* *Chap.8.14 and 18.14. || *Or, a puffe of breath.*

CHAP. XII.

1 *Iob maintaineth himself ie against his friends that reproue him.* 7 *He acknowledgeth the generall doctrine of Gods omnipotencie.*

AND Iob answered and said,

2 No doubt but yee *are* the people, and wisedome shall die with you.

3 But I haue † vnderstanding as well as you, † I am not inferiour to you: yea, † who knoweth not such things as these?

4 I am *as* one mocked of his neighbour, *who* calleth vpon God, and he answereth him: the iust vpright man is laughed to scorne.

5 He that is ready to slip with his feet, is as a lampe despised in the thought of him that is at ease.

6 The tabernacles of robbers prosper, and they that prouoke God are secure, into whose hand God bringeth *abundantly.*

7 But aske now the beasts, and they shall teach thee; and the foules of the aire, and they shall tell thee.

8 Or speake to the earth, and it shall teach thee; and the fishes of the Sea shall declare vnto thee.

9 Who knoweth not in all these, that the hande of the LORD hath wrought this?

10 In whose hand *is* the || soule of euery liuing thing, and the breath of † all mankinde.

11 * Doth not the eare trie words? and the † mouth taste his meat?

12 With the ancient *is* wisedome, and in length of dayes, vnderstanding.

13 With || him *is* wisedome & strength, he hath counsell and vnderstanding.

14 * Behold, he breaketh downe, and it cannot be built againe: hee * shutteth † vp a man, † and there can be no opening.

15 Behold, he withholdeth the waters, and they drie vp; also he sendeth them out, and they ouerturne the earth.

16 With him *is* strength and wisedome: the deceiued, and the deceiuer, *are* his.

17 He leadeth counsellers away spoiled, and maketh the Iudges fooles.

18 He looseth the bond of kings, and girdeth their loynes with a girdle.

19 Hee leadeth Princes away spoiled, and ouerthroweth the mightie.

20 * He remoueth away † the speech of the trustie, and taketh away the vnderstanding of the aged.

21 Hee powreth contempt vpon princes, and || weakeneth the strength of the mightie.

22 He discouereth deepe things out of darkenesse, and bringeth out to light the shadow of death.

23 He increaseth the nations, and destroyeth them: hee inlargeth the nations, and † straiteneth them *againe.*

24 Hee taketh away the heart of the chiefe of the people of the earth, and causeth them to wander in a wildernesse *where there is* no way.

25 They grope in the darke without light, and he maketh them to † stagger like a drunken man.

* Chap.32.9 † *Heb.the lip of the faithfull.* || *Or, looseth the girdle of the strong.* † *Heb.leadeth in.* † *Heb.wander.*

CHAP. XIII.

1 *Iob reproueth his friends of partialitie.* 14 *Hee professeth his confidence in God:* 20 *and entreateth to know his owne sinnes, and Gods purpose in afflicting him.*

LOe, mine eye hath seene all *this,* mine eare hath heard and vnderstood it.

2 What ye know, *the same* doe I know also, I am not inferiour vnto you.

3 Surely I would speake to the Almightie, and I desire to reason with God.

4 But ye *are* forgers of lies; ye are all Physicians of no value.

5 O that you would altogether holde your peace, and it should be your wisdome.

6 Heare now my reasoning, and hearken to the pleadings of my lips.

7 Will you speake wickedly for God? and talke deceitfully for him?

8 Will ye accept his person? will yee contend for God?

9 Is it good that he should search you out? or as one man mocketh another, doe ye so mocke him?

10 He will surely reproue you, if ye doe secretly accept persons.

11 Shall not his excellencie make you afraid? and his dread fall vpon you?

12 Your remembrances *are* like vnto ashes, your bodies to bodies of clay.

13 † Hold your peace, let me alone that I may speake, and let come on mee what *will.*

† *Heb.an heart.* † *Heb. I fall not lower then you.* † *Heb.with whom are not such as these?* || *Or, life.* † *Heb.all flesh of man.* *Chap.34.3 † *Heb.palate.* || *That is, with God.* * Isa.22.22. * Apoca 3.7. † *Heb.vpon.* † *Heb.be silent from me.*

14 Wherefore doe I take my flesh in my teeth, and put my life in mine hand?
15 Though he slay mee, yet will I trust in him: but I will † maintaine mine owne wayes before him.
16 He also *shalbe* my saluation: for an hypocrite shall not come before him.
17 Heare diligently my speech, and my declaration with your eares.
18 Behold now, I haue ordered *my* cause, I know that I shall be iustified.
19 Who is he *that* will plead with mee? for now if I hold my tongue, I shall giue vp the ghost.
20 Onely doe not two things vnto me: then will I not hide my selfe from thee.
21 Withdraw thine hand far from me: and let not thy dread make me afraid.
22 Then call thou, and I will answere: or let me speake, and answere thou me.
23 How many *are* mine iniquities and sinnes? make me to know my transgression, and my sinne.
24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and holdest me for thine enemie?
25 Wilt thou breake a leafe driuen to & fro? and wilt thou pursue the drie stubble?
26 For thou writest bitter things against me, and * makest me to possesse the iniquities of my youth.
27 Thou puttest my feete also in the stockes, and † lookest narrowly vnto all my paths; thou settest a print vpon the † heeles of my feet.
28 And he, as a rotten thing consumeth, as a garment that is moth-eaten.

† *Heb prouse, or argue.*
* Psal. 25.7.
† *Heb. obserues.*
† *Heb. roots.*

CHAP. XIIII.

1 Iob intreateth God for fauour, by the shortnesse of life, and certainetie of death. 7 Though life once lost be irrecouerable, yet he waiteth for his change. 16 By sinne the Creature is subiect to corruption.

MAn that is borne of a woman, is † of few dayes, and full of trouble.
2 * He commeth foorth like a flower, and is cut downe: he fleeth also, as a shadow and continueth not.
3 And doest thou open thine eyes vpon such an one, and bringest mee into iudgement with thee?
4 † Who * can bring a cleane thing out of an vncleane? not one.
5 * Seeing his dayes *are* determined, the number of his moneths *are* with thee, thou hast appointed his bounds that he can not passe.
6 Turne from him that he may † rest, till he shall accõplish as an hireling, his day.

† *Heb. short of dayes.*
* Psal. 102. 12. & 103. 15. & 144. 4. chap. 8. 9.
† *Heb. who will giue?*
* Psal. 51. 5.
* Chap. 7. 1.
† *Heb. cease.*

7 For there is hope of a tree, if it bee cut downe, that it will sprout againe, and that the tender branch therof wil not cease.
8 Though the root thereof waxe olde in the earth, and the stocke thereof die in the ground:
9 *Yet* through the sent of water it will bud, and bring forth boughes like a plant.
10 But man dieth, and † wasteth away; yea, man giueth vp the ghost, and where is hee?
11 As the waters faile from the sea, and the flood decayeth and drieth vp:
12 So man lieth downe, and riseth not, till the heauens be no more, they shall not awake; nor be raised out of their sleepe.
13 O that thou wouldest hide me in the graue, that thou wouldest keepe me secret, vntill thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me a set time, and remember me.
14 If a man die, shall he liue againe? All the dayes of my appointed time will I wait, till my change come.
15 Thou shalt call, and I will answere thee: thou wilt haue a desire to the worke of thine hands.
16 * For now thou numbrest my steps, doest thou not watch ouer my sinne?
17 My transgression *is* sealed vp in a bag, and thou sowest vp mine iniquitie.
18 And surely the mountaine falling † commeth to nought: and the rocke is remoued out of his place.
19 The waters weare the stones, thou † washest away the things which grow *out* of the dust of the earth, and thou destroyest the hope of man.
20 Thou preuailest for euer against him, & he passeth: thou changest his countenance, and sendest him away.
21 His sonnes come to honour, and he knoweth it not; and they are brought low, but he perceiueth *it* not of them.
22 But his flesh vpon him shal haue paine, and his soule within him shall mourne.

† *Hebr is weakened, or cut off.*
* Psal. 136. 2.
† *Heb. fadeth.*
† *Heb. ouerflowest.*

CHAP. XV.

1 Eliphaz reproueth Iob of impietie in iustifying himselfe. 17 He proueth by tradition the vngodlinesse of wicked men.

THen answered Eliphaz the Temanite, and said,
2 Should a wise man vtter † vaine knowledge, and fill his belly with the East winde?
3 Should he reason with vnprofitable talke? or with speeches wherewith he can doe no good?

† *Heb. knowledge of wind.*

4 Yea † thou caſteſt off feare, and reſtraineſt ‖ prayer before God.

5 For thy mouth † vttereth thine iniquitie, and thou chooſeſt the tongue of the craftie.

6 Thine owne mouth condemneth thee, and not I: yea thine owne lips teſtifie againſt thee.

7 Art *thou* the firſt man *that* was borne? or waſt thou made before the hilles?

8 *Haſt thou heard the ſecret of God? and doeſt thou reſtraine wiſedome to thy ſelfe?

9 What knoweſt thou that wee know not? *what* vnderſtandeſt thou, which is not in vs?

10 With vs are both the gray headed, & very aged men, much elder then thy father.

11 Are the conſolations of God ſmall with thee? is there any ſecret thing with thee?

12 Why doth thine heart carie thee away? and what doe thine eyes winke at,

13 That thou turneſt thy ſpirit againſt God, and letteſt *ſuch* words goe out of thy mouth?

14 *What *is* man, that he ſhould bee cleane? and he which is borne of a woman, that he ſhould be righteous?

15 *Behold, he putteth no truſt in his Saints, yea, the heauens are not cleane in his ſight.

16 How much more abominable and filthie is man, which drinketh iniquitie like water?

17 I will ſhew thee, heare me, and that which I haue ſeene, I will declare,

18 Which wiſe men haue told from their fathers, and haue not hid *it*:

19 Vnto whom alone the earth was giuen, and no ſtranger paſſed among them.

20 The wicked man trauaileth with paine all *his* dayes, and the number of his yeeres is hidden to the oppreſſour.

21 † A dreadfull ſound *is* in his eares; in proſperitie the deſtroyer ſhall come vpon him.

22 Hee beleeueth not that he ſhall returne out of darkneſſe, and he is waited for of the ſword.

23 He wandereth abroad for bread, *ſaying*, Where *is it?* hee knoweth that the day of darkeneſſe is ready at his hand.

24 Trouble and anguiſh ſhall make him afraid; they ſhall preuaile againſt him, as a king ready to the battell.

25 For hee ſtretcheth out his hand againſt God, and ſtrengtheneth himſelfe againſt the Almightie.

26 Hee runneth vpon him, *euen* on *his* necke, vpō the thicke boſſes of his bucklers:

27 Becauſe he couereth his face with his fatneſſe, and maketh collops of fat on *his* flankes.

28 And hee dwelleth in deſolate cities, *and* in houſes which no man inhabiteth, which are ready to become heapes.

29 He ſhall not be rich, neither ſhal his ſubſtance continue, neither ſhall hee prolong the perfection thereof vpon the earth.

30 He ſhall not depart out of darkenes, the flame ſhall drie vp his branches, and by the breath of his mouth ſhall he goe away.

31 Let not him that is deceiued, truſt in vanity: for vanity ſhalbe his recompence.

32 It ſhall be ‖ accompliſhed before his time, and his branch ſhall not be greene.

33 Hee ſhall ſhake off his vnripe grape as the Vine, and ſhall caſt off his flowre as the Oliue.

34 For the congregation of hypocrites *ſhalbe* deſolate, and fire ſhall conſume the tabernacles of briberie.

35 They conceiue miſchiefe, * & bring forth ‖ vanity, & their belly prepareth deceit.

CHAP. XVI.

1 *Iob reproueth his friends of vnmercifulneſſe.* 7 *He ſheweth the pitifulneſſe of his caſe.* 17 *Hee maintaineth his innocencie.*

THen Iob anſwered, and ſaid,

2 I haue heard many ſuch things: ‖ * miſerable comforters *are* ye all.

3 Shal † vaine words *haue* an end? or what emboldneth thee that thou anſwereſt?

4 I alſo could ſpeake as ye *doe*: if your ſoule were in my ſoules ſtead, I could heape vp words againſt you, and ſhake mine head at you.

5 *But* I would ſtrengthen you with my mouth, and the mouing of my lips ſhould aſſwage *your griefe*.

6 Though I ſpeake, my griefe is not aſſwaged: and *though* I forbeare, † what am I eaſed?

7 But now he hath made mee weary: thou haſt made deſolate all my company.

8 And thou haſt filled me with wrinckles, *which* is a witneſſe *againſt me*: and my leanneſſe riſing vp in me, beareth witnes to my face.

9 He teareth *mee* in his wrath, who hateth me: he gnaſheth vpō me with his teeth; mine enemie ſharpeneth his eyes vpon me.

10 They haue gaped vpon me with their mouth,

† *Heb. thou makeſt void.* ‖ *Or, ſpeech.* † *Heb. teacheth.*

*Rom. 11. 34.

*Chap. 14. 4. 1 king. 8. 46. 2. chron. 6. 36 pſal. 14. 3 prou. 20. 9. 1 iohn 1 8.

*Iob. 4. 18.

† *Hebr. a ſound of feares.*

‖ *Or, cut off.*

* *Eſay 59. 4.* *pſal. 7. 15.* ‖ *Or, iniquitie.*

‖ *Or, troubleſome.* * *Chap. 13. 4.* † *Heb. words of wind.*

† *Heb. what goeth from me?*

mouth, they haue ſmitten me vpon the cheeke reprochfully, they haue gathered themſelues together againſt me.

† *Heb. hath ſhut me vp.*

11 God † hath deliuered me to the vngodly, and turned me ouer into the hands of the wicked.

12 I was at eaſe, but he hath broken me aſunder: hee hath alſo taken mee by my necke, and ſhaken me to pieces, and ſet me vp for his marke.

13 His archers compaſſe mee round about, he cleaueth my reines aſunder, and doth not ſpare; he powreth out my gall vpon the ground.

14 He breaketh me with breach vpon breach, he runneth vpon me like a giant.

15 I haue ſowed ſackcloth vpon my skin, and defiled my horne in the duſt.

16 My face is foule with weeping, and on mine eye-lids is the ſhadow of death;

17 Not for any iniuſtice in mine hands: alſo my prayer is pure.

18 O earth couer not thou my blood, and let my crie haue no place.

† *Hebr. in the high places.* † *Hebr. are my ſcorners.*

19 Alſo now, behold my witneſſe *is* in heauen, and my record † on high.

20 My friends † ſcorne me: *but* mine eye powreth out *teares* vnto God.

|| *Or, friends.*

21 O that one might plead for a man with God, as a man *pleadeth* for his || neighbour.

† *Heb. yeeres of number.*

22 When † a few yeeres are come, then I ſhall go the way *whence* I ſhall not returne.

CHAP. XVII.

1 Iob appealeth from men to God. 6 The vnmercifull dealing of men with the afflicted, may aſtoniſh, but not diſcourage the righteous. 11 His hope is not in life, but in death.

|| *Or, my ſpirit is ſpent.*

MY || breath is corrupt, my dayes are extinct, the graues *are ready* for me.

† *Heb. lodge.*

2 *Are there* not mockers with me? and doth not mine eye † continue in their prouocation?

3 Lay downe now, put me in a ſuretie with thee; who *is* he *that* will ſtrike hands with me?

4 For thou haſt hid their heart from vnderſtanding: therefore ſhalt thou not exalt *them.*

5 He that ſpeaketh flattery to *his* friends, euen the eyes of his children ſhall faile.

|| *Or, before them.*

6 He hath made me alſo a by-word of the people, & || aforetime I was as a tabret.

|| *Or, my thoughts.*

7 Mine eye alſo is dimme, by reaſon of ſorrow, & al || my members *are* as a ſhadow.

8 Vpright men ſhalbe aſtonied at this, and the innocent ſhall ſtirre vp himſelfe againſt the hypocrite.

9 The righteous alſo ſhall hold on his way, and he that hath cleane hands, † ſhall be ſtronger and ſtronger.

† *Heb. ſhall adde ſtrength.*

10 But as for you all, doe you returne, and come now, for I cannot find one wiſe man among you.

11 My dayes are paſt, my purpoſes are broken off, euen † the thoughts of my heart:

† *Hebr, the poſſeſſions.*

12 They change the night into day: the light is † ſhort, becauſe of darkeneſſe.

† *Hebr. neere.*

13 If I wait, the graue *is* mine houſe: I haue made my bed in the darkeneſſe.

14 I haue † ſaid to corruption, Thou *art* my father: to the worme, *Thou art* my mother, and my ſiſter.

† *Heb. cried, or called.*

15 And where *is* now my hope? as for my hope, who ſhall ſee it?

16 They ſhall go downe to the barres of the pit, when *our* reſt is in the duſt.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Bildad reproueth Iob of preſumption and impatiencie. 5 The calamities of the wicked.

THen anſwered Bildad the Shuhite and ſaid,

2 How long *will it be, ere* you make an end of words? Marke, and afterwards wee will ſpeake.

3 Wherefore are we counted as beaſts, *and* reputed vile in your ſight?

4 He teareth † himſelfe in his anger: ſhall the earth be forſaken for thee? and ſhal the rocke be remooued out of his place?

† *Hebr. his ſoule.*

5 Yea, the light of the wicked ſhalbe put out, and the ſparke of his fire ſhall not ſhine.

6 The light ſhalbe darke in his tabernacle, & his || candle ſhalbe put out with him.

|| *Or, lampe.*

7 The ſteps of his ſtrength ſhall bee ſtraitened, and his owne counſell ſhall caſt him downe.

8 For he is caſt into a net by his owne feet, and he walketh vpon a ſnare.

9 The grinne ſhal take *him* by the heele, *and* the robber ſhall preuaile againſt him.

10 The ſnare *is* † laide for him in the ground, and a trap for him in the way.

† *Hebr. hidden*

11 Terrours ſhall make him afraid on euery ſide, and ſhall † driue him to his feet.

† *Hebr. ſcatter him.*

12 His ſtrength ſhall be hunger-bitten, and deſtruction *ſhalbe* ready at his ſide.

13 It ſhall deuoure the † ſtrength of his skinne: *euen* the firſt borne of death ſhall deuoure his ſtrength.

† *Heb. barres.*

14 * His confidence ſhall be rooted out of his tabernacle, and it ſhall bring him to the king of terrours.

* *Chap. 8. 14 and 11. 20. pſal 112 10 prou. 10. 28.*

15 It ſhall dwell in his tabernacle, be-

cause it *is* none of his: brimstone shall be scattered vpon his habitation.

16 His roots shalbe dried vp beneath: and aboue shall his branch be cut off.

17 *His remembrance shall perish from the earth, and he shall haue no name in the street.

18 † Hee shalbe driuen from light into darkenesse, and chased out of the world.

19 He shall neither *haue* sonne nor nephew among his people, nor any remayning in his dwellings.

20 They that come after him shalbe astonied at his day, as they that ‖ went before, † were affrighted.

21 Surely such *are* the dwellings of the wicked, and this *is* the place *of him that* knoweth not God.

CHAP. XIX.

1 Iob complaining of his friends cruelty, sheweth there is misery enough in him to feed their cruelties. 21. 28 He craueth pitie. 23 He beleeueth the resurrection.

THen Iob answered, and said,

2 How long will ye vexe my soule, and breake me in pieces with words?

3 These ten times haue ye reproched me: you are not ashamed that you ‖ make your selues strange to me.

4 And bee it indeed *that* I haue erred, mine errour remaineth with my selfe.

5 If indeed ye wil magnifie your selues against me, & plead against me my reproch:

6 Know now that God hath ouerthrowen me, and hath compassed mee with his net.

7 Behold, I cry out of ‖ wrong, but I am not heard: I cry alowd, but *there is* no iudgement.

8 Hee hath fenced vp my way that I cannot passe; and he hath set darkenesse in my pathes.

9 He hath stript mee of my glory, and taken the crowne *from* my head.

10 He hath destroyed me on euery side, and I am gone: and mine hope hath he remoued like a tree.

11 Hee hath also kindled his wrath against me, and he counteth me vnto him as *one* of his enemies.

12 His troupes come together, and raise vp their way against mee, and encampe round about my tabernacle.

13 He hath put my brethren farre from mee, and mine acquaintance are verely estranged from me.

14 My kinsefolke haue failed, and my familiar friends haue forgotten me.

15 They that dwell in mine house, and my maydes count me for a stranger: I am an aliant in their sight.

16 I called my seruant, & he gaue me no answere: I intreated him with my mouth.

17 My breath is strange to my wife, though I entreated for the childrens *sake* of † mine owne body.

18 Yea, ‖ yong children despised mee; I arose, and they spake against me.

19 * All † my inward friends abhorred mee: and they whom I loued, are turned against me.

20 My bone cleaueth to my skin, ‖ and to my flesh, and I am escaped with the skin of my teeth.

21 Haue pitie vpon me, haue pitie vpon me, O ye my friends; for the hand of God hath touched me.

22 Why doe ye persecute mee as God, and are not satisfied with my flesh?

23 † Oh that my words were now written, oh that they were printed in a booke!

24 That they were grauen with an iron pen and lead, in the rocke for euer.

25 For I know *that* my Redeemer liueth, and *that* hee shall stand at the latter *day*, vpon the earth:

26 ‖ And *though* after my skin, *wormes* destroy this *body*, yet in my flesh shall I see God:

27 Whom I shall see for my selfe, and mine eyes shall behold, and not † another, *though* my reines be consumed † within me.

28 But ye should say, Why persecute we him? ‖ seeing the roote of the matter is found in me.

29 Be ye afraid of the sword: for wrath *bringeth* the punishments of the sword, that ye may know there is a iudgement.

CHAP. XX.

Zophar sheweth the state and portion of the wicked.

THen answered Zophar the Naamathite, and said,

2 Therefore doe my thoughts cause me to answere, and for *this* † I make haste.

3 I haue heard the checke of my reproch, and the spirit of my vnderstanding causeth me to answere.

4 Knowest thou *not* this of old, since man was placed vpon earth,

5 * That the triumphing of the wicked *is* † short, and the ioy of the hypocrite *but* for a moment?

6 Though his excellencie mount vp to the heauens, and his head reach vnto the † clouds:

7 Yet

---

*Pro. 2. 22.

† Hebr. they shall driue him.

‖ Or, lied with him. † Hebr. layd hold on her.

‖ Or, harden your selues against me.

‖ Or, violence.

† Hebr. my belly. ‖ Or, the wicked.

* Psal. 41. 9. and 55. 19.

† Hebr. the men of my secret.

‖ Or, as.

† Hebr. who will giue? &c.

‖ Or, After I shall awake though this body be destroyed, yet out of my flesh shall I see God.

† Hebr. a stranger.

† Hebr. in my bosome.

‖ Or, and what root of matter is found in me?

† Hebr. my haste is in me.

* Psal. 37. 37.

† Hebr. from neere.

† Hebr. cloud.

7 *Yet* hee shall perish for euer, like his owne doung: they which haue seene him, shall say, Where *is* he?

8 Hee shall flie away as a dreame, and shall not be found: yea he shalbe chased away as a vision of the night.

9 The eye also *which* saw him, shall see *him* no more; neither shall his place any more behold him.

||*Or, the poore shall oppresse his children.*

10 || His children shall seeke to please the poore, and his handes shall restore their goods.

11 His bones are full *of the sinne* of his youth, which shall lye downe with him in the dust.

12 Though wickednesse be sweet in his mouth, *though* he hide it vnder his tongue;

13 *Though* he spare it, and forsake it not, but keepe it still † within his mouth:

†*Heb. in the midst of his palate.*

14 *Yet* his meate in his bowels is turned, it *is* the gall of aspes within him.

15 He hath swallowed down riches, and he shall vomite them vp againe: God shall cast them out of his belly.

16 He shall sucke the poyson of aspes: the vipers tongue shall slay him.

||*Or, streaming brookes.*

17 He shal not see the riuers, ||the floods, the brooks of hony and butter.

†*Heb. according to the substance of his exchange.*

18 That which he laboured for, shall he restore, & shall not swallow *it* downe: † according to his substance shall the restitution *be*, and he shall not reioyce *therein*.

†*Heb. crushed*

19 Because he hath †oppressed, *and* hath forsaken the poore; *because* hee hath violently taken away an *house which he builded not:

*Eccles. 5. 12

†*Heb. know.*

20 Surely he shall not † feele quietnesse in his belly, hee shall not saue of that which he desired.

||*Or, there shall be none left for his meats.*

21 || There shall none of his meate bee left, therefore shall no man looke for his goods.

||*Or, troublesome.*

22 In the fulnesse of his sufficiency, hee shalbe in straits: euery hand of the ||wicked shall come vpon him.

23 *When* he is about to fil his belly, *God* shall cast the fury of his wrath vpon him, and shall raine *it* vpon him while hee is eating.

24 Hee shall flee from the yron weapon, and the bowe of steele shall strike him thorow.

25 It is drawen, & commeth out of the body; *yea* the glistering sword commeth out of his gall; terrours *are* vpon him.

26 All darknesse *shalbe* hid in his secret places: a fire not blowen shall consume him; it shall goe ill with him that is left in his tabernacle.

27 The heauen shal reueale his iniquity: and the earth shall rise vp against him.

28 The increase of his house shall depart, *and his goods* shall flow away in the day of his wrath.

29 This *is* the portion of a wicked man from God, and the heritage † appointed vnto him by God.

†*Heb. of his decree from God.*

CHAP. XXI.

1 Iob sheweth that euen in the iudgement of man, he hath reason to bee grieued. 7 Sometimes the wicked doe so prosper, as they despise God. 16 Sometime their destruction is manifest. 22 The happy and vnhappy are alike in death, 27 The iudgement of the wicked is in another world.

BVt Iob answered, and said,

2 Heare diligently my speech, and let this be your consolations.

3 Suffer me that I may speake, and after that I haue spoken, mocke on.

4 As for me, *is* my complaint to man? and if *it were so*, why should not my spirit be † troubled?

†*Heb. shortened.*

5 † Marke mee, and be astonished, and lay *your* hand vpon *your* mouth.

†*Heb. looke vnto me.*

6 Euen when I remember, I am afraid, and trembling taketh hold on my flesh.

7 *Wherefore doe the wicked liue, become old, yea, are mightie in power?

*Psal. 17. 10. and 73. 12. iere. 12, 1. hab. 1. 16.

8 Their seede is established in their sight with them, and their off-spring before their eyes.

9 Their houses are † safe from feare, neither *is* the rod of God vpon them.

†*Heb. are peace from feare.*

10 Their bull gendreth and faileth not, their cow calueth, and casteth not her calfe.

11 They send forth their little ones like a flocke, and their children dance.

12 They take the timbrell and harpe, and reioyce at the sound of the organe.

13 They spend their dayes || in wealth, and in a moment go downe to the graue.

||*Or, in mirth.*

14 * Therefore they say vnto God, Depart from vs: for wee desire not the knowledge of thy wayes.

*Chap. 22. 17.

15 What *is* the almighty, that we should serue him? and what profit should we haue, if we pray vnto him?

16 Loe, their good *is* not in their hand, the counsel of the wicked is farre from me.

17 How oft is the ||candle of the wicked put out? and *how oft* commeth their destruction vpon them? *God* distributeth sorrowes in his anger.

||*Or, lampe.*

18 They are as stubble before the wind, & as chaffe that the storme † carieth away.

†*Heb. stealeth away.*

19 God

19 God layeth vp his ‖ iniquitie for his children: hee rewardeth him, and hee shall know it.

20 His eyes shall see his destruction, and he shall drinke of the wrath of the Almightie.

21 For what pleasure *hath* he in his house after him, when the number of his moneths is cut off in the middest?

22 Shal *any* teach God knowledge? seeing he iudgeth those that are high.

23 One dieth † in his full strength, being wholly at ease and quiet.

24 His ‖ breasts are full of milke, and his bones are moistened with marrow.

25 And another dieth in the bitternesse of his soule, and neuer eateth with pleasure.

26 They shal lie downe alike in the dust, and the wormes shall couer them.

27 Behold, I know your thoughts, and the deuices *which* ye wrongfully imagine against me.

28 For ye say, Where *is* the house of the prince? and where *are* † the dwelling places of the wicked?

29 Haue ye not asked them that go by the way? and do ye not know their tokens?

30 * That the wicked is reserued to the day of destruction; they shall bee brought forth to † the day of wrath.

31 Who shal declare his way to his face? and who shal repay him *what* he hath done?

32 Yet shal he be brought to the † graue, and shall † remaine in the tombe.

33 The clouds of the valley shalbe sweet vnto him, and euery man shall drawe after him, as there are innumerable before him.

34 How then comfort yee me in vaine, seeing in your answeres there remaineth † falshood?

CHAP. XXII.

1 Eliphaz sheweth that mans goodnes profiteth not God. 5 He accuseth Iob of diuers sinnes. 21 He exhorteth him to repentance, with promises of mercy.

THen Eliphaz the Temanite answered, and said,

2 Can a man be profitable vnto God? as ‖ hee that is wise may be profitable vnto himselfe.

3 *Is* it any pleasure to the Almighty, that thou art righteous? or *is* it gaine *to him* that thou makest thy wayes perfite?

4 Will hee reproue thee for feare of thee? will hee enter with thee into iudgement?

5 Is not thy wickednes great? and thine iniquities infinite?

6 For thou hast taken a pledge from thy brother for nought, and † stripped the naked of their clothing.

7 Thou hast not giuen water to the weary to drinke, and thou hast withholden bread from the hungry.

8 But as for the † mighty man, he had the earth, and † the honourable man dwelt in it.

9 Thou hast sent widowes away emptie, and the armes of the fatherlesse haue bene broken.

10 Therefore snares *are* round about thee, and sudden feare troubleth thee,

11 Or darknes that thou canst not see, and abundance of waters couer thee.

12 *Is* not God in the height of heauen? and behold the † height of the starres how high they are.

13 And thou sayest, ‖ How doeth God knowe? can hee iudge through the darke cloude?

14 Thicke clouds *are* a couering to him that he seeth not, and he walketh in the circuit of heauen.

15 Hast thou marked the old way which wicked men haue troden?

16 Which were cut downe out of time, † whose foundation was ouerflowen with a flood.

17 * Which sayde vnto God, Depart from vs, and what can the Almightie doe ‖ for them?

18 * Yet he filled their houses with good things, but the counsell of the wicked is far from me.

19 * The righteous see *it*, and are glad, and the innocent laugh them to scorne.

20 Whereas our ‖ substance is not cut downe, but the ‖ remnant of them the fire consumeth.

21 Acquaint now thy selfe with ‖ him, and bee at peace: thereby good shall come vnto thee.

22 Receiue, I pray thee, the law from his mouth, and lay vp his words in thine heart.

23 * If thou returne to the Almightie, thou shalt bee built vp, thou shalt put away iniquitie farre from thy tabernacles.

24 Then shalt thou lay vp gold ‖ as dust, and the *gold* of Ophir as the stones of the brookes.

25 Yea, the Almighty shall be thy ‖ defence, and thou shalt haue † plenty of siluer.

26 For then shalt thou haue thy delight in the Almighty, and shalt lift vp thy face vnto God.

27 Thou

‖ *That is, the punishment of his iniquitie.*

† *Heb. in his very perfection, or in the strength of his perfection.* ‖ *Or, milke-pales.*

† *Heb. the tent of the tabernacles of the wicked.*

* Prou. 16. 4.

† *Heb. the day of wraths.*

† *Heb. graues.* † *Heb. watch in the heape.*

† *Heb. transgression.*

‖ *Or, if he may be profitable, doeth his good succeede depend thereon?*

† *Heb. stripped the clothes of the naked.*

† *Heb. the man of arme.* ‖ *Heb. eminent or accepted for countenance.*

† *Heb. the head of the starres.* ‖ *Or, what.*

† *Heb. a flood was powred vpon their foundation.* * Chap. 21. 14. ‖ *Or, to them.* * Chap. 21. 16.

* Psal. 107. 42.

‖ *Or, estate.* ‖ *Or, their excellencie.*

‖ *That is, with God.*

* Chap. 8. 5.

‖ *Or, on the dust.*

‖ *Or, gold.* † *Heb. siluer of strength.*

27 Thou

27 Thou shalt make thy prayer vnto him, and he shall heare thee, and thou shalt pay thy vowes.

28 Thou shalt also decree a thing, and it shalbe established vnto thee: and the light shall shine vpon thy wayes.

29 When *men* are cast downe, then thou shalt say, There is lifting vp: and hee shall saue the † humble person.

†*Heb. him that hath low eyes.*

30 ‖He shall deliuer the Iland of the innocent: and it is deliuered by the pureness of thine hands.

‖*Or, the innocent shall deliuer the Iland.*

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Iob longeth to appeare before God, 6 in confidence of his mercy. 8 God who is inuisible, obserueth our wayes. 11 Iobs innocency. 13 Gods decree is immutable.

THen Iob answered, and said,

2 Euen to day *is* my complaint bitter: my †stroke is heauier then my groning.

†*Heb. my hand.*

3 O that I knew where I might finde him! that I might come euen to his seat!

4 I would order *my* cause before him, and fill my mouth with arguments.

5 I would know the wordes which hee would answere me, and vnderstand what he would say vnto me.

6 Will hee pleade against me with his great power? No, but he would put *strength* in me.

7 There the righteous might dispute with him; so should I be deliuered for euer from my Iudge.

8 Behold, I goe forward, but hee *is* not *there*, and backward, but I cannot perceiue him:

9 On the left *hand* where hee doeth worke, but I cannot behold him: he hideth himselfe on the right *hand*, that I cannot see *him*.

10 But he knoweth † the way that I take: *when* he hath tryed me, I shall come foorth as gold.

†*Heb. the way that is with me.*

11 My foot hath held his steps, his way haue I kept, and not declined.

12 Neither haue I gone backe from the commandement of his lips, † I haue esteemed the wordes of his mouth more then ‖ my necessary *food*.

†*Heb. I haue hid, or laid vp.*
‖*Or, my appointed portion.*

13 But hee is in one *mind*, and who can turne him? and *what* * his soule desireth, euen *that* he doeth.

*Psal. 115.3

14 For hee performeth the thing that is appoynted for mee: and many such things *are* with him.

15 Therefore am I troubled at his presence: when I consider, I am afraid of him.

16 For God maketh my heart soft, and the Almightie troubleth me:

17 Because I was not cut off before the darkenesse, *neither* hath he couered the darkenesse from my face.

CHAP. XXIIII.

1 Wickednesse goeth often vnpunished. 17 There is a secret iudgement for the wicked.

WHy, seeing Times are not hidden from the Almighty, doe they, that know him not, see his dayes?

2 Some remooue the * land-markes; they violently take away flockes, and ‖feed *thereof*.

*Deut. 19. 14. & 27. 17.
‖*Or, feed them*

3 They driue away the asse of the fatherlesse, they take the widowes oxe for a pledge.

4 They turne the needy out of the way: the poore of the earth hide themselues together.

5 Behold, *as* wild asses in the desart, go they forth to their worke, rising betimes for a pray: the wildernes *yeeldeth* food for them *and* for *their* children.

6 They reape euery one his † corne in the field: and † they gather the vintage of the wicked.

†*Heb. mingled corne, or dredge.*
†*Heb. the wicked gather the vintage.*

7 They cause the naked to lodge without clothing, that they *haue* no couering in the cold.

8 They are wet with the showres of the mountaines, and imbrace the rocke for want of a shelter.

9 They plucke the fatherlesse from the breast, and take a pledge of the poore.

10 They cause *him* to go naked without clothing: and they take away the sheafe *from* the hungry,

11 *Which* make oyle within their walles, *and* tread their wine-presses, & suffer thirst.

12 Men grone from out of the citie, and the soule of the wounded crieth out: yet God layeth not folly *to them*.

13 They are of those that rebell against the light, they know not the wayes thereof, nor abide in the pathes thereof.

14 The murderer rising with the light, killeth the poore and needy, and in the night is as a thiefe.

15 The eye also of the adulterer waiteth for the twilight, saying, No eye shal see me: and † disguiseth his face.

†*Heb. setteth his face in secret.*

16 In the darke they dig thorow houses, *which* they had marked for themselues in the day time: for they know not the light.

17 For the morning is to them euē as the shadowe of death: if one know *them*, they *are* in the terrours of the shadow of death.

18 He

18 Hee is swift as the waters, their portion is cursed in the earth: he beholdeth not the way of the vineyards.

† *Heb. violently take it.*

19 Drought and heate † consume the snow waters: *so doeth* the graue *those which* haue sinned.

20 The wombe shall forget him, the worme shall feed sweetly on him, he shal be no more remembred, and wickednes shall be broken as a tree.

21 Hee euill intreateth the barren, *that* beareth not: and doeth not good to the widow.

22 Hee draweth also the mightie with his power: he riseth vp, ‖ and no *man* is sure of life.

‖ *Or, he trusteth not his owne life.*

23 *Though* it be giuen him *to be* in safety, whereon hee resteth; yet his eyes *are* vpon their wayes.

24 They are exalted for a litle while, but † are gone and brought low, they are † taken out of the way as all *other*, and cut off as the tops of the eares of corne.

† *Heb. are not.* † *Heb. closed vp.*

25 And if it be not so now, who wil make mee a lyar, and make my speach nothing worth?

CHAP. XXV.

Bildad sheweth that man cannot be iustified before God.

THen answered Bildad the Shuhite, and sayd:

2 Dominion and feare *are* with him, he maketh peace in his hie places.

3 Is there any number of his armies? and vpon whom doeth not his light arise?

* Chap. 4. 17 &c. and 15. 14. &c.

4 *How then can man be iustified with God? or how can he be cleane that is borne of a woman?

5 Beholde euen to the Moone, and it shineth not, yea the starres are not pure in his sight.

6 How much lesse man, *that is* a worme: and the sonne of man *which is* a * worme?

* Psal. 22. 6.

CHAP. XXVI.

Iob reproouing the vncharitable spirit of Bildad, 5 acknowledgeth the power of God to bee infinite and vnsearchable.

BVt Iob answered, and said,

2 How hast thou helped *him* that is without power? *how* sauest thou the arme that *hath* no strength?

3 How hast thou counselled *him that hath* no wisedome? and *how* hast thou plentifully declared the thing, as it is?

4 To whom hast thou vttered words? and whose spirit came from thee?

5 Dead things are formed from vnder the waters, ‖ and the inhabitants thereof.

‖ *Or, with the inhabitants.*

6 *Hell *is* naked before him, and destruction *hath* no couering.

* Pro. 15. 11

7 Hee stretcheth out the North ouer the emptie place, *and* hangeth the earth vpon nothing.

8 Hee bindeth vp the waters in his thicke clouds, and the cloud is not rent vnder them.

9 Hee holdeth backe the face of *his* throne, *and* spreadeth his cloud vpon it.

10 Hee hath compassed the waters with bounds, † vntill the day and night come to an end.

† *Heb. vntill the end of light with darkenes.*

11 The pillars of heauen tremble, and are astonished at his reproofe.

12 Hee diuideth the sea with his power, and by his vnderstanding hee smitteth thorow † the proud.

† *Heb. pride.*

13 By his spirit hee hath garnished the heauens; his hand hath formed the crooked serpent.

14 Loe, these *are* parts of his wayes, but how little a portion is heard of him? but the thunder of his power who can vnderstand?

CHAP. XXVII.

Iob protesteth his sincerity. 8 The hypocrite is without hope. 11 The blessings, which the wicked haue, are turned into curses.

MOreouer Iob † continued his parable, and said,

† *Heb. added to take vp.*

2 *As* God liueth, *who* hath taken away my iudgment, and the Almightie, who hath † vexed my soule;

† *Heb. made my soule bitter*

3 All the while my breath *is* in me, and *the spirit of God *is* in my nostrils;

* That is, the breath which God gaue him.

4 My lips shall not speake wickednesse, nor my tongue vtter deceit.

5 God forbid that I should iustifie you: till I die, I will not remooue my integritie from me.

6 My righteousnes I hold fast, and will not let it goe: my heart shall not reproach *me* † so long as I liue.

† *Heb. from my dayes.*

7 Let mine enemy bee as the wicked, and he that riseth vp against me, as the vnrighteous.

8 *For what *is* the hope of the hypocrite, though he hath gained, when God taketh away his soule?

* Mat. 16. 26.

9 *Will God heare his crie, when trouble commeth vpon him?

* Prou. 1. 28. ezech. 8. 18. iohn 9. 31. 1am. 4. 3.

10 Will hee delight himselfe in the Almighty? wil he alwayes call vpon God?

11 I wil teach you ‖ by the hand of God: *that* which *is* with the Almightie, will I not conceale.

‖ *Or, being in the hand &c.*

12 Behold,

12 Behold, all ye your selues haue seene *it*, why then are ye thus altogether vaine?

13 This *is* the portion of a wicked man with God, and the heritage of oppressours *which* they shall receiue of the Almightie.

14 If his children be multiplied, *it is* for the sword: and his of-spring shall not bee satisfied with bread.

15 *Those that remaine of him shalbe buried in death: and his widowes shall not weepe.

16 Though he heap vp siluer as the dust, and prepare rayment as the clay.

17 He may prepare *it*, but the iust shall put it on, and the innocent shall diuide the siluer.

18 He buildeth his house as a moth, and as a boothe *that* the keeper maketh.

19 The rich man shal lie downe, but he shall not be gathered: he openeth his eyes, and he *is* not:

20 *Terrours take holde on him as waters, a tempest stealeth him away in the night.

21 The East winde carrieth him away, and he departeth: and as a storme hurleth him out of his place.

22 For *God* shall cast vpon him, and not spare: †he would faine flee out of his hand.

23 Men shall clap their handes at him, and shall hisse him out of his place.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 There is a knowledge of naturall things. 12 But wisedome is an excellent gift of God.

SVrely there is ‖ a veine for the siluer, and a place for gold *where* they find *it*.

2 Iron is taken out of the ‖ earth, and brasse is molten *out* of the stone.

3 Hee setteth an end to darknesse, and searcheth out all perfection: the stones of darknesse, and the shadow of death.

4 The flood breaketh out from the inhabitant; euen the *waters* forgotten of the foot: they are dried vp, they are gone away from men.

5 As for the earth, out of it commeth bread: and vnder it is turned vp as it were fire.

6 The stones of it *are* the place of Saphires: and it hath ‖ dust of gold.

7 *There is* a path which no foule knoweth, and which the vultures eye hath not seene.

8 The lyons whelpes haue not troden it, nor the fierce lyon passed by it.

9 He putteth forth his hand vpon the ‖ rocke; hee ouerturneth the mountaines by the rootes.

10 Hee cutteth out riuers among the rockes, and his eye seeth euery precious thing.

11 He bindeth the floods † from ouerflowing, and the thing that is hid, bringeth he foorth to light.

12 But where shall wisdome be found? and where *is* the place of vnderstanding?

13 Man knoweth not the price thereof; neither is it found in the land of the liuing.

14 *The depth saith, it is not in me: and the sea saith, It is not with me.

15 † It *cannot bee gotten for golde, neither shall siluer be weighed *for* the price thereof.

16 It cannot bee valued with the golde of Ophir, with the precious Onix, or the Saphire.

17 The golde and the chrystall cannot equall it: and the exchange of it *shall not bee for* ‖ iewels of fine gold.

18 No mention shalbe made of ‖ Coral, or of Pearles: for the price of wisedome *is* aboue Rubies.

19 The Topaze of Ethiopia shall not equall it, neither shall it be valued with pure golde.

20 *Whence then commeth wisdome? and where *is* the place of vnderstanding?

21 Seeing it is hid from the eyes of all liuing, and kept close from the foules of the ‖ ayre.

22 Destruction and death say, We haue heard the fame thereof with our eares.

23 God vnderstandeth the way thereof, and he knoweth the place thereof.

24 For hee looketh to the endes of the earth, *and* seeth vnder the whole heauen:

25 To make the weight for the windes, and he weigheth the waters by measure.

26 When he made a decree for the raine, and a way for the lightning of the thunder:

27 Then did hee see it, ‖ and declare it, he prepared it, yea and searched it out.

28 *And vnto man he said, Behold, the feare of the Lord, that *is* wisedome, and to depart from euill, is vnderstanding.

CHAP. XXIX.

Iob bemoaneth himselfe, of his former prosperitie and honour.

MOreouer Iob † continued his parable, and said,

2 Oh that I were as *in* moneths past, as *in* the dayes when God preserued me.

3 When his ‖ candle shined vpon my head, and *when* by his light I walked *through* darkenesse:

4 As

1 Or, a mine.

‖ Or, dust.

‖ Or, gold oare

‖ Or, flint.

† Heb. in fleeing he would flee.

† Heb. from weeping.

‖ Or, vessell of fine gold.

‖ Or, Ramoth

‖ Or, heauen.

‖ Or, did number it.

† Heb. added to take vp.

‖ Or, lampe,

4 As I was in the dayes of my youth, when the secret of God was vpon my tabernacle:

5 When the Almighty was yet with me, *when* my children were about me:

6 When I washed my steps with butter, & the rocke powred †me out riuers of oyle.

†*Heb. with me*

7 When I went out to the gate, thorow the citie, *when* I prepared my seate in the street.

8 The yong men saw me, & hid themselues: and the aged arose, *and* stood vp.

9 The princes refrained talking, and laid *their* hand on their mouth.

† *Hebr. the voice of the nobles was hid.*

10 †The nobles held their peace, & their tongue cleaued to the roofe of their mouth.

11 When the eare heard *me*, then it blessed mee, and when the eye saw *me*, it gaue witnesse to me:

12 Because I deliuered the poore that cried, and the fatherlesse, and *him* that had none to helpe him.

13 The blessing of him that was ready to perish, came vpon mee: and I caused the widowes heart to sing for ioy.

14 I put on righteousnesse, and it cloathed me: my iudgement was as a robe and a diademe.

15 I was eyes to the blind, and feet *was* I to the lame.

16 I *was* a father to the poore: and the cause which I knew not, I searched out.

Heb. the iaw ceth or the grinders.

17 And I brake the †iawes of the wicked, and † pluckt the spoyle out of his teeth.

†*Heb. I cast.*

18 Then I said, I shall die in my nest, and I shall multiply *my* dayes as the sand.

†*Heb. opened.*

19 My root *was* † spread out by the waters, and the dewe lay all night vpon my branch.

†*Heb. new.* †*Heb. changed.*

20 My glory *was* † fresh in mee, and my bow was † renewed in my hand.

21 Vnto me *men* gaue eare, and wayted, and kept silence at my counsell.

22 After my wordes they spake not againe, and my speach dropped vpon them,

23 And they waited for me as for raine, and they opened their mouth wide *as* for the latter raine.

24 *If* I laughed on them, they beleeued it not, and the light of my countenance they cast not downe.

25 I chose out their way, and sate chiefe, and dwelt as a king in the army, as one *that* comforteth the mourners.

CHAP. XXX.

1 Iobs honour is turned into extreme contempt. 15 His prosperitie into calamitie.

BVt now they † that are yonger then I, haue mee in derision, whose fathers I would haue disdained to haue set with the dogs of my flocke.

†*Heb. of fewer dayes then I.*

2 Yea whereto might the strength of their hands *profit* mee, in whom old age was perished?

3 For want and famine they *were* ‖solitary: flying into the wildernesse †in former time desolate and waste:

‖*Or, darke as the night.* †*Heb. yesternight.*

4 Who cut vp mallowes by the bushes, and iuniper roots *for* their meat.

5 They were driuen foorth from among *men*, (they cried after them, as *after* a thiefe.)

6 To dwell in the clifts of the valleys, in † caues of the earth, and in the rocks.

†*Heb. holes.*

7 Among the bushes they braied: vnder the nettles they were gathered together.

8 They *were* children of fooles, yea children of †base men: they were viler then the earth.

†*Heb. men of no name.*

9 *And now am I their song, yea I am their by-word.

**Psal. 35. 15 and 69. 12.*

10 They abhorre me, they flee far from me, † and spare not to spit in my face.

† *Heb. and withhold not spittle from my face.*

11 Because he hath loosed my cord and afflicted me, they haue also let loose the bridle before me.

12 Vpon my right *hand* rise the youth, they push away my feet, and they raise vp against me the wayes of their destruction.

13 They marre my path, they set forward my calamitie, they *haue* no helper.

14 They came *vpon me* as a wide breaking in *of waters:* in the desolation they rolled themselues *vpon me.*

15 Terrours are turned vpon me: they pursue † my soule as the wind: and my welfare passeth away as a cloud.

†*Heb. my principall one.*

16 And now my soule is powred out vpon mee: the dayes of affliction haue taken hold vpon me.

17 My bones are pierced in mee in the night season: and my sinewes take no rest.

18 By the great force *of my disease*, is my garment changed: it bindeth me about as the collar of my coat.

19 He hath cast me into the mire, and I am become like dust and ashes.

20 I crie vnto thee, and thou doest not heare mee: I stand vp, and thou regardest me *not.*

21 Thou art †become cruel to me: with † thy strong hand thou opposest thy selfe against me.

†*Heb. turned to be cruell.* †*Hebr. the strength of thy hand.*

22 Thou liftest me vp to the wind: thou causest

causest me to ride *vpon it*, and dissolvest my ‖ substance.

23 For I know *that* thou will bring me *to* death, and *to* the house appointed for all liuing.

24 Howbeit he will not stretch out his hand to the † graue, though they cry in his destruction.

25 * Did not I weepe †for him that was in trouble? was *not* my soule grieued for the poore?

26 When I looked for good, then euill came vnto me: and when I waited for light, there came darkenesse.

27 My bowels boyled and rested not: the dayes of affliction preuented me:

28 I went mourning without the Sunne: I stood vp, *and* I cried in the congregation.

29 * I am a brother to dragons, and a companion to ‖ owles.

30 My skinne is blacke vpon mee, and my bones are burnt with heat.

31 My harpe also is turned to mourning, and my organe into the voyce of them that weepe.

CHAP. XXXI.

Iob maketh a solemne protestation of his integritie in seuerall dueties.

I Made a couenant with mine eyes; why then should I thinke vpon a mayd?

2 For what portion of God is there from aboue? and *what* inheritance of the Almighty from on high?

3 *Is* not destruction to the wicked? and a strange *punishment* to the workers of iniquitie?

4 * Doeth not hee see my wayes, and count all my steps?

5 If I haue walked with vanitie, or if my foot hath hasted to deceit;

6 † Let me bee weighed in an euen ballance, that God may know mine integritie.

7 If my step hath turned out of the way, and mine heart walked after mine eyes, and if any blot hath cleaued to my hands:

8 *Then* ‖ let me sow, and let another eate, yea let my off-spring be rooted out.

9 If mine heart haue bene deceiued by a woman, or *if* I haue layde wait at my neighbours doore:

10 Then let my wife grind vnto another, and let others bow downe vpon her.

11 For this *is* an heinous crime, yea, it *is* an iniquitie *to bee punished by* the Iudges.

12 For it *is* a fire *that* consumeth to destruction, and would root out al mine encrease.

13 If I did despise the cause of my man-seruant, or of my mayde seruant, when they contended with me:

14 What then shall I doe, when God riseth vp, and when he visiteth, what shal I answere him?

15 Did not hee that made mee in the wombe, make him? and ‖ did not one fashion vs in the wombe?

16 If I haue withholde the poore from *their* desire, or haue caused the eyes of the widow to faile:

17 Or haue eaten my morsel my selfe alone, & the fatherles hath not eaten therof:

18 (For from my youth he was brought vp with me as *with* a father, and I haue guided ‖ her from my mothers wombe.)

19 If I haue seene any perish for want of clothing, or any poore without couering:

20 If his loines haue not blessed me, and *if* he were *not* warmed with the fleece of my sheepe:

21 If I haue lift vp my hand against the fatherles, when I saw my helpe in the gate.

22 *Then* let mine arme fall from my shoulder blade, and mine arme bee broken from the ‖ bone.

23 For destruction *from* God was a terrour to me: and by reason of his highnesse, I could not indure.

24 If I haue made gold my hope, or haue said to the fine gold, *Thou art* my confidence:

25 If I reioyced because my wealth was great, and because mine hand had † gotten much:

26 If I beheld †the sunne when it shined, or the moone walking † *in* brightnesse:

27 And my heart hath bin secretly enticed, or † my mouth hath kissed my hand:

28 This also were an iniquity to be *punished by the* Iudge: For I should haue denied the God *that is* aboue.

29 If I reioyced at the destruction of him that hated me, or lift vp my selfe when euill found him:

30 (Neither haue I suffred †my mouth to sinne by wishing a curse to his soule.)

31 If the men of his tabernacle sayde not, Oh that we had of his flesh! we cannot be satisfied.

32 The stranger did not lodge in the street: *but* I opened my doores ‖ to the trauailer.

33 If I couered my transgressions, ‖ as Adam: by hiding mine iniquity in my bosom:

34 Did I feare a great multitude, or did the contempt of families terrifie me: that I kept silence, *and* went not out of the doore?

35 O that

‖ *Or, wisedome* † *Heb. heape.* * Rom. 12. 15 ptal. 35. 13. † *Heb. for him that was hard of day.* * Psal. 102. 6. ‖ *Or, ostriches.* * 2. Chron. 16. 9. iob. 32. 21. pro. 5. 21. and 15. 3. † *Hebr. let him weigh me in balances of Iustice.* ‖ *Or, did he not fashion vs in one wombe?* ‖ *That is, the widow,* ‖ *Or, the channel bone.* † *Heb. found much.* † *Heb. the light.* † *Heb. bright.* † *Heb. my hand hath kissed my mouth.* † *Heb. my palate.* ‖ *Or, to the way.* ‖ *Or, after the maner of men.*

35 O that one would heare mee! ‖ behold, my desire *is, that* the Almighty would answere mee, and that mine aduersary had written a booke.

‖ *Or, behold my signe is that the Almightie will answere me.*

36 Surely I would take it vpon my shoulder, *and* bind it as a crowne to me.

37 I would declare vnto him the number of my steps, as a prince would I goe neere vnto him.

38 If my land cry against me, or that the furrowes likewise thereof † complaine:

† *Heb. weepe.* † *Hebr. the strength therof.*

39 If I haue † eaten the fruites thereof without money, or haue † caused the owners thereof to loose their life:

† *Heb. caused the soule of the owners thereof to expire, or breathe out.*

40 Let thistles growe in stead of wheate, and ‖ cockle in stead of barley. The words of Iob are ended.

‖ *Or, noysome weeds.*

CHAP. XXXII.

1 Elihu is angry with Iob and his three friends. 6 Because wisdome commeth not from age, he excuseth the boldnesse of his youth. 11 Hee reproueth them for not satisfying of Iob. 16 His zeale to speake.

SO these three men ceased † to answere Iob, because hee *was* righteous in his owne eyes.

† *Heb. from answering.*

2 Then was kindled the wrath of Elihu, the sonne of Barachel the Buzite, of the kinred of Ram: against Iob was his wrath kindled, because hee iustified † himselfe rather then God.

† *Heb. his soule*

3 Also against his three friends was his wrath kindled: because they had found no answere, and *yet* had condemned Iob.

4 Now Elihu had † waited till Iob had spoken: because they *were* † elder then he.

† *Heb. expected Iob in words.* † *Heb. elder for dayes.*

5 When Elihu saw that *there was* no answere in the mouth of these three men, then his wrath was kindled.

6 And Elihu the sonne of Barachel the Buzite answered and sayd: I *am* † yong, and yee *are* very old, wherefore I was afraid, and † durst not shew you mine oppinion.

† *Heb. few of dayes.* † *Heb. I feared.*

7 I said, Dayes should speake, and multitude of yeeres should teach wisedome.

8 * But there is a spirit in man: and the inspiration of the Almightie giueth them vnderstanding.

* *Cha. 38. 36 prou. 2. 6. eccles. 2. 26. dan. 1. 17. and 2. 21.*

9 Great men are not *alwayes* wise neither doe the aged vnderstand iudgement.

10 Therefore I said, Hearken to me: I also will shew mine opinion.

11 Behold, I waited for your words: I gaue eare to your † reasons, whilest you searched out † what to say.

† *Heb. vnderstandings.* † *Heb. words.*

12 Yea, I attended vnto you: and behold, *there was* none of you that conuinced Iob, *or* that answered his words:

13 Lest ye should say, We haue found out wisdom: God thrusteth him down not man.

14 Now he hath not ‖ directed his words against me: neither will I answere him with your speeches.

‖ *Or, ordered his words.*

15 They were amased, they answered no more, † thy left off speaking.

† *Heb. they remoued speeches from themselues.*

16 When I had waited, (for they spake not, but stood still *and* answered no more.)

17 *I sayd*, I will answere also my part, I also will shew mine opinion.

18 For I am full of † matter, the † spirit within me constraineth me.

† *Heb. words.* † *Heb. the spirit of my belly.*

19 Beholde, my belly *is* as wine, *which* † hath no vent, it is ready to burst like new bottels.

† *Heb. is not opened.*

20 I will speake, † that I may be refreshed: I will open my lips, and answere.

† *Heb. that I may breath.*

21 Let mee not, I pray you, accept any mans person: neither let me giue flattering titles vnto man.

22 For I know not to giue flattering titles: *in so doing* my maker would soone take me away.

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 Elihu offereth himselfe in stead of God, with sincerity and meeknesse to reason with Iob. 8 He excuseth God from giuing man account of his wayes, by his greatnesse. 14 God calleth man to repentance by visions, 19 by afflictions, 23 and by his ministery. 31 Hee inciteth Iob to attention.

WHerefore, Iob, I pray thee, heare my speeches, and hearken to all my wordes.

2 Beholde, now I haue opened my mouth, my tongue hath spoken † in my mouth.

† *Heb. in my palate.*

3 My wordes *shalbe of* the vprightnesse of my heart: and my lips shall vtter knowledge clearely.

4 The Spirit of God hath made mee, and the breath of the Almightie hath giuen me life.

5 If thou canst, answer me, set *thy words* in order before me, stand vp.

6 *Behold, I *am* † according to thy wish in Gods stead: I also am † formed out of the clay.

* *Chap 9. 35. and 23. 20.* † *Heb. according to thy mouth* † *Heb. cut out of the clay.*

7 Behold, my terrour shall not make thee afrayd, neither shall my hand be heauie vpon thee.

† *Heb. in mine cares.*

8 Surely thou hast spoken † in mine hearing, and I haue heard the voice of *thy* words, *saying*,

9 I *am* cleane without transgression, I *am* innocent; neither *is there* iniquity in me.

10 Behold, he findeth occasions against me, he counteth me for his enemy.

11 He

11 He putteth my feet in the stockes, he marketh all my pathes.

12 Beholde, *in* this thou art not iust: I will answere thee, that God is greater then man.

13 Why doest thou striue against him? for † hee giueth not account of any of his matters.

14 For God speaketh once, yea twice, *yet man* perceiueth it not.

15 In a dreame, in a vision of the night, when deepe sleepe falleth vpon men, in slumbrings vpon the bed:

16 Then he † openeth the eares of men, and sealeth their instruction,

17 That he may withdraw man *from his* † purpose, and hide pride from man.

18 He keepeth back his soule frō the pit, and his life † from perishing by the sword.

19 He is chastened also with paine vpon his bedde, and the multitude of his bones with strong *paine*.

20 *So that his life abhorreth bread, and his soule † daintie meat.

21 His flesh is consumed away that it cannot bee seene, and his bones that were not seene, sticke out.

22 His soule draweth neere vnto the graue, and his life to the destroyers.

23 If there be a messenger with him, an interpreter, one among a thousand, to shew vnto man his vprightnesse:

24 Then hee is gracious vnto him, and saith, Deliuer him from going downe to the pit; I haue found ‖a ransome.

25 His flesh shall bee fresher † then a childs: he shall returne to the dayes of his youth.

26 He shall pray vnto God, and he will be fauourable vnto him, and he shall see his face with ioy: for he will render vnto man his righteousnes.

27 ‖ Hee looketh vpon men, *and* if any say, I haue sinned, and peruerted that which was right, and it profited me not:

28 ‖He wil deliuer his soule from going into the pit, and his life shall see the light.

29 Loe, all these things worketh God † oftentimes with man,

30 To bring back his soule from the pit, to be inlightned with the light of the liuing.

31 Marke well, O Iob, hearken vnto me, hold thy peace, and I will speake.

32 If thou hast any thing to say, answer me: speake, for I desire to iustifie thee.

33 If not, hearken vnto mee: hold thy peace, and I shall teach thee wisedome.

† *Heb. he answereth not.*

† *Heb. he vnsealeth, or vncouereth.*

† *Heb. worke.*

† *Heb. from passing by the sword.*

* Psal. 107. 17.

† *Heb meate of desire.*

‖ *Or, an atonement.*

† *Heb. thin childhood.*

‖ *Or, he shall looke vpon men, and say, I haue sinned, &c.*

‖ *Or, he hath deliuered my soule &c. and my life.*

† *Heb. twice and thrice.*

CHAP. XXXIIII.

1 Elihu accuseth Iob for charging God with iniustice. 10 God omnipotent cannot be vniust. 31 Man must humble himselfe vnto God. 34 Elihu reproueth Iob.

FVrthermore Elihu answered, and said,

2 Heare my words, O ye wise men, and giue eare vnto me, ye that haue knowledge.

3 *For the eare tryeth wordes, as the † mouth tasteth meat.

4 Let vs chuse to vs iudgement: let vs know among our selues what *is* good.

5 For Iob hath saide, I am righteous: and God hath taken away my iudgement.

6 Should I lye against my right? † my wound is incurable without transgression.

7 What man *is* like Iob, *who* drinketh vp scorning like water?

8 Which goeth in company with the workers of iniquitie, and walketh with wicked men.

9 For hee hath said, It profiteth a man nothing, that hee should delight himselfe with God.

10 Therfore hearken vnto me, ye † men of vnderstanding: * far be it from God, *that hee should doe* wickednesse, and from the Almighty, that *he should commit* iniquitie.

11 *For the worke of a man shal he render vnto him, and cause euery man to finde according to *his* wayes.

12 Yea surely God will not doe wickedly, neither will the Almighty peruert iudgement.

13 Who hath giuen him a charge ouer the earth? or who hath disposed † the whole world?

14 * If hee set his heart † vpon man, *if* hee gather vnto himselfe his spirit and his breath;

15 * All flesh shall perish together, and man shall turne againe vnto dust.

16 If now thou *hast* vnderstanding, heare this: hearken to the voice of my words.

17 Shall euen he that hateth right, † gouerne? and wilt thou condemne him that is most iust?

18 Is it *fit* to say to a king, *Thou art* wicked? *and* to princes, *Ye are* vngodly?

19 *How much lesse to him* that accepteth not the persons of princes, nor regardeth the rich more then the poore? for they all are the worke of his hands.

20 In a moment shall they die, and the people shall bee troubled at midnight, and passe away: and † the mighty shal be taken away without hand.

21 *For

*Chap. 12. 11.

† *Heb. palate.*

† *Heb. mine arrow.*

† *Heb. men of heart.*

* Exod. 32. 4 iob 8. 3. & 36 23. psal. 92. 15. rom. 9 14

* Psal. 62. 12 prou. 24. 12. iere. 2. 32, 19 ezek. 33. 20. matt. 16. 27. rom. 2. 6. 2. cor. 5. 10. 1. pet. 1. 17. apoc 22. 12.

† *Heb. all of it.*

* Psal. 104. 29.

† *Heb. vpon him.*

* Eccles. 12. 6 gene. 3. 19.

† *Heb. binde.*

* Deu 10. 17 2. chron. 9. 7 actes 10. 34. rom 2. 11 gal 2. 6. eph. 6 9. colos. 3. 25. 1. pet 1. 17.

† *Heb. they sh l take away the mighty.*

21 *For his eyes *are* vpon the wayes of man, and he seeth all his goings.

22 *There is* no darkenesse, nor shadow of death, where the workers of iniquitie may hide themselues.

23 For hee will not lay vpon man more *then right*; that he should † enter into iudgment with God.

24 Hee shall breake in pieces mightie men † without number, and set others in their stead.

25 Therefore he knoweth their workes, and hee ouerturneth *them* in the night, so that they are † destroyed.

26 He striketh them as wicked men, † in the open sight of others:

27 Because they turned backe † from him, and would not consider any of his wayes.

28 So that they cause the crie of the poore to come vnto him, and hee heareth the cry of the afflicted.

29 When hee giueth quietnesse, who then can make trouble? and when he hideth *his* face, who then can behold him? whether *it be done* against a nation, or against a man onely:

30 That the hypocrite reigne not, lest the people be ensnared.

31 Surely it is meet to be said vnto God, I haue borne *chastisement*, I will not offend *any more*.

32 That which I see not, teach thou me; If I haue done iniquitie, I will doe no more.

33 †Should it be according to thy mind? he will recompense it, whether thou refuse, or whether thou chuse, and not I: therfore speake what thou knowest.

34 Let men † of vnderstanding tell me, and let a wise man hearken vnto me.

35 Iob hath spoken without knowledge, and his words *were* without wisdome.

36 ‖My desire *is that* Iob may bee tryed vnto the end, because of *his* answers for wicked men.

37 For hee addeth rebellion vnto his sinne, he clappeth *his hands* amongst vs, and multiplieth his words against God.

CHAP. XXXV.

1 Comparison is not to be made with God, because our good or euil cannot extend vnto him. 9 Many cry in their afflictions, but are not heard for want of faith.

ELihu spake moreouer, and said,

2 Thinkest thou this to bee right, *that* thou saydest, My righteousnes *is* more then Gods?

3 For thou saydst, What aduantage wil it be vnto thee, *and*, What profit shal I haue ‖ *if I be cleansed* from my sinne?

4 †I will answere thee, and thy companions with thee.

5 Looke vnto the heauens and see, and beholde the cloudes *which* are higher then thou.

6 If thou sinnest, what dost thou against him? or *if* thy transgressions be multiplied, what doest thou vnto him?

7 *If thou bee righteous, what giuest thou him? or what receiueth hee of thine hand?

8 Thy wickednesse *may hurt* a man as thou art, and thy righteousnes *may profit* the sonne of man.

9 By reason of the multitude of oppressions they make *the oppressed* to cry: they cry out by reason of the arme of the mightie.

10 But none sayeth, Where *is* God my maker, who giueth songs in the night?

11 Who teacheth vs more thē the beasts of the earth, and maketh vs wiser then the foules of heauen.

12 There they cry, (but none giueth answere) because of the pride of euill men.

13 *Surely God will not heare vanitie, neither will the Almightie regard it.

14 Although thou sayest thou shalt not see him, yet iudgement *is* before him, therefore trust thou in him.

15 But now because it *is* not so, ‖he hath visited in his anger, yet ‖ he knoweth it not in great extremitie:

16 Therfore doeth Iob open his mouth in vaine: hee multiplieth wordes without knowledge.

CHAP. XXXVI.

1 Elihu sheweth how God is iust in his wayes. 16 How Iobs sinnes hinder Gods blessings. 24 Gods workes are to be magnified.

ELihu also proceeded, and said,

2 Suffer me a little, and I will shew thee, † that *I haue* yet to speake on Gods behalfe.

3 I will fetch my knowledge from afarre, and will ascribe righteousnesse to my Maker.

4 For truely my wordes *shall* not *bee* false: hee that is perfect in knowledge, is with thee.

5 Beholde, God is mightie, and despiseth not *any*: *he is* mightie in strength *and* † wisedome.

6 He preserueth not the life of the wicked: but giueth right to the ‖poore.

7 *He

*Pron. 5. 21. and 15. 3. iob 31. 4. 2 chro. 16. 9 iere. 16. 17.

† *Heb. goe.*

† *Heb. without searching out.*

† *Heb. crushed*

† *Hebr. in the place of beholders.* † *Heb. from after him.*

† *Heb. Should it be from with thee?*

† *Heb. of heart*

‖ *Or, My father, let Iob be tried.*

‖ *Or,* by it *more then by my sinne.* † *Heb. I will returne to thee words.*

*Psal. 16. 2 rom. 11. 35. iob. 22. 3.

*Iob 27. 9. prou. 1. 28. isai. 1. 15. ier. 11. 11.

‖ *That is, God.* ‖ *That is, Iob.*

† *Heb. that there are yet words for God*

† *Heb. heart.*

‖ *Or, afflicted.*

*Psal. 34. 14

7 *He withdraweth not his eyes from the righteous: but with kings *are they* on the throne, yea hee doeth establish them for euer, and they are exalted.

8 And if they *be* bound in fetters, *and* be holden in coards of affliction,

9 Then he sheweth them their worke, and their transgressions, that they haue exceeded.

10 Hee openeth also their eare to discipline, and commaundeth that they returne from iniquitie.

*Iob. 21. 13.

11 If they obey and serue *him*, *they shal spend their dayes in prosperitie, and their yeeres in pleasures.

†Hebr. they shall passe away by the sword.

12 But if they obey not, †they shal perish by the sword, and they shall die without knowledge.

13 But the hypocrites in heart heape vp wrath: they crie not when hee bindeth them.

†Heb. their soule dieth. ‖Or, Sodomites.

14 † They die in youth, and their life *is* among the ‖ vncleane.

‖Or, afflicted.

15 He deliuereth the ‖poore in his affliction, & openeth their eares in oppression.

16 Euen so would hee haue remooued thee out of the straite *into* a broad place, where *there is* no straitnesse, and †that which should bee set on thy table, *should be* full of fatnesse.

† Heb. the rest of thy table.

17 But thou hast fulfilled the iudgement of the wicked: ‖ iudgment and iustice take hold *on thee*.

‖Or, iudgement and iustice should vphold thee.

18 Because *there is* wrath, *beware* lest he take thee away with *his* stroke: then a great ransome cannot † deliuer thee.

†Heb. turne thee aside.

19 Will he esteeme thy riches? no not gold, nor all the forces of strength.

20 Desire not the night, when people are cut off in their place.

21 Take heed, regard not iniquitie: for this hast thou chosen rather then affliction.

22 Behold, God exalteth by his power: who teacheth like him?

23 Who hath inioyned him his way? or who can say, Thou hast wrought iniquity?

24 Remember that thou magnifie his worke, which men behold.

25 Euery man may see it, man may behold *it* afarre off.

26 Behold, God *is* great, and wee know *him* not, neither can the number of his yeeres be searched.

27 For hee maketh small the drops of water: they powre downe raine according to the vapour thereof:

28 Which the cloudes doe drop, and distill vpon man abundantly.

29 Also can any vnderstand the spreadings of the cloudes, *or* the noyse of his tabernacle?

30 Behold, he spreadeth his light vpon it, and couereth † the bottome of the sea.

† Heb. the roote.

31 For by them iudgeth he the people, he giueth meat in abundance.

32 With clouds hee coureth the light; and commandeth it *not to shine*, by *the cloud* that commeth betwixt.

33 The noyse thereof sheweth concerning it, the cattell also concerning † the vapour.

†Heb. that which goeth vp.

CHAP. XXXVII.

1 God is to be feared because of his great works. 15 His wisdome is vnsearchable in them.

AT this also my heart trembleth, and is moued out of his place.

2 † Heare attentiuely the noyse of his voyce, and the sound *that* goeth out of his mouth.

†Heb. heare in hearing.

3 He directeth it vnder the whole heauen, and his † lightning vnto the † ends of the earth.

† Heb. light. †Hebr. wings of the earth.

4 After it a voyce roareth: hee thundreth with the voyce of his excellency, and hee will not stay them when his voyce is heard.

5 God thundereth marueilously with his voyce: great things doeth he, which we cannot comprehend.

6 For *he saith to the snow, Bee thou *on* the earth: † likewise to the small raine, and to the great raine of his strength.

* Psal. 147. 16. & 17. †Heb. and to the shoure of raine, and to the showres of raine of his strength.

7 He sealeth vp the hand of euery man; that all men may know his worke.

8 Then the beasts go into dennes, and remaine in their places.

† Heb. out of the chamber.

9 † Out of the South commeth the whirlwind: and cold out of the † North.

† Heb. scattering winds.

10 By the breath of God, frost is giuen: and the breadth of the waters is straitned.

11 Also by watring he wearieth the thick cloud: he scattereth † his bright cloud.

† Heb. the cloud of his light.

12 And it is turned round about by his counsels: that they may doe whatsoeuer he commandeth them vpon the face of the world in the earth.

13 Hee causeth it to come, whether for †correction, or for his land, or for mercy.

†Heb. a rod.

14 Hearken vnto this, O Iob: stand still, and consider the wonderous workes of God.

15 Doest thou know when God disposed them, and caused the light of his cloud to shine?

16 Doest thou know the ballancings of the cloudes, the wonderous workes of him which is perfect in knowledge?

17 How thy garments are warme, when he quieteth the earth by the South *wind?*

18 Hast thou with him spread out the skie, *which* is strong, *and* as a molten looking glasse?

19 Teach vs what we shal say vnto him; *for* we cannot order *our speach* by reason of darkenesse.

20 Shall it be tolde him that I speake? if a man speake, surely he shall be swallowed vp.

21 And now *men* see not the bright light which *is* in the cloudes: but the wind passeth and cleanseth them.

†*Heb. gold.* 22 † Faire weather commeth out of the North: with God *is* terrible maiestie.

23 Touching the Almightie, we cannot find him out: he *is* excellent in power, and in iudgement, and in plentie of iustice: he will not afflict.

24 Men doe therefore feare him: he respecteth not any that *are* wise of heart.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

1 God chalengeth Iob to answere. 4 God by his mightie workes, conuinceth Iob of ignorance, 31 And of imbecillitie.

THen the LORD answered Iob out of the whirlewind, and said,

2 Who *is* this *that* darkeneth counsell by words without knowledge?

3 Gird vp now thy loynes like a man; for I will demaund of thee, and † answere thou me.

†*Heb. make me know.*

4 *Where wast thou when I layd the foundations of the earth? declare, † if thou hast vnderstanding.

*Psal. 104. 5 prou. 30. 4.

†*Heb. if thou knowest vnderstanding.*

5 Who hath laid the measures thereof, if thou knowest? or who hath stretched the line vpon it?

†*Heb. sockets.* †*Heb. made to sinke.*

6 Whereupon are the † foundations thereof † fastened? or who laid the corner stone thereof?

7 When the morning starres sang together, and all the sonnes of God shouted for ioy.

*Psal. 104. 9.

8 *Or *who* shut vp the sea with doores, when it brake forth *as if* it had issued out of the wombe?

9 When I made the cloud the garment thereof, and thicke darkenesse a swadling band for it,

‖*Or, established my decree vpon it.*

10 And ‖ brake vp for it my decreed *place*, and set barres and doores,

11 And said, Hitherto shalt thou come, but no further: and heere shall † thy proud waues be stayed.

†*Hebr. the pride of thy waues.*

12 Hast thou commanded the morning since thy dayes? *and* caused the day-spring to know his place,

13 That it might take hold of the † ends of the earth, that the wicked might be shaken out of it?

† *Heb. wings.*

14 It is turned as clay *to* the seale, and they stand as a garment.

15 And from the wicked their light is withholden, & the hie arme shalbe broken.

16 Hast thou entred into the springs of the sea? or hast thou walked in the search of the depth?

17 Haue the gates of death bene opened vnto thee? or hast thou seene the doores of the shadow of death?

18 Hast thou perceiued the breadth of the earth? Declare if thou knowest it all.

19 Where is the way *where* light dwelleth? and as for darknes, where *is* the place thereof?

20 That thou shouldest take it ‖ to the bound thereof, & that thou shouldest know the paths *to* the house thereof.

‖ *Or, at.*

21 Knowest thou *it*, because thou wast then borne? or *because* the number of thy dayes *is* great?

22 Hast thou entred into the treasures of the snowe? or hast thou seene the treasures of the haile,

23 Which I haue reserued against the time of trouble, against the day of battaile and warre?

24 By what way is the light parted? *which* scattereth the East winde vpon the earth.

25 Who hath diuided a watercourse for the ouerflowing of waters? or a way for the lightning of thunder,

26 To cause it to raine on the earth, *where* no man is: *on* the wildernes wherein there is no man?

27 To satisfie the desolate and waste *ground*, and to cause the bud of the tender herbe to spring forth.

28 Hath the raine a father? or who hath begotten the drops of the dew?

29 Out of whose wombe came the yce? and the hoary frost of heauen, who hath gendred it?

30 The waters are hid as *with* a stone, and the face of the deepe † is frozen.

†*Heb. is taken.*

31 Canst thou binde the sweete influences of ‖ Pleiades? or loose the bandes of † Orion?

‖*Or, the seuen starres. Heb. Cimah.* †*Heb. Cesil.*

32 Canst thou bring forth ‖ Mazzaroth in

‖ *Or, the twelue signes.*

in his season, or canst thou †guide Arcturus with his sonnes?

33 Knowest thou the ordinances of heauen? canst thou set the dominion thereof in the earth?

34 Canst thou lift vp thy voyce to the cloudes, that abundance of waters may couer thee?

35 Canst thou send lightnings, that they may goe, and say vnto thee, † Here we *are*?

36 * Who hath put wisedome in the inward parts? or who hath giuen vnderstanding to the heart?

37 Who can number the clouds in wisdome? or † who can stay the bottles of heauen,

38 ‖When the dust †groweth into hardnes, and the clods cleaue fast together?

39 *Wilt thou hunt the pray for the lion? or fill the † appetite of the yong lions,

40 When they couch in their dennes, *and* abide in the couert to lie in wait?

41 *Who prouideth for the rauen his food? when his young ones cry vnto God, they wander for lacke of meat.

†*Heb. guide them.*

†*Heb. behold vs.*
**Chap. 32. 8. eccles. 2. 26.*

†*Heb. who can cause to lie downe.*
‖*Or, when the dust is turned into myre.*
†*Heb. is powred.*
**Psal. 104. 21.*
†*Heb. the life.*
**Psal 147. 9. matt. 6. 26.*

CHAP. XXXIX.

1 Of the wild goats and hinds. 5 Of the wild asse. 9 The Vnicorne. 13 The peacocke, storke and ostrich. 19 The horse. 26 The hauke. 27 The Eagle.

KNowest *thou* the time when the wild goats of the rocke bring forth? *or* canst thou marke when the hinds do calue?

2 Canst thou number the moneths *that* they fulfill? or knowest thou the time when they bring foorth?

3 They bow themselues, they bring forth their yong ones, they cast out their sorrows.

4 Their yong ones are in good liking, they grow vp with corne: they go forth, and returne not vnto them.

5 Who hath sent out the wild asse free? or who hath loosed the bands of the wilde asse?

6 Whose house I haue made the wildernes, and †the barren land his dwellings.

7 He scorneth the multitude of the citie, neither regardeth he the crying † of the driuer.

8 The range of the mountaines *is* his pasture, and he searcheth after euery greene thing.

9 Will the vnicorne be willing to serue thee? or bide by the crib?

10 Canst thou binde the vnicorne with his band in the furrow? or will he harrowe the valleys after thee?

11 Wilt thou trust him because his strength is great? or wilt thou leaue thy labour to him?

12 Wilt thou beleeue him that hee will bring home thy seed? and gather it into thy barne?

13 *Gauest thou* the goodly wings vnto the peacocks, or ‖ wings and feathers vnto the ostrich?

14 Which leaueth her egges in the earth, and warmeth them in dust,

15 And forgetteth that the foote may crush them, or that the wilde beast may breake them.

16 Shee is hardened against her young ones, as though they were not hers: her labour is in vaine without feare.

17 Because God hath depriued her of wisedome, neither hath he imparted to her vnderstanding.

18 What time she lifteth vp her selfe on hie, she scorneth the horse and his rider.

19 Hast thou giuen the horse strength? hast thou clothed his necke with thunder?

20 Canst thou make him afraide as a grashopper? the glory of his nostrils *is* †terrible.

21 ‖ He paweth in the valley, and reioyceth in *his* strength: he goeth on to meete † the armed men.

22 He mocketh at feare, and is not affrighted: neither turneth he back from the sword.

23 The quiuer ratleth against him, the glittering speare and the shield.

24 He swalloweth the ground with fiercenesse and rage: neither beleeueth hee that it *is* the sound of the trumpet.

25 He saith among the trumpets, Ha, ha: and hee smelleth the battell afarre off, the thunder of the captaines, and the shouting.

26 Doth the hawke flie by thy wisdome, *and* stretch her wings toward the South?

27 Doeth the Eagle mount vp † at thy command? and make her nest on high?

28 Shee dwelleth and abideth on the rocke, vpon the cragge of the rock, and the strong place.

29 From thence shee seeketh the pray, *and* her eyes behold a farre off.

30 Her yong ones also sucke vp blood: and * where the slaine *are*, there *is* he.

‖*Or, the feathers of the storke and ostrich.*

†*Heb. terrour.*

‖*Or, his feet digge.*
†*Heb. the armour.*

†*Heb. by thy mouth.*

**Matt 24. 28. luke 17 37.*

CHAP. XL.

1 Iob humbleth himself to God. 6 God irreth him vp to shew his righteous iudgement, power, and wisedome. 15 Of the Behemoth.

MOreouer the LORD answered Iob, and said,

2 Shall hee that contendeth with the Almighty, instruct *him?* he that reproueth God, let him answere it.

3 ¶ Then Iob answered the LORD, and said,

4 Behold, I am vile, what shall I answere thee? I will lay my hand vpon my mouth.

5 Once haue I spoken, but I will not answere: yea twise, but I will proceede no further.

6 ¶ Then answered the LORD vnto Iob out of the whirlewind, and said:

*Chap. 38. 3

7 *Gird vp thy loynes now like a man: I will demand of thee, and declare thou vnto me.

*Psal. 50. 21 rom. 3. 4.

8 *Wilt thou also disanull my iudgement? wilt thou condemne mee, that thou mayest be righteous.

9 *Hast* thou an arme like God? or canst thou thunder with a voyce like him?

*Psal. 104. 1.

10 *Decke thy selfe now *with* maiestie, and excellency, and aray thy selfe with glory, and beautie.

11 Cast abroad the rage of thy wrath: and behold euery one that is proude, and abase him.

12 Looke on euery one that is proude, *and* bring him low: and tread downe the wicked in their place.

13 Hide them in the dust together, and binde their faces in secret.

14 Then will I also confesse vnto thee, that thine owne right hand can saue thee.

‖ *Or, the Elephant, as some thinke.*

15 ¶ Behold now ‖ Behemoth which I made with thee, he eateth grasse as an oxe.

16 Lo now, his strength *is* in his loynes, and his force is in the nauell of his belly.

‖ *Or, he setteth vp.*

17 ‖ He mooueth his taile like a cedar: the sinues of his stones are wrapt together.

18 His bones are *as* strong pieces of brasse: his bones are like barres of yron.

19 He *is* the chiefe of the waies of God: hee that made him, can make his sword to approch *vnto him.*

20 Surely the mountaines bring him foorth food: where all the beastes of the field play.

21 He lieth vnder the shady trees, in the couert of the reed, and fennes.

22 The shady trees couer him *with* their shadow: the willowes of the brooke compasse him about.

† *Heb. he oppresseth.*

23 Behold, † he drinketh vp a riuer, *and* hasteth not: he trusteth that hee can draw vp Iordan into his mouth.

‖ *Or, will any take him in his sight? or bore his nose with a ginne.*

24 ‖ He taketh it with his eyes: his nose pearceth through snares.

CHAP. XLI.

Of Gods great power in the Leuiathan.

CAnst thou draw out ‖ Leuiathan with an hooke? or his tongue with a corde † *which* thou letteſt downe?

‖ *That is, a whale, or a whirlepoole.*

† *Heb. which thou drowneſt*

2 Canst thou put an hooke into his nose? or bore his iaw thorow with a thorne?

3 Wil he make many supplications vnto thee? will he speake soft *words* vnto thee?

4 Will he make a couenant with thee? wilt thou take him for a seruant for euer?

5 Wilt thou play with him as with a bird? wilt thou bind him for thy maidens?

6 Shall the companions make a banquet of him? shall they part him among the merchants?

7 Canst thou fill his skinne with barbed yrons? or his head with fishspeares?

8 Lay thine hand vpon him, remember the battell: doe no more.

9 Behold, the hope of him is in vaine: shall not one bee cast downe euen at the sight of him?

10 None is so fierce that dare stirre him vp: who then is able to stand before me?

*Psal. 24. 1. and 50. 12. 1. cor. 10. 26

11 *Who hath preuented mee that I should repay *him? whatsoeuer* is vnder the whole heauen, is mine.

12 I will not conceale his parts, nor his power, nor his comely proportion.

13 Who can discouer the face of his garment? or who can come *to him,* ‖ with his double bridle?

‖ *Or, within.*

14 Who can open the dores of his face? his teeth *are* terrible round about.

15 *His* † scales are *his* pride, shut vp together *as with* a close seale.

† *Heb. strong pieces of shields*

16 One is so neere to another, that no ayre can come betweene them.

17 They are ioyned one to another, they sticke together, that they cannot bee sundred.

18 By his neesings a light doeth shine, and his eyes are like the eye-liddes of the morning.

19 Out of his mouth go burning lamps, *and* sparks of fire leape out.

20 Out of his nostrils goeth smoake, as *out* of a seething pot or caldron.

21 His breath kindleth coales, and a flame goeth out of his mouth.

22 In his neck remaineth strength, and † sorrow is turned into ioy before him.

† *Heb. sorrow reioyceth.*

23 † The flakes of his flesh are ioyned together: they are firme in themselues, they cannot be mooued.

† *Heb. the fallings.*

24 His heart is as firme as a stone, yea as hard

hard as a piece of the nether *milstone.*

25 When hee raiseth vp himselfe, the mighty are afraid: by reason of breakings they purifie themselues.

26 The sword of him that layeth at him cannot holde: the speare, the dart, nor the ‖ habergeon.

‖ *Or, brestplate.*

27 Hee esteemeth yron as strawe, *and* brasse as rotten wood.

28 The arrowe cannot make him flee: sling-stones are turned with him into stubble.

29 Darts are counted as stubble: hee laugheth at the shaking of a speare.

† *Heb. sharpe pieces of the potsheard.*

30 † Sharpe stones *are* vnder him: hee spreadeth sharpe poynted things vpon the myre.

31 He maketh the deepe to boyle like a pot: hee maketh the sea like a pot of oyntment.

32 He maketh a path to shine after him; one would thinke the deepe to be hoary.

‖ *Or, who behaue themselues without feare.*

33 Vpon earth there is not his like: ‖ who is made without feare.

34 He beholdeth all high things: he is a king ouer all the children of pride.

CHAP. XLII.

1 Iob submitteth himselfe vnto God. 7 God preferring Iobs cause, maketh his friends submit themselues, and accepteth him. 10 Hee magnifieth and blesseth Iob. 16 Iobs age and death.

THen Iob answered the LORD, and sayd,

‖ *Or, no thoght of thine can bee hindred.*

2 I knowe that thou canst *doe* euery thing, and *that* ‖ no thought can bee withholden from thee.

* Chap. 38. 2

3 *Who *is* he *that* hideth counsell without knowledge? therefore haue I vttered that I vnderstood not, things too wonderfull for me, which I knew not.

4 Heare, I beseech thee, & I wil speake: I will demand of thee, and declare thou vnto me.

5 I haue heard of thee by the hearing of the eare: but now mine eye seeth thee.

6 Wherefore I abhorre *my selfe*, and repent in dust and ashes.

7 ¶ And it was so, that after the LORD had spoken these wordes vnto Iob, the LORD sayd to Eliphaz the Temanite, My wrath is kindled against thee, and against thy two friends: for yee haue not spoken of mee the thing that is right, as my seruant Iob hath.

8 Therefore take vnto you now seuen bullocks, and seuen rammes, and go to my seruant Iob, and offer vp for your selues a burnt offring, and my seruant Iob shal pray for you, for † him will I accept: lest I deale with you *after your* folly, in that ye haue not spoken of me the thing which is right, like my seruant Iob.

† *Heb. his face or person.*

9 So Eliphaz the Temanite, and Bildad the Shuhite, *and* Zophar the Naamathite went, and did according as the LORD commanded them: the LORD also accepted † Iob.

† *Heb. the face of Iob.*

10 And the LORD turned the captiuitie of Iob, when he prayed for his friends: also the LORD † gaue Iob twise as much as he had before.

† *Heb. added to Iob vnto the double.*

11 Then came there vnto him all his brethren, and all his sisters, and all they that had bin of his acquaintance before, and did eate bread with him in his house: and they bemoned him, and comforted him ouer all the euill that the LORD had brought vpon him: euery man also gaue him a piece of money, and euery one an eare-ring of golde.

12 So the LORD blessed the latter end of Iob, more then his beginning: for hee had fourteene thousand sheepe, and sixe thousand camels, and a thousand yoke of oxen, and a thousand shee asses.

13 He had also seuen sonnes, and three daughters.

14 And hee called the name of the first, Iemima, and the name of the second, Kezia, and the name of the third, Kerenhappuch.

15 And in all the land were no women found so faire as the daughters of Iob: and their father gaue them inheritance among their brethren.

16 After this liued Iob an hundred and forty yeres, and saw his sonnes, and his sons sonnes, *euen* foure generations.

17 So Iob died being olde, and full of dayes.